



This is a digital copy of a book that was preserved for generations on library shelves before it was carefully scanned by Google as part of a project to make the world's books discoverable online.

It has survived long enough for the copyright to expire and the book to enter the public domain. A public domain book is one that was never subject to copyright or whose legal copyright term has expired. Whether a book is in the public domain may vary country to country. Public domain books are our gateways to the past, representing a wealth of history, culture and knowledge that's often difficult to discover.

Marks, notations and other marginalia present in the original volume will appear in this file - a reminder of this book's long journey from the publisher to a library and finally to you.

Usage guidelines

Google is proud to partner with libraries to digitize public domain materials and make them widely accessible. Public domain books belong to the public and we are merely their custodians. Nevertheless, this work is expensive, so in order to keep providing this resource, we have taken steps to prevent abuse by commercial parties, including placing technical restrictions on automated querying.

We also ask that you:

- + *Make non-commercial use of the files* We designed Google Book Search for use by individuals, and we request that you use these files for personal, non-commercial purposes.
- + *Refrain from automated querying* Do not send automated queries of any sort to Google's system: If you are conducting research on machine translation, optical character recognition or other areas where access to a large amount of text is helpful, please contact us. We encourage the use of public domain materials for these purposes and may be able to help.
- + *Maintain attribution* The Google "watermark" you see on each file is essential for informing people about this project and helping them find additional materials through Google Book Search. Please do not remove it.
- + *Keep it legal* Whatever your use, remember that you are responsible for ensuring that what you are doing is legal. Do not assume that just because we believe a book is in the public domain for users in the United States, that the work is also in the public domain for users in other countries. Whether a book is still in copyright varies from country to country, and we can't offer guidance on whether any specific use of any specific book is allowed. Please do not assume that a book's appearance in Google Book Search means it can be used in any manner anywhere in the world. Copyright infringement liability can be quite severe.

About Google Book Search

Google's mission is to organize the world's information and to make it universally accessible and useful. Google Book Search helps readers discover the world's books while helping authors and publishers reach new audiences. You can search through the full text of this book on the web at <http://books.google.com/>





ELEMENTS
OF THE
COMPARATIVE GRAMMAR
OF THE
INDO-GERMANIC LANGUAGES.

A CONCISE EXPOSITION
OF THE HISTORY

OF SANSKRIT, OLD IRANIAN (AVESTIC AND OLD PERSIAN), OLD ARMENIAN,
OLD GREEK, LATIN, UMBRIAN-SAMNITIC, OLD IRISH, GOTHIC, OLD HIGH
GERMAN, LITHUANIAN AND OLD BULGARIAN

BY

KARL BRUGMANN,

PROFESSOR OF COMPARATIVE PHILOLOGY IN THE UNIVERSITY OF LEIPZIG.

VOLUME I:
INTRODUCTION AND PHONOLOGY.

TRANSLATED FROM THE GERMAN

, PH. D.

NEW YORK.

9, 812 BROADWAY.

415
B891a
v. 1
c. 2

PREFACE TO THE ORIGINAL EDITION.

Those who have impartially followed the development of comparative philology in the last twenty years will be aware of the great progress it has made in the interval. In both the scope and the nature of its work it has shewn all the elasticity and creative vigour of a science that is still young in spite of its seventy years. That its diverse and scattered details need to be once again brought together under one systematic arrangement will hardly be doubted by any competent judge. The first edition of Schleicher's excellent *Compendium* appeared in 1861, and was since twice published in a revised form by the author, the second time shortly before his death. When it was edited finally in 1876 with very few changes indeed, the two editors were already of opinion that it required complete remodelling (see the preface p. IX). Thus I feel sure that the '*Elements*', the first volume of which is now before the reader, meets a real need.

Time and competent criticism will decide whether it has solved the problem in any degree satisfactorily and whether it can claim to be of the same service to our science and its students as was Schleicher's book in its time. My task was attended by all manner of difficulties and I am fully conscious that in some respects it is inadequately discharged. I trust nevertheless that the result may be of some service, at least for the present.

I take this opportunity of drawing especial attention to one or two points in the plan and execution of my work.

It was not my object to collect all the various views, often widely divergent, which have been from time to time put forward by authorities, on questions relating to the history of the Indo-Germanic languages. As a rule I give only the views that I consider right or at least probable, after submitting them to repeated tests. A mere regard to the size of the book necessitated this course. The most important authorities will be found summarily enumerated in the introduction and at the beginning of the separate sections. To mention in each case who has treated the subject, and who was the first author of the view I have accepted, seemed to me unnecessary to the purpose of the book, and excluded by the small space at my disposal. I took what was good wherever I was sure I had found it; all parties among the different methods and schools of linguistic science are fairly represented in these pages. Hence though I may per-

haps have overlooked much that is useful, I still hope that approximately at any rate I have attained the aim I had set before me: to exhibit the present state of our knowledge in a concise form, giving prominence to all the more important points.

At the same time I have not confined myself to stating such results as seem certain to stand for all future time. I have spoken of many problems that are still unsolved, in order to give the reader not only a survey of what has been already accomplished, but also a glimpse of the work that still remains to be done. This was indispensable in view of the position in which the science of the Indg. languages at present stands. Thanks to the discovery of many fresh sources of information, and still more, I think, to the fertile combination, which the past ten years have brought about between minute investigation on the one hand and the philosophy of language on the other (the character of which I have endeavoured to sketch in my essay, 'Zum heutigen Stand der Sprachwissenschaft' p. 33 ff.), new problems to be solved have of late arisen on all sides, and that in such numbers that many decades of work will still be needed to master them, so far as we can reckon that they are to be solved at all.¹⁾ Had I silently passed over all such unsettled questions in the history of the Indg. languages, the picture of the whole subject which I tried to draw would have been marred by many grievous blanks. But further I hoped to incite the reader to independent investigation, by referring to much that has not yet passed the stage of problem and hypothesis. In doing so I have taken care that what is uncertain should not preponderate over what is certain, and should everywhere be clearly distinguished from it. And if, instead of merely marking the phenomenon in question as unexplained, I have often hazarded a conjecture, at all events in something like the direction in which the solution of the riddle is to be sought, despite those who resent every 'probably' or 'perhaps' in scientific works, I may quote Goethe's words: 'The opinions you venture, are like the pawns you move forward on the chess-board; they may be taken, but they have introduced a game that will be won'. The conjectures I have admitted into this book should always be regarded only as challenges to more minute investigation.

As regards the arrangement of the material my aim is to let the different branches of language and the separate languages appear each as a unit complete in itself on the common background of the Indo-Germanic primitive community, yet in such a way that each single phenomenon appears separated as little as possible from the kindred examples in other languages. My method of exposition takes about the middle course between that of Bopp's Comparative Grammar on the one hand, which may

1) As regards exceptions and irregularities it has now become the effort of all scholars to aim at seeking for the reason of the exception, not occasionally only, but in every case, and systematically, and we consider our duty to science undischarged until we have found the answer to the 'why'. How many phenomena of language, which once were thought perfectly clear, so that a final judgment could be pronounced upon them, have by this means become unanswered problems!

be described as a connected picture sinking what belongs to the separate languages in the Indo-Germanic whole, and that of Schleicher's Compendium, on the other, which does little more than string together a number of separate grammars. It seeks to unite the excellences of both. This of course could not be done without some sacrifice of system. In the phonology I was obliged to add a series of chapters on combinatory sound-change after tracing the development of the primitive Indo-Germanic sounds one by one. Here I have had now and then to repeat in sum what had already been mentioned or to expand and supplement what before had been merely hinted at. I prefer to submit to this incongruity of arrangement, which Schleicher has avoided, than to disregard consciously the considerable didactic advantage that it affords; and in this point at least I hope to have on my side the academical teachers who lecture on comparative grammar.

In the transcription I have been as far as possible conservative. The reader will easily perceive why I was obliged to discard one or two symbols widely in use, e. g. the representation of the Sanskrit palatal and cerebral sibilants by *ç* and *š* (or *sh*). I ought perhaps in general to have paid even more attention than I have done to the rule that the same sound in different languages should be represented by the same sign: e. g. Av. *ʒ*, not *γ*, on account of the Germanic (Ags.) *ʒ*; Gothic *u*, not *r*, on account of the Old High German *u*. And in several other points the notation might certainly be improved, at least if it be thought desirable to sacrifice what is widely or universally in use in favour of less usual methods. As regards the Aryan languages and Armenian especially, I gladly take this opportunity of expressing a wish, which, I think, most Indo-Germanic scholars share with me, that the Congress of Oriental scholars¹⁾ should sanction by its authority as soon as it is practicable to do so, some suitable system of transcription for these languages, which should have regard to the needs both of special philologists and of comparative scholars, so that the vagaries of the prevailing usage in the matter may be at last brought within bounds. That the question of transcription is not yet ready for a final settlement is no valid objection.

My work has been least independent in dealing with the phonology of Iranian and Armenian. Here I could generally connect it very closely with the excellent works of Bartholomae and Hübschmann, especially with the former's Handbook of the Old Iranian Dialects, and the latter's Armenian Studies. I have only deviated in a very few points from Hübschmann's treatment of the history of the Armenian sounds. In the Celtic branch many will look for a more detailed account of the British dialects. I fully admit that comparative philology must devote more attention to these dialects than has hitherto been the case. But my knowledge in this department is too small for me to venture to set any

¹⁾ The attempt made in the fifth Congress (see 'Verhandlungen des fünften internationalen Orientalisten-Congresses', Berlin 1881, p. 89) has unfortunately led to no result.

dialect of the British group side by side with Irish. It was my intention two years ago to make myself so far familiar with Cymric as to be able to treat the chief features at least of this language along with the rest. My removal to Freiburg however at that time cut me off almost entirely from all Keltological literature, and I was thus obliged to abandon my design. As regards Irish also the want of a library¹⁾ sufficiently furnished with philological literature caused me difficulties in many ways. I am hence all the more thankful to Prof. Thurneysen of Jena [now in Freiburg], who not only sent me information on many points of Keltic philology, but also at my request undertook the trouble of revising the proof-sheets relating to Keltic. Both have been a help to my work in many details, in far more places than has been indicated by a reference to his name. In particular it was such help only that made it possible in all cases to distinguish the British forms correctly according to dialect and period. It may also be remarked that almost all the addenda relating to Keltic p. 565 ff. [now incorporated with the text of this translation] were due to communications from Thurneysen. If I add lastly that my treatment of some of the phenomena of Keltic philology is not in harmony with the views of this scholar, it is in order to prevent misunderstanding, that he may not in any way be made responsible for mistakes that might be found in the Keltic parts of this book. I have to thank Dr. Holthausen of Heidelberg [now in Halle] for some notices relating to Germanic, which he placed at my disposal after an inspection of several proof- and the finally revised sheets and of which I have for the most part made use.

I have not been able consistently to take account of the scientific literature which has appeared this year. I especially lament that the second edition of G. Meyer's Greek Grammar, Braune's Old High German Grammar and the second edition of Leskien's Hand-book of the Old Bulgarian Language did not appear until after my printing had begun.

To facilitate reference, I shall add an index of words at the end of the whole work.

Its continuation and conclusion shall follow as quickly as time and strength permit.

Freiburg i. B., July 1886.

KARL BRUGMANN.

¹⁾ It is only since the founding of the chair for comparative philology that the University library here has systematically purchased works on this subject (apart of course from the classical languages and Germanic), so that the necessary material can only be procured very gradually.

TRANSLATOR'S PREFACE.

When Prof. Brugmann and Mr. Trübner proposed to me, two years ago, while I was still a student in Heidelberg, that I should translate the 'Grundriss der vergleichenden Grammatik der indo-germanischen Sprachen' into English as soon as it appeared, I gladly accepted the proposal, in the hope that I should thus be rendering valuable service both to English and American students of philology, especially to the former who would otherwise very possibly, if they did not happen to know German, have to remain an indefinite length of time without being able to enter into a systematic and scientific study of languages, based on firm and rigid principles.

If the work of translating the original has taken me longer than I at first anticipated it would, this is almost entirely due to the poverty-stricken state of our language as regards current philological technical terms. Some of the terms employed by me, e. g. slurred and broken accent, intersonantal, initiality, strong-grade etc., will no doubt sound strange at first reading. But those, who have either been trained at a German university or are familiar with German philological literature, will readily confess how difficult it sometimes is to find a very exact and appropriate English equivalent for many of the German grammatical technicalities. Time will of course show whether I have in each case hit upon the best term, but I have everywhere tried rather to represent as exactly as I could the meaning of the author than to produce an elegant English paraphrase, which could preserve neither the brevity nor the rigidly scientific form of the original.

Last spring Prof. Brugmann gave me in Leipzig a list of corrections, consisting partly of misprints not given at the end of the original work, and partly of a few slight mistakes which were mentioned in the reviews of the work. These as also the corrections and emendations at the end of the German edition have been worked into the body of the translation. I also received from the author a short time ago one or two other corrections of the original which will be found at the end of the present edition.

At the end of the volume will be found a short list of those abbreviations which would be likely to cause the reader any difficulty.

In conclusion I have to express my sincere gratitude to Prof. Brugmann and Mr. P. Giles, Fellow of Gonville and Caius College Cambridge, for the great assistance they have rendered me by helping in the reading of the proof-sheets.

J. WRIGHT.

London, November 29, 1887.

CONTENTS OF THE FIRST VOLUME.

INTRODUCTION.

	Page
DEFINITION OF THE SCIENCE OF THE INDO-GERMANIC LANGUAGES, AND THE DIVISION OF THE INDG. FAMILY OF LANGUAGES INTO ITS VARIOUS BRANCHES	1
Definition of the science of the Indg. languages (§ 1)	1
Primitive home of the Indg. people (§ 2)	2
Differentiation of dialects (§ 3)	2
1. The Aryan branch (§ 4)	4
2. The Armenian branch (§ 5)	5
3. The Greek branch (§ 6)	6
4. The Albanian branch (§ 7)	7
5. The Italic branch (§ 8)	8
6. The Keltic branch (§ 9)	9
7. The Germanic branch (§ 10)	10
8. The Baltic-Slavonic branch (§ 11)	11
Sketch of the Indg. phases of development to be discussed in this book (§ 12)	12
ON THE STRUCTURE OF THE INDG. LANGUAGES IN GENERAL.	
ROOT AND SUFFIXES	13
Development of word-formation and inflexion from composition (§ 13)	13
Meaning of the hyphens usual in the analysis of words (§ 14)	16

PHONOLOGY.

THE SOUNDS OF THE INDG. PRIMITIVE LANGUAGE (§ 15)	19
PHONETIC ELUCIDATIONS	20
1. Voiced and voiceless sounds (§ 16)	20
2. Sonorous and noised sounds (§ 17)	21
3. Sonants and consonants (§ 18)	21

	Page
ON THE PRONUNCIATION OF THE LETTERS ,	22
The different kinds of alphabets and transcription (§ 19)	22
Sanskrit (§ 20)	23
Iranian (§ 21)	24
Armenian (§ 22)	25
Umbrian-Samnitic (§ 23)	26
Old Irish (§ 24)	27
Gothic (§ 25)	28
Lithuanian (§ 26)	28
Old Bulgarian (§ 27)	30

HISTORY OF THE SEPARATE PRIM. INDG. SOUNDS.

THE VOWELS.

A. The vowels as sonants	30
The prim. Indg. vowel sounds (§ 28)	30
Indg. <i>i</i>	30
Prim. Indg. (§ 29)	32
Aryan (§ 30)	32
Armenian (§ 31)	32
Greek (§ 32)	32
Italic (§ 33)	33
O.Irish (§ 34)	34
Germanic (§ 35)	35
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 36)	35
Indg. <i>ī</i>	37
Prim. Indg. (§ 37)	37
Aryan (§ 38)	38
Armenian (§ 39)	38
Greek (§ 40)	38
Italic (§ 41)	38
O.Irish (§ 42)	39
Germanic (§ 43)	39
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 44)	39
Indg. <i>u</i>	40
Prim. Indg. (§ 45)	40
Aryan (§ 46)	40
Armenian (§ 47)	40
Greek (§ 48)	41
Italic (§ 49)	41
O.Irish (§ 50)	42
Germanic (§ 51)	43
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 52)	43
Indg. <i>ū</i>	45
Prim. Indg. (§ 53)	45
Aryan (§ 54)	45

	Page
Armenian (§ 55)	45
Greek (§ 56)	45
Italic (§ 57)	46
O.Irish (§ 58)	46
Germanic (§ 59)	47
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 60)	47
Indg. <i>e</i>	47
Prim. Indg. (§ 61)	47
Aryan (§ 62)	49
Armenian (§ 63)	50
Greek (§ 64)	50
Italic (§ 65)	51
O.Irish (§ 66)	54
Germanic (§ 67)	56
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 68)	59
Indg. <i>ē</i>	61
Prim. Indg. (§ 69)	61
Aryan (§ 70)	62
Armenian (§ 71)	62
Greek (§ 72)	63
Italic (§ 73)	63
O.Irish (§ 74)	64
Germanic (§ 75)	64
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 76)	65
Indg. <i>o</i>	66
Prim. Indg. (§ 77)	66
Aryan (§ 78)	68
Armenian (§ 79)	70
Greek (§ 80)	71
Italic (§ 81)	72
O.Irish (§ 82)	76
Germanic (§ 83)	77
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 84)	79
Indg. <i>ō</i>	83
Prim. Indg. (§ 85)	83
Aryan (§ 86)	83
Armenian (§ 87)	84
Greek (§ 88)	84
Italic (§ 89)	84
O.Irish (§ 90)	85
Germanic (§ 91)	85
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 92)	86
Indg. <i>a</i>	87
Prim. Indg. (§ 93)	87
Aryan (§ 94)	88

	Page
Armenian (§ 95)	89
Greek (§ 96)	90
Italic (§ 97)	91
O.Irish (§ 98)	93
Germanic (§ 99)	94
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 100)	94
Indg. <i>ā</i>	96
Prim. Indg. (§ 101)	96
Aryan (§ 102)	96
Armenian (§ 103)	97
Greek (§ 104)	97
Italic (§ 105)	98
O.Irish (§ 106)	99
Germanic (§ 107)	99
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 108)	99
Indg. <i>ə</i> (§ 109—110)	100
Primitive Indg. vowel contraction	105
General remarks (§ 111)	105
I. Contraction of <i>a-</i> , <i>e-</i> , <i>o-</i> vowels with <i>a-</i> , <i>e-</i> , <i>o-</i> vowels (§ 112—115)	106
II. Contraction of <i>a-</i> , <i>e-</i> , <i>o-</i> vowels with <i>i-</i> and <i>u-</i> vowels (§ 116)	108
B. The vowels as consonants	109
General remarks (§ 117)	109
Indg. <i>i</i>	110
Prim. Indg. (§ 118—122)	110
Aryan (§ 123—127)	113
Armenian (§ 128)	117
Greek (§ 129—132)	117
Italic (§ 133—136)	120
O.Irish (§ 137—140)	124
Germanic (§ 141—144)	125
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 145—148)	130
Loss of <i>i</i> in the prim. Indg. period (§ 149—150)	135
Indg. <i>ʏ</i>	137
Prim. Indg. (§ 151—156)	137
Aryan (§ 157—161)	140
Armenian (§ 162)	145
Greek (§ 163—167)	145
Italic (§ 168—172)	149
O.Irish (§ 173—176)	153
Germanic (§ 177—181)	155
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 182—186)	159
Loss of <i>ʏ</i> in the prim. Indg. period (§ 187—188)	162

	Page
NASALS.	
A. The nasals as consonants	162
Prim. Indg. period (§ 189—196)	162
Aryan (§ 197—200)	166
Armenian (§ 201—202)	169
Greek (§ 203—205)	169
Italic (§ 206—209)	173
O.Irish (§ 210—212)	177
Germanic (§ 213—215)	180
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 216—219)	183
Nasal changes in the prim. Indg. period (§ 220—221)	188
B. The nasals as sonants	190
Preliminary remarks (§ 222)	190
1. The short sonant nasals (§ 223—252)	190
General remarks (§ 223)	190
Prim. Indg. period (§ 224—227)	191
Aryan (§ 228—231)	194
Armenian (§ 232)	197
Greek (§ 233—236)	197
Italic (§ 237—241)	199
O.Irish (§ 242—243)	200
Germanic (§ 244—247)	201
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 248—252)	204
2. The long sonant nasals (§ 253)	206
LIQUIDS.	
A. The liquids as consonants	207
Prim. Indg. period (§ 254—256)	207
Aryan (§ 257—261)	210
Armenian (§ 262—263)	213
Greek (§ 264—266)	214
Italic (§ 267—271)	216
O.Irish (§ 272—274)	219
Germanic (§ 275—277)	220
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 278—281)	222
Changes of liquids in the prim. Indg. period (§ 282)	225
B. The liquids as sonants	226
Preliminary remarks (§ 283)	226
1. The short sonant liquids (§ 284—305)	226
General remarks (§ 284)	226
Prim. Indg. period (§ 285—287)	227
Aryan (§ 288—290)	229
Armenian (§ 291)	232
Greek (§ 292—294)	233

	Page
Italic (§ 295-297)	235
O.Irish (§ 298)	236
Germanic (§ 299-301)	237
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 302-305)	239
2. The long sonant liquids (§ 306)	241

ABLAUT (VOWEL GRADATION).

The nature of ablaut and the different grades of ablaut in general (§ 307-310)	244
1. The <i>e</i> -series (§ 311-314)	247
2. The <i>ē</i> -series (§ 315)	254
3. The <i>a</i> -series (§ 316)	255
4. The <i>ō</i> -series (§ 317)	255
5. The <i>α</i> -series (§ 318)	256
6. The <i>o</i> -series (§ 319)	258

EXPLOSIVES.

General remarks: The nature of explosives (§ 320), place of articulation (§ 321), form of articulation (§ 322), system of the Indg. explosives (§ 323)	261
A. The explosives according to their place of articulation	262
1. The labial explosives	262
Indg. prim. period (§ 324-326)	262
Aryan (§ 327-329)	264
Armenian (§ 330-332)	265
Greek (§ 333-335)	266
Italic (§ 336-338)	267
O.Irish (§ 339-341)	268
Germanic (§ 342-344)	270
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 345-347)	271
2. The dental explosives	272
Prim. Indg. period (§ 348-350)	272
Aryan (§ 351-359)	273
Armenian (§ 360-362)	275
Greek (§ 363-365)	277
Italic (§ 366-370)	277
O.Irish (§ 371-373)	278
Germanic (§ 374-376)	278
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 377-379)	278
3. The palatal explosives	278
General remarks: § 380	278
Prim. Indg. period: § 381	278

	Page
a. The language-group with explosives	289
Greek (§ 384—386)	289
Italic (§ 387—389)	290
O.Irish (§ 390—392)	292
Germanic (§ 393—395)	293
b. The language-group with spirants or affricatae	295
Aryan (§ 396—407)	295
Armenian (§ 408—410)	300
Albanian (§ 411)	302
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 412—416)	302
4. The velar explosives	305
General remarks (§ 417)	305
Prim. Indg. period (§ 418—423)	306
a. The language-group with labialisation	309
Preliminary remark on the irregular appearance of labialisation (§ 424)	309
Greek (§ 425—429)	311
Italic (§ 430—433)	318
O.Irish (§ 434—438)	323
Germanic (§ 439—444)	326
b. The language-group without labialisation	331
Aryan (§ 445—454)	331
Armenian (§ 455—457)	336
Albanian (§ 458—460)	337
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 461—465)	337
Retrospect of the history of the velar explosives (§ 466)	341
Interchange of the palatal and velar explosives (§ 467)	342
 B. The explosives after their form of articulation.	
Prim. Indg. period (§ 468—469)	344
Aryan (470—482)	347
Armenian (§ 483—485)	357
Greek (§ 486—497)	359
Italic (§ 498—511)	365
O.Irish (§ 512—526)	375
Germanic (§ 527—541)	381
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 542—551)	396
The combination media asp. + <i>t, s</i> (§ 552)	403
The Indg. <i>tenuis aspiratae</i> (§ 553)	405

THE SPIRANTS.

General remarks on the prim. Indg. spirants (§ 554)	407
Indg. <i>s</i> .	
Prim. Indg. period (§ 555)	408

	Page
Aryan (§ 556—558)	410
Armenian (§ 559—562)	416
Greek (§ 563—566)	418
Italic (§ 567—572)	424
O.Irish (§ 573—576)	430
Germanic (577—583)	432
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 584—588)	438
Prim. Indg. changes of <i>s</i> (§ 489)	445
Indg. <i>z</i> .	
Prim. Indg. period (§ 590)	447
Aryan (§ 591)	447
Armenian (§ 592)	449
Greek (§ 593)	449
Italic (§ 594)	450
O.Irish (§ 595)	451
Germanic (§ 596)	451
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 597)	452
Indg. <i>j</i> (§ 598)	452
OTHER COMBINATORY SOUND-CHANGES.	
Preliminary remarks (§ 599)	453
CONTRACTION (HIATUS, ELISION).	
General remarks (§ 600)	453
Aryan (§ 601)	455
Armenian (§ 602)	455
Greek (§ 603)	455
Italic (§ 604)	457
O.Irish (§ 605)	458
Germanic (§ 606)	459
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 607)	460
SHORTENING OF LONG VOWELS.	
General remarks (§ 608)	461
Aryan (§ 609)	461
Armenian (§ 610)	461
Greek (§ 611)	461
Italic (§ 612)	462
O.Irish (§ 613)	464
Germanic (§ 614)	464
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 615)	465
LENTHENING OF SHORT VOWELS.	
Aryan (§ 616)	465

	Page
Armenian (§ 617)	466
Greek (§ 618)	466
Italic (§ 619)	466
O.Irish (§ 620)	467
Germanic (§ 621)	467
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 622)	467

ANAPTYXIS FROM CONSONANTS.

General remarks (§ 623)	468
Aryan (§ 624)	469
Armenian (§ 625)	470
Greek (§ 626)	470
Italic (§ 627)	470
Germanic (§ 628)	472
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 629)	472

VOWEL ABSORPTION.

General remarks (§ 630)	473
Aryan (§ 631)	473
Armenian (§ 632)	473
Italic (§ 633)	473
O.Irish (§ 634)	474
Germanic (§ 635)	475
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 636)	477

PALATALISATION AND LABIALISATION WITH EPENTHESIS.

General remarks (§ 637)	477
Aryan (§ 638)	478
Greek (§ 639)	478
O.Irish (§ 640)	479
Germanic (§ 641)	481
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 642)	481

LOSS OF SYLLABLE BY DISSIMILATION (§ 643) 481

SANDHI (SATZPHONETIK).

Sandhi in general (§ 644)	483
Prim. Indg. period (§ 645)	488
Aryan (§ 646—650)	490
Armenian (§ 651)	497
Greek (§ 652—654)	498
Italic (§ 655—656)	501
O.Irish (§ 657—658)	506
Germanic (§ 659—662)	512
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 663—666)	521

	Page
ACCENTUATION.	
Accentuation in general (§ 667—668)	527
Prim. Indg. period (§ 669—671)	532
Aryan (§ 672—674)	537
Armenian (§ 675)	539
Greek (§ 676—678)	540
Italic (§ 679—683)	545
O.Irish (§ 684—685)	550
Germanic (§ 686—689)	552
Baltic-Slavonic (§ 690—692)	556
ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS	562

INTRODUCTION.

DEFINITION OF THE SCIENCE OF THE INDO-GERMANIC LANGUAGES, AND THE DIVISION OF THE INDO-GERMANIC FAMILY INTO ITS VARIOUS BRANCHES.

§ 1. The science of the Indg. languages forms, like Indg. Mythology, a section of Indg. '*Philology*', i. e. of that science, which has to investigate the intellectual development of the Indg. peoples from the time before their separation up to the present day. Its method accordingly is historical and its task is to investigate the whole development of the Indg. languages from the time when they were still one language down to the present day. Its unity is in no sense broken by the results furnished by the specialists in Sanskrit, Ancient and Modern Greek, Latin and the Romance languages, Keltic etc., for the sciences of the Indian languages, of Ancient and Mod. Greek etc. are integral components of the grand whole formed by that of the Indo-Germanic.

It is true that the so called comparative science of language has hitherto been almost exclusively confined to the older periods of the Indg. languages, but this is due to the division of labour which was involved in the method by which alone progress could be made, as well as to the limitations of human strength. Probably the same division of labour will still be necessary, but it implies no real opposition between the different parts of the science.

upside the author's inaugural address 'Sprachwissenschaft' (in his 'Zum heutigen Stand der Sprachwissenschaft', Strassburg 1885, p. 3 ff.).

§ 2. We are not at present in a position to determine what was the primitive home of the Indg. tribes. Only it is clear, that these tribes in pre-historic times must have been far less widely diffused than they were at the beginning of the historic era. It was formerly usual to place this primitive home somewhere in Asia, whereas at present scholars lean rather to the opinion that the Asiatic members of the stock passed from Europe. Cp. O. Schrader 'Sprachvergleichung und Geschichte', Jena 1883, p. 442 ff.

§ 3. It is impossible to suppose that a language should have gone through a long course of development, and be spoken by a people of any considerable numbers, without a certain amount of dialectical variation; and hence we cannot look upon the speech of the Indogermans, even while they still occupied a comparatively small territory and maintained a fairly close degree of intercourse with one another, as bearing in any strict sense, a uniform character. Local differences had no doubt already arisen, though actual instances of this have hardly as yet been established with perfect certainty. One such I have maintained, though only as a conjecture, in §§ 380, 417. In historical times there appear a multitude of dialects, diverging in a greater or less degree, the whole field of which can hardly be included in any one survey. We may take for granted that the differentiation of dialects about the year 2000 B. C. had gone so far, that a number of communities existed side by side, which could no longer, or only with difficulty understand one another. The historic record of the various individual developments begins at very different periods. E. g. the Indian development is known to us from about the year 1500 B. C. onwards, the Latin from about 300 B. C., the Irish since the eighth century of the Christian era (with the exception of the Ogam inscriptions, cp. § 9), and the Lithuanian from the middle of the sixteenth century.

A number of separate developments, which sprung from the primitive Indg. language, have perished without leaving any traces of their existence. Of others we have only very scanty fragments left, on which it is scarcely, if at all, possible to found a grammar, as of Phrygian, Macedonian, Messapian, Gallic, and Burgundian. The remainder have come down to us with a more abundant supply of material.

The dialects belonging to this last class, are arranged into eight groups (branches of language): 1. Aryan, 2. Armenian, 3. Greek, 4. Albanian, 5. Italic, 6. Keltic, 7. Germanic, 8. Baltic-Slavonic. Each group is distinguished by the fact that its individual members show in common a considerable number of changes in sound, inflexion, syntax and vocabulary; e. g. the shifting of the prim. Indg. explosives, discussed in § 527 ff. (what is known as the first sound-shifting), is one of the numerous characteristics of the close relation existing between the Germanic dialects.

Of the dialects, which have come down to us only in scanty fragments, there are a certain number which can be assigned with certainty to one or other of these eight groups, e. g. the Burgundian to the Germanic, and the Gallic to the Keltic group, whilst others, e. g. the Macedonian, seem to belong to none of them.

It is in itself very possible that some of these eight chief members stand to each other in a closer relationship, and form a single group historically distinct from the rest. All attempts, however, to establish such a closer relationship, have hitherto proved futile. The Italo-Keltic hypothesis has perhaps the best prospect of attaining a greater degree of probability in the future.

Cp. Johannes Schmidt *Die Verwandtschaftsverhältnisse der indogermanischen Sprachen*, Weimar 1872. Leskien *Die Declination im Slavisch-Litauischen und Germanischen*, Leipzig 1876, introduction. Delbrück *Einleitung in das Sprachstudium*, Edition 2. 1884, p. 131 ff. C. Schrader *op. cit.* p. 66 ff. The Author, *Zur Frage nach den Verwandtschaftsverhältnissen*

der indogermanischen Sprachen, in Techmer's Internat. Zeitschr. für allg. Sprachwissenschaft I 226 ff.

§ 4. (1) The Aryan branch consists of the Indian and Iranian groups.

The oldest and most archaic dialect of the Indian group is the language of the Veda, the oldest portions of which (the hymns of the Rigveda) possibly go back as far as 1500 B.C.¹). Next comes Sanskrit in the stricter sense of the word (also called classical Sanskrit), the continuation of a dialect now lost, which existed side by side with the Vedic and differed but slightly from it in the formation of its sounds and inflexions. It became separated from the popular development as the literary language, and was stereotyped in a fixed and purely artificial form. The vulgar language, called Prākṛit, as early as the third century B.C. differed very materially from Sanskrit and at that time was divided into at least three chief dialects. Through the influence of Buddhism, Prākṛit was also raised to a literary language (Pāli). From the popular dialects of Prākṛit have descended the numerous modern Indian languages and dialects, Hindi (Hindustani), Bengali, Uriya, Maharatti, Guzerati, Sindhi, Penjabi and others.

In this work we shall only deal with the Vedic language and classical Sankrit.

Cp. Bopp Kritische Grammatik der Sanskrita-Sprache in kürzerer Fassung, Edit. 3., Berlin 1863. Benfey Vollständige Grammatik der Sanskritsprache, Leipzig 1852. The same Author's Kurze Sanskrit-Grammatik, Leipzig 1855. Whitney Sanskrit Grammar, Leipzig 1879 (with supplement I. Grammatisches aus dem Mahabharata, by A. Holtzmann, 1884; supplement II, The roots, verb-forms, and primary derivatives of the Sanskrit language, by Whitney, 1885).

The oldest recorded dialects of the Iranian group are Old Persian (West Iranian), the language of the Persian

1) Cp. A. Kaegi Der Rigveda, die älteste Literatur der Inder, Edition 2. Leipzig 1881.

cuneiform inscriptions dating from about 520 to 350 B.C., and Avestic, also called Zend and Old Bactrian (East Iranian), the language of the Avesta, the sacred book of the Zoroastrians, which has come down to us with corruptions of many kinds, deviating considerably from its original form. The various portions of the work were composed at very different periods¹). Some parts of the Avesta, including 17 hymns (*gāpā f.*), are written in a peculiar dialect, which is more archaic than the language of the other parts, and as distinct from which the latter is called Later Avestic or Zend in the stricter sense. Not one of the Modern Iranian languages is a direct continuation of Old Persian or Avestic. The Modern Persian dialects (Gilani etc.), Kurdic and probably also Ossetian (spoken in the neighbourhood of the Caucasus) are more closely related to the former, and the language of Afghanistan (*Paštu*) to the latter.

We shall only deal with the two Old Iranian languages.

Cp. *Spiegel Die altpersischen Keilinschriften*, Edition 2., Leipzig 1881. *Justi Handbuch der Zendsprache*, Leipzig 1864. *Bartholomae Handbuch der altiranischen Dialekte*, Leipzig 1883.

§ 5. (2) *Armenian*, which de Lagarde and Friedr. Müller assigned to the Iranian group, but Hübschmann (Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIII 5 ff., 400 ff.) has proved to be an independent member of the Indg. family of languages, is known to us since the fifth century of our era. The literary language (O.Armenian), which had then become fixed, remained in this usage without any material changes down to modern times, and is separated by a great interval from the modern dialects. Historical investigations have hitherto been almost exclusively confined to O.Armenian. The term *Armenian* will always be used in the sense of O.Armenian.

Cp. *Petermann, Grammatica linguae Armeniacae*, Berlin 1837. The same Author, *Brevis linguae armeniacae grammatica, litteratura, chrestomathia cum glossario*, ed. II, Berlin 1872.

¹) On the difficult question as to the age of the Avesta cp. Eduard Meyer *Geschichte des Alterthums I* (1884) p. 501 ff.

Hübschmann *Armenische Studien I*, Leipzig 1883 (of special importance for the phonology).

§ 6. (3) Greek had strongly marked variations in different localities long before Homer's time and in the historic era appears split up into numerous dialects.

These may be classified in the following manner: 1. Ionic-Attic, a. The district of Ionia, b. Attica. 2. Doric, a. Laconia with Tarentum and Heraclea, b. Messenia, c. Argolis and Aegina, d. Corinth with Coreyra, e. Megara with Byzantium, f. the Peloponnesian colonies of Sicily, g. Crete, h. Thera and Melos together with Cyrene, i. Rhodes with Gela and Acragas, k. the other Dor. islands in the Aegean, as Carpathus, Astypalaea etc. 3. North West Greek, a. Phocis, b. Locris, c. Aetolia, d. Acarnania, e. Phthiotis and the district of the Aenianes, f. Epirus, g. probably also Achaia. 4. Aeolic, a. Lesbos and Aeolian Asia Minor, b. North Thessaly, c. Boeotia. 5. Elean (belonging to North West Greek?). 6. Arcadian-Cyprian¹). 7. Pamphylian.

These dialects are found in their purest form on inscriptions. The literary language, especially that of the poets, is in many respects artificially constructed; even the language of the Homeric poems is in great measure an artificial dialect.

Towards the end of the fifth century B. C. there was formed on the basis of the Attic dialect a literary language common to all Greeks, which almost entirely excluded the use of the other dialects from the later prose literature of antiquity. Hence it is that we have to gather our knowledge of most of the non-Attic local dialects either entirely, or almost entirely, from inscriptions.

The language of mediaeval Greek literature is an artificial mixture of ancient Greek with forms of the then spoken popular language in varying degrees of modification. Modern Greek

1) Collitz (*Die Verwandtschaftsverhältnisse der griech. Dialekte* 1885) places this dialect in close relation with Aeolic and puts forward the hypothesis that 'the Thessalian dialect in point of language forms the transition-stage from Boeotian to Lesbian, from Lesbian to Cyprian-Arcadian and from Cyprian-Arcadian to Boeotian' (p. 9).

exhibits a rich development of dialects; as yet little has been done towards fixing the historical relation of the separate dialects to ancient Greek¹).

We shall confine our attention to the development of the O.Gr. dialects.

Cp. Ahrens *De Graecae linguae dialectis*, I. *De dialectis Aeolicis*, Göttingen 1839, II. *De dialecto Dorica*, Göttingen 1843. R. Meister *Die griechischen Dialekte*, I. *Asiatisch-Äolisch. Böotisch, Thessalisch*, Göttingen 1882. G. Curtius *Grundzüge der griechischen Etymologie*, Edit. 5., Leipzig 1879. R. Kühner *Ausführliche Grammatik der griechischen Sprache*, 2 vols., Edit. 2., Hannover 1869—1870. G. Meyer *Griechische Grammatik*, Leipzig 1880 (Edit. 2. 1886). Delbrück *Die Grundlagen der griechischen Syntax*, Halle 1879. The Author, *Griechische Grammatik*, in Iw. Müller's *Handbuch der klassischen Altertumswissenschaft* II (1885) p. 1—126.

§ 7. (4) Albanian, the language of ancient Illyria, has only been known to us from monuments of any extent since the seventeenth century. The historical treatment of this language, which is beset with manifold difficulties — the greatest of which lies in clearly separating pure Albanian words from those borrowed from the Greek, Latin, Romance, Slavonic and Turkish languages —, is still in its infancy.

Cp. Gustav Meyer *Albanesische Studien*, Wien I 1883, II 1884 (in which the whole of the older literature has been collected together) and 'Der Einfluss des Lateinischen auf die alban. Formenlehre' in the *Miscellanea di Filologia*, dedicata alla memoria dei professori Caix e Canello p. 103 ff.²).

We shall only take this language into account in discussing

1) Considerations introductory to the study of the relation of Middle and Modern Greek to O.Greek and the researches on the subject are given by Krumbacher *Beiträge zu einer Geschichte der griech. Sprache*, in Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 481 ff.

2) The treatise of the same scholar 'Über Sprache und Literatur der Albanesen' in his 'Essays und Studien zur Sprachgeschichte und Volkskunde', Berlin 1885, p. 49 ff. is strongly to be recommended as an introduction to this subject.

the development of the Indg. palatal and guttural explosives § 411 and § 458—460.

§ 8. (5) The Italic branch consists of Latin on the one hand and of the Umbrian-Samnitic dialects on the other.

Latin, with which the little known dialect of Falerii was closely related, is known to us from about 300 B. C. onwards. So long as the language was confined to Latium, there existed no dialectical differences of any importance. The contrast between the popular and the literary language, which had already arisen at the beginning of the archaic period of literature (from Livius Andronicus to Cicero), became still sharper in the classical period, and the further development of the former is almost entirely lost to our observation until the Middle Ages, when the popular Latin of the various provinces of the Roman empire meets us in a form more or less changed and with a rich development of dialects (Romance languages: Portuguese, Spanish, Catalanian, Provençal, French, Italian, Raetoromanic and Roumanian)¹).

We shall only consider the development of the Latin of antiquity.

Cp. Corssen *Über Aussprache, Vocalismus und Betonung der lateinischen Sprache*, 2 vols., Leipzig 1858. 1859, edit. 2., 1868. 1870. R. Kühner *Ausführliche Grammatik der lateinischen Sprache*, 2 vols., Hannover 1877. 1879. F. Stolz and J. G. Schmalz *Lateinische Grammatik*, in Iw. Müller's *Handbuch der klass. Altertumsw.* II (1885) p. 127—364.

The Umbrian-Samnitic dialects are known to a certain extent through inscriptions, which for the most part belong to the last centuries before our era, and through words quoted by Roman writers. We are best acquainted with Umbrian (Bréal *Les tables Eugubines*, Paris 1875, Bücheler *Umbrica*, Bonn 1883) and Oscan (Zvetaieff *Sylloge inscriptionum Oscanarum*, Petersburg-Leipzig 1878). Of the Volscian, Picentine, Sabine,

¹) Cp. Budinszky *Die Ausbreitung der lat. Sprache über Italien und die Provinzen des römischen Reiches*, Berlin 1881, Gröber in the *Archiv für lat. Lexikographie* I 35 ff., 204 ff.

Aequeulan, Vestinian, Marsian, Pelignian and Marrucinian dialects we have only very scanty remains (Zvetaieff *Inscriptiones Italiae Mediae dialecticae*, Leipzig 1884). All these dialects were forced into the background at an early period by the intrusion of Latin. The Sabines, who received citizenship in 267 B. C., seem to have been the first to become romanised. The slowest to give way was Oscan, which in the mountains did not perhaps become fully extinct for centuries after the Christian era.

Cp. further Bruppacher *Osk. Lautlehre*, Zürich 1869, Enderis *Versuch einer Formenlehre der osk. Sprache*, Zürich 1871.

§ 9. (6) The Keltic languages fall into three groups: Gallic, Britannic and Gaelic¹).

We know something of Gallic through Keltic names and words quoted by Greek and Latin authors, through inscriptions and coins. But the interpretation of the forms, mostly proper names, is in most cases so uncertain that from these remains linguistic research has hitherto gained comparatively little.

Britannic broke up into Cymric (or Welsh), Cornish and Bas Breton (or Armorican); the connexion between the last two is especially close. We are acquainted with Cymric and Bas Breton from the eighth or ninth century onward, at first through glosses; the oldest records of Cornish are somewhat later. The last named dialect became extinct at the end of the eighteenth or beginning of the nineteenth century, both the others are still living.

Irish-Gaelic, Scotch-Gaelic (which is also known as Gaelic in the stricter sense), and Manx (spoken in the Isle of Man) form the Gaelic division. All three of these are still living. The first two languages seem hardly to have differed from each other in the ninth century. The oldest monuments are the O.Gaelic Ogam inscriptions (Ogam is the native name for the

1) The first two languages have often been classed together as a special group, but without sufficient reason. See Thurneysen *Kelto-romanisches* 1884 p. 7 ff.

Gaelic runes), which possibly date as far back as about 500 A.D. The literary record of Irish begins in the eighth century, at first with glosses, and then from the year 1100 onward we have many extensive manuscripts which contain sagas, ecclesiastical literature etc. Scotch-Gaelic literature begins somewhat later than that of Irish and in the older period is closely connected with Irish. Manx is only known to us during the last few centuries¹⁾.

We shall consider chiefly Old Irish.

Cp. J. C. Zeuss *Grammatica Celtica* (e monumentis vetustis tam Hibernicae linguae quam Britannicarum dialectorum Cambricae Cornicae Aremoricae comparatis Gallicae praeae reliquiis construxit J. C. Z.), Edit. 2. by H. Ebel, Berlin 1871. Windisch *Kurzgefasste irische Grammatik*, Leipzig 1879.

§ 10. (7) The Germanic branch is divided into Gothic, Norse, and West Germanic.

Gothic, the most archaic language of the Germanic group, is chiefly accessible to us through the biblical translation of the West Gothic bishop Ulfilas (311—381 A.D.). The language perished with the Gothic nation. (The East Goths, who dwelt in the Crimea, retained their language down to modern times; but of this branch of Gothic we possess only a few isolated words.)

Norse (or Scandinavian), which in certain special points closely coincides with Gothic²⁾ and is therefore by some writers classed together with it as East Germanic as opposed to West Germanic, down to the Viking period (800—1000 A. D.) was practically a single language, but later on became broken up into four languages, Icelandic and Norwegian (West Norse) on the one hand, Swedish and Danish (East Norse) on the other. The earliest records are runic inscriptions, the oldest of which

1) Windisch's article «Keltische Sprachen» in Ersch und Gruber's *A. Encykl. d. W. u. K.* second section, XXXV p. 132 ff., serves as a good introduction to the Keltic languages generally, the monuments of these languages and Keltological literature.

2) The most important of these coincidences are Goth. *ddj* = O.Icel. *ggj* from *ǰ* (§ 142) and Goth. *ggr* = O.Icel. *ggr* from *ǰ* (§ 179). Cp. Braune in *Paul-Braune's Beitr.* IX 346 f.

appear to belong to the fifth century. By O.Norse was, in former times, generally understood O.West Norse only; the term is now more properly applied to the whole development of the Scandinavian languages up to the sixteenth century.

The oldest representatives of West-Germanic are Anglo-Saxon, the continuation of which is Mod.English; O.Frisian; O.Saxon, now Low German; O.Low Franconian, now Dutch, Flemish, and the language of the German Lower Franconia; and O.High German, the present Upper- und Middle German dialects. The oldest records of these languages date from the eighth or ninth century, the oldest OHG. record belonging to about the period 740 - 745; but with Frisian we are acquainted only since the fourteenth century.

We shall limit ourselves chiefly to Gothic and Old High German.

Cp. J. Grimm *Deutsche Grammatik*, I², II², new reprint, Berlin 1870. 1878, III, IV Göttingen 1831, 1837. Rumpelt *Deutsche Grammatik, mit Rücksicht auf vergleichende Sprachforschung*, I (Lautlehre) Berlin 1860. A. Holtzmann *Altdeutsche Grammatik* I, 1 (Die specielle Lautlehre), 2 (Vergleichung der deutschen Laute unter einander), Leipzig 1870. 1875. W. Scherer *Zur Geschichte der deutschen Sprache*, edit. 2., Berlin 1878. Leo Meyer *Die gothische Sprache, ihre Lautgestaltung insbesondere im Verhältniss zum Altindischen, Griechischen und Lateinischen*, Berlin 1869. W. Braune *Gotische Grammatik*, edit. 2., Halle 1882. L. Wimmer *Altnordische Grammatik*, translated from the Danish by E. Sievers, Halle 1871. A. Noreen *Altnordische Grammatik* I (Altisl. und Altnorw. Gramm. unter Berücksichtigung des Urnordischen), Halle 1884. E. Sievers *Angelsächsische Grammatik*, Halle 1882 (2. ed. 1886). W. Braune *Althochdeutsche Grammatik*, Halle 1886. O. Behaghel *Die deutsche Sprache*, Leipzig und Prag 1886.

§ 11. (7) The Baltic-Slavonic branch. The Baltic division consists of Prussian, Lithuanian, and Lettic. The former died out in the seventeenth century and we only possess very few imperfectly recorded specimens dating from the fifteenth and

sixteenth centuries. The two latter are still living and their oldest records belong to the sixteenth century.

We confine ourselves chiefly to Lithuanian.

Cp. Nesselmann *Die Sprache der alten Preussen*, Berlin 1845. The same author, *Thesaurus linguae Prussicae*, Berlin 1873. Schleicher *Litauische Grammatik*, Prag 1856. Kurchat *Grammatik der litauischen Sprache*, Halle 1876. Bielenstein *Die lettische Sprache, nach ihren Lauten und Formen erklärend und vergleichend dargestellt*, 2 Theile, Berlin 1863. 1864. The same author, *Lettische Grammatik*, Mitau 1863.

The Slavonic languages fall into a South-Eastern and a Western group. To the former belong Russian (a. Great Russian and White Russian, b. Little Russian), Bulgarian and Illyrian (a. Servian and Croatian, b. Slovenian), to the latter Czech (Czech in the stricter sense, Moravian and Slovakian), Sorabian or Wendish (Upper- and Lower Sorabian) and Lechish (Polish and Polabian or Elbe-Slavonian). All these languages, with the exception of Polabian, are still living. The most archaic, and for Indg. grammar the most important, is the language in which the Slavonic apostles Cyril and Methodius (ninth century) wrote. In our investigations we accordingly consider this language of the first importance. It is called O.Slovenian by Miklosich, but by Schleicher, Schaffarik and others with more justness O.Bulgarian. It became the ecclesiastical language of the Greek church, and that form of it, which was modified through the influence of other Slavonic languages, especially of Russian, is generally known by the name of Church Slavonic.

Cp. Miklosich *Vergleichende Grammatik der slavischen Sprachen* 4 vols. Vienna, I² 1879, II 1875, III² 1876, IV 1874. Schleicher *Die Formenlehre der kirchenslavischen Sprache erklärend und vergleichend dargestellt*, Bonn 1852. Leskien *Handbuch der althbulgarischen (althkirchenslawischen) Sprache*, Weimar 1871, edit. 2., 1886.

§ 12. In accordance with what has been said in §§ 4—11, we shall speak exclusively or at all events especially of the oldest periods of those languages whose developments are

known to us through records extending over a great length of time. The term 'science of the Indg. languages', as has been already stated in § 1, does not demand such a restriction. This division of labour is wholly due to the course which the science has hitherto taken, and is fully justified by the present state of the science. Bopp in his *Vergleichende Grammatik* (3 vols., edit. 3, Berlin 1868—1871) and Schleicher in his *Compendium der vergleichenden Grammatik der indogermanischen Sprachen* edit. 4, Weimar 1876) also limit themselves similarly as we have done.

When we speak of primitive Indg. forms; of prim. Ar.; of prim. Gr. or of prim. Ital. etc., we generally mean those forms which were in use towards the close of the primitive period of these languages. But we also often mean such forms as belonged to an earlier period of this stage, and which had already undergone a change towards its termination. For instance, we therefore speak equally well of prim. Germ. **fahχō* and of prim. Germ. **fahō* (Goth. *faha*, s. § 214), of prim. Gr. **ποροι* and prim. Gr. **ποσαι* (Att. *ποσι*, s. § 490), as of Lat. *sequuntur* and Lat. *secuntur* (§ 431). Forms, put down by us as prim. Ind., prim. Ar. etc., are therefore not to be indiscriminately regarded as belonging to the same period. Again, if we, for example, uniformly write *χ*, not *h*, in prim. Germ. forms where we put *h* for Gothic words, it must not be implied that *χ* had not in certain cases already become *h* in prim. Germanic (cp. § 529).

ON THE STRUCTURE OF THE INDO-GERMANIC LANGUAGES IN GENERAL. ROOT AND SUFFIXES.¹⁾

§ 13. The Indg. languages belong to the inflexional class. The inflexion of words has not existed from the very beginning, but has been gradually developed and perfected.

1) With what follows compare Delbrück *Einleitung in das Sprachstudium*² (Leipzig 1884) p. 61 ff. and Paul *Principien der Sprachgeschichte* (Halle 1880) p. 154 ff.

We have to presuppose a period in which suffixal elements were not yet attached to words. The word-forms of this period are called roots, and the space of time prior to inflexion, is called the root-period. It dates much further back than that stage of development whose word-forms we are able to deduce by a comparison of the separate Indg. groups of languages. This stage is usually simply called the Indg. parent-language.

What we understand by word-formation and inflexion arose by composition, that is, by the following process: a group of words which formed a syntactical complex was fused into a unity, in which the whole was in some way isolated in relation to its elements¹). This word-fusion from the beginning onwards occurred in the same way, just as afterwards, in the age of separate languages (partly even in historical periods) the final members of compounds became suffixes, e. g. Goth *-k* in *mik* (Mod. HG. *mich*) from prehistoric **me ge* (cp. Gr. *ἐμέγε* beside *ἐμέ*), French *-ment* in *fièrement* from *fera mente*, MHG. and Mod.HG. *-heit* in *schœnheit*, originally meaning 'schöne Beschaffenheit' (beautiful state or condition), where *heit* is still an independent word in MHG. and OHG., Mod.Irish *-mhar* in *buadhmhar* 'victorious' = O.Ir. *mār mōr* Cymr. *maior* 'magnus' (Zimmer Kelt. Studien II p. 22 ff). The formation of suffixes is not a work which belongs to any special prehistoric period and which was concluded at any definite point of time. But when once this process had begun, it was performed anew through all periods of the history of the Indg. languages and will probably also be repeated again in the future, so long as our languages continue to develop.

1) "With respect both to meaning and form either the whole may pass through a development, in which the separate parts do not participate when used independently, or vice versa the separate parts may pass through a development in which the whole does not participate, or it may happen that the separate parts cease to be employed independently, while they are preserved in combination, or lastly the mode of combination may vanish from living use and only remain preserved in certain set forms". Paul in the above work p. 165.

Suffixes are divided into word-forming suffixes or inflexional suffixes in the stricter sense, to which on the one hand belong case endings (e. g. *-m* in Indg. **ēkum* = Lat. *equom*, Skr. *áśvam*), and on the other, personal endings (e. g. *-mi* in Indg. **h₁mī* = Gr. *ἔμυ*, Skr. *émi*), and stem-forming suffixes (e. g. *-ter-* in Indg. **pátēres* = Gr. *πατέρες*, Skr. *pitáras*, *-sko-* in Indg. **gṛṣkónti* = Gr. *βάσκοντι* *βάσκουσι*, Skr. *gáchanti*). It is impossible to draw a sharp line between the two species of suffixes, since many an element, which was originally only stem-forming, has come to be treated on the same level with word-forming suffixes. Cp. e. g. Lat. *legiminī*, whose final part *minī*, felt by the Romans as a personal ending (like *-mur* etc.), contains the stem-forming suffix *-meno-* (cp. Gr. *λεγόμενοι*); properly *legiminī estis* = *λεγόμενοι ἔστε*.

The derivation as well as the original value of those suffixal elements, which in the Indg. prim. period were already no longer felt to be the members of a compositum, is for the most part very doubtful. Of the conjectures which have been put forth regarding these suffixes, there are only a few to which one can allow a certain amount of probability. To these belongs especially the hypothesis, that a part of the personal endings were originally independent substantival pronouns, cp. the *-m* of the 1. sg. impf. Indg. **ébherom* (Skr. *ábharam*, Gr. *ἔφερον*) with the pronominal stem **-me* (Lat. *mē*, Goth. *mi-k*).

There are in the Indg. languages many words of which we can not prove that they either contain or ever did contain a suffix. These, therefore, apparently represent the form they had in the pre-inflexional period, e. g. Gr. *μὲ*, Goth. *mi(-k)* cpf. **me*; Skr. *nú*, Gr. *νὺ*, Lat. *nu(-dius)*, O.Ir. *nu no*, OHG. *nu no*, Lit. *nù(-gi)* 'now'. In other cases, root-words had disappeared in those compositions which we call inflected words. We must guard against fancying that, towards the close of the primitive period, or even later, elements like *es*, which we abstract as root from such forms as Indg. **ésti*, (Gr. *ἔστι*, Skr. *ásti*), had an independent existence and a meaning without any definite syntactical relation.

§ 14. According to the analogy of such forms as Fr. *vis-à-vis*, *rouge-gorge*, it has become usual to indicate component parts of inflected words by hyphens, e. g. Gr. *ἐλ-μι*, *να-τέρ-ες*, *φέρ-ο-ι*, in the same manner Indg. **éi-mi*, **pə-tér-es*, **bhér-o-î-t*. It is thus intended to give a clear idea as to what parts of an inflected word once had an independent existence.

With regard to this mode of proceeding the following remarks are to be made.

1. We have seen in § 13, that as the first foundations of derivation and inflexion were laid by the fusion of independent elements, so this process has been continually repeated up to the present time. But the great majority of inflexional forms do not directly depend upon it. No sooner did the first inflexional compounds make their appearance, than they served as the models upon which other words were formed after their analogy, just in the same manner as most of the Mod. HG. composita in *-heit*, *-bar*, *-lich* etc. can no longer be conceived as proper syntactical compounds, but only as imitations of model forms, made at an earlier period. Composita, the formation of which we are able to trace in the younger stages of the separate languages, often exhibit manifold shiftings and deviations. The reason of these latter is, that all feeling for the mode of composition of the model forms became extinct. Thus, for instance, according to the analogy of Mid.HG. *miltekeit* from *miltec-heit* (cp. *miltec-lîch*) etc. have arisen such forms as Mod.HG. *frömmigkeit*, *eitelkeit* etc., by the abstraction of a suffix *-keit*. Such shiftings may also have taken place in the oldest stages of the inflexional period, so that, strictly speaking, we are never sure in the case of a suffix which has come down to us from the Indg. parent language, whether it ever existed as an independent word exactly in the same shape as we extract it from the body of a word, or whether it originally consisted of elements which passed into this shape by regular phonetic changes.

2. It very frequently happens, that two or more suffixes become fused into a unity in those periods of a language which we are able to control. E. g. Mod.HG. *-ner* in *bild-ner*, *harf-ner*

etc. is due to the *-ner* in such forms as *gärtn-er* (Mid. HG. *garten-ere*), which is a derivative of *garten*; Gr. *-αίω* in *κρηδ-αίω*, *λενκ-αίω* etc. to the *-αίω* in such forms as *τεκταίνω* from **τεκταν-ω* (to *τέκτων*). In like manner many of the prim. Indog. suffixes, which we are wont to regard as a unity, e. g. the *-ter-* in **pə-tér-es* (Gr. *πατίρης*), may have been fused together out of several suffixal elements. Our inability to analyse a prim. Indg. element proves nothing for its primitive unity.

3. It is theoretically correct when we say that the root of a word is found after we have removed all formative syllables from it. But in the first place we do not know what shape Indg. words had towards the end of the root-period, and this applies especially to the fact that we are unable to say whether the language at this stage possessed only monosyllabic words, or only words of more than one syllable, or both categories. Secondly the analysis of elements, which were directly annexed to the ends of roots, is of a most doubtful nature. And lastly we are unable to determine what phonetic changes inflexional compounds had undergone from the beginning up to the dissolution of the primitive community. Hence it must not be supposed that the roots, which we in ordinary practice abstract from words, are at all to be relied upon as representing the word-forms of the root-period. We are utterly unable to determine e. g. whether the complex **anə-* in Gr. *ἄντι-μο-ς*, Lat. *anī-mu-s*, Skr. 3. sg. *āni-ti* 'breathes' (cp. § 110) represents a unitary word of the root-period, or whether it is to be resolved into **an-ə-*, that is, whether *-ə-* was a suffix, and thus originally an independent element.

Such being the state of things, we shall retain the terms 'root' and 'suffix' in this work for such parts of a word as *seq-* and *-e-*, *-tai* in Indg. **ségetai* (Skr. *sácatē*, Gr. *ἐπεται*). We do not however assert that the elements, to which we give these names, ever existed as independent words. We merely indicate by means of hyphens (1) what was probably felt at any particular period as the nucleus (so to speak) of a whole system of word-forms (*seq-*), and (2) what was regarded as the formative

element (-e- and -tai in *séq-e-tai, *bhéydh-e-tai, *bhér-e-tai etc.), shared in common by a greater or less number of different words. The elements -e- and -ə- in cases as Gr. ἐπ-ε-ται (Indg. *seq-e-) and fut. τινέω τενῶ from *τεν-ε-σω (Indg. *ten-ə-, cp. Skr. fut. tan-i-šyāmi) may nevertheless originally have been parts of roots (disyllabic root-words); but on account of forms like πεύθεται, φέρεται, ἄγεται and νεμέω, φθερέω, βαλέω on the one hand and of forms like ἔγρομαι and τείνω (from *τενιω, §§ 131. 618) on the other, it becomes highly probable that they simply were for the perception of language (sprachempfindung) that which grammarians call "suffix"¹).

1) 'A certain analysis of forms takes place in the formation of associated concepts which refer to the system of word-formation and inflexion, whereby categories arise which are analogous to the grammatical notions of root, stem, and suffix. But it must always be borne in mind, firstly, that the mind remains entirely unconscious of these categories as such; secondly that they have nothing to do with the original mode of the formation of words, but purely accommodate themselves to the sound-series (Lautreihe) which regularly goes through a number of forms in the language for the time being, so that e. g. in Mod. Germ. tag-, hirt- appear as nominal stems, trag- and brenn- as verbal and present stems, trug- and brannt- as the preterite stems of tragen and brennen; thirdly that the elements arising from analysis are never felt as something entitled to an independent existence, but only as something which is possible in certain modes of combination'. Paul Principien p. 64.

PHONOLOGY.

§ 15. By a comparison of the eight Indo-Germanic dialects (§ 3) we are in a position to arrive at the number and nature of the sounds possessed by the Indg. parent language. These were as follow: —

Vowels. In the function of sonants: *i ī, u ū, e ē, o ō, a ā, ǣ*. In the function of consonants: *ɨ, ʉ*.

Nasals. In the function of consonants: *ɲ* (velar), *ɲ* (palatal), *n* (dental), *m* (labial). In the function of sonants: *ɲ̄, ɲ̄̄, n̄, n̄̄, m̄, m̄̄*.

Liquids. In the function of consonants: *r, l*. In the function of sonants: *ɾ, ɿ, ʎ, ʎ̄*.

Explosives:

<i>p</i>	<i>b</i>	<i>ph</i>	<i>bh</i>	(labial).
<i>t</i>	<i>d</i>	<i>th</i>	<i>dh</i>	(dental).
<i>k</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>kh</i>	<i>gh</i>	(palatal).
<i>q</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>qh</i>	<i>gh</i>	(velar).

To these is probably further to be added the spiritus lenis, a laryngeal explosive, e. g. Indg. **ésti* 'is', Gr. *ἔστι*. In the following paragraphs we shall indicate this sound only in Greek words.

Spirants: *s, z, j, v*.

Phonetic classification of vowels and consonants

§ 16. 1. Vowels and consonants. Speech-sounds² are produced by the breath, expelled from the lungs, undergoing a checking which gives rise to an acoustic effect. This checking takes place partly in the larynx, partly in the organs above the larynx, mouth, or nose, and partly in both at the same time. When the checking in the larynx takes place in such a manner that the vocal cords (which in a state of rest are far apart) are so far brought together as to come into actual contact, a musical clang arises which is called a vowel. All sounds, which are spoken with voice, are called vowels, and all those without voice voiceless. In the Indian language the vowels, nasals, liquids, of the explosives $h, k, g, d, t, n, p, b, m$ and the medial aspirates $bh, dh, gh, gn, dz, dzh, tzh, nzh$ were voiced, on the other hand the tenuis $h, k, g, d, t, n, p, b, m$ and the tenuis aspirates ph, th, kh, gh, an, m were voiceless.

The vowels, nasals, liquids, $h, k, g, d, t, n, p, b, m$ and the tenuis aspirates ph, th, kh, gh, an, m were voiceless.

The vowels, nasals, liquids, $h, k, g, d, t, n, p, b, m$ and the tenuis aspirates ph, th, kh, gh, an, m were voiceless.

The vowels, nasals, liquids, $h, k, g, d, t, n, p, b, m$ and the tenuis aspirates ph, th, kh, gh, an, m were voiceless.

in the course of the individual developments were added to the respective voiced sounds of the primitive period.

§ 17. 2. Sonorous sounds and noised sounds. The mouth and nose on the one hand, serve to modify the clangs formed in the larynx, on the other hand 'noises', which are independent of the activity of the larynx, can be produced in these organs through the current of breath undergoing a checking and friction. In uttering *t*, *s*, e. g. a noise is made on the inner side of the upper teeth, or on their sockets. Voice and noise formed in the mouth and nose (*Ansatzrohrgeräusch*) can be combined, e. g. in *d* and *z* (Fr. *zéro*, Russ. *zoloto* 'gold'). Those sounds, which are formed with noise, whether they be voiceless or voiced, are called noised sounds, whereas those, in which the formation of voice takes place in the larynx, while the mouth and nose merely serve as resonance chambers, are called sonorous sounds. The Indg. explosives and spirants were noised sounds, and the Indg. vowels and nasals, sonorous sounds. The *r*- and *l*-sounds were and are in the historic periods of the Indg. languages partly sonorous and partly spirantal in their formation. And it is not improbable, that the spirantal pronunciation, where it occurs in historic times, had everywhere first come into being during the course of the separate history of the respective Indg. languages.

§ 18. 3. Sonants and Consonants. Every syllable contains one sound, which is either alone or at least principally the bearer of the accent, e. g. the bearers of this accent in the *Ind. hóff-núng* are *o* and *u*. Such sounds are called sonants. The other elements of a syllable are to a certain extent only adjuncts to the sonant which forms the nucleus of the syllable, and are therefore called consonants. Every syllable must contain one sonant and can contain only one, whereas it can contain several consonants (Mod. German *strúmpfs*) or none at all (Lat. imperative *í*). One set of sounds can be used both as sonants and as consonants, especially the vowels —

By this classification we omit to take account of the *spiritus lenis*, which strictly speaking ought to be reckoned among the consonants.

amongst these particularly *i*, *u* —, the nasals and liquids; we write these sounds *i* *u* *ŋ*, *r* etc. when used as sonants, and *i*, *u*, *n*, *r* etc. when used as consonants. Cp. Mod. German *A-si-en* beside *A-st-en* (in poets); Lat. *á-quám* beside *á-cú-am*, *stín-guó* beside *ár-gú-ó*; English *ré-pré-sén-té-tí-ón* (*representation*); Mod. Germ. *rech-né* beside *ré-chét* (*rechnet*), *gñ-núg* (*genug*), *hán-dlé* beside *hán-dl*, *gť-rá-dé* (*gerade*); Czech *kft* (*krt* 'mole'), *vľk* (*vlk* 'wolf'); Skr. *pi-trá* (*pitrá*, instr. sg. of *pitár*- 'father') beside *pi-tť-šú* (*pitřšu*, loc. pl. of the same word)¹; in Slovakian *sŕn*, *vľn* (*arn*, *vlŕn*) gen. pl. to *sť-ná* (*srna* 'roe'), *vľ-ná* (*vlŕna* 'wave').

In our representation of pre-historic forms we consequently mark *i* and *u* also as consonants when they form the second component of a diphthong, e. g. Indg. 3. sg. **éiti* = Gr. *εἰσι*; Skr. *éti*, **bhétihetai* = Gr. *νεύθεται* Skr. *bódhatē*. The vowels *i* and *u* had here the same function as e. g. *r* in the 3. sg. **bhérti* from rt. *bhor*- 'bear' (Skr. *bhárti*, Lat. *fert*) and *n* in the 3. sg. **bhebhándhe* from rt. *bhendh*- 'bind' (Skr. *babándha*, Goth. *bund*). Cp. § 308.

Rem. A few phonetic elucidations on the explosives and spirants will be found in § 320 ff. and § 334.

On the pronunciation of the letters.

§ 19. The various Indg. languages and dialects were and still are written in various alphabets by the respective peoples and their subdivisions. Sometimes different kinds of alphabets were even employed in different districts lying within the sphere of the same dialect, or also in the same district for different purposes, e. g. in Ocean (inscriptions in the Ocean-Samnitic, Latin, and Greek alphabets) and in Servian (the Cyrillic alphabet is employed by the followers of the Greek Church, and the Latin by the Roman Catholics). It also frequently happened that one alphabet was permanently given up in favour of another, cp.

¹ Skr. *pi-trá* stands in the same relation to *pitár* as *bhérti* to *bhor* and *bhebhándhe* to *bhendh* (cp. *pitár* and *bhérti* to *pitá* and *bhor* as *pitá* and *bhor* to *pitár* and *bhérti*).

e. g. the change from the runic to the Latin alphabet among the Germanic races.

It has become usual in works on Indg. grammar to employ native characters only in the case of Greek, Latin, and those younger developments which were and still are written in the Latin alphabet, but for the rest to make use of a transcription, based on the Latin alphabet. Now the Latin system of letters is insufficient for the transliteration of most foreign alphabets, and when this is the case, it is usual either to add a diacritic sign to the Latin letter, or to borrow a letter from other known alphabets.

The exposition of the history of the various sounds will furnish further information as to the living value of the letters. With regard to the transcription which we have adopted for the various languages, we simply make such observations here as will enable the reader to pronounce the words correctly or at least approximately so; in the case of dead languages it is, of course, often impossible to determine precisely the value of a letter.

§ 20. Sanskrit. The alphabet is as follows:

a ā i ī u ū ṛ ṝ ḷ ē ai o au ḥ ͡ k kh g gh ṇ c ch j jh
ñ ṭ ṭh ḍ ḍh ṇ t th d dh n p ph b bh m y r l v ś ṣ s h.

ṛ, ṝ, ḷ are sonants (s. § 18). ṛ, ṝ like consonantal *r* are cerebral (cp. *ṛ*, *ṭh* etc. below), i. e. similar to English *r*; *ḷ* and *l* are dental.

h (visarga) is our spiritus asper.

We indicate the nasal pronunciation of the sonants by ͡, e. g. *qśú-ś* 'thread, beam of light', acc. *svādīyāś-am* 'suaviorem', *ṛ, ṝ* = nasalised *ṛ, ṝ*, e. g. in *ṛṣā-ti* 'he shatters', *nṛś-ca* 'viroque'.

The voiceless aspirate explosives *kh, ch, ṭh, th, ph* and the voiced aspirate explosives *gh, jh, ḍh, dh, bh* are to be pronounced as explosives followed by an *h*, but cp. however Whitney's *Skr. Gram.* § 37.

The palatals *c, ch, j, jh* are generally pronounced as (compound) *tsh*-sounds, e. g. the initial sounds of *ca* 'and' and *jāna-s* 'creature' like the initial sounds of Italian *cento* and *gente* or those

of English *church* and *judge*. But they were simple sounds, similar to Mod.HG. *k* and *g* before palatal vowels, e. g. in *kind*, *gift*.

The cerebrals (cacuminals) *t*, *th*, *d*, *dh* are uttered with the tip of the tongue turned up and drawn back into the dome of the palate.

ɲ is the guttural, *ɲ* the palatal, and *ɲ* the cerebral nasal.

y = *i*, *v* = *u* or spirantal *v*, s. §§ 18. 127. 161.

s is like Mod.HG. dental *s*, cp. *ásti* and Mod.HG. *ist*. On the other hand *ś* and *ṣ* are *sh*-sounds; *ś* is the palatal and *ṣ* the cerebral *sh*-sound; *ś* is thus the softened *ś* (*sz*) found in Slavonic and Lithuanian.

h is pronounced like our spiritus asper; it was however a voiced sound, the character of which is doubtful, cp. Whitney's *Skr. Gram.* § 65.

§ 21. Iranian.

1. Avestic.

The vowels are: *a i u e ɛ o*

a ɪ ū ē ē ō ā.

e, *ē* represent the open and *ɛ*, *ē* the close *e*-vowel, *ā* a dull *a* sound approaching to *ō*. *q* is the nasal vowel of *a* and *ā* (§ 200). *y* = *i* or spirantal, *v* = *u* or spirantal (§§ 18. 127. 161).

Diphthongs: *aɛ* *oi*, *ao* *eu*, *ai* *au*. *aɛ*, *ao* may be pronounced like the *ai*, *au* in the Middle German pronunciation of *kaiser*, *haus* etc. (cp. Bæot. *æ* and Ion. *ao* § 96, Lat. *æ* § 97).

Liquid: *r*. Nasals: *ɲ* guttural, *ɲ* is palatalised *n* (§ 200), *n* dental, *m* labial; the value of *ɲ* and *n* is doubtful (§ 558, 3).

Explosives: *k c t p*, *g j d b*. *c* and *j* are like *Skr. c* and *j* (§ 20).

Spirants: *x* = Mod. HG. *ch* in *dach*, to which the corresponding voiced sound is *ɣ*. *ś*, a palatalised sound, seems to have been similar to the Mod. HG. *ch* in *ich*. *s* = our voiceless *s* in *nest*, *z* = Fr. *z*. *þ* = Mod. Gr. *θ* and our *th* in *thin*, *ð* = Mod. Gr. *δ* and our *th* in *then*. *f*, *u* = our *f*, *v*. *ś* is our *sh*, *z* the corresponding voiced sound = Fr. *j*. *ś* = *Skr. ś*. The pronunciation of *ś*, *þ*, *ð* cannot be more exactly defined.

h is our spiritus asper (not = Skr. *h*).

2. Old Persian.

Vowels. *a i u, ā ī ū. y = i* or spirantal (§ 127), *v = u* or spirantal (§ 161). *y* and *v* were not pronounced in words ending in *-iy, īy, -uv, -ūv*. Final *-hy* is to be pronounced as *-hi*. Diphthongs: *ai au, ai au*.

Liquids: *r, l*.

Nasals: *n, m*.

Explosives: *k c t p, g j d b* as in Avestic. *d* had also the value of *ḍ* (§ 402).

Spirants: *x, s, z, ḫ, f, š* as in Avestic. The value of *š* is not clear (§ 261).

h = Av. *h*.

Difficulties are caused by *iy, uv, īy, ūv*, which in certain special cases represent *y* and *v*, cp. §§ 125. 159. 558, 3.

Rem. The peculiar character of Old Persian cuneiform letters makes it, in some respects, difficult to decipher the words rightly. A syllable consisting of a consonant and a short vowel (*a, i, u*) was represented by one sign (*da, di, du*). Medially and finally the letters *a, i, u*, which initially expressed both *a, i, u* and also *ā, ī, ū*, were added to the corresponding sign to express length of vowel, e. g. *da + a = dā, di + i = di*. A consonant which was not followed by a vowel, was also always represented by a syllabic sign, e. g. *pa + a + ra + sa + ma = pārsam* (acc. sg. 'a Persian'). Consequently in order to express a final consonant + *a*, an extra letter *a* was added at the end. Therefore, e. g. *-ma + a* (*-mā*) might mean both *-mā* and *-ma*. The letters *i, u* were usually added again to the signs for consonant + *i*, or *u*, so that e. g. *vi + i + sa + ma* may be read either as *visam* or *visam* and thus we are not able to make a clear distinction between *i, u* and *ī, ū*. Cp. Bartholomae Handbuch p. 5 f. § 21 rem. 1. § 24 rem. 1.

§ 22. Armenian¹⁾.

Vowels. *a, u, i, o, ē, e, ē*. *ē* is an indefinite vowel somewhat resembling German *ö*. Pronounce *y, v* as *i, u* (§ 18). Diphthongs: *ea, ai, oi, au, iu*.

Liquids: *r, ṛ; l, λ*. The difference in the pronunciation has not been determined. Nasals: *n, m*.

¹⁾ In the transcription of this language we entirely follow Hübschmann. Cp. his treatise 'Die Umschreibung der iranischen Sprachen und des Armenischen' (1882) p. 31 ff.

Oscan *í* is a close *e*, in the function both of a sonant, e. g. *íst* 'est', and a consonant, e. g. in the diphthong *aí*; *ú* is a close *o*.

Pronounce *z* as *ts*, e. g. *húrz*, *az*, *keenzstur* (*nzs* = *ntss*, cf. *kvaísstur*), *Vezkeí*. But *z* is a voiced *s* (Fr. *z*), e. g. *egmazum*.

In Umbrian-Samnitic we uniformly omit the mark of length over vowels. We write e. g. *matrer* 'matris', although *a* was undoubtedly spoken (§ 105). This plan has been adopted because the cases are too numerous in which the quantity of the vowel can not be determined with certainty.

§ 24. Old Irish writing, a variety of Latin, presents many diphthongs and triphthongs which were in reality only monophthongs and diphthongs. E. g. the *i* in *eich* 'of a horse' and in *tuaith* 'to the people' only marks the *i*-timbre of the following consonant. Hence some write *e'ch tua'th*. S. § 640.

c is everywhere to be pronounced as *k*. On the pronunciation of *c* and *t* compare moreover § 212 rem. and §§ 513. 658.

ch, *th*, *ph* denote the guttural, interdental, labial voiceless spirants (*χ*, *þ*, *f*), s. § 514. *th* occasionally also stands for the voiced interdental spirant *ð*. *g*, *d*, *b* are both voiced mediae (§ 519) and voiced spirants *ȝ*, *ð*, *b* (§ 522), *g* and *d* are even also used for the voiceless spirants *χ* and *þ* (§ 514). In Middle Irish *gh*, *dh*, *bh* took the place of *g*, *d*, *b* as signs for the voiced spirants; after the manner of Modern Irish we pronounce *gh* and *dh* before or after a palatal vowel like our *y* and before or after other vowels as *ȝ*.

s is *h*. *f* is silent. *mh* is a nasalised labial spirant.

Rem. In the Britannic dialects *u* has the sound of *ü*, in the greater part of Wales that of *i*. So far as Cymric is specially concerned, it may be remarked that *y* denotes partly a vowel, similar to that in the English word *fur*, and partly = Cymr. *u*; *w* is partly a sonantal vowel *u* and partly *u*; *ch*, *th*, *ff* (*ph*) are voiceless, and *dd*, *f* voiced spirants; *m*, *n*, *r*, *l* are voiced, *mh*, *nh*, *rh*, *ll* voiceless. These values apply in the first instance to the living language only.

written *-oj* (*toj*). Pronounce \bar{e} as \bar{e}_2 with a very open e or as \bar{e}_2 . Pronounce \bar{u} as \bar{u}_2 with a very open o or as \bar{u}_2 .

When the accent is on a short vowel, it is represented by ' e. g. *piktas* 'bad'. In cases where ' and ~ are placed over simple vowels to indicate the accent, these vowels are always to be read long, e. g. *vārpa* 'ear of corn', *gėras* 'good'. In like manner *ái áu éi* are also to be read as $\bar{d}\bar{i}$, $\bar{d}\bar{u}$, $\bar{e}\bar{i}$. More will be found on the accent signs ' and ~ in § 691. *j* is to be pronounced as i , and *v* as a spirant (English *v*)¹.

Liquids: *r*, *l*. On the difference between *l* and \bar{l} see 'Palatalisation of Consonants' below.

Nasals: *n*, *m*. *n* is to be pronounced as œ (guttural nasal) before *k* and *g*, e. g. in *rankà* 'hand'.

Explosives: *k t p* (voiceless), *g d b* (voiced).

Spirants: *s*, *z* (= Fr. *z*), *sz* (= our *sh*), \bar{z} (voiced *sh*, Fr. *j*).

c = *ts*, *cz* = English *tsh*.

Palatalisation of Consonants. All consonants (with the exception of *j*) are liable to palatalisation. This uniformly takes place before palatal vowels (*e, é, i, y*): the *t, n, r, ž* in *svėte, kūne, mūre, bėrže* (voc. sg. of the stems *svėta*- 'world', *kūna*- 'body', *mūra*- 'wall', *bėrža*- 'birch') are therefore not to be pronounced the same as in *svėtas, kūnas, mūras, bėržas* (nom. sg. of the same stems). When palatalised pronunciation takes place before non-palatal vowels, it is indicated by an *i* placed after the consonant, but this *i* must neither be read as syllabic *i* nor as i , e. g. *kiaūlē* 'pig', *pióviau* 'I cut' (past t.), *piáusiu* 'I shall cut', *nėsziau* 'I shall carry'. We express the non-palatalised *l* by \bar{l} ; it is the 'guttural' *l*, which in those districts bordering on Poland, has a great resemblance to Polish \bar{l} , and often sounds like ɥ , s. § 280. \bar{l} is the palatalised liquid; we therefore write *galū* 'I can', not *galū̃*²).

1) This fixing of the pronunciation of *v* is on the authority of Schleicher, who had Prussian Lithuanian in mind. It is pronounced ɥ in one part of Russian Lithuania.

2) In this mode of writing we have followed Juskiewicz.

§ 25. Goth.

ai is a short
hand *ái* and *au*
ai and *au* (v)
vowels to *ai*
Gothic writ
guished.

ei

The

Greek
'long'.
'to b

nd Bulgarian).

open. Pronounce *ǣ* as a
as the *u* in English *but*;
of *a*, *i*, *u*, *y*, *ě* cp. § 615. *ǣ*
= Fr. *in*, the latter = Fr.
§ 186).
like English *sh*, *z* like Fr. *j*,

the prim. Baltic-Slavonic represen-
Pronounce the *ǣ* as a sound lying

ph

st

(

,

SEPARATE PRIMITIVE INDO- GERMANIC SOUNDS¹).

THE VOWELS²).

VOWELS AS SONANTS.

Proto-Germanic parent-language had *i* *ī*,

and short) were probably pronounced open.

write them *ā*, *ǣ*. On the representation

- Bildung der Tempusstämme durch Vocalsteigerung
Zeichr. f. deutsch. Altert. XVIII 161 ff., Kuhn's
Osthoff in Paul-Braune's Beitr. III 1 ff., Morph.
Zur Gesch. des Perf. (1884). — The Author in
ff., Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 1 ff., XXVII 201 ff.,
zum heutigen Stand der Sprachwissensch. 98 ff. —
Beitr. II 193 ff., III 157 ff., IV 167 ff., IX 313 ff.,
420 ff., 1881 p. 1425 ff. — Collitz in Bezzenberg.
ff., X 1 ff. — Ferd. Masing Das Verhältniss
Vocalabstufung zur sanskritischen (1878). — Verner
ff. — G. Meyer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 226 ff. —
Beitr. VI 108 ff. — Kluge Beitr. zur Gesch. d.

these vowels cp. the Author in Curtius' Stud. IX 367. Morph. II p. III. Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 291 ff.

The value of *o* can not be more precisely defined. It may be pronounced as *i*, that is, as *o* somewhat approaching the sound of *e*.

The regular representation of these prim. Indg. vowels in the individual developments is as follows:

Idg.	Ar.	Arm.	Greek	Lat. in accented syllables.	O. Irish in accented syllables.	Balto-Slavonic		
						Teutonic.	Lith.	O. Bulg.
<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i, e</i>	<i>i, e</i>	<i>i, e</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>
<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i (é)</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>i</i>	Got. <i>ī</i> , i. OHG. <i>ī</i>	<i>y i e</i>	<i>i</i>
<i>u</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>u</i> (Boc- tian etc. <i>u</i>)	<i>u</i>	<i>u, o</i>	<i>u, o</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>ū</i>
<i>ū</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>u (?)</i>	<i>i</i> (Boc- tian etc. <i>ū</i>)	<i>ū</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>y</i>
<i>e</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>e, i</i>	<i>e</i>	<i>e</i>	<i>e</i>	<i>e, i</i>	<i>e</i>	<i>e</i>
<i>ē</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>ē</i>	<i>ē</i>	<i>ī</i>	Got. <i>ē</i> , OHG. <i>ā</i>	<i>ē</i>	<i>ē</i>
<i>o</i>	<i>a, ā</i>	<i>o, (u)</i>	<i>o</i>	<i>o</i>	<i>o</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>o</i>
<i>ō</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>u</i>	<i>ō</i>	<i>ā</i>	Got. <i>ō</i> , OHG. <i>uo</i>	<i>ū</i>	<i>a</i>
<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>o</i>
<i>ā</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>ā</i>	<i>ā</i>	Got. <i>ā</i> , OHG. <i>uo</i>	<i>ō</i>	<i>a</i>
<i>o</i>	<i>i</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>a</i>	<i>o</i>

german. Conjugation 1 ff. — De Saussure Mémoire sur le système primitif des voyelles dans les langues indo-européennes (1879). — Mahlow Die langen Vocale A, E, O in den eur. Sprachen (1879). — Möller in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 482 ff. — Bezzenger in his Beitr. V 312 ff. Fröhde Bezzenger's Beitr. V 265 ff., VI 161 ff., VII 97 ff. — J. Schmidt in Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 1 ff. — Bartholomae Ar. Forsch. I 25 ff. — Bloomfield American Journal of Philology I 281 ff. — W. Schulze Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 420 ff. — Curtius Zur Kritik der neuesten Sprachforschung 90 ff. — Delbrück die neueste Sprachf. 30 ff. — Hübschmann Das indogerm. Vocaleystem (1885). — Bremer in Paul-Braune's Beitr. XI 262 ff.

Indg. *i*.

§ 29. Indg. **i-* weak present-stem of rt. *ei-* 'go'; 1. pers. pl. Skr. *i-más*, Gr. *ἵ-μεν*. Indg. **uid-* weak perfect stem of rt. *ueid-* 'see, know': 1. pers. pl. Skr. *vid-má*, Hom. *ἴδ-μεν*, Goth. *vit-um*. Indg. **diu-* 'sky': loc. sing. Skr. *div-i*, Gr. *Δι-ι*. Indg. **i-* pronoun of the 3. pers.: Skr. neut. *i-d-ám*, Lat. *i-s i-d*, Goth. *i-s* 'he' *i-t-a* 'it'. Indg. *-i-* in reduplicated syllables, e. g. pres. Skr. *ti-ṣṭhāmi* (3. pers. sing. *tīṣṭhati*), Gr. *ἵ-στημι*, Lat. *si-stō* from rt. *stā-* 'stand', Skr. *bi-bhēmi*, OHG. *bi-bēm* from rt. *bhej-* 'tremble at, be in fear'.

Nominal suffixes Indg. *-i-*, *-ti-*, *-ni-*, e. g. Skr. *ávi-ṣ* 'ovis', Gr. *οἰ-ς* *οἶς*, Lat. *ovi-s*, O.Ir. dat. pl. *tri-b* 'tribus', Goth. dat. pl. *gasti-m* 'to guests', Lith. *aki-s* 'eye', O.Bulg. *paṭi* 'way' fr. **paṭi-s* (§ 588, 7). Superlative suffix Indg. *-is-to-*, e. g. Skr. *svād-iṣṭha-s* Gr. *ἰδ-ιστο-ς* Goth. *sut-ista-* 'suavissimus', cp. also Lat. *mag-is-ter*. Locative suffix Indg. *-i*, e. g. Skr. *div-i*, Gr. *Δι-ι*, Lat. *rūr-e*. Personal ending Indg. *-mi*, e. g. Skr. *ás-mi*, Gr. *εἰμι* fr. **eo-mi* (§ 565), Lith. *es-mi*, O.Bulg. *jes-mī*.

§ 30. Aryan. Interrogative and indefinite pronoun *ci-*, Skr. *ci-d* Av. *ci-ḥ* O.Pers. *ciy* (read *cī*), enclitic particle: Gr. *τί-ς* *τί-ς*, Lat. *qui-s*, Indg. **qi-s* **qi-d*. Skr. *viś-* O.Pers. *viḥ-* 'clan', Indg. **vik-*: cp. O.Bulg. *viś-i* 'vicus' from **vik-i-s*. Skr. *diṣṭi-* 'order, direction', Av. *ā-diṣti-* 'assignment': OHG. MHG. *im-ziht* 'accusation', Indg. **dīkti-*. Skr. *ásti* Av. *asti* O.Pers. *astiy* (read *asti*) 'is': Gr. *ἔστι* O.Bulg. *jesti* 'is', Indg. **és-ti*. Skr. *idhi* Av. *idhi* O.Pers. *idhiy* (read *idi*) 'go': Gr. *ἴθι*, Indg. **i-dhi*.

§ 31. Armenian *e-lit* 'he left': Gr. *ἔ-λιπ*, from rt. *leiq-*. *e-git* 'he found' (*y* from *u*, § 162): Skr. *á-rid-a-t*, from rt. *ueid-*. *tir* 'day': Skr. instr. *dīrā* 'by day'. Stem *eri-* 'three' = Indg. **tri-* (for the initial forms cp. §§ 263. 483), instr. *eri-ek*: cp. Skr. *tri-ek*.

i, except in final syllables, disappeared e. g. *gi-ano-m* 'I find', *li-uo-m* 'I leave'. Cp. § 632.

§ 32. Greek. *ὑπακούω* 'to obey': Lat. *pid-ēs* from rt. *bēy-ān* *ā-* 'two' (from **d-ā* § 166 in *ā-ς*, *di-πο-ς*: Skr. *dvi-*, Lat. *bi-* Ags. *twi-*, OHG. *zwei*, Indg. **dēi-*. *ēn* 'on': Skr. *āpi*.

The *ε* in Elean πόλερ (= Att. πόλις) beside πόλιν and in Thessal. κρεννέμεν (inf., cp. Lesb. κρέννην, Att. κρένειν), Ὑβρίστᾱς (= Att. Ὑβρίστης) seems to have arisen through the proximity of the *ρ*.

§ 33. Italic. Lat. *qui-s*, Umbr. Osc. *pi-s*: Gr. *τί-ς*. Lat. *mi-nu-ō mi-nor*, Osc. *mi-nstreis* 'minoris': Skr. *mi-nō-mi* Gr. *μῖ-νω μῖ-νύ-θω* 'lessen', Goth. adv. *mi-ns* 'minus', O.Bulg. *мъ-ниѣ* 'minor', from rt. *meĭ-*. Lat. *tri-* in *tri-bus tri-plex*, Umbr. *tri-pler* 'tripolis': Skr. *tri-*, Gr. *τρι-*.

Already at an early period Lat. *i* had a tendency towards *e* close (open *i* or *i* pingue), hence e. g. the spelling *tempestatibus* (C. I. L. 32) for *tempes-tāti-bus* (cp. Skr. *ariṣṭātati-bhyas* dat., abl. pl. of *ariṣṭā-tāti-* 'unimpairedness'). This was especially so before vowels (where *i* had partly arisen from *i*, see § 135), hence the inscriptional forms *fileai*, *Oveo* for *filiai*, *Ovio*. This intermediate sound was also represented by *ei*, e. g. *fileiai*.

e purum arose from *i*:

1. Before *r* = Indg. *s* (§ 569). *serō* from **si-sō*: Gr. *σημι*, original form **si-sē-mi*, from rt. *sē-* 'throw, sow'. *cineris* fr. **cinis-is*, cp. *cinis-culu-s*.

2. Finally. *mare* fr. **mari*, *leve* fr. **levi*, cp. *mari-a mari-timus*, *levi-bus levi-ter*, and Gr. neut. *ἰδοῖ* 'acquainted with', Skr. *bhūri* 'multum'. Loc. sing. *rūr-e*: cp. Skr. *div-ī*. *ante* fr. **anti* cp. *anti-stō*, Gr. *ἀντί*, Skr. *ánti*.

Rem. 1. On the other hand the *e* in the suffix of the acc. case sing. of *ei*-stems as *ignem* (Skr. *agnī-m*, Lith. *ūgnį*), *mortem* (Skr. *mṛti-m*, O.Bulg. *sū-mrūtī*), *facilem* (cp. *facili-a*), was borrowed from such forms as *ped-em* (*-em* = Indg. *-m*, §§ 224, 238), as *siti-m*, *parti-m* etc. show. The *e* in *jū-dex*, *in-dex* beside *-dic-is* etc. (from rt. *deĭk-* 'direct', Skr. *dīk-* 'order, direction', Gr. *δίκ-η*) and the *e* in *comes* by the side of *comitis* etc. (stem *com-i-t-* 'accompanying', from rt. *eĭ-* 'go') has also probably arisen through the influence of analogy; cp. *opi-fex* beside *faciō*, *super-stes* beside *status* etc.

The combination *-ri-*, between consonants in unaccented syllables (according to the principle of accentuation in primitive Latin, § 680), became *r*, which passed into *er*. *in-certu-s* fr. **in-*

cri-to-s = Gr. ἄκριτο-ς, *sĕ-cernō* fr. **sĕ-crino*. *abs-tergō* fr. **abs-trigō* (cp. Gr. τριβω); later also uncompounded *cernō*, *tergō*, cp. § 65 rem. 2. In the same manner, perhaps, also arose the forms *cón-testor testor testāmentu-m* (*test-* from **terst-*, cp. § 269) beside Osc. trīstaamentud abl. 'testamento'. The process was the same as that whereby **ágro-s* (Gr. ἀγρό-ς) became **agrs* **agers* and lastly *ager* (§ 623 rem. 1. 655, 9). This process may be dated back to the Italic primitive period. Cp. also § 633.

Rem. 2. *ācri-bus ācri-tās* etc. are new forms, made by analogy.

The orthographical fluctuation in Umbrian between *i* and *e*, as neut. *piř-e pirs-e*, *peř-e pers-e* 'quid, quodcunque'; imper. *aha-tripursatu*, *ah-trepuratu* 'abs-tripodato'; acc. sing. of *ei-* stems in *-i-m* and *-e-m*, and the Oscan representation of this sound in its native alphabet by *i*, e. g. *píd* 'quid', *slagí-m* acc. sing. of the stem *slagi-* 'locus', show that *i* was pronounced open in both dialects.

§ 34. Old Irish. *fiss* 'knowledge' from prim. Ir. **uissu-s*, that is, **uid+tu-s*, root. *ueid-*. *fid* 'tree' from prim. Kelt. **uidu-s* (Gall. *Vidu-casses*): OHG. *witu* 'wood'. Gen. sing. *fir* fr. **firi* from Indg. stem **ui-ro-* 'man': Lat. *vir*, Goth. *vair* fr. **uira-z* (§ 35).

Cp. also Gall. *Ambi-gatus* (Liv.), *Ἀμφι-δαυοί* (Ptol.): Gr. ἀμφί; Gall. *tri-* 'three' in *tri-garanus*, O.Ir. dat. pl. *tri-b* 'tribus'.

i became *e* (by assimilation), when an *a* or *o* stood in the following syllable e. g. *fer* nom. sg. fr. original **uiro-s*, *fedo* *fedā* gen. sg. to *fid*.

In syllables with secondary accent *i*, so far as it did not entirely disappear (§§ 634. 657), became an irrational vowel, whose quality regulated itself after the timbre of the following consonants. E. g. beside the simple *fiss* stood the compound *cibus* 'conscientia' fr. **cón-f(i)uss*, that is, the *u*-timbre of the *ss* (presupposed through the older form **uissu-s*) had caused the preceding irrational vowel to become *u* in the compound, whilst it left the accented *i* in the simple *fiss* unchanged. The *u* in *fiuss* beside *fiss* merely indicates the *u*-timbre of the *ss*.

§ 35. Germanic. Goth. *viduþō* OHG. *uitaura* OS. *widowa* Ags. *weidewe* 'widow': Skr. *vidhāva-*, Lat. *vidua*, O.Ir. *fedb*, O.Bulg. *vīdova*. Pret. 1. pers. pl. Goth. *bitum* OHG. *bizzum* O.Icel. *bitom* 'we bit': Skr. *bi-bhidimá*, Lat. *fidimus*. Goth. *fisks* OHG. and OS. *fisk* O.Icel. *fiskr* 'fish': Lat. *piscis*. Pronominal stem *hi-* 'this', Goth. dat. sing. *hi-mma* 'huic' adv. *hi-drē* 'huc', Engl. *hither*: Lat. *ci-* in *ci-ter ci-trā*, Lith. *szl-s* O.Bulg. *sъ* 'hic' (§ 84. rem. 1), Indg. **k̑i-*.

In Gothic *i*, before *h* and *r*, became *ai*, that is, open *e*. *mathstus* 'dung': OHG. *mist* 'dung', Ags. *mist* 'misty vapour', Skr. *mih-* Gr. *μίχλη* O.Bulg. *mīgla* Lith. *miglà* 'fog'. *vair* (pl. *vairōs*) 'man': Lat. *vir*, O.Ir. *fer*, Indg. **ui-ro-s*.

In High German, the Indg. and Prim. Germanic *i* became *e* through the influence of a following *a*, *e* or *o* (cp. Irish). OHG. *wehsal* 'change': Dutch *wissel* O.Icel. *vīxl* 'change', prim. Germ. stem **uixsla-*, Lat. *vic- vic-ēs* 'change', Gr. *φέλω* 'yield'. *leccchōn* 'to lick': Ags. *liccean* 'to lick', Gr. *λγγεύω* 'I lick'. *wer* 'man': Goth. *vair*. *wessa* 'I knew': Goth. *vissā* 'I knew', pret. of OHG. *wizzan* Goth. *vitan* 'to know'. To this rule there are a number of exceptions of which some are difficult to explain. It may be assumed that they have arisen through form-association, e. g. in *-zigan* 'pulled together' by the side of pret. pl. *zigum* opt. *zigi* from rt. **deik-* 'show', and in *wissa* (= *wessa*) by the side of *wissum*, *wissi*. Cp. Paul's article in Paul and Braune's Beitr. VI 82 ff.

Rem. Some scholars assume that *i*, already in prim. Germanic, passed into *e* through the influence of an *a* or *o* of the following syllable, e. g. in OHG. *wehsal*. The difficulties, however, opposed to this theory seem to me greater than those presented by the hypothesis given above.

§ 36. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *pikis* (gen. *pikio*) O.Bulg. *pīklū* 'pitch': Lat. *pīx*, Gr. *πίσσα* (from **πικια*, § 489) 'pitch'. Lith. *limpū* (pret. *lipaū*) 'I stick' (intr.), O.Bulg. *pri-līnq* from **lipnq* (§ 545) 'I stick to, remain hanging': Skr. *limpāti* 'he smears', Gr. *λίπος* (neut.) 'fat'. Lith. *deszinė* 'right hand', O.Bulg. *desīnū* 'dexter': Skr. *dākṣiṇa-* 'dexter'. Lith. *tri-sė*, O.Bulg. *trī-chū*: Skr. *tri-śū*, Gr. *τρι-σί*, loc. pl. from *tri-* 'three'.

In one portion of the Lithuanian dialects *i* is at the present day pronounced very open; hence such frequent spellings as *lepau lepo* = *lipau lipo* 1. and 3. pers. sing. pret. of *limpù*.

Slavonic *i* must, already in prim. Slav., have been a reduced sound, with a quality approaching *e*.

In Modern Slavonic developments *i* became a full vowel in closed syllables (such syllables often arose through the falling out of an *i* or *ü* in the following syllable), Russ. *e*, Serv. *a*: e. g. Russ. *deni* Serv. *dan* = O.Bulg. *dñi* 'day'; Russ. *čest* Serv. *čast* = O.Bulg. *čstī* 'honour'. On the other hand final *i* as a sonantal vowel disappeared in every case; e. g. Russ. Serv. *dam* = O.Bulg. *da-mī* Lith. *dū-mi* 'I give' (Balt-Slav. original form **dōdmi* from rt. *dō-*, Gr. *δίδομι*, § 547). Medial *i* also, as a rule, disappeared in open syllables, e. g. Russ. *vdová* = O.Bulg. *vīdova* 'widow'; Serv. *dne* = O.Bulg. *dñ-e* gen. sing. of *dñ-* 'day'. All these modifications can be traced as far back as the period of Old Church Slavonic. On the one hand they follow from such double spellings as *trechū trīchū*, *pātemī pātimī* (instr. sing.), *pātechū pātīchū* loc. pl. from *pātī* 'way', *denī dñi* 'day', *resī vīsi* 'entire', *levū livū* 'lion' — these forms can only be understood by assuming that the final *-i* and *-ü* were no longer syllabic (because *e* did not become *i* e. g. in *pātimi* Instr. pl.)¹⁾ — on the other hand from such double spellings as *vsi vīsi* gen. 'vici' (cp. Skr. *clś-* 'clan'), *psati pīsati* 'to write' (cp. Skr. *pīś-* 'adorn', rt. *peṣk-* 'cut, cut out'). The same laws hold for *i* in the combinations *in*, *im*, *ir* from Indg. *gn*, *nm*, *gr* (§§ 252. 305). E. g. pres. O.Bulg. *mīnq* 'I press, tread under foot': Lith. *minū* 'I tread', original form **mgn-ō*, rt. *men-*; thence Russ. *mnū*. O.Bulg. *simīnica* 'prison' from *simīnū* 'dark', adj. to *tima* 'darkness' from **tmn-ā* rt. *tem-*; thence Russ. and also already O.Bulg. *temnica*. O.Bulg. *tīraq* 'tero' original form **tyr-ām*, thence Russ. *trm*. The analogous treatment of *ü* § 52 may also be compared with these modifications of *i*.

¹⁾ Cp. also such spellings as *lepniko* (i. e. *lepko*) for *ligniko* 'leve, facile' (§ 52).

ī before *j* became *i* in the period of Old Church Slavonic. *prija-znī* and *prija-znī* 'love, 'good will': Skr. *priyā-* 'dear', Goth. *frijōn* 'to love', Indg. adj. **priiō-* 'dear'. Gen. pl. *trijī* and *trijī*: Lith. *trijū* 'trium'. ī in the combination *-ij-* from Indg. *-ei-* (§ 68) underwent the same treatment, e. g. *vīja* and *vija* = Lith. *vejū* 'I turn, wind', Skr. *váyāmi*, Indg. **uēiō*. The change of *ū* to *y* before *j* went parallel to this modification, e. g. *dobrūjī* and *dobrūjī* 'the good man' (§ 84).

Rem. In the Zographos gospel *ū* frequently is found for *ī* before non-palatal vowels; e. g. *vūdova* 'widow'. Cp. § 252 rem. and § 305 rem.

Indg. ī.

§ 37. Indg. **gi-uo-s* 'living': Skr. *jīvā-s*, Lat. *vīvo-s*, Lith. *gyva-s* O.Bulg. *živū*. Indg. **pi-uo-*, **pi-uen-*: Skr. *pī-van-* 'swelling (partic.), plump, fat', Gr. *πī-(F)o-s* *πī-(F)ων* 'fat, plump'. Indg. **st-men-*: Skr. *sī-mān-* 'parting of the hair on the top of the head', Gr. *ī-mās* (st. *ī-mav-r-*) 'a leathern strap, rein', *ī-mov-iā* 'rope of a draw-well', O.Icel. *st-me st-mi* 'cord, rope'.

Nominal suffix-form Indg. *-i-*: Skr. *napitī-ś* 'daughter, grand-daughter', *vidūṣī* 'idvā', Lat. *vic-tr-i-c-s*, Goth. *frijōndi* 'female-friend' from prim. Germanic **frijōnd-i* (§ 660, 2), Lith. *vilkusi* O.Bulg. *vlūkūsi* from prim. Baltic-Slav. **uilkusī* (§§ 303. 664), fem. particip. pret. act. of Lith. *velkū* O.Bulg. *vlēka* 'I draw, pull' (rt. *uēlq-*). Nominal suffix *-ino-*, forming adjectives denoting origin or material: Lat. *haed-īnu-s*, Goth. *gait-eins* 'kid's', Lat. *su-īnu-s*, O.Bulg. *sv-inū* 'pig's', Goth. *sv-ein* (neut.) 'a pig' (cp. *gáitein* neut. 'a young he-goat'), Gr. *xoqax-īvo-s* 'a young raven'. Indg. *-i* the ending of the Nom. Acc. dual of *ei*-stems: Skr. *pāti* to nom. sing. *pāti-ś* 'master', O.Ir. *faith* (original form **uātī*) to nom. sing. *faith* (original form **uāti-s*) 'poet', Lith. *naktī* O.Bulg. *nošti* (prim. Baltic-Slav. **nokti*, § 664, 3) to nom. sing. Lith. *naktī-s* O.Bulg. *noštī* 'night'. Weak form of the optative suffix *-i-*: Skr. *dviṣ-ī-māhi* 1. pers. pl. Mid. of *drēṣ-mi* 'I hate', Gr. *eidēiμεν* from **eidēo-i-μεν* to *ἤδεα* 'I knew' from **ḡ-fēiδ-εσ-α*, Lat. *s-i-mus*, Goth. *vil-ei-ma* = Lat. *vel-i-mus*,

The *i* in the Umbr. and Osc. words *sir* and *bivus*, *limu* (quoted above) is to be pronounced long. This quantity can be directly proved in Umbr. *persnihmu persnihinu*, i. e. *persnīmu* (§ 23) 'precamino', depon. 3. sing. imper. from a verbal stem *persnī-*, cp. Lat. *finī-re*. It also follows from the spelling *ei* (on tables in Latin alphabet) in *sei* beside *sir si* = Lat. *sīs*, in *veiro* beside *viro* 'viros' (cp. Skr. *vīrā-s* § 38), probably also in *pers-ei* beside *pers-i* 'quid', the ending of which was a demonstrative particle corresponding to the *-ī* in Gr. *οὔτος-ī*. This spelling *ei* is to be put on a like footing with the *ei* in Lat. *veivos* and similar forms (see above), and points to an open pronunciation of the *ī*. The same quality of the *ī*-sound follows for Oscan from *fusid* 'foret, esset' (opt. of the *s*-aorist, cp. Skr. 3. sing. mid. *maq-s-ī-tā* from *man-* 'think'), assuming that the vowel in the end syllable had not been shortened and then become *i*.

§ 42. Old Irish. *lī* Cymr. *lliw* 'color, splendor': Lat. *lior*. It is less certain that the *ī* in *crīthid* 'emax' = Indg. *ī*: Skr. *kṛī-nd-ti* 'buys'.

For the treatment of *ī* in unaccented syllables see §§ 613. 634. 657, 2. 6.

§ 43. Germanic. Goth. *skeirs* (st. *skei-ra-*) O.Sax. *skīr* O.Icel. *skīrr* 'clear, bright', prim. Germ. **skī-ra-*, related to Gr. *σῴα* 'shadow' or to Lat. *dē-scī-scō* 'I withdraw, depart from'. Goth. *freidjan* 'to spare', OHG. *vriten* 'to foster, pamper', O.Icel. *frīða* 'to adorn, decorate': cp. Skr. *pri-tā-s* 'dear, pleased, joyful, satisfied'. Goth. *sv-ein* OHG. OS. *swīn* Ags. *swīn* O.Icel. *svīn* 'pig': O.Bulg. *sv-inū* Lat. *su-inu-s* 'pig's (adj.)', belonging to a pig'. 1. pers. pl. opt. pf. Goth. *vēs-ei-ma* OHG. *wār-i-m* O.Sax. *wār-i-n*, O.Icel. *vær-i-m* 'we might be': cp. Skr. 3. sing. opt. pf. mid. *vavyt-ī-tā* (from *vart-*).

It must be observed that *ei* in Goth. always signifies the monophthong *ī* (§ 25).

§ 44. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *vý-ti* O.Bulg. *vi-ti* 'to wind, turn': Gr. *ῥέα* 'willow, salix' fr. **fī-ṛeā*. Lith. *dvynū* (dual) 'twins': Lat. *bīnī*. O.Bulg. *griva* 'mane': Skr. *grīvā-* 'nape'.

Observe that *y* is the Lith. symbol. for *ī* (§ 26).



Indg. u.

§ 45. Indg. **jug-ó-m* 'yoke': Skr. *yugá-m*, Gr. ζυγόν-ν, Lat. *jugu-m*, Goth. *juk*, O.Bulg. *igo* fr. **iūgo*. Indg. weak stemform **ku-n-* 'dog' (strong stemform **kū-on-*, Skr. acc. sing. *śvān-am*): Skr. gen. sing. *śú-n-as*, Gr. gen. sing. *κυν-ός*, O.Cymric

fr.

Lat.

-ú-š,

dge'

rom

pf.

σ-κα

hose

em.,

uśa-

'era.

vest.

uffix

uis',

kny-

kný-

nus'.

ssed

nu-,

O.Ir.

of

me.

Gr.

ter'.

Skr.

law'.

u in non-final syllables was dropped: *dster* gen. of *dustr*, *srboy* gen: of *surb*, verb *srbem* 'I clean'. Cp. § 632.

§ 48. Greek. κλυ-τό-ς 'celebrated': Skr. śru-tá-s 'heard, celebrated', Lat. *in-clu-tu-s*, O.Ir. *cloth* from **clu-to-s* (§ 50) 'celebrated', OHG. *Hlud-rīch* *Hlud-olf* *Hlot-hari* (§ 51). ὑπερ ὑπέρ 'over': Skr. *upári* 'above, over', Lat. *s-uper*, Goth. *ufar* 'over'. Weak present suffix -*nu-* in τά-νυ-ται: Skr. *ta-nu-tē*, from root *ten-* 'stretch', Lat. *mi-nu-ō*.

In prim. Gr. and probably also for some time after the introduction of the letter *Y*, *u* was spoken by all Greeks. At an early period one part of the dialects changed *u* into *ū* which in the christian era was further changed into *i*. Another part, the Bœotians, Laconians, and probably also the Arcadians, Cyprians, Pamphylians, Chalcidians and Lesbians, retained *u* until far into historical times, e. g. Bœot. λυγυρό-ς (*ou* = *ū*) = Att. λυγυρό-ς. Meanwhile the vowel *u* in Bœot. underwent a modification which cannot be precisely defined, after *τ*, *θ*, *δ*, *ν*, *λ*, as is seen by the spelling *ιου* instead of *ου*, e. g. Πολιού-ξενος = Att. Πολύ-ξενος; cp. Osc. *iu* = *u* § 49.

The spiritus asper in ὕδωρ (Skr. *udán-* 'water'), ὕπο ὕπερ (Skr. *úpa úpari*) etc. seems to point to a transition from initial *u-* to *ju* in prim. Greek. Cp. ὕμεις: Skr. *yuṣma-*. It is not improbable that *v* became *i* through the dissimilating influence of a following *v*, as πινυτό-ς from **πυ-νυ-τό-ς*, Skr. *pu-ná-mi* 'I clean, clear up'.

§ 49. Italic. Lat. *rubro-* (nom. *ruber*) Umbr. *rufro-* 'red': Skr. *rudhirá-s* Gr. ἐρυθρό-ς O.Bulg. *rŭdrŭ* 'red'. Lat. *duo* Umbr. neut. *tuva* 'two': Skr. ved. *duvā* Gr. δύο 'two'. Osc. *pu-klo-* Pelig. Mars. *pu-clo-* 'son' Lat. *pu-tu-s* 'boy': Skr. *pu-trá-s* 'son'.

In Latin, before labials and perhaps also before *l*, a frequent sound, lying between *u* and *i*, made its appearance for Indg. *u*. *libet*, older *lubet*: Skr. *lubh-* 'to feel a strong desire'. *finu-s finu-m*, probably related to Gr. θύ-μο-ν. *limpa* (*limpidus*), older form

lumpa to Osc. Diumpaís 'Nymphis', prim. Italic **dumpa*-¹). The relation between *silua silva* and Gr. ὕλη is uncertain (cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 158 f., W. Meyer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 163 f.). This *i* occurs especially often for the *-u-* of *u-(ex)-*stems, e. g. *lacri-ma*, older form *lacru-ma*, *laci-bus flucti-bus flucti-vagus mani-festus* beside *lacu-bus manu-festus*. Compare the change of *a* to the same *u*: *i*-sound (§ 97) in unaccented syllables before the same consonants.

Rem. It has been conjectured (Osthoff in the above named work pages 125, 158) that the *i* in *libet*, *finus*, *limpa*, *silua* arose from *u* phonetically only in unaccented syllables, in such combinations as *quí lubet*, *cónlubit*, *ín fumō* (cp. *ilicō* from **ín slocō*). But should not the historical relation of *loebertatem leiber* to Osc. Lúvfreís 'Liberi' Falisc. *loferta* 'liberta' be such that in Lat. **loxb-* (= prim. Italic **loxf-*, § 65 page 52) the consonantal *u* before *b* underwent precisely the same change as the sonantal *u* of *lubet*, so that **loxb* first became **loxb*, then *loxb*, and lastly *lib-*? In that case the change of *lubet* (with *u* in the chief accented syllable) to *libet* could scarcely be questioned. For the change of *loeb-* to *lib-* cp. § 81 rem. 2. I cannot resolve to separate Lat. *liber liberta* from Osc. Lúvfreís and Falisc. *loferta*, although I do not fail to recognise the overwhelming difficulties which present themselves (s. Danielsson in Pauli's Ital. Stud. 4, 156 ff.).

The spelling with *o* shows that *u* in Umbr. had, in certain cases or everywhere, an open sound: *sopam* 'suppam, supinam', *somo* 'summum', *trifo* 'tribum'. For Umbr. *i-* from *ju-* see § 133.

In Osc., *u* after *d*, *t*, *n*, *s* underwent a change which was represented by *iu*. Diumpaís 'Nymphis', Lat. *lumpa* (see above); *eítiuvam* beside *estuam* 'pecuniam' (suffix *-u(u)a-*). *tiurri* 'turrin' (a borrowed word?). Niumsieís Νινυμσίδης gen. 'Numisii', to Lat. *numeri-s*. Siuttiis 'Suttius'. Cp. Bæot. *iov* = *ov* § 48.

§ 50. O. Irish. *suth* neut. 'birth, fruit' fr. **su-tu*: Skr. *su-tá-s* Gr. νύ-ς νύ-ς 'son'. *sruth* neut. 'river' fr. **sru-tu*: Skr. *sru-tá-s* Gr. ῥυ-τός 'flowing', Lith. *sru-tà* 'dung-water'. *clu-ni-m* 'I hear': Skr. *śru-* Gr. κλυ-, rt. κλει-.

1) The spellings of the Lat. word as *lumpa*, *limpha*, *lympa* are due to the supposed derivation from νύμφη, which even gave rise to *nymphaticus* (Löwe Archiv. f. Lat. Lexikogr. I 25).

Compare also Gall. *Druid-es*, O.Ir. *druí* (pl. *druid*) perhaps to, Skr. *dru-* Gr. *δρυ-* 'wood'; Gall. *catu-* 'combat' in *Catu-rig-es* etc. (O.Ir. *cath*, gen. *catha*): OHG. *hadu-* 'war'.

u became *o* through the assimilating influence of *a* or *o* in the following syllable (cp. the similar change of *i* to *e* § 34). *cloth* from **clu-to-s*: Gr. *κλυ-τός* etc. (§ 48). *srotho srotha* gen. of *sruth*. *bond bonn* 'solea' fr. **bundo-s*: Lat. *fundu-s* Skr. *budh-ná-s* 'bottom' (§ 469, 8). Compare West Germanic and Norse *o* from *u* § 51.

u became *o* in monosyllabic words. *nu no* = Skr. *nú* etc. (§ 45). *su-so* 'well' = Skr. *su-*. *du-do* 'bad' = Skr. *duṣ-* Gr. *δυσ-* Goth. *tuz-*. In this case too it is probable that the change from *u* to *o* was caused by the vowels of the following syllables.

For the fate of *u* in other than chief accented syllables cp. §§ 634. 657.

§ 51. Germanic. 1. pers. pl. pf. Goth. *ana-budum* 'we bade', OHG. *butum* O.Icel. *buðom* 'we offered': Skr. *bu-budh-iná* 'we watched, observed', Gr. *πέ-πυσται πνθ-έσθαι*, Lith. *bùd-inti* 'to rouse', O.Bulg. *bùd-ěti* 'to wake', from rt. *bheydh-* 'wake, observe'. Goth. *ga-kusts* (st. *ga-kusti-*) OHG. *kust* 'test, choice': Skr. *júṣṭi-ṣ* 'show of affection, favour'; *kustu-s* 'trial': Lat. *gustu-s* 'taste' from rt. *gēys-* 'choose, γένεσθαι'.

Before *h* and *r* Indg. *u* appears in Goth. as *au*. *auhsa* (st. *auhsin-*) 'ox': Skr. *ukṣā* (st. *ukṣán-*) 'bull, ox'. *daúr* (st. *daúra-*) neut. 'door': Skr. *dúr-* (concerning the *d-* see § 480) Arm. *durn* Gr. *θύρα* Lith. pl. *dùrys* 'door'.

In West Germanic and Norse *u* became *o* through the influence of an *a* or *o* of the following syllable. Part. passive OHG. *botan* (Mod. High Germ. *ge-boten*) O.Sax. *bodan* Ags. *boden* O.Icel. *boðenn* = Goth. *buduns*, cp. Skr. part. *budháná-s*. OHG. *tor* = Goth. *daúr* (prim. Germ. **ðura-m*) beside *turi* 'door'. Cp. §§ 247. 299.

Rem. Some scholars look upon this umlaut also as prim. Germ. (cp. § 35 rem.).

§ 52. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *krùvina-s* O.Bulg. *krùvînû* 'bloody': Lat. *cruentus*. Lith. pl. *musai* (stem *musa-*) 'mould

on sour milk', O.Bulg. *mŭchŭ* 'moss': Lat. *mus-cu-s*, OHG. *mos* (prim. Germ. stem **musa-*) 'moss'. Lith. *sū-nù-s* O.Bulg. *sy-nŭ* 'son': Skr. *sū-nú-ṣ* 'son'.

In some Lith. dialects *u* is pronounced very open, so that it can be regarded as a closed *o*, e. g. *sukaũ sùko* (1. and 3. pers. sing. pret. of *sukù* 'I turn') appear as *sòkaũ, sòkò*.

Slavonic *ŭ* must, already in prim. Slav., have been a reduced sound, approaching the quality of *o*.

ŭ, in Modern Slavonic developments, became a full vowel in closed syllables (such syllables often arose through the falling out of an *ĩ* or *ũ* in the following syllable), Russ. *o*, Serv. *a*, e. g. Russ. *son* Serv. *san* = O.Bulg. *sŭnŭ* from **sŭpnŭ* (§ 545) 'sleep': Gr. *ῥπ-vo-ς*; Russ. *doč* = O.Bulg. *dŭšti* 'daughter': Lith. *duktė*. On the other hand final *ŭ* disappeared, e. g. Russ. *syn* O.Bulg. *synŭ*, loc. pl. Russ. *rybach* Serv. *ribah* = O.Bulg. *rybachŭ* (from *ryba-* fem. 'fish'), cp. Skr. loc. pl. *áśvā-su* (from *áśvā-* 'mare'). Medial *ŭ* also, as a rule, disappeared in open syllables, e. g. Russ. Serv. *sna* = O.Bulg. *sŭna* (gen. sing. of *sŭnŭ*), Russ. *spat* = O.Bulg. *sŭpati* 'to sleep', *legka* = O.Bulg. *lġgŭka* nom. fem. of *lġgŭ-kŭ* 'easy' (further formation of an old *ŭ*-stem by means of the suffix *-ko-*). All these modifications can be traced as far back as the period of old Church Slavonic. On the one hand they follow from such double spellings as *krovŭ krŭvŭ* 'blood', *domochŭ domŭchŭ* (loc. pl. from the stem *domŭ-* 'house' = Lat. *domu-*); these forms can only be understood by assuming that the final *ĩ* and *ũ* were no longer syllabic; on the other hand from such double spellings as *rekŭ rekŭŭ* dat. sing. of the stem *rekŭŭ-*, that is, **rek-ŭs-ŭ-* according to §§ 84 and 147 (part. pf. act. of *rekŭ* 'I say'), *lġgŭko* beside *lġgŭko* neut. to *lġgŭkŭ*. With these modifications of *ŭ*, compare the parallel treatment of *ĩ* § 36.

Prim. Slav. *ĩŭ* became *ĩ* (cp. *ĩi* from *ĩy* § 60 and *ie* from *ĩo* § 84). O.Bulg. *žvq* 'I chew' from **žĩvq*: OHG. *chiuwu* (§§ 143. 147). *igo* 'yoke' from **ĩgo* (§ 145) and this fr. **ĩgo*: Skr. *yugá-m*, Lat. *jugu-m*.

Rem. In the Zographos gospel *i* for *ū* occurs occasionally before palatal vowels, e. g. *bīdēti* = *būdēti* 'to wake', *dūvu* m., but *dīvē* fem. neutr. 'two'.

Indg. *ū*.

§ 53. Indg. **dhū-mó-s* 'ebullition, smoke': Skr. *dhūmá-s*, Gr. *θῦμός*-s ('courage, passion'), Lat. *fūmu-s*, Lith. pl. *dūmai*, O.Bulg. *dymū*. Indg. **bhū-*, weak form of the the rt. *bheṃ-* 'be, become' (§ 312): Skr. *bhū-tá-* 'become, been' *ābhū-tam* 'ye two were' *bhū-tī-ṣ* 'good condition, well-being', Gr. *φῦ-ταλή* 'a planted place' 2. pers. du. *ἐφῦ-ρον*, Lith. inf. *bū-ti* O.Bulg. *by-ti* 'to be'. Indg. **mūs-* 'mouse': Skr. *mūṣ-*, Gr. *μῦς*, Lat. *mūs mār-is*; OHG. *mūs* and O.Bulg. *mysī* fr. **mychī* (§ 588, 2), that is, originally **mūs-i-s*, show the change of the monosyllabic stem into the *ei*-declension.

Indg. *-ū* as ending of the nom. acc. du. of *ey*-stems: Skr. *sūnū* O.Bulg. *syny* from Indg. stem **sū-neṃ- *sū-nu-* 'son', Lith. *žmogù* fr. **žmogū* (§ 664, 3) to *žmogù-s* 'man', O.Ir. *mug* fr. **mogū* (§ 657, 2) from stem *mogu-* 'servant'.

§ 54. Aryan. Skr. *dū-rá-* Avest. O.Pers. *dū-ra-* 'far' from rt. *deṃ-* 'withdraw' (Gr. Hom. *δένεσθαι* 'fall short of'). Skr. *śū-ra-* 'hero', Avest. *sū-ra-* 'strong': Gr. *ἄ-κῶρος* 'weak, invalid'. Skr. *nū* Avest. *nū* 'now': Gr. *νῦ-ν* O.Bulg. *ny-nē* 'now'.

§ 55. Armenian. I do not know any sure examples for the regular representation of Indg. *ū*. The following comparison of words may, however, be taken into consideration. *ku*, gen. *ku-oy*, 'dung' to Skr. *gūtha-* 'excrement', Avest. *gūpa-* 'dirt'. *mukn*, gen. *mkan*, 'mouse, muscle', to Skr. *mūṣika-* *mūṣaka-* 'rat, mouse,' O.Bulg. *mysīka* 'mouse', Lat. *mūsculu-s* (cp. Hübschmann Zeitschr. d. deutsch. morgenl. Ges. XXXV 170, Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 217 f.). Pl. *srun-ē* (*-ē* is the sign of the plural) 'shins, shanks', to Lat. *crūr-a* (Hübschmann, as above, page 177). Compare also Hübschmann Armen. Stud. I 62.

§ 56. Greek. *ὄφρως ὄφρῶν* 'eye-brow': Skr. *bhrū-ṣ* O.Icel. *brū-n* Ags. *brū* 'eye-brow'. *βου-λῦ-τό-* 'the time for unyoking oxen': Lat. *so-lū-tu-s*, O.Icel. *lūðr* 'bruised, crushed, deafened,

tired out' (cp. *λύτο γούνατα*). *στῦ-λο-ς* 'pillar': Skr. *sthū-rd-sthū-lá-* 'coarse, thick, massive'.

The change from *ū* to *ĩ* went parallel with that of *u* to *ũ* (§ 48). The dialects, which retained *u*, retained also *ū*: Bœot. *ἔν-θουμο-ς* = Att. *ἔν-θῦμο-ς*, Lac. *μονσιῦδε* (which according to Hesychius means *λαεῖ*) = Att. **μῦθιζει*.

It is doubtful whether *̄* became *ĩ* through the dissimilating influence of a following *v* (cp. § 48). *qĩ-rv* (neut.) 'twig, sprout' has been brought together with Skr. gerund *bhū-tv-d* and Lat. *fu-tu-ō*. It may, however, be connected with Lat. *fīō* and O.Ir. *biu* 'fo, sum', the original form of which was **bhū-ijō* (§§ 170. 175). It is still more uncertain whether *ĩθι-ς* has come from **ĩθv-ς* (Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 188 ff.).

§ 57. Italic. O.Lat. pf. *fū-i fū-imus* (Inscript. *fuueit*), Osc. Fuutrei 'deae creatrici': Skr. *bhū-tá-* etc. (§ 53). Lat. *sū-s sū-bus*: Skr. *sū-karā-* 'pig, boar', Gr. *ῥ-ς ῥ-ν*, OHG. *sū* (Mod.HG. *sau*) from prim. West-Germ. **sa-z* (§ 583). Lat. *cūpa* 'vat, recess for the dead': Skr. *kūpa-s* 'pit, hole'.

It is quite possible that in Umbr. the *i* in *pir* (*πῖρ*) beside abl. pure Osc. *purasiai* (loc. sing. of the stem *purasiā-* 'igniaria'), in *sim* (Gr. *ῥν*, Lat. *suen*) and *sif* (acc. pl.) beside *suŕum sorsum* 'suillum', and in *frif* acc. pl. 'fruges', represents an older *ū* which may have been pronounced *ĩ*. (cp. O.Bulg. *y* fr. *ũ* beside *ũ* fr. *u*, §§ 52. 60.). It is however impossible to form a correct judgment owing to the quantities not being marked, and the scantiness of the material. Cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 16, Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 432.

§ 58. Old Irish. *rūn* (fem.) 'secret': OHG. *rūna* O.Icel. *rūn* f. 'secret, rune'. *dūn* (neut.) 'castle', Gall. *-dūnum* in names of towns (*Lupo-dūnum* and others): O.Sax. Ags. masc. *tūn* OHG. masc. *zūn* O.Icel. neut. *tūn* 'hedge, enclosure'. Pron. *tū* 'thou': Avest. *tū* Gr. *τῦ-ν* Lat. *tū* O.Icel. *pū* O.Bulg. *ty*.

For such forms as acc. sing. *rūin* beside nom. sing. *rūn* see § 640.

For *ū* in unaccented syllables cp. §§ 613. 634. 657.

§ 59. Germanic. In Goth., where *u* and *ū* in the native alphabet were not kept apart, *ū* can scarcely ever be established without the help of the other languages. Goth. *fuls* OHG. Ags. *fūl* O.Icel. *fall* 'foul': Lith. pl. *pūlei* 'matter', Gr. *πύθω* 'I make to rot, putrefy', Lat. *pūs pūris* 'matter, spittle' *pū-teō* 'I smell bad, stink'. Goth. *rūms* OHG. O.Sax. m. *rūm*, O.Icel. neut. *rūm* 'room, open place', from the same root as Lat. *rūs rūris* 'open field, country', Avest. *ravah-* 'free'. OHG. *ūtar* Ags. *ūder* 'udder': Skr. *ūdhar* 'udder'. OHG. *hlūt* Ags. O.Sax. *hlūd* 'loud' from rt. *kleu-* 'hear': cp. Gr. imperative *κλῦ-τε*, O.Bulg. *sly-šati* 'to hear', *sly-tije* neut. 'call, name'.

§ 60. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *tūla-s* adj. 'so many a', originally a substantive denoting 'a mass', O.Bulg. *tylū* 'nape', originally 'intumescence': Skr. *tūla-* neut. 'panicle, tuft, cotton', Gr. *τέλη* 'a swelling or lump, callosity', from rt. *teu-* 'tumere'. Lith. *sūra-s* 'saline', O.Bulg. *syrū* 'raw': OHG. *sār* O.Icel. *sūrr* 'sour, bitter'. Lith. *jūs* 'ye': Avest. *yūš yūžem* 'ye'. O.Bulg. *svokry* 'mother-in-law': Skr. *śvaśrū-ṣ* 'mother-in-law'.

The change of *ū* to *y* belonged to the prim. Slav. period.

Prim Slav. *iy* became *ii* (cp. *ī* from *iū* § 52). O.Bulg. *siti* fr. **siti* (§ 147), and this fr. **sityti*: Lith. *siūti* 'to sew', Skr. *syūti-ṣ* fem. 'sewing, sack'. Compare also *kraji* instr. pl. of *krajī* 'edge' but *raby* instr. pl. of *rabū* 'servant'.

Indg. *e*.

§ 61. Indg. pres. stem **bhero- bhere-* 'bear': Skr. *bhārāmi*, Arm. *berem*, Gr. *φέρω*, Lat. *ferō*, O.Ir. *berim*, Goth. *batra*, O.Bulg. *berq*. Indg. **és-ti* 'is': Skr. *ásti*, Gr. *ἔστι*, Lat. *est*, O.Ir. *is* (proclitic), Goth. *ist*, Lith. *esti* (now archaic), O.Bulg. *jestī*. Indg. *e* in the root syllable of neuters in *-es-*, e. g. Indg. **régos* 'vapour, darkness': Skr. *rájas*, Arm. *erek*, Gr. *ἔρεβος*, Goth. *rigiz-a-*; Indg. **nébhos*, 'cloud, atmosphere': Skr. *nábhas*, Gr. *νέφος*, Lith. *debes-ī-s* (the origin of the *d-* instead of *n-* is not clear), O.Bulg. *nebo*, comp. also with *l-* suffix Gr. *νεφέλη* Lat. *nebula* O.Ir. *nēl* (prim. kelt. stem **neblo-*, § 526) OHG. *nebul* 'cloud, fog'. Indg. **qe* 'and': Skr. *ca*, Gr. *τε*, Lat. *que*. Augment

of the past tenses of the Indicative (originally an independent particle) Indg. *é*: 3. pers. sing. Skr. *á-dṛśat* Gr. *ἑ-δραξε* (rt. *derk-* 'see'), Arm. *e-liḵ* Gr. *ἑ-λιπε* (rt. *leiq-* 'leave'), Goth. *i-dǣja* Skr. *á-yāt* 'he went' (for Goth. *ddj* see § 142).

-e Indg. ending of voc. sing. of o-stems: Skr. *vṛka* Gr. *λύκε* Lat. *lupe* 'wolf', O.Ir. *maicc maic* from prim. kelt. **makye* 'son', Lith. *vilkė* O.Bulg. *vlŭče* 'wolf'. The 'thematic vowel' Indg. -e (by the side of -o-): e. g. 2. pers. pl. Skr. *bhár-a-tha*, Gr. *φίρ-ε-τε*, Lat. *veh-i-tis*, Goth. *bair-i-þ*, O.Bulg. *ber-e-te*. Nominal suffix Indg. -es-: gen. sing. Skr. *nábh-as-as* Gr. *νίφ-ε(σ)-ος* Lat. *gen-er-is* O.Bulg. *neb-es-e*, Goth. stem *riq-iz-a-* (a further formation by means of -a-), Lith. nom. sing. *deb-es-į-s* (a further formation by means of -i-). Nominal suffix Indg. -ter-: Nom. pl. Skr. *pī-tár-as* 'fathers', Arm. *ds-ter-ē* 'daughters', Gr. *πα-τίρ-ες*, gen. sing. Lith. *mo-tėr-s* O.Bulg. *ma-ter-e*. Ending of the nom. pl. Indg. -es: Skr. *áśman-as* from *áśman-* 'stone', Gr. *ἄκμων-ες*, O.Lat. *turbin-ēs*, Lith. *akmens* from **akmen-es* (§ 664, 2) O.Bulg. *kamen-e* from **kamen-es* (§ 665, 4) 'stones'. Ending of the 3. pers. sing. indic. pf. act. Indg. -e, e. g. **de-dórk-e* (from rt. *derk-* 'see'): Skr. *dadá-rś-a*, Gr. *δέδορξ-ε*, O.Ir. *ad-con-dairc* from prim. Kelt. **-dorke*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *eǵ*¹⁾. Skr. (ved.) *bhédami* 'I cleave', Goth. *beita* 'I bite', original form **bhéǵdhō*; Arm. *lizem* Gr. *λείχω* 'I lick', original form **léǵhō*; Lat. *fidō* Gr. *πείθω*, orig. form **bhéǵdhō*; O.Ir. *tiagim* 'I go', Gr. *σείχω* 'I go', Goth. *steiga* 'I climb', orig. form **stéǵhō*; Lith. *geidžiū* 'I have a desire' for older **geidu* = O.Bulg. *židq* 'I wait, expect', orig. form **ghéǵdhō*. Indg. **éǵ-ti* 'he goes': Skr. *éti*, Gr. *εἶσι*, Lat. *it*, Lith. *eiti* *eĩt*, cp. O.Bulg. *i-dq* 'I go'. Indg. **gheǵ-men-*: Skr. *hēman-* 'winter', Arm. *jiun* 'snow', from **jivn*, **jiman* (§ 202), Gr. *χεῖμα χεμῶν*.

1) We call a sound-group tautosyllabic, when its elements belong to the same syllable, i. e. are uttered with the same expiration-impulse; heterosyllabic, when the last element or elements are produced by a fresh expiration-impulse. *eǵ* e. g. is tautosyllabic before consonants (**bheǵ/dhō* = Gr. *πείθω*) and in a pause (**hoi/keǵ* = Gr. *οἶκε*). It is, as a rule, heterosyllabic before sonants (**gm/teǵes* = Skr. *gátayas*, Gr. *βάσεις* from **βασι(ω)ες*).

Indog. tautosyllabic *ey*. Skr. *bódhāmi*, Gr. *πύθομαι*, Goth. *ana-biuda*, cpf. **bhéydhō* 'I watch, observe'; Lat. *dūcō* 'I lead', Goth. *tiuha* 'I draw'; O.Bulg. *skubā* 'I pull, tear', Goth. *af-skiuba* 'I shove off', Skr. *kṣóbhatē* 'falls in motion, wavers'. Indg. **kley-men-* **kley-mṇ-to-* : Skr. *śrómata-* neut. 'the act of hearing' Avest. *sraoman-* neut. 'hearing', Goth. *hluma* masc. (gen. *hlumins*) 'hearing' OHG. *hlumunt* 'renown'. Gr. *ῥεῦμα* 'that which flows', O.Ir. *sruaim* (dat. pl. *sruamannaib*) 'stream', cpf. **srey-men-*. Gr. voc. *Ζεῦ*, Indg. **diēy*.

§ 62. Aryan. Indg. *e* became *a* in the prim. Aryan period. This change however did not take place until after the vowel had changed the preceding *q*, *g*, *gh* into *c*, *j*, *jh* (§ 445). Skr. Av. *ca* O.Pers. *cā* (read *ca*) 'and' : Lat. *que*. Skr. *pāñca* Av. *panca* 'five' : Arm. *hing*, Gr. *πέντε*, Lat. *quīnque*, O.Ir. *cōic* from prim. Kelt. **kyenkye* (cp. § 212), Goth. *fimf*, Indg. **péroqe* 'five'. Skr. *śrávas-* neut. 'renown', Av. *sra vah-* neut. 'word, prayer' : Gr. *κλίς-ος* 'renown', O.Bulg. *slovo* 'word' (§ 68), Indg. **kléy-os* (stem **kley-es-*). Present stem Ar. *pat-a-* 'fly, fall' Skr. 3. sing. pres. act. *páta-ti* av. 3. sing. pret. act. *a-pata-ḥ* O.Pers. 3. sing. pret. mid. *a-pata-tā* (read *-ta*) : Gr. *πέτε-ται*, Lat. *peti-t*. Skr. *pári* Av. *pairi* O.Pers. *pariy* (read *pari*) 'round, about' : Gr. *πίρι*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *eī*, *ey* became *aī*, *ay* in prim. Aryan, thence Skr. *ē*, *ō*, Av. *aē*, *ōi*, *ao ēu*, O.Pers. *ai*, *au* (cp. §§ 126. 160). Skr. *ē-ti* Av. *aēti* (= **aē-ti*, § 638) O.Pers. *ai-tiy* (read *aiti*) 'he goes' : Gr. *ἔτοι*. Skr. *bódhatē* Av. *baodaitē* : Gr. *πύθεται*, Indg. **bhéydhetaī* from rt. *bheydh-* 'guard, watch, observe'. O.Pers. *dauštar-* 'friend', Skr. *jōṣṭár-* 'one who desires' from rt. *ḡey-* 'choose' : cp. Gr. *γευστήριον* 'a thing to taste with, a cup'.

Rem. Av. final *âē* became *ē*, see §§ 78, 94. Here would have to be mentioned loc. sing. *aspē* beside *aspōi* and *aspaē-ca* (*-ca* = Gr. *τὴ*, Lat. *-que*) = Skr. *ásrē* (from Indg. stem **ekyo-* 'horse'), if *-ai*, the prim. Ar. ending of *o*-stems, arose from Indg. *-eī* (cp. *oīxai*). This, however, can also be traced back to Indg. *-oj*. Cp. § 116 and the accidence.

For Av. *e*, *i*, *ē*, *o* from prim. Iran., prim. Ar. *a* = Indg. *e* see § 94.

'straps of the yoke': Skr. *yōktár-* 'he who puts the harness on'.

In the Elean dialect *ε* was pronounced very open, as is seen through the representation of this sound on inscriptions by *a*, e. g. *σπενάων* gen. pl. beside *σπένεια*, *εὐσαβεία* = Att. *εὐσεβοῖ*.

In the Locrian dialect *ερ* became *αρ*, e. g. *πατάρα* = *πατέρα*, *ἀνφόταρος* = *ἀμφοτέρως*.

In the Doric dialects, as well as in Lesbian, Thessalian, Pamphylian and Cyprian *ε* became *ι* before vowels, especially before *ο* and *α*, e. g. Lacon. *θιός* = *θεός*, Cypr. *ῥέπια* = Ion. *ῥῆα*, whilst *ε* in this case at least, was pronounced close in the Boeot. and Ionic-Attic dialects. This is shown by the representation of this short vowel by means of *ε*, *ει*, *ι* in Boeot. (e. g. *θεο-θειο-θιο-*) and by *ε*, *ει* in Ionic-Attic (e. g. *ἐαυτόν* and *εἰαυτόν* from **σε(F)᾽αὐτόν*, *ἐννέα* and *εννεία* from **ἐν-νε(F)α*).

The Indg. tautosyllabic *eĭ* in *λείπω* etc. was still a diphthong in Ionic and Attic at the beginning of the V. century B. C.; but during this century it became a close *ē* and in the III. cent. B.C. *ī*, though the spelling *ει* was retained. This change also took place in the other dialects, earliest in Boeot., where *ī* appears on inscriptions already in the V. cent. B. C. and *ει* was dislodged from the written language.

In Cret. *ευ* became *ου* by the assimilation of the *ε* to the second component of the diphthong, e. g. *ψουδία* = *ψευδέα* *ψευδῆ*. *ερ* for *ευ* in Ionic can be traced back to the V. cent. B. C., e. g. *φεόγειν* (cp. *αρ* from *αυ* § 96).

§ 65. Italic. Lat. Falisc. Umbr. *est*, Volsc. *estu* 'esto', Osc. *estud* 'esto': Gr. *ἔστι*, *ἔστω*. Lat. *decem*, Umbr. *desen-duf* (i. e. *de-sen-duf* see §§ 23. 387) 'duodecim', Osc. *dekkvīarīm* 'de-curialem': Gr. *δέκα*, O.Ir. *deich n-* fr. prim. Kelt. **deken* (§ 66), Goth. *tathun*, Lith. *dēszimt*, O.Bulg. *desetŭ*, Skr. *dāśa*. Lat. *en* (*en manom* 'in mortuum') *en-do*, *in in-du*, Umbr. imper. *en-etu* 'inito', Osc. *em-bratur* 'imperator', Pelign. abl. pl. *em-pratois* 'imperatis, iussu': Gr. *ἐν*, Goth. *in*. *e* in the perfect reduplication, O.Lat. *pe-pugī*, Umbr. *pe-purkurent* 'rogaverint', Osc. *fe-facid* 'fecerit': Gr. *πε-φύασι* Skr. *ba-bhūva* from rt. *bheṃ-* 'to be, be-

2. Finally. *lupe* : λύκε. *age agite* : ἄγε ἄγετε. *quīnque* : πέντε.

3. As a rule before double consonants: *scelestu-s*, *ob-sessu-s* (*ob-sided*), *au-sper* (*au-spici-is*).

Change of *e* to *i*:

1. According to prim. Lat. accentuation in unaccented syllables (§ 680) followed by a single consonant (except *r*).
colligō : *legō* λέγω. *ob-sideō* : *sedeō* ἔδοξ. *oppidum* : *Pedum* πέδον.
prō-tinus : *tenu-s*. *agite agitō* : ἄγετε ἀγέτω. *agimini* : ἀγόμενοι.

Rem. 2. The *i* instead of *e* in *plicō* (Gr. πλέκω), O.Lat. *spiciō* (rt. *spek-*) *miniscor* (rt. *men-*), and others, is to be explained from the fact that the form, which regularly arose in composition, made itself independent (*com-plicō*, *cōn-spiciō*, *re-miniscor*).

Rem. 3. *juven-em* with *-en-* instead of *-in-* was, perhaps, influenced by *juventūs juvenu-s* etc. *ap-petō*, *ex-petō* for **ap-pitō*, **ex-pitō* re-formed from analogy with the simple form *petō*, or else formed at a time when the activity of the law had died out according to which *colligō* etc. arose; cp. *eiquaerō* beside *exquirō*, *exaequō* beside *iniquo-s*, *conclausu-s* beside *conclūsu-s* etc.

2. Independent of accent, in closed syllables before nasals.
*quīnque*¹⁾ : πέντε. *tinguō* : τέγγω 'I wet'. *in intus* : ἐν ἐντός. To which may be added *dīgnu-s* beside *decet*, as well as *līgnu-m*, *līgnu-m*, in case they really are related to *legō* 'I gather, collect' and τέχνη; for *gn* was pronounced *ɲn* (§§ 500. 506). This change also affected *en* and *em* from *ɲ* and *ɲ* (§ 237), e. g. *vinginti* : Dor. *ῥίκατι*, *sim-plex* : ἁ-πλᾶξ. There are, however, in both cases many exceptions, the explanation of which is difficult, e. g. *offendimentu-m* (*fend-* = Indg. **bhendh-* and *-mento-* = Indg. **myto-*), supine *ventum* (= Skr. *gāntu-m*, Indg. **gém-tu-m*), part. *in-ventu-s* (= Gr. βαρό-ς, Skr. *gatá-s*, Indg. **gṛa-tó-s*). Cp. further *decem* (= Skr. *dáśa*, Indg. **dékṃ*) beside *undecim*.

For Lat. *-o-* from *-ue-* see § 172, 3.

Tautosyllabic *ei* seems to have still been a diphthong in Lat. at the period of the oldest monuments, cp. the spellings *deivos deiva*, *deico*, *feido* and others. The diphthong, however,

1) Concerning the long vowel in *quīnque*, *dīgnu-s*, *līgnu-m*, and *līgnu-m* see § 619.

at an early date became an open *ī*, and the sign *ei* now became also employed for the representation of open *ī*-vowels (or close *ē*-vowels) of other origin (see §§ 41. 73).

In Umbrian and Oscan Indg. *e* was mostly represented by *e*. Besides the examples already mentioned, the following may be compared: Umbr. *petur-pursus* 'quadrupedibus', Osc. *petora* 'τέτταρα', Umbr. *co-vertu* 'convertito', *destram-e* 'in dextram', Osc. dat. *Genetai* 'Genitae' (to Lat. *genitor*). Beside these occurs also *i*, Osc. *i*, e. g. Umbr. *tibit* 'decet', Osc. *ist* 'est' (beside *estud* 'esto'), *nistrus* 'propiores' (beside *nesimum* 'proximum'). Owing to the scarcity of the material it is impossible to decide whether the change to *i* (open) took place under certain conditions, unknown to us, or whether *e* had everywhere the same close pronunciation in Umbrian-Oscan, and that we have here to do with a mere irregularity of the graphic representation of the sound.

Tautosyllabic *ei* was represented in Oscan by *ei*, *ei* and (rarely) *ii*. *deikum* *deicum* inf. 'dicere'. *deivai* dat. 'divae', *deivatud* imper. 'iurato', *diiviai* dat. 'divinae' (a derivative like Umbr. *deveia* 'divina'). *terei* loc. 'in terra', cp. Gr. *οἴκει*. The spelling *ii* points to a passage of the diphthong into open *ī*. In Umbrian *ei* certainly became closed *ē*. *etu etu* 'ito'. *deveia* 'divina'. *destre* loc. 'in dextro', cp. Osc. loc. *terei*.

§ 66. Old Irish. *e* was often retained as such in chief-accented syllables. *con-dercar* 'conspicitur': Gr. *δέρκομαι* 'I see', from rt. *derk-*. *celim* 'I hide': OHG. *hīlu* 'I hide', cpf. **kelō*. Gen. *meda* 'of mead', Skr. *mādhū* 'sweetness, honey', Gr. *μέθν* 'wine', OHG. *metu* 'mead', O.Bulg. *medŭ* 'honey', Indg. **médhu*. *ech*, Gall. *epo-* (in *Epo-rēdia* name of a town): Lat. *equo-s* Goth. *athva-* (in *athva-tundi* 'thorn bush') Skr. *áśva-s* Indg. **ekho-s* 'horse'. *tech teg* 'house' from **tegos*: Gr. *τέγος*. *cethir* 'four': Gr. *τέτταρες*. Cp. further Gall. *πεμπέ-δουλα* 'quincefolium': Gr. *πέντε*, Indg. **pétoge*.

In such cases as: gen. *eich* 'equi' from prim. Kelt. **ekui* (-i still in Ogam inscriptions, as *maqui* 'fili'), and in Gall. *Sego-ut*; 3. sing. pres. *as-beir* 'he brings forward,

says' from **berit*, prim. Indg. **bheret*; *deich* *n-* 'decem' from **deken*, Indg. **dekṃ* (§§ 242. 243) the *i* after the *e* only indicates the palatal timbre of the following consonant, which had been produced through the palatal vowel of the next following syllable. In a corresponding manner the *u*-(*o*)-timbre of the following consonants is represented by *u* and *o* in the dat. sing. *neurt*, *each* from **nertō*, **ekyō* (nom. *nert*, *ech*, stem *nerto-* 'power, might', *echo-* 'horse'; with *nerto-* cp. Gall. *Nerto-marus*, *Cob-nertus* etc.). See § 634. Under certain conditions chief-accented *e* became *i* before a following palatal vowel or *u*. *tige* fr. **tegesos*, gen. sg. to *tech* 'house'. *as-bír* 'thou sayest' fr. **biri(s)*, prim. f. **bhere-s*. *mid* 'mead' fr. **medu*, to gen. sg. *meda*, s. above. *as-bíur* 'I say' fr. **biru*, prim. f. **bherō*.

e in other than chief-accented syllables, in case it did not entirely vanish, (§§ 634. 657), became an irrational vowel, the quality of which adjusted itself mostly to the timbre of the following consonants.

i. *as-bérid* 'you say' = Gr. *φῑρετε*. *is* 'est' always proclitic = Gr. *ἐστὶ*; the accented form would be **eis*.

a. *as-* 'ex' in *as-bérid*, *as-rénaim* 'reddo' and others beside *és-* (O.Gall. *ex-*, Cymr. *eh-*: Lat. *ex*, Gr. *ἐξ*) in *és-rechtaid* 'exlex' *és-orgun* 'a striking, killing' etc.

u. (*ni*) *épur* (fr. **éd-bur*) beside *as-bíur* 'dico' fr. **beru*, prim. Kelt. **berō* = *φῑρω*. *cóm-mus* 'proportion, weight, worth' to *méss* 'measure, judgment' fr. **messu-s* (**med+tu-s*, to Goth. *mitan* 'to measure').

In forms like *só-nirti* adj. pl. 'strong, brave', *só-nirte* 'strength, power' compar. *só-nortu* 'stronger' beside *nért* *er* had first become *r*. S. § 634. In the later orthography *só-nairti* *só-nairte* beside *só-nirt* *só-nirte* *a* merely indicates the timbre of the preceding consonant. S. § 640.

Indg. and prim. Keltic tautosyllabic *eḡ* became *ē*, whence *ia*, if *a*, *o*, or *u* followed. *ad-fēded* 'narrabat', *ad-fiadat* 'narrant': Gr. *φειδομαι*, rt. *uēid-*. Fut. 2. pers. pl. *for-tēsíd* 1. pers. pl. *for-tiasam*, to 1. sg. pres. *for-tiagaim* 'I help': Gr. *στέλω στείλω*, Goth. *steiga*. Voc. *dē* 'O God' from **dē(y)e* (Lat. *deive*), nom.

dia from **dē(y)o-s* (Lat. *deivos*). On the 2. sing. *for-tēs* cp. § 640. *ē* = Indg. *eī* is to be held for prim. Kelt. Cp. *e. g.* Gall. *rēda* 'waggon' *Epo-rēdia*, O.Ir. *rēid* 'passable, free, even, smooth' Cymr. *rhwydd* 'prosper, expeditus' (st. **rēdi-*), O.Ir. *riadaim* 'I drive, ride', rt. *reīdh-*: OHG. *rītan* 'to move oneself away, drive, ride' and *be-reiti* 'ready, equipped' (the latter with rt. form *rojdh-*).

Indg. tauto- and heterosyllabic *ey*. The Irish and British branch concurrently point to *oy*. This, before consonants, became in O.Ir. *ō*, whence probably in the first instance *ua*, when *a*, *o* followed; in British *u*. O.Ir. *tuath* Cymr. Bret. *tut* Corn. *tus* 'people' from **tōta*: Goth. *þiuda*, cpf. **teyta*. O.Ir. *lōche* (gen. *lōchet*) 'lightning', *luach* 'white' in *luach-tē* 'whitehot': Goth. *liuhaþ* 'light', Gr. λευκό-ς 'white'. O.Ir. dat. pl. *srua-mannaib*, nom. sing. *sruaim* 'stream': Gr. ῥεῦ-μα, Indg. stem **srey-men-*. In like manner we have *ō* from antesonantal *oy* in O.Ir. *nōi n-* 'nine' (beside Cymr. *naw* Corn. *naw* Bret. *nav nao*), fr. **noyen*, Indg. **néyn* (cp. §§ 65. 174. 233); whereas *ū* in O.Ir. *clū* 'renown' = Gr. κλέf-ος and in *nūe* 'new' beside O.Bret. *nowid*, to Skr. *nāvya-s* (cp. §§ 139. 154).

Rem. If the change from *ō* to *ua* in O.Ir. was occasioned by an *a* or *o* in the following syllable, then such forms as nom. *sruaim* fr. **srōmin*, dat. *tuaiūh* from **tōiū* cannot have been formed according to law, but are merely due to a levelling with the forms of other cases.

ey is still found in Gall. in forms like *Teuto-matus*, *Leucetius* (Zeuss-Ebel G. C. 34 f.); beside these already also *Toutus* *Touvtiovς* etc. (as quoted above). In like manner also *Nivella*, *Nivisium*, the *i* of which is also probably a direct continuation of *e*, but also already *Novesium* and *Novio-dūnum* 'New-castle' (as quoted above 56). The question is probably here a difference of dialect within the Gallic branch itself.

§ 67. Germanic. Indg. *e* became *i* in prim. Germ. in the following cases:

1. before nasal + consonant. Goth. O.Sax. Ags. *bindan* OHG. *bintan* O.Icel. *binda* 'to bind', 1. sing. Indg. **bhéndhō*: Skr. *bándhana-m* 'a binding' fut. *bandhiṣyá-ti* 'he will bind', Lat. *of-fendimen-tu-m* 'chin-cloth'.

Rem. 1. That this *i* made its appearance already in prim. Germ., is confirmed by the fact that the verb Goth. *rinna* OHG. *rinnu* 'I run', whose orig. form **ri-nu-ō* contains Indg. *i*, and which belongs to Skr. *ri-ṇā-ti* 'lets flow, lets run', *ri-ṇi-tē* 'begins to flow' (Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV. 45), passed over into the series *binda* : *band* in its tense-formation in every Germ. dialect (pret. Goth. OHG. etc. *rann*). This could only have taken place, if the *i* in *bindan* etc. had already arisen.

2. In hetero- and tautosyllabic *eḷ*.

a. Nom. pl. Goth. *preis* OHG. *dri* O.Icel. *þrír* 'three' from **þri(i)z* **prejēz* : O.Bulg. *trĭje* (§ 68), Skr. *tráyas*, Gr. *τρεις* from **rpe(ɬ)es*, Indg. **tréj-es*. Goth. *gasteis* OHG. *gesti* O.Icel. *gester gestir* 'guests' from **gasti(i)z*, **gastejēz* : O.Bulg. *gostĭje*, cpf. **ghostej-es*, cp. Skr. *ávay-as* (nom. sing. *ávi-ṣ*). Goth. *satjan* O.Sax. *settian* O.Icel. *setja* infin. 'to cause to sit, to set', 1. sing. Goth. *satja* from **sati(i)ō*, **sodé(i)ō*, causat. from rt. *sed-* 'sit' : cp. Skr. *sādáyā-mi* 'I make to sit, set', Gr. *ποβέω* 'I make to flee, scare' from **qoβe(i)ō*.

b. Goth. *steigan* OHG. *stīgan* O.Icel. *stīga* 'to climb', prim. Germ. 1. sing. **stīzō* from **sti(i)zō* : Gr. *στείχω*, Indg. **stéighō*.

Rem. 2. The great antiquity of this *i* is confirmed by the fact, that the present: Goth. *þeiha* OHG. *dīhu* 'I extend', which in prim. Germ. had arisen from **þinōō*, older **þenōō* (= Lith. *tenkù* 'I reach out with something') (§ 214), gave occasion for the formation of the pret. form: Goth. *þāih* OHG. *dēh* etc. (after the analogy of preterites from such roots as *steigh-*). This was only possible, if the *i* in **stīzō* (goth. *steiga*) was already there.

3. When the following syllable contained a pre-Germanic *i(i)* or *i*. From 3. sing. **esti* (= *ἔστι*) **isti* : Goth. OHG. O.Sax. *ist*, Ags *is*. From 3. sing. **bhereti* (O.Bulg. *bereti*, Skr. *bhārati*) **berēdi*, thence **beridi* : Goth. *batrīþ*, OHG. *birit*. Prim. Germ. **liḡiana-n* 'to lie' : O.Icel. *liggja* O.Sax. *liggian* OHG. *likkan* : Gr. *λέχος* 'bed' rt. *legh-*. Prim. Germ. **irþīnaz* 'earthen' (OHG. *irdin*) beside **erþō* 'earth' (OHG. *erda*) : Gr. *ἐρ-αῖε* 'on to the earth'.

Rem. 3. We have also here a proof of the great antiquity of the *i*. The verb **biḡiana-n* 'to beg' (Goth. *bidjan* O.Sax. *biddian* O.Icel. *biḡja*), which belongs to Gr. *πείθω* 'I prevail upon, persuade' rt. *bhejdh-*, would not have had a *i* in the pret. of all Germ. dialects (3. sg. **bād(i)* Goth. *baþ* etc.), had not prim. Germ. **liḡiana-n*, **sitiana-n* (rt. *sed-*) been pronounced with *i*.

4. Finally, e. g. 2. sing. imper. **fari* (Goth. *far*) from **fare* cp. Gr. *ἄρε*. Such an *-i*, like Indg. *i* (see 3) had influence upon a preceding *e*; hence 2. pers. pl. **fariði* (Goth. *fariþ* OHG. dial. *ferit*): Gr. *ἄρετε*; acc. **mi-ki* (Goth. O.Icel. *mik* OHG. *mih* 'me'): Gr. *ἐμέ-γε*, etc. Cp. Kögel in Paul u. Br. Beitr. VIII 135 f.

5. In isolated cases, where no reason for the change has yet been discovered, especially in unaccented syllables: e. g. Nominal suffix prim. Germ. *-iz-* = Skr. *-as-* Gr. *-εσ-* Lat. *-es-* (Goth. *ag-iz-a-* 'fear'). Cp. Paul's article in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 85, Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 419.

The West Germanic dialects in general stopped at this point. An *e*, preserved in uninterrupted continuity from the Indg. prim. language, is retained e. g. in OHG. *beran* 'to bear' = prim. Germ. **berana-n* (Gr. *φέρειν*) and *reht* 'right' = prim. Germ. **rehta-z* (Gr. *ὀρθρός*).

Rem. 4. The change of *e* to *i* through the influence of a following *u* is questionable. E. g. in OHG. 1. pers. sg. *biru*, *nimu*, to *beran*, *neman*. *situ* m. 'custom', probably to Gr. *ἔθος* 'custom'. *sibun* 'seven': Lat. *septem*. *hiruz* 'stag' fr. prim. Germ. **herut-* (with anaptyctic *u*, s. § 628): Gr. *κέρας* 'horn'. See Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 78 f., Brate in Bezzenb. Beitr. XI 185, Braune Ahd. Gramm. p. 19.

The *i* also of the root syllable in *biris*, *birit* etc. might only have been produced in West Germanic through the following *i*.

The Norse dialects have also such an old *e*, e. g. O.Icel. *bera* = OHG. *beran*.

On the other hand every *e*, which had remained in prim. Germ., became *i* in Goth. Then this *i*, through the influence of a special Gothic law, which also concerned *i* = Indg. *i* (§ 35), became *e* (*ei*) again before *r* and *h*. *niman* 'to take', as opposed to OHG. *neman* O.Icel. *nema* = Gr. *λαμβάνω* *gairigan* 'to stir, move', as opposed to OHG. *wegon* O.Icel. *vega* 'to move oneself' = Lat. *velox*. *hida* (neut.) 'hide' (in protestant leprosy), but OHG. *hida* *Ag* *hida* O.Icel. *hida* 'hide' from **hida-* **felan-* (§ 214) = Lat. *pellis* Gr. *πέλος* but *hidera* from **hira-* = OHG. *beran*. *reht* from **reht-* = OHG. *reht*. The forms *airpeina* = OHG. *airpeina* 'airpeina' and *gairigan* = O.Sax.

rihtian OHG. *rihtan* 'to judge' may serve as evidence to show that *airan* and *raihts* had not an *e* which had been preserved in uninterrupted continuity through the influence of *r* and *h*. For it is scarcely possible to separate the *ai* in these forms from that in *airþa* 'earth' and *raihts* 'right'.

Indg. tautosyllabic *eu* appears in Goth. as *iu*. *kiusa* 'I choose, test, select': Gr. γέομαι, cpf. *ǵéys-ð. *ana-biuda* 'I bid, command': Gr. πείθομαι, cpf. *bhéydhō. *þiuda* 'people': Osc. *toatad* 'civitate', O.Ir. *tuath* 'people', cpf. *teytā-. In High German it became, before *a*-, *e*-, *o*- vowels, in the oldest period *eo*, then *io*, in all other cases *iu*. *deota diota* 'people', but *diutisc* 'popularis' (Goth. *þiudiskō* adv. 'ἐθνικῶς'). *reozan riozan* 'to weep' = Goth. **riutan*: Skr. *rōdana-m* 'weeping' (noun), rt. *reyd*-. It is probable that the pronunciation *eu* still existed generally in prim. Germ. and that *iu* only arose at that time when there was an *i* in the following syllable, e. g. **þiudiska-z* (OHG. *diutisc*) beside **þeydō* (OHG. *deota*).

§ 68. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *vežù* O.Bulg. *vezq* 'I drive': Gr. Pamphyl. *ἔχω* Lat. *vehō* Goth. *ga-viga* Skr. *vāhami*, Indg. **uēghō* 'I move, drive'. Lith. *velkù* O.Bulg. *vlēkq* from **velkq* (§ 281) 'I draw, drag': Gr. ἔλκω (cp. § 164 rem.), cpf. **uēlqō*. Lith. *keturi* O.Bulg. *četyrije* 'four': Gr. τέτταρες Umbr. *petur*- O.Ir. *cethir* Skr. *catvār-as*. Nominal suffix *-ter-*, gen. pl. Lith. *mo-ter-ū* O.Bulg. *ma-ter-ū* 'matrum': cp. Gr. μη-τέρ-ες. Voc. sing. *vilkē* O.Bulg. *vlūče* 'wolf': Gr. λύκε, Lat. *lupe*. Personal suffix of the 2. pers. pl. Lith. *es-te* *žsa-te* O.Bulg. *jes-te* 'estis': cp. Gr. ἐστέ.

In Lith. *e* is mostly pronounced very open and in some southern and eastern dialects it regularly became *a*, when initial, e. g. *asù* = *esù* 'I am' (§ 666, 2).

Indg. hetero- and tautosyllabic *eu* apparently became *ou*, whence Balt. *au* (cp. § 84), already in the period of the Baltic-Slavonic prim. community.

a. Heterosyllabic: Lith. *av*, O.Bulg. *ov*. Lith. *tava-s* 'tuus', *sava-s* 'suus': Gr. τ(ε)ός-, ἐ(ε)ός-. O.Bulg. *novŭ* 'new': Gr. νεός-. O.Bulg. *plovq* 'I flow, sail': Gr. πλέ(ε)ω. O.Bulg. nom.

ends from **sūney-es*: cp. Gr. ἑδέ(φ)-ες, Goth. *sunjus* 'nine', **sunus* prim. Germ. **sunez* (§ 179). Skr. *sūnāv-as*. Lett. *deivīni* 'nine', Pruss. *neuvints* 'the ninth', *deivī* 'nine' are to be explained as being formed from **sūn-* with Lith. *dėszimt* O.Bulg. *desęti* 'ten'; we may observe that the initial *d-* instead of *n-* cannot well be explained otherwise than as being borrowed from the word for ten.

Rem. 1. It is doubtful whether the *d-* of the Lith. and Lett. word 'nine' was due to Slavonic influence and *ney-* was the right form in prim. Baltic, which was retained in Pruss., or whether already in prim. Baltic-Slavonic *dey-* took the place of *noy-* and the *n-* of the Pruss. form was borrowed from Germ. (cp. Bopp. Vergleich. Gramm. I² 76, Fick Wörterb. II³ 588, 744, Brückner Litu-Slav. Studien I 80, Osthoff Morph. Unt. I 93).

b. Tautosyllabic: Lith. *au*, O.Bulg. *u* (fr. *ou* § 185). Inf. Lith. *pláu-ti* 'to rinse' O.Bulg. *plu-ti* (1. sing. pres. *plovą*), supine Lith. *pláu-tu* O.Bulg. *plu-tū*: cp. Gr. ἔπλεν-σα, Skr. inf. *plótu-m* (3. sing. pres. mid. *pláv-a-tē* 'he swims'). Lith. *raudmi* (an archaic pres. form, now *raudóju*) 'I lament, complain': Skr. *ródi-mi* 'I lament, weep', Indg. **réyd-mi* or **réyda-mi*. Lith. *raugiù* 'I bother': cp. Gr. ἐπύγμαι. Lith. *naũje-s* 'new': Goth. *niuji-s* 'new'. O.Bulg. inf. *sluti* 'to be called', supine *slutū*: Skr. inf. *śrótu-m* 'to hear', to O.Bulg. *slovo* (stem *sloves-*) 'word': Gr. κλέψω, Skr. *śrávas* (neut.) 'renown'.

Heterosyllabic Indg. prim. Baltic-Slav. *ei* became *ī* in prim. Slav. and this *ī* was, in the period of Old Church Slavonic, lengthened to *ī* (cp. § 36 page 37). O.Bulg. *vījā vijā*: Lith. *vejū* 'I turn, wind', Skr. *váyāmi* 'I weave', Indg. **wéiō*. Nom. pl. *gostije*, *gostije* 'guests' (nom. sing. *gostī*) from **gostej-e(s)*: cp. Mkr. *dvay-as* 'oves'. *trīje trije* 'three': Skr. *tráy-as*, Indg. **tréi-es*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *ei* appears in Lith. as *ei* and *ē*, in Slavonic as *i*. The course of development of the latter was **ei*, **īj* (**īj*), *i*, cp. the change of heterosyllabic *ei*. Lith. 1. sing. *eimi* 'I go', 3. sing. *eiti* (Pruss. *ēit*): Gr. εἶμι εἶσι; supine *eitu* O.Bulg. *itū*: Skr. inf. *ētum* from Indg. **ei-tu-m*, rt. *ei-*. Lith. *szlei-ra-s* *szlei-ris* 'having crooked legs' (Lett. *slēi-ju* 'stripe', *slēi-ju* 'I lean against'): Gr. κλέειν-ς, rt. *klei-*. Lith. *reidu-s* 'face' O.Bulg. *vidū*

'looks' (noun), Lith. *véizdžiu* 'I see' (for the *z* cp. § 547 rem.), O.Bulg. *viđq* 'I look' from **vidiq* (§ 147): Gr. *Feíδομαι*, *Feíδος*. Lith. *geidžiu* 'I long for', Pruss. 3. pl. *geide* 'they wait', O.Bulg. *židq* 'I wait'. Lith. *deivỹ-s* 'idol' *deivė* (fem.) 'ghost' beside *dėva-s* (Lett. *dīvs*) 'god', Pruss. *deiva-s* 'god': Lat. *deivos dīvus*. Lith. *žė-mà* (Lett. *šīma*) O.Bulg. *zi-ma* 'winter': Gr. *χει-μα*, *χει-μῶν*. Lith. *dž-nà* (Lett. *dīna*) 'day', Pruss. *dei-na-n* acc. sing. 'day' from a stem **dej-n-* (**dej-en-*) beside **di-n-* (O.Bulg. gen. *dŭ-n-e* 'day's'). Lith. *snėga* (Lett. *snig*) 'it snows': Gr. *νίψει*, rt. *sneigh-*. Lith. *lėkù* 'I leave' (Lett. *liku* 'I lay'): Gr. *λείπω*, rt. *leiq-*. O.Bulg. *pišq* 'I write' from **pis-iq* (§ 147): Gr. *πέκω* 'I scratch' rt. *peik-*.

Rem. 2. The circumstances, under which *ei* at one time remained (*ei*) in Lith., and at another time became *ž*, have not been ascertained (cp. Mahlow Die langen Vocale A, E, O, page 143 f. and Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 112). We are inclined to think that only circumflexed *ei*, e. g. in *eiti* 'to go' (cp. § 691), regularly became *ž* when the following consonant had not a palatal timbre, caused by an *é-* or *i-* vowel in the next following syllable (cp. the double forms *ē* and *ia* in Irish § 66); hence *dėvas* beside *deivys* *deivė*, *eimi* beside *lėkù*. The supine *eitu* instead of **ritu* would have been formed after the analogy of *eiti*; *einù eina* 'I go' 'he goes' (instead of **ēnà* **ēna*) with *ei-*, because they were not formed until after this sound-law had ceased to operate. Such verbs as *lėžiù lėžti* 'to lick' = O.Bul. *ližq* (from **kiz-iq*) beside such as *geidžiu geisti* (Leskien Der Ablaut in Wurzelsilben im Litauischen p. 144 f.) present difficulties. For it is certainly hardly probable that the few forms as sup. *lėžtu* etc. could have extended their *ē* to the whole verb. Cp. the change *ai:ē* § 84 rem. 2.

en, *em* before explosives and spirants became *ę* in Slavonic e. g. *svęti* 'holy', *zębaq* 'dilacero, frigeo'. S. § 219.

Indg. *ž*.

§ 69. Indg. *dhē-* 'set, lay': Skr. fut. *dhā-syāmi dhāna-* (neut.) 'position', Gr. fut. *θη-σω*, Goth. *ga-dēps* (st. *ga-dēdi-*) 'deed, position', Lith. fut. *dė-siu* inf. *dė-ti*, O.Bulg. aor. *dě-chū* inf. *dě-ti*. Indg. *plē-* 'fill': Skr. part. *prā-tā-*, Arm. *li* (gen. *lioy*) 'full' from **plē-jo-s*, Gr. *πλή-ρης* 'full' aor. *ἔπλη-σα*, Lat. *plē-nu-s* im-*plē-tu-s*, O.Ir. *līn* 'numerus, pars', O.Icel. *fleire fleiri* 'more' (from st. **flē-iz-en-*, cp. § 614).

Optative suffix Indg. *-ižē- -ižē-*: 2. pers. sing. Skr. *s-iyā-s s-yā-s*,

μῆνν-ος (cp. § 72); *l-nu-m* 'I fill': Lat. 3. pl. *ex-plē-nu-nt*, O.Ir. *lī-naim* 'I fill'.

The representation by *ē* in *aluēs* 'fox' beside Gr. ἀλώπηξ, Skr. *lōpaśa-* is uncertain (Hübschmann Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 603).

§ 72. Greek. ἵημι from *σι-ση-μι 'I throw, jerk, send off' ἡ-μα 'a throw': Lat. *sē-men*, O.Ir. *sī-l* 'seed', Goth. *mana-sēþs* 'mankind, world', Lith. *sėjū* O.Bulg. *sějā* 'I sow' *sē-me* 'seed', rt. *sē-* 'throw, sow'. μῆν, gen. μῆν-ός Lesb. μῆνν-ος, 'month' (concerning nom. sing. *μείς* cp. § 611) μήνη 'moon': Skr. *mās-* 'moon', Arm. *amis* (gen. *amsoy*) 'month', Lat. *mēns-i-s* (cp. however, § 612), O.Ir. *mī* (gen. *mīs*) 'month' (cp. §§ 212. 574), Goth. *mēna* 'moon', Lith. *mėnū* (gen. *mėnes-io*) 'moon'; O.Bulg. *méseč* 'moon' (cp. §§ 220. 221). ἥβα ἥβη 'youth': Lith. *jėgiū* 'I am able'. Nom. δυσ-μενής 'evil disposed, hostile': Skr. *dur-mandā* 'downcast, sad', cpf. **dus-menēs*.

This η, which was probably pronounced open in prim. Greek, and which is marked as open *ē* in Lesb. by the spelling α (*αἰμίσεων*: Lat. *sēmi-* 'half'; *Αἰσιόδοος* = Dor. Att. *Ἡσιόδοος* Boeot. *Ἐσιόδοος*), became *ā* in Elean, e. g. μά, εἶā, πατάρ, whereas in Boeot. and Thessal. it became closed *ē* which, after the introduction of the Ionic alphabet, was represented by ει, e. g. Boeot. *μείνα*, *πατείρ*, Thess. *ύστερο-μειννίā*, εἶβā; the latter pronunciation can also be established for the Ionic dialects (§ 104).

§ 73. Italic. Lat. *fē-mina* 'woman' *fē-lō* 'I suck', Umbr. *feliuf filiu* 'lactantes' fel. (abbreviation) 'filius': Arm. *di-em* 'I suck' (aor. *di-eç-i*), Gr. *θή-σαο* 'he sucked' *θη-λή* 'teat, nipple', O.Ir. *dī-nu* 'lamb', OHG. *tāan* 'to suckle', Lith. *dėlė* 'leech' *pirm-dėlės* 'first-birth', O.Bulg. *dě-tę* 'infans', Skr. *dha-trī* 'wetnurse'. Lat. *plē-nu-s*, Umbr. *plener* 'plenis': Gr. *πλή-ρης*. Lat. *mēns-i-s*, Umbr. *menz ne* 'mense' (i. e. *mentsne* from **mensne*, § 209), *se-menies* 'semenstribus': Gr. μήν; for the Lat. *ē* cp. § 612. Lat. *rē-s*, Umbr. *re-per* 'pro re' abl. *ri* 're': Skr. *rā-s* 'wealth, treasure, kingdom'. Lat. *rēx rēg-is*, Osc. *regaturei* 'rectori', Marruc. *regen* [a dat. 'reginae': O.Ir. *rī* (gen. *rīg*) Skr. *rājan-* 'king'. Lat. *lēx lēg-is*, *lēgāt-u-s*, Osc. *ligud* 'lege' *līgatúis* dat. 'legatis', prim. Ital. stem *lēg-*. Lat. *diēs diem*, *diē-cula*, Osc.

probably also d]iřkúlús pl. 'dies'):

Gr. Ζῆν (§ 188).

the spelling *e*, *i* in Umbr. and *e*, *i*, *i*, *ei*

Since orig. long *e* is represented

and on the cippus Abell. by *i*, while

from the lengthening of *ē* on Ital. soil,

we must conclude that the latter had a

use.

and a close pronunciation also in Lat. follows

as *pleib[es]*, *leigibus* on inscriptions (see

rose from *ē* in Lat. *filius* (*fē-*), *suspiciō* (*spēc-*),

(*vocā-* in *vocāre*) is by Osthoff, perhaps rightly,

influence of the following *i* (*i*); cp. also *dē-*

tenio, *sub-tilia*.

Irish. In accented stem-syllables *ī*. *fīr* 'true':

Goth. *tuz-vērjan* 'to doubt', O.Bulg. *věra* 'faith'.

Gr. *μῆλο-ν* (Boeot. Thess. *μειλο-ν*).

Kelt. dialects also present *ī* (*i*), e. g. O.Cymr.

O.Ir. *rī* 'rex', O.Corn. O.Bret. *guir* = O.Ir. *fīr*

and also Gall. *ī* in *rīx* 'rex' (*Catu-rīges* etc.). The

antiquity of this sound-change would also be supported

by **rīk-* 'ruler' (Goth. *reiks*), if this, as it is believed

borrowed from Kelt. *rīg-* in prim. Germ. times.

the form *Dubno-rex* beside *Dumno-rīx* (Zeuss-Ebel G. C. 20)

no influence of Lat. *rēx*.

the treatment of *ē* in secondary accented syllables

§ 634. 657.

Germanic. Prim. Germ. open *ē*. Goth. *ē*, which

was pronounced very close, as follows most clearly from the

frequent spelling *ei*, e. g. *qeins* beside *qēns* 'wife'

also *i*, e. g. *spidists* beside *spēdistis* 'the last').

This change to *a* had its beginning in High Ger-

man where it is first found in Bavarian (about 170 A.D). From

it was gradually extended to North Germany. *a* was

established in Franconian in the seventh century, but in Saxon not until several centuries later. See Bremer in Paul and Braune's Beitr. XI p. 1 ff. *a* is found in Norse already in the oldest runic monuments, e. g. *-marix* = Goth. *-mērs* (*váila-mērs* 'of good report'). I must leave the difficult question undecided as to whether Ags. *æ* and O.Fris. *ē* represent the retention of the prim. Germ. *e*-quality, or have passed through the intermediate stage *ā*. Bremer and Siebs (in the above named work p. 12 ff. and 226 ff.) accept the first theory.

Rem. 1. *ē*, in unaccented syllables, seems not to have undergone the change to *ā*, but to have retained its quality; unaccented prim. Germ. *ē* appears in OHG. OS. as *e*, and in ON. as *e*, *i*. See Bremer's article in the above named work p. 29 ff.

Goth. *mana-sēps* 'mankind, world', Ags. *sæd* O.Fris. *sēd* OHG. *sāt* OS. *sād* 'seed': Lat. *sē-men* O.Bulg. *sē-mę* 'seed', rt. *sē*. Goth. *ga-dēps* Ags. *dæd* OHG. *tat* OS. *dad* 'deed': Gr. *θή-σω*, Lith. *dė-siu* 'I shall place' rt. *dhē*-. Goth. *ga-rēdan* 'to reflect', Ags. *rædan* O.Fris. *rēda* OHG. *rātan* OS. *rādan* O.Icel. *rāða* 'to advise': Lat. *rē-rī* 'to think' *rē-bar*. Goth. *nēpla* OHG. *nādala* 'needle', OHG. *nāan* 'to sew': Gr. *νήμα* 'yarn', *νήπο-ν* 'distaff', Lat. *nēmen* 'yarn, thread' *nētū-s* 'spun', rt. *snē-nē* (§ 589, 3). OHG. *sāmi*- 'half' *sāmi-quek*: Gr. *ἡμι-βιος* Lat. *sēmi-vīvos* 'half-alive', Skr. *sāmi* adv. 'half', Indg. **sēmi*.

Concerning Goth. *ai* fr. Indg. *ē* in *saia* 'I sow' fr. rt. *sē*-, see § 142.

Rem. 2. Side by side with prim. Germ. open *ē* there existed also a close *ē*, which appears in Goth. also as *ē*, in OHG. as *ea*, *ia* (OS. *ē*. O.Icel. *ē*), as Goth. *hēr* OHG. *hear* *hiar* OS. *hēr* O.Icel. *hēr* 'here', Goth. *fēra* 'side, country, district', OHG. *feara* *fiara* 'side, part', OHG. *heaz* *hiaz* O.Icel. *hēt* 'I was called', OHG. *leaz* *liaz* O.Icel. *lēt* 'I left'. The origin of this prim. Germ. *ē* has not yet been satisfactorily explained. (cp. the chapter on Germ. strong preterites in the accidence). The sound can scarcely be traced back in any case to an Indg. *ē*.

§ 76. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *spėjū* *spėti* 'to have leisure, or time for a thing, to be quick enough', O.Bulg. *spējā* *spėti* 'to progress, to have success': Lat. *spēs-s* *spēr-are*, Goth. compar. *spēdiza* 'later' OHG. *spāti* 'late'. Lith. *dėdė* 'uncle', O.Bulg. *dědū* 'grandfather': Gr. *τήθη* 'grandmother' *τηθική* 'aunt'. O.Bulg.

mēra 'measure': Lat. *mētor* 'I measure', Goth. *mēl* 'time' (O.Icel. *māl* 'measure, time', OHG. *māl* 'mark, sign'), Skr. *mātra* 'measure'. Verbal stems in Lith. *-ē-* O.Bulg. *-ē-*, e. g. Lith. *sėdėti* O.Bulg. *sědě-ti* 'to sit': cp. Lat. *sēdē- sēdere*.

Throughout the whole domain of Lithuanian *ē* is pronounced very close, and in some places can hardly be distinguished from *y* (ī).

In Slavonic the sound-combinations *kě*, *gě*, *chě*, *jě* passed into *ča*, (*d*)*ža*, *ša*, *ja* (cp. §§ 461—464. 588). O.Bulg. inf. *kričati* 'to scream' fr. **krikēti*: *krikū* 'scream, cry'. *běžati* 'to flee' fr. **běgēti*: *běgū* 'flight'. *slyšati* 'to hear' fr. **slychēti*: cp. *sluchū* 'a hearing'. *stojati* 'to stand' fr. **stojēti*.

In like manner initial *ē-* became *jā-*. *jasī* 'eats': Lith. *ėst(i)* 'eats like an animal', cp. Lat. *ēst*. *ēd-* became first **jēd-*, as *jestī* fr. **estī* = Gr. *ἔσσι* (§ 666, 1), then *jad-* as *stojati* fr. **stojēti*.

Final *-ē* became *-i*. Nom. *mati* 'mother', = Lith. *motė* 'wife' Skr. *mātā* 'mother', cpf. **mātē*. cp. §§ 84. 665, 3.

Indg. *o*.

§ 77. Indg. 3. sg. pf. act. Indg. **de-dōrk-e* fr. rt. *derk-* 'see': Skr. *dadārṣa*, Gr. *δῶρα*; Lat. *memordit momordit* 'he bit', Skr. *mamārda* 'he rubbed, ground' fr. rt. *merd-*; Goth. *band* Skr. *babāndha* 'he bound' fr. rt. *bhēndh-*; Gr. *γῆγορε* Skr. *jajāna* fr. rt. *gen-* 'gignere'. 1. sg. pres. act. causat. Indg. **dōrkēiō* 'let see' fr. rt. *derk-*: Skr. *dārśayāmi* 'let see', Goth. *ga-tarhja* 'mark'; Gr. *ὄξω* 'let go, ride', mid. 'go, ride, swim', Goth. *ragja* 'move', O.Bulg. *voŕq* fr. **voziq* (§ 147) 'let go', Skr. *rāhiyāmi* 'let go, run' fr. rt. *regh-*; Lat. *torreo* fr. **torseō* (§ 134) 'cause to dry up', Skr. *tarśayāmi* 'let thirst, languish', OHG. *derran* O.Icel. *þerra* 'to dry, wither' fr. prim. Germ. **þarſjanan* (cp. Goth. *ga-þairsan* 'to wither') fr. rt. *ter-*. Indg. *o* in the root syllable of nominal stems, and the *-or* which serves to form nominal stems: Arm. suffix *-a-ror* (properly 'bearing, bringing', cp. Mod.HG. *zür*) in *lus-a-ror* 'char' (cp. 332. 455). Gr. *ὄχος* cpf. **ōchos*: Gr. Acc. *ὄχον* 'waggon, carriage' O.Bulg. acc. *voŕa* 'waggon, carriage',

epf. **uoġho-m*; Lat. *procu-s* 'wooer' to *precor* 'I beg'; Goth. *dags* fr. **daġa-z* 'day' (the flexional -a- retained in Norse runic inscriptions: *dagaŕ*), Lith. *isz-daga-s* 'burnt out place' *dāga-s* m. (beside *dagà* f.) 'harvest' properly 'hot season, time', Skr. *dāha-s* 'burning, fire-brand' *ni-dāghā-s* 'heat, hot season, summer', Indg. **dhogho-s* fr. rt. *dhēgh-* 'burn'; Skr. *tāna-s* Gr. *τόνο-ς* 'thread, string' from rt. *ten-* 'stretch out, extend': Skr. *vfka-s* 'wolf', Gr. *λύκο-ς*, Lat. *equo-s lupu-s*, O.Ir. *fer* 'man' fr. **uiro-s* (in Gall. still the prim. form of the ending, e. g. *tarvo-s* 'bull'), Goth. Acc. pl. *vulfa-ns* 'lupos', Lith. *vilka-s* 'wolf', O.Bulg. dat. du. *vlūko-ma* to nom. sg. *vlūkū* 'wolf'. Indg. pronominal stem **to-* 'this, the', nom. acc. neut. Skr. *tá-d*, Gr. *τό*, Lat. *istu-d*, Goth. *þa-t-a*, O.Bulg. *to*, Indg. **tó-d*. The so-called thematic vowel -o-, e. g. Indg. pres. stem **bhero-* fr. rt. *bher-* 'carry, bear': 3. pl. Skr. *bhára-nti* 1. pl. *bhára-mas*, Gr. Dor. *qépo-ντι qépo-μες*, Lat. *vīvo-nti feru-nt*, Goth. 3. pl. *batra-nd* 1. pl. *batra-m*, Lith. 1. pl. *vėža-me* (*vežū* 'I ride'), O.Bulg. 3. pl. *vezatŭ* fr. **vezo-ntŭ* (§ 219) aor. 1. pl. *vezo-mŭ* (1. sg. pres. *vezā* 'ride'), -os Indg. suffix of the gen. sing. (beside -es in O.Bulg. *kamen-e* Lat. *patr-is*, § 81. rem. 1) : Gr. *παρ-ός*, O.Lat. *patr-us*, O.Ir. *athar* fr. **pater-os* or **patr-os*.

Indg. **oktō* **oktōu* 'eight' : Skr. *aṣṭá aṣṭáu*, Arm. *uṣ*, Gr. *ὀκτώ*, Lat. *octō*, O.Ir. *ocht* Goth. *ahtáu*, Lith. *asztūni* O.Bulg. *osmŭ*. Indg. **poti-s* 'master' **potnī* 'mistress' : Skr. *pātnī* 'mistress', Gr. *πόσι-ς* 'husband' *πότνια* 'lady, mistress', Lat. *poti-s* 'capable, able', Goth. *brūþ-faþs* 'bridegroom', Lith. *pàts* 'husband', *vėsz-patis* 'sovereign master'. Skr. *ákṣi* neut. 'eye', Arm. *ač-k* pl. 'eyes', Gr. *ὄσσε* du. 'eyes' fr. **ok*ie* (§ 489), *ὄψομαι* 'I shall see', Lat. *oculu-s*, Lith. *aki-s* 'eye', O.Bulg. *oko* neut. 'eye'. Indg. **pró* 'before, in front, forth' : Skr. *prá*, Gr. *πρό*, O.Ir. *ro*, Goth. *fra-*, Lith. *pra-* O.Bulg. *pro-*. Personal ending of the 3. sg. mid. Indg. -to : Skr. *ābhara-ta*, Gr. *ἐπέρε-το*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *oi*. 3. sg. pf. Indg. **uoīd-e* 'he knows' : Skr. *vēda*, Gr. *For̥de*, Goth. *vait*; O.Bulg. *vēmŭ* fr. **véd-mŭ* 'I know' (the pf. personal endings have been replaced by the pres.) also represents the stem **uoīd-*; 3. sg. pf. Indg. **le-lóiq-e* 'has

left' : Skr. *riréca*, Gr. *λέλοιπε*, Goth. *láiho*. Indg. pres. causat. **uoǐdéo*- fr. rt. *ueid*- 'see, know' : Skr. *vēdáyāmi* 'I let know, communicate', OHG. *weizen* (prim. Germ. **uaitijana-n* 'to cause to know, prove'; O.Bulg. *béditi* 'to compel', Goth. *báidjan* OHG. *peittan beitan* 'to compel', cpf. 1. sg. pres. **bhoǐdhéǐð*. Gr. *λοιπό-ς* 'remaining', Lith. *lėka-s* 'remaining single, odd' *āt-lėka-s* and *at-laika-s* 'remnant, remainder' O.Bulg. *otŭ-lěkŭ* 'remnant' fr. rt.

fem. 'penalty, punishment', Gr. *ποινή* 'ransom,

O.Bulg. *cěna* 'pretium' (Lith. *kaina* according to the *etymologisches Wörterbuch* Fonolog. 38. 110), cpf. **goǐna-* 'ransom'

nom. pl. masc **toǐ* fr. stem *to-* 'this, the' :

Lat. *istī* (cp. *poploe populī*), Goth. *þái*, Lith.

the gen. sg. of *eǐ*-stems in Indg. *-oǐs* : Skr.

Goth. *anstáis* (*anstis* 'favour'), Lith. *akšs* (*akš-*

paĩ 'way'). The optative of the themat-

ic *-oǐ-*, 2. sg. **bhéroǐ-s* (indic. 2. sg. **bhére-si*

cp. *bhárēš*, Gr. *φέροις*, Goth. *baíraís*, O.Bulg.

(permissive) *te-sukě* (*sukŭ* 'I turn').

Thematic *ou-* 3. sg. pf. Indg. **bhe-bhóudh-e* 'has

kr. *bubódha*, Goth. *báuþ*; Gr. Hom. *εἰλήλουθε*

(epic reduplication) beside *ἐλεύσομαι* 'I shall

be'. Indg. **bhoǐdhéǐð* 'I cause to awake, wake,

iyāmi, O.Bulg. inf. *buditi*; Goth. *káusja* 'I

isjáyatē mid. 'likes, finds pleasure in', Indg.

the Gen. sg. of *eu*-stems in Indg. *-ous* : Skr.

Osc. *castrocs* (*castru-* 'fundus'), Goth. *sunáus*

sūnaūs (*sūnū-s* 'son') O.Bulg. *synu* (*synŭ* 'son').

Indg. *o*, in closed syllables and finally be-

came in Ar. period. 3. sg. pf. Skr. *tatákṣa* Av.

teated fr. rt. *teks-* (cp. § 401), prim. f. **teťókse*.

'eight' : Gr. *ὀκτώ*. Skr. *bhára-nti* Av. *bara-*

ra-. Skr. *ābhara-m* O.Pers. *abara-m* : Gr.

mid. *bharē-ta* Av. *barae-ta* : Gr. *φέρο-το*.

Thematic *oǐ ou* became in prim. Ar. *ai, au*, thence

ai, ao ēu, O.Pers. *ai, au* (cp. §§ 126. 160).

Ar. perfect stem **ueid-* = Indg. **uoǐd-* fr.

rt. *veid-* 'see, know' : Skr. 3. sg. *vēda* 2. sg. *vēttha* Av. Gāp. *vaēdā vōisthā* : Gr. *οἶδε οἶσθα*. Prim. Ar. **ai-ya-* = Indg. **oi-*yo-, Av. *aēva-* O.Pers. *aiva-* 'unus' : Gr. *οἱ(φ)ο-ς*. Prim. Ar. optative stem **bharai-* = Indg. **bhero-* fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear' : Skr. 1. pl. *bhārēma* 3. sg. *bhārēt*, Av. 1. pl. *baraēma* 3. sg. *barōiḥ* : Gr. *φείρομεν φέροι*. Final *aē* became *ē* in Av. : *tē* nom. pl. 'hi' beside *taē-ca tōi* Skr. *tē* Gr. *τοί*, Indg. **toi-* 'the, these', cp. O.Pers. *tyaiy* (read *tyai*) 'qui' fr. stem **tjo-*.

2. *ou*. Prim. Ar. causative stem **bhaudhāja-* = Indg. **bhoudhējo-* fr. rt. *bheudh-* 'wake' : 3. sg. Skr. *bōdhāya-ti* Av. *baodayēti*, cp. O.Bulg. inf. *buditi*. Prim. Ar. *-auš* = Indg. *-ous*, the ending of the Gen. sg. of *eu*-stems, Skr. *sūnōṣ* 'filii', Av. *vayaoṣ* 'aëris', O.Pers. *kūrauš* 'Cyri'.

In Aryan *a* = Indg. *o* can still be distinguished from *a* = Indg. *e* (§ 62), in so far as *q*-sounds were not palatalised before it, e. g. prim. Ar. fem. **kaṇā-* (Av. *kaēna-* 'penalty') fr. Indg. **qoi-nā-* (cp. Gr. *ποινή*) beside prim. Ar. pres. 3. sg. mid. **caṇ-atai* (Skr. *cāyatē*) fr. Indg. **qeṇ-e-tai*. See § 445 ff.

Indg. *o* in open syllables probably became *a* in the prim. Ar. period. Acc. sg. Skr. *pād-am* Av. *pād-em* 'pedem' : Gr. *πόδα*. 3. sg. pf. Skr. *ja-jān-a* 'genuit' : Gr. *γέγονε*; Av. *da-dār-a* = Skr. *da-dhār-a* 'held fast', fr. rt. *dher-* (Lith. *deriū* 'I hire'). Causat. Skr. *dhārāyāmi* Av. *dārayēmi* O.Pers. *dārayāmīy* (read *-mī*) fr. the same rt. *dher-*; Skr. *bhārāyāmi* Av. *barayēmi* fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear' : Gr. *φορέω*; Skr. *sādāyāmi* Av. *hādāyēmi* O.Pers. *hādayāmīy* (read *-mī*) fr. rt. *sed-* 'sit' : Goth. *satja*. Skr. *jānu* 'knee' : Gr. *γόvv*. 1. pl. Skr. *bhāramasi* Av. *barā-mahi* 'ferimus', O.Pers. *pahyā-mahy* (read *-mahī*) 'dicimur' : Gr. Dor. *φέρομες*. Acc. sg. Skr. *āśmān-am* O.Pers. *asmān-am* 'stone' : Gr. *ἄξυον-α* 'anvil', cp. Goth. *ahman* 'spirit'; Skr. *tākṣān-am* 'carpenter' Av. *tašān-em* 'creator' : Gr. *τέκτων-α*; Skr. *svāsār-am* 'sister' : O.Ir. *siair* cp. Goth. *svistar*; Skr. *dātār-am* Av. *dātār-em* 'giver' : Gr. *δώροα*; nom. pl. Skr. *nāpāt-as* Av. *napāt-ō* 'descendants, grand-children' : Gr. *νένοδες* (concerning *δ* instead of *τ* see § 327). Participial suffix Skr. Av. *-āna-* (Skr. *dādḥ-āna-* Av. *daḥ-āna-* fr. rt. *dhē-* 'set, do', Skr. *juṣ-*

3- 'taste'): Goth. *-anu-* (*baúr-ans*, *gib-ans* etc.), *-ovo-* (e. g. *Kρ-όvo-ς* = Skr. *kr-aná-s* 'efficient', off Morph. Unt. IV 374, and on the other hand 3. Beitr. VII 322).

scholars, especially Collitz and Joh. Schmidt, dispute sound-law and assume that Indg. *o* was in every case ted by *a* in Aryan. I too am still for from con- y given above as mathematically certain (cp. Morph. it the difficulties, which it leaves unexplained, seem and easier to dispose of than those which the hypo- d Schmidt presents. Nor does Collitz's latest treatment ensions (though containing certain acute ideas which) convince me of the validity of his standpoint, since it leaves the distribution of *e* and *o* in the Germanic *ahmin* : *ahman*, *ahmans*) unexplained. Cp. the author's IX p. 367 ff. p. 380 ff. and Morph. Unt. III 102 ff., r's Beit. III p. 291 ff., X p. 2 ff., Joh. Schmidt Kuhn's ff., Osthoff Morph. Unt. I p. 207 ff., IV p. XV and f., Hübschmann Das Indg. Vocaleystem 1885.

Av. *e*, *i*, *e*, *o* fr. prim. Iran. prim. Ar. *a* = 4.

enian. *ost* 'branch': Gr. ὄστος Goth. *asts* 'bough', 'orphan': Gr. ὀρφαν- in the pl. compound ὀρφαν- ὀρφανῶν, Hesych.), Lat. *orbu-s*. The nominal *to-* 'man', gen. *mard-o-y*, cp. Gr. -οιο, Indg.

weakened to *u*, a process which may be re- ar for the combination of *o* with a following ant. *-sun* in *ere-sun* 'thirty' etc.: Gr. -τριτα.

Lat. *pons* 'bridge', O.Bul. *puti* 'way'.

appears also *a*, without the special conditions for on being ascertained. *αἶ-ξ* 'eyes': Gr. ὄσσε, Lat. *ei* 'I hate': Lat. *ei-in-m*.)

syllabic *oi* appears as *ai* in *ait-nn-m* 'I swell 'cheek': Gr. αἰκνω αἰκνω 'I swell' αἰδος 'tumour',

. By the side of this perhaps also as *ē*, which n-final syllables, e. g. *mēj*. Gen. *migi* 'mist': *ud*: *gini* 'wine': Gr. αἶνo-ς. It is not certain

whether *ē*, *i* in these words (cp. Hübschmann Armen. Stud. I p. 60) do not rather represent Indg. *eĭ* (cp. § 63).

Indg. tautosyllabic *ou* seems to occur as *oi* (thence *u* in non-final syllables) in *poitē*, gen. *puōy*, 'σπονδή', *putam* 'σπονδάζω'. *oi* (*u*), however, can here and in other cases (Hübschmann Stud. I p. 62) be also regarded as representing Indg. *eu* (cp. § 63).

§ 80. Greek. Pf. κέκλοφε (instead of *κεκλοπε after the analogy of τέτροφε and others): Goth. *hluf*, cpf. **qe-qlōp-e* 'has stolen' fr. rt. *glep-*. Causat. σοβέω 'I drive away, scare': Skr. *tyājāyāmi* 'I bid one leave a thing', to σέβομαι 'I step back before something, am afraid, reverence'; Skr. *tyājāmi* 'betake myself away, stand back from a thing'. λόχος-ς 'bed, couch, ambush' ἄ-λοχος (fr. *ἄ-λοχο-ς, § 564) 'bed-mate, wife': O.Bulg. *sq-logŭ* 'consors tori', fr. rt. *legħ-*. δύς-πορο-ς 'hard to pass': Skr. *duṣ-pāra-*, fr. rt. *per-*. ὀλκό-ς ὀλκή 'a dragging, furrow': Lith. *ū-vaika-s* 'over-coat, bed-cover', cpf. **uolqo-s* fr. rt. **uelq-* (cp. § 164 rem.). δόμο-ς 'house': Lat. *domu-s* O.Bulg. *domŭ* 'house'. ἀ-οοσητήρ 'helper' (§ 489): Lat. *sociu-s*. ῥοφά ῥοή 'stream', prim. f. **srou-a* fr. rt. *sreŭ-*. φθόγ 'consumption, decline' fr. **φθογ-ā* fr. rt. *φθει-* in *φθι-σι-ς*. ὀστέον 'bone': Lat. *os ossis*, Skr. *āsthi* (neut.) 'bone'. ὀζω 'I smell': Lat. *odor*. 2. du. impf. act. ἐφέρε-τον: Skr. *ābhara-tam*, cpf. **é-bhere-tom*; 3. sg. impf. mid. ἐφέρε-το: Skr. *ābhara-ta*, cpf. **é-bhere-to*, fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear'.

In Aeolic (Lesb., Thessal., Bæot.), Arcadian-Cyprian and Pamphylian *o* either became fully *u* or a sound approaching it (written *υ*), e. g. Thess. ἀπὺ = ἀπό, Arcad. ἄλλυ = ἄλλο, Pamph. gen. Κουρασίων-υς = -ων-ος. *o* certainly did not undergo this sound-change in every sound-combination and word-position; the limits and conditions, however, under which it took place, cannot be precisely determined owing to the scarcity of monuments.

Tautosyllabic *oi*. πέποιθε 'trusts': Goth. *báiþ* 'has waited for' (pres. *beida*), cpf. **bhe-bhójdħ-e*. οἶνός-ς οἶνῃ: Lat. *oīno-s ūnu-s*, O.Ir. *oen*, Goth. *áins*, Pruss. acc. *aina-n*, cpf. **oĭ-no-s* 'unus'. Loc. pl. λύκοι-σι: O.Bulg. *vlŭcĕ-chŭ*, Skr. *vṛkĕ-ṣu*, Indg. **uġoĭ-su*, stem **uġo-* 'wolf'.

*o*₁ became *oe* in Bæotian, e. g. Ἀριστί-θενο-ς inscript. of Tanagra (to θοίνη 'feast' fr. rt. *dheĩ-*, Skr. *dhi-nō-mi* 'I satiate'), thence *ū* in the third century B. C., Θύναγχο-ς, Φυκιά (= Φοικιά) and in the youngest Bæot. inscriptions beside *ū* also *ei*, that is, *ɛ* or a sound closely approaching it, e. g. pl. ποιοῦμεναι = ποιούμενοι (cp. τοί: Skr. *tē*, Goth. *þái*). The change to *ū* took place in the other dialects (but not before the second century A. D.) and led to the Mid. and Mod. Gr. *ɛ*.

Tautosyllabic *ou*. Hom. εἰλήλουθε 'has come' beside fut. ἐλεύσομαι. σπουδή 'zeal' beside pres. σπεύδω. This diphthong became *u* in Ionic and Attic in the fifth century B. C., but the spelling *ou* was retained. The diphthongic pronunciation may have remained longer in the other dialects. The representation in Cypr. is noteworthy: *o-vo* = *ov*, *a-ro-u-ra-i* = ἀρούραι.

§ 81. Italic. In the prim. Italic period *o* appears, with the exception of certain reductions in final syllables, to have been still unchanged in every sound-combination.

Lat. *totondit* 'has shorn' pf. to **tendō* = Gr. τένω τένω 'I gnaw at'. Causat. *nocēd* 'I injure' (Skr. *nāśāyāmi* 'I make to disappear, destroy') to *nec* *necis*. *procu-s* 'wooe' to *precor*. Abl. *pondō* 'by weight' to *pendo*.

The *o* in unaccented syllables, which in older Latin still remains unchanged (e. g. *fīlio-s*, *dōno-m*, *opos*), became *u*, except before *r* = *s* (§ 569) and after *u* and *u*: *fīliu-s*, *dōnu-m*, *opus*, *rehunt*, *tetult*, *con-tult*, *sēdulō* (fr. *sē-dolō*). *o* was retained before *r* = *s*, e. g. in *temporis* fr. **tempoz-is* (a new form, in place of **tempez-is*, after the analogy of the Nom. acc. *tempus*), and after *u*, e. g. in *rīros*, *rīrom*, *rīront*, *equos*, *sequontur*, *mortuos*. The forms *rīrus*, *rīrum*, *rīront*, *mortuus* etc. (like *locus*, *legunt*), do not occur before the eighth century A. U. C., by which process *qu* (kn). *gu* (gn) passed into *c*, g.: *cūs* (gen. *equi*), *relinunt* (1. pl. *relinquimus*), *ungunt* (1. pl. *ungimus*) etc. (cp. Bersu Die Gutturalen und ihre Verbindung mit *r* im Lat., Berlin 1885, p. 53 ff.).

u fr. *o* occurs also in chief accented syllables, especially before *asals*. *u* fr. *o*: Gr. ὄξος 'bow, hook'. *u* fr. *o* older *uncia* 'ounce'

to Gr. ὄγκο-ς 'mass, bulk'. *hunc* fr. older *honc*. *unguis* to Gr. ὀνύξ. *umbō* 'boss of a shield' and *umbil-icu-s*, to Gr. ὀμφαλό-ς. In like manner *ursu-s* fr. **or(c)so-s*, *mulctu-s* fr. **molcto-s*, whose *or*, *ol* arose from Indg. *r*, *l*, § 295.

Final -*o*, like -*a* (§ 97), became *e*. Imper. *sequere*: Gr. ἐπε(σ)ο. Nom. *olle* (*ille* seems to be a new form after *iste*, *ipse*) fr. **ol-se* (§ 571), *iste* a new form for **is-se* (with *t* transferred from such forms as *istum istō*): the second component of these compounds is identical with Skr. *sá*, Gr. *ó* (Indg. **so*), cp. the *accidence*.

Also in other cases *o* in unaccented syllables seems occasionally to have become *e*, *i*, that is, an irrational vowel, which appears after *i* and in closed syllables as *e*, and in other cases as *i*. *ilicō* fr. **in slocō*. *hospes hospitis* fr. **hos(ti)-pit-* (§ 633) beside *potis sum* (*com-pos -potis*). *anni-culus* to *anno-*, *auri-fex* to *auro-*, *socie-tās* to *socio-*, *novi-tās* (Gr. νεό-της) to *novo-*. *legi-mus* = Gr. λέγο-μεν. It, of course, still remains to be determined in what relations this change stands to the *u* in *filius* etc. and for what reasons here the one, there the other course of variation was introduced; cp. § 680. The question might also be raised as to whether Indg. *e* does not occur in *anni-culus*, *auri-fex*, *socie-tās*, *novi-tās* and in *legi-mus*: *anni-culus* etc. like οἰκέ-της, *legi-mus*, new formation after *legi-tis* = Gr. λέγε-τε.

Rem. 1. The genitive suffix -*es -is* (*salūt-es salūt-is*) has not arisen from -*os -us* (*senātū-os, homin-us*). -*es* and -*os* were both old inherited forms (see p. 67).

Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII p. 154 ff. assumes the transition of *ov* to *av*, e. g. *caveō*: Gr. κο(φ)ίω 'I mark'; *cavo-s*: Gr. κόαι 'excavations'; *lavō*: Gr. λóε 'he washed'. Cp. however, Hübschmann Das Idg. Vocabl. p. 190.

The fluctuation of the orthography between *o* and *u* in the Umbrian-Samnitic dialects points to a close pronunciation of the *o*. Since the Umbr. *u* was the sign both for *o* and *u* (§ 23), the tables written in the national alphabet contribute nothing towards determining the quality of the *o*-sound; the tables written

in Lat. have both *o* and *u*. In Oscan *ú u*, *o u*. Umbr. *purka porca* 'porcas': Lat. *porcu-s*, Gr. *πόρκο-ς*, O.Ir. *orc*, OHG. *farh farah* (§ 277), Lith. *pařsa-s*, cpf. **porko-s* 'pig, sucking-pig'. Umbr. *uuef ovi* acc. 'oves': Lat. *ovi-s*, Gr. *οῖ-ς*, Goth. *avēpi* neut. 'flock of sheep', Lith. *avī-s*, O.Bulg. *ovī-ca*, cpf. **oūi-s* 'sheen'. Umbr. *curnac-o* 'cornicem': Lat. *cornīx* Gr. *χορνίον* 'crow', 'kor-en- *kor-n-. Osc. *pútīad putiīad* 'possit' putiāns Lat. *potis*, Gr. *πόσι-ς*. Umbr. *puř-e* 'quod', Osc. *púd* ': Lat. Faliscan *quo-d*, Gr. *πο-*, Goth. *hva-*, Indg. **go-* suffix *-o-* in Umbr. *puplu-m poplom* 'populum', Osc. 'hortum, templum', *dolo-m dolu-m* 'dolum', Volsc. *piho-m* it. *dolo-m dolu-m*, Falisc. *vootu-m* 'votum'.

diphthongs *oi* and *ou*.

syllabic *oi* in chief accented stem syllables became *oe*,

oino-s oeno-s ūno-s: Gr. *οἰνό-ς*, cpf. **oi-no-s* 'one'.

o-m moenia mūnia: Goth. *ga-mains* 'common', Lith. *exchange*, Gr. Sicel. *μοῖ-το-ς* 'requital'.

arose in final syllables. Nom. pl. *poploe* (Saliar hymn), [C. I. L. I 32], *plūrimī*: Gr. *τοί, λῦκοι*, Goth. *þái*, Indg. r. stem *to-* 'the, this'. Cp. instr. pl. **-ois, -oes (oloes)*

fr. **-ōis* (§ 612). In like manner also *ī* in the monosyllabic nom. pl. *hī quī*, instr. pl. *hīs quīs*. *quī* and *quīs* may be derived from an unaccented position (*sī qui, āli-quī* etc.) and *hīs* may be due partly to assimilation to *quī*, *quīs*, partly to assimilation to the polysyllabic forms *illī*, *illīs*. the nom. sg. *quī* fr. O.Lat. *quoi* (*goi* = *quoi* on the scrp., cp. Bersu *Die Gutturalen*, Berlin 1885, p. 40)

+ particle *i* (*i*).

2. *oi* is also said to have become *i* in chief accented syllables, deduced by *v* or *l*: *vidit oīs*, *cinu-m oīro-*, *ricu-s oīro-*, *liquit li-lobertutem* and others. This sound-change cannot, however, be as definitely proved, since almost all examples under this can also be easily explained otherwise. See Osthoff *Morph. Unt. Zur Gesch. des Perf.* p. 191, Danielsson in Pauli's *Altst. Stud.*

3. Why *ferēs*, which I (against Thurneysen Bezzenger's 269) consider equal to Gr. *φείας* Goth. *bairdis*, with *ē* and is possible that *ē* arose regularly in the 1. sg. (O.Lat. *ferem*)

and 3. pl., and then from these two forms was extended to the other persons. I leave it undecided as to whether *-em*, *-ent* were the continuation of prim. Lat. **-oi-m*, **oi-nt* (cp. Gr. 1. sg. Att. *ρεῖπον*, 3. pl. Delph. *παρ-ίζου*, Goth. 3. pl. *batrāin-a*), or that of Indg. **-oi-m*, **-oi-nt*, which, according to Lat. sound-laws (§ 237), must, first of all, have become **-o(i)em*, **-o(i)ent*. It is also conceivable that *capiēs* and *audiēs* are regularly formed, but that **feris* arose with the same contrast as that in which *sociē-tās* and *novi-tās* stand to each other. In that case **feris* has been transformed to *ferēs* after the analogy of *capiēs*; but then *mediū*, *mediūs* (*μῆσοι μῆσοις*) must also be regarded as modifications of **mediē*, **mediēs* after *novī*, *novīs*.

In Umbrian *u* = *oi* whereas the Oscan-Sabell. monuments still present the diphthong, as to which it is certainly questionable, whether the written diphthong still existed everywhere as such in the language itself. Umbr. *unu* 'unum', Osc. *ún[itu]* 'unita'. Osc. *múníkad* abl. 'communi': O.Lat. *comoinis*. Umbr. *kuraia* 'curet', Pelignian *coisatens* 'curaverunt': Lat. *coirō coerō cūro* (the forms *coraveront* C. I. L. I 73 and *couraverunt* l. c. 1419 are very singular; in the latter *ū* was certainly meant), prim. Ital. stem. fem. **koisā*. Cp. also the Osc. instr. pl. *Núvlanúis* 'Nolanis' *zicolois* 'diebus', Pelignian *suois* 'suis', Umbr. *veskles -is* 'vasculis': Lat. *oloes illīs*; Umbr., like Lat., indicates here a special manner of treating *oi* in final syllables.

Tautosyllabic Indg. *oy*, fell together with Indg. *ey* (§ 65) and is still only traceable in Osc. as diphthong: Gen. sg. *custrovs* fr. stem *castru-* 'fundus' (§ 77). In Umbr. *ō*: gen. *trifor* 'tribus'; *rofu* 'rubos': Goth. *ráuþs*, cpf. **roydho-s*. *ū* arose in Lat., e. g. gen. sg. *fructūs*; pf. *fūdīt*: cp. Goth. *gáut* 'poured out' (pres. *giutan* 'to pour out'). By side of it also *ō*: *rōbu-s* = Umbr. *rōfo-*, gen. *domōs* = *domūs* (Augustus wrote *domos*); cp. also the inscrip. forms with (long) *o*, *losna* (= *lūna* fr. **louc-snā*, § 570), *poplicod* (beside *pouublicom pūblicus*), *nondinum* (beside *noundinum nūndinum*). It remains doubtful how this duality *ū* and *ō* in Lat. is to be estimated. It was hardly a mere graphic duality.

Rem. 4. In a number of Ital. words containing *oy*, it cannot be decided, whether this diphthong represents prim. Indg. *ey* (§ 65) or *oy*, e. g. in those containing *loyk-* as Osc. gen. *Lúvkanateis* 'Lucanatis' *Luvkis Luvikis* 'Lucius', Lat. *Loucina Luucius* etc., fr. rt. *leyk-* 'illumine' (Gr. *λευρός λοῦσσαν*).

§ 82. Old Irish. In chief accented syllables *o*. *ocht* 'eight' : Gr. ὀκτώ. *roth* 'wheel' : Lat. *rota* 'wheel', OHG. *rad* 'wheel', Lith. *rāta-s* 'wheel'. *orc* 'pig' : Gr. πόρκο-ς. *gorim* 'I heat, warm, burn' : O.Bulg. *gorēti* 'to burn', Lith. *gāra-s* 'steam', fr. rt. *gher-*. Prep. *co n-* 'with' : Lat. *cum*, Umbr. Osc. *com*.

...atalisation of the following con-

= Lat. *solu-m* (*l* = *d*, § 369),

mug 'slave' fr. **mogu-s* (Goth.

eside *ro-* (Indg. **pro* 'before, in

n- *con-* (*co n-*, see above).

llables *o*, so far as it did not

17), became an irrational vowel,

regulated itself according to the

nant.

is', 3. pl. *as-bérat* : Gr. ἀέρομεν,

batram, *baírand*; *-berat* may be

is, as Thurneysen thinks, to be

uation of **beront*, Indg. **bheront*

not the same development as *t* in

have no evidence that original *t*

as dropped in Irish).

y)otī, to nom. *blad* fr. **bi(y)oto-m* :

lg. *životŭ* 'life'.

re named *blad*) fr. **bi(y)otō*.

hereditas' beside *órpe* 'hereditas'

) or had first of all become *r*.

re (Gr. δέδορκε), *réraig* 'dixerit'

ndicates the timbre of the prece-

ill' : Gr. ταῦρο-ς; νεμητο-ν neut.

p. Gr. ζυγό-ν; επο- 'horse' in *Epo-*

s Indg. *oi* became *oe* (written *oe*

s *ūnus*. *cloen* 'oblique, unjust,

klei- 'lean, incline'. Before pala-

talised consonants *oi* for *oe*, e. g. *cloine* 'obliqueness, injustice'. Old *oi* may, therefore, have been retained here.

Rem. Beside *oe*, *oi* was also written *ae*, *ai*, e. g. *aen* 'unus' beside *oen*; *clain* nom. pl. of *cloen*; *maini* 'dona, pretiosa' (to Lat. *moenia*, *mūnia*).

In final syllables *oi* became *ī*, which disappeared and only left its traces in the palatalisation of the preceding consonant. Nom. pl. *eich* 'equi' fr. **ekūī*, cp. Gr. *ἵπποι*, Lat. *poploe populi* (§ 657, 4). In Gall. inscrip. the nom. pl. still ends in *-oi*: *Tanotaliknoi*.

Indg. *ou* fell together with *eu* (§ 66). It became *ō*, whence later *ua*. *ruad* 'red', Cymr. *rhudd* Corn. *rudh* Bret. *ruz*: Goth. *ráuþs* (stem *ráuda-*), cpf. **rouðho-s*; cp. Gall. *Roudu-s Ande-roudu-s*.

§ 83. Germanic. Pf. 3. sg. Goth. *varþ* OHG. *ward* O.Icel. *varð* 'he took a direction, became': Skr. *vavárta*, cpf. **ue-uórt-e*, fr. rt. *uert-* 'turn'. Causat. Got. *us-vakjan* 'to awake', OHG. *wecchan*: Skr. *vajáyati* 'he urges on, drives on', cpf. 1. sg. **uogéiō*, fr. rt. *ueg-* 'be active, strong'. Causat. Goth. *fra-ward-jan* OHG. *far-warttan* 'to let perish, destroy': Skr. *vartáyati* 'lets something take a turning or course', cpf. 1. sg. **uortéiō*, fr. rt. *uert-*. OHG. OS. O.Icel. *band* (neut.) 'band, cord', prim. f. **bhondho-m*, fr. rt. *bhendh-* 'bind', cp. Skr. 3. sg. pf. *babándha*. Goth. *gasts* OHG. OS. *gast*, O.Icel. *gestr* 'guest' Norse Runes *gastix*: Lat. *hosti-s* 'stranger, enemy', O.Bulg. *gostǎ* 'guest', cpf. **ghosti-s*. Goth. *asts* OHG. *ast* (masc.) 'branch': Gr. *ῥαῖς*, cpf. **ozdo-s*. Goth. *þat-a*, OHG. *daz*, O.Icel. *þat* 'that, the': Gr. *ró*, cpf. **tó-d*.

Rem. 1. Indg. *o* fell indiscriminately together with Indg. *a* (§ 99) and Indg. *ə* (§§ 109, 110) already in prim. Germ. At this period *a* was used for the three vowels in chief accented syllables, in other syllables frequently or always *o*. The latter quality was still retained in Westgerm. in historical times: e. g. in the dat. pl. OHG. *worto-m wort-um* OS. *wordo-n wordu-n*, Ags. *wordu-m* fr. stem orig. **urðho-* or **ur-to-* 'word' (but Goth. *caúrda-m*). See Paul's article in Paul-Braune's Beitr. IV p. 358 ff. and VI p. 186 ff. Since it has not been definitely settled for many syllables, whether *o* or *a* was spoken in prim. Germ., we write the prim. Germ. forms throughout with *a* according to the Goth. notation, an inexactness, which is of little importance for this comparative grammar.

Indg. tautosyllabic *oi*. 3. sg. Goth. *váiſ* OHG. *weiſ* OS. *wēt* Ags. *wat* O.Icel. *veit* 'knows': Gr. *οἶδε*. Goth. *láiſ* OHG. *lēh* Ags. *lah* 'he lent': Gr. *λέλοιπε*. Causat. Goth. *láiſjan* (for regular **láiſjan*, § 581) OHG. *lërran lëran*, OS. *lërian* 'to teach', beside Goth. *leisan* 'to learn', rt. *leis*-. Goth. *áins* OHG. *ein* OS. *ēn* Ags. *ān* O.Icel. *einn* 'one': Lat. *oīno-s ūnu-s*. 2. sg. opt. Goth. *batráis*: Gr. *πέροις*. Gen. sg. Goth. *anstáis* (fr. *ansti*- 'favour'): cp. Lith. *akėš* (fr. *aki*- 'eye'), Indg. ending *-ois*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *ou*. Pf. 3. sg. Goth. *báuþ* OHG. *bōt* OS. *bōd* Ags. *beád* O.Icel. *baud* 'bade': Skr. *bubōdha*, Indg. **bhebhoudh-e*. Goth. *ráuþs* (st. *ráuda*-) OHG. *rōt* OS. *rōd* Ags. *reád* O.Icel. *rauðr* 'red': Gall. *Roudu-s* O.Ir. *ruad* 'red', cpf. **roudhō-s*. Gen. sg. Goth. *sunáus* (fr. *sunu*- 'son'): Lith. *sūnaūs* (fr. *sūnu*- 'son'), Indg. ending *-ous*.

In the eighth century *a* became *e* in OHG., caused by a consonantal or sonantal *i* in the following syllable. *nerian* i. e. *nerjan* = Goth. *nasjan* (for regular **nazjan*, § 581) 'to rescue', causat. to *ga-nesan* = Goth. *ga-nisan* 'to become healed', fr. rt. *nes*-, Gr. *νέομαι*. Nom. pl. *gesti* (sg. *gast*) 'guests' = Goth. *gasteis* (sg. *gasts*, st. *gasti*-). This umlaut, however, was hindered by *r*, *l*, *h* + Consonant (see Braune in Paul-Braune's Beitr. IV p. 540 ff.), e. g. *far-warttan* 'destroy' (p. 77) dat. *nahti-m* 'noctibus' (st. *nahti*- = Lat. *nocti*- Lith. *nakti*-). But the *e*, which arose from this *i*-umlaut, differed from the *e* which arose out of prim. Germ. *i*, *e* (§§ 35, 67) not only in OHG. but also in MHG. and even in NHG.: the latter, also written *ē* by way of distinction, was open, the former close (J. Franck Zeitschr. f. deutsch. Altert. XXV 218 f., W. Braune Lit. Centralbl. 1884. column 124 f., Luick Paul-Braune's Beitr. XI 492 f.).

Prim. Germ. *aī* became *ei* (*weiſ*, *ein*) except before *r*, *h*, *w* where it became *ē*: *lërran*, *lēh*.

Prim. Germ. *au* remained partly as diphthong, *au* and later *ou*, e. g. pf. *scaub scoub* = Goth. *skáuſ* 'pushed' (pres. Goth. *skiuba*), *boug* = Goth. *báug* 'bent' (pres. Goth. *biuga*), and partly became *ō* viz. before dental consonants and *r*, *l*, *h* (= Goth. *h*), e. g. *bōt*, *rōt*, pf. *droz* = Goth. *þráut* 'troubled' (pres. Goth.

priuta), *trōran* 'to make to drop, spill' = Goth. *drāusjan* (for regular **drauzjan*, § 581) 'make to fall, fell, throw' (causat. to Goth. *driusan* 'to fall'), pf. *zōh* 'drew' = Goth. *tāuh* 'led' (pres. Goth. *tiuha*).

Quite independent of this change of *ai* and *au* to *ē* and *ō*, there was an older (prim. Westgerm.) reduction of the same diphthongs to *ē* and *ō*, which took place in unaccented syllables. Final *ē* and *ō* were shortened according to § 661, 6. OHG. *blinte* nom. pl. masc. 'blind', *blintēm* dat. (instr.) pl. 'blind' = Goth. *blindái*, *blindáim*, prim. Germ. **blindai*, **blinaí-mi*. *berēs* 2. sg. opt. = Goth. *bairáis* (p. 78). *tage* dat. loc. sg. (to *tag* 'day') = prim. Germ. **dagai*, cp. Gr. loc. *oĩxoi* and dat. *oĩxw* (§ 659, 2. 3). *suno* gen. sg. (to *sunu* 'son') = Goth. *sunáus* (p. 78).

Here belongs also OHG. *dē* 'the', *dēm* 'the' = Goth. *pái*, *páim*, since the pronoun regularly suffered the change in those cases, where it was unaccented.

The forms *dia die* = *dē* and *deam diem* = *dēm* show that this *ē* = prim. Germ. *ai* was equivalent to the *ē* discussed in § 75 rem. 2.

Rem. 2. These OHG. (Westgerm.) sound-laws in like manner held good for Germ. *a* = Indg. *a* and Indg. *o*. See § 99 and § 109.

§ 84. Baltic-Slavonic. Indg. *o* was *o* in the Baltic-Slav. unitary period, and generally remained *o* in Slav., whilst it became *a* in Baltic.

Lith. *tāka-s* 'path', O.Bulg. *tokū* 'course', to Lith. *tekū* O.Bulg. *teką* 'I run'. O.Bulg. *raz-dorŭ* 'rent, gap': Gr. *δορά* 'skin, hide', fr. rt. *der-* 'tear, flay'. O.Bulg. causat. *ložiti* 'ponere': Goth. *lagjan* 'to lay', fr. rt. *leg-* 'lay, make a bed'; *topiti* 'to heat': Skr. *tāpáyami* 'I heat', fr. rt. *tep-*. Lith. *nakči-s*, O.Bulg. *noštŭ* 'night': Lat. *nox noctis*, Goth. *nahts* 'night'. Lith. *avš-s* O.Bulg. *ovŭ-ca* 'sheep': Lat. *ovi-s*. Nominal suffix *-o-*: Lith. nom. sg. *vilka-s* 'wolf', dat. pl. *vilká-ms* O.Bulg. *vlŭko-mŭ*, prim. Balt.-Slav. st. **uľko-* (§ 302) 'wolf': Gr. *λύκο-s*. The thematic vowel *-o-*: Lith. 1. pl. pres. *nėsza-me* 'we carry', O.Bulg. 1. pl. aor. *neso-mŭ* 'we carried': Gr. *φέρω-μεν*.

om, *on* before consonants (except *i*) generally appear as *a* in Slavonic. *zabu* 'tooth: Gr. γόμφο-ς 'plug, bolt', rt. *gembh-*. *bladū* 'error' beside *blɛdq* 'erro', rt. *bhlendh-*. *o* became *u* (*ū*) in final syllables before final nasal and before *-ns*. Thus Indg. **-o-m* (in the acc. sg. of *-o*-stems and in the 1. sg. pret.) became **-u-n* (§ 217) *-ū* (§ 219), as *vlūkū* 'lupum', *nesū* 'I carried'; Indg. **-o-ns* in the acc. pl. (cp. Gr. Cret. κόρμους) became **-uns* whence further the *-y* of historical times, as *vlūky* 'lupos' (§ 219). Final *-ū* = Indg. **-om* was lengthened to *y* before *j*, e. g. *dobrū-jī* and *dobry-jī* 'the good (man)' (*dobrū* is the accusative form, used as nom., see the accidence), cp. § 36 p. 37.

In the same language *io* became *ie*. Nom. acc. sg. neut. *je* 'it': Gr. ὅ 'quod', Skr. *yá-d* 'quod', cpf. **iō-d*. Dat. pl. *konje-mū* fr. st. *konje-* fr. **konjō-* 'horse', *māže-mū* fr. st. *māže-* fr. **māg-je-* (§ 147), **māg-iō-* 'man', cp. dat. pl. *vlūko-mū*.

In like manner *i* influenced a following *a* in Lithuanian: *a*, in this combination and after consonants which have been palatalised by *i*, is pronounced as an open *e* in many dialects, e. g. *kraūjes* 'blood', pl. *kraujei* = *kraūjas*, *kraujaĩ*; *svėczes* 'guest', pl. *sveczei* = *svėczias*, *svecziaĩ*; dat. sg. *jém* 'him', instr. pl. *jeiš* = *jám*, *jaĩs*.

Rem. 1. Lith. *jī-s* 'he' is not equal to Gr. ὅ-ς, Skr. *yá-s*, but stands to these in the same relation as Gr. τί-ς, Lat. *qui-s* stand to Skr. *ká-s* Goth. *hva-s*. Also *szi-s* 'this' (beside gen. *szið*) is not fr. **kjo-s*, but like O.Bulg. *sī* 'this' = orig. **kī-s* (O.Bulg. gen. *sego*, dat. *semu* etc. for regular **šego*, **šemu* etc. fr. **sijego* etc. after the analogy of the nom. *sī* and acc. *sī*). After the same manner as *jīs* stands to gen. *jō*, dat. *jém* etc. are also to be explained nominatives sg. like *mēdis* (gen. *mēdžio*) 'tree', whose *-i-* instead of *-jī-* is on the same level as the *-i-* in *gerds-is* (definite form to *gēra-s* 'good'), and those like *gaidys* (Gen. *gaidžio* 'cock', whose *y* arose from *iī* (§ 147). Indg. *i* was likewise contained in the final syllables of O.Bulg. nom. and Acc. *konjī* 'horse' (st. *konje-*), Goth. nom. as *harjī-s* 'army, host' (st. *harja-*) and *hutrdeis* fr. **χīrdījī-s* 'shepherd' (st. prim. Germ. **χīrdīja-*), O.Lat. *Cornēlis Cornēlim*, *alis alim* beside *Cornēlius*, *alius* Osc. *Kīpīis* 'Cipius', Umbr. *Trutitis* 'Truttidius'. To these may possibly be added the Greek proper names in *-is* beside *-ios*; *-ias*, as *Δαμῖς Δεῖρις* etc. Cp. §§ 120. 143. 219 rem 1. 660 rem. 3 and the accidence.

Indg. tautosyllabic *oĭ* appears in Lith. as *ē* and *ai*, in Slav. as *ě*. Lith. *snēga-s* 'snow' (beside *snaigalà* ¹⁾ 'snow flake' *snai-gyti* 'to snow a little') Pruss. *snaygis* O.Bulg. *snēgŭ* 'snow': Goth. *snāivs* 'snow', cpf. **snoigho-s*, fr. rt. *sneigh-*. Lith. *āt-lēka-s* and *ūt-laika-s* 'remnant, rest' *laikyti* 'to hold', O.Bulg. *otŭ-lēkŭ* 'remnant, rest': Gr. *λοιπό-ς*, fr. rt. *leiq-*. Lith. *laipinti* 'to let rise', O.Bulg. *pri-lēpŭ* 'salve, grease': Gr. *ἀλοιφή* 'salve', fr. rt. *leip-* stick, glue'. Lith. *maĩszala-s* 'medley, compound' *maĩszyti* 'to mix', Pruss. *maysota-n* 'mingled', O.Bulg. *pri-mēsŭ* 'admixtio' *mēsiti* 'to mix', from rt. *meĭk-* (Gr. *μείξω*), cp. § 414 rem. Lith. 3. sg. opt. *te-sukē* (*sukù* 'I turn'), O.Bulg. 2. pl. opt. *berēte* (*berq* 'fero'): Gr. *φέρω, φέρομαι*. Lith. *kēma-s* 'farm, village' *kaimyna-s* 'neighbour': Goth. *hāims* 'village', cpf. **qoi-mo-s* (cp. O.Bulg. *po-kojŭ* 'rest, repose'), fr. rt. *qeĭ-*. Pruss. *waisei waisse* 'thou knowest', O.Bulg. *vēmŭ* fr. **vēd-mŭ* and *vēd-ē* 'I know': Gr. *οἶδε*, Indg. pf. stem *moĭd-*. Lith. *pēmŭ* 'shepherd boy': Gr. *ποιμήν*. Lith. *staigà* 'sudden' *staigyti-s* 'hasten': Gr. *στοῖχο-ς* 'row', fr. rt. *steigh-* 'rise'.

Rem. 2. It is undetermined after what law *ē* and *ai* interchange in Lith. I conjecture that originally *ai* regularly remained only when the following consonants had a palatal timbre, which had been caused by an *é-* or *i-vowel* in the following syllable; in other cases *ai* became *aē*, then open *ē*, and later *ē*. Cp. e. g. *kaimynas* with *kēma-s*, *pá-saiti-s* (masc.) 'a binding thong' with *sēta-s* 'cord' (§ 100), and the numerous verbs in *-yti* as *laikyti* (*laikaŭ, laikiaŭ, laikysiu*). In this case *kaĩma-s* (another form of *kēma-s*) would be a new formation after *kaimynas*, and *laikaŭ* after *laikiaŭ* etc.; in the case of nouns like *āt-laika-s* 'remnant', *maĩna-s* 'exchange', the verbs in *-yti* and the like which exist side by side with them would come into consideration, etc. Only slurred ('geschliffen') *ai* (*aĩ*) seems to have undergone the change to *ē*, whereas *ai* (*dáikta-s* 'place, thing', *pa-láida-s* 'loose, slack') remained also before consonants having a labial timbre. Cp. *ē* and *ei* = Indg. *eĭ* § 68 rem. 2.

Slav. *ě* = Indg. *oĭ* and = Indg. *aĭ* (§ 100) are to be distinguished from *ě* = Indg. *ē* (§ 76) in historical times from the fact that before them *k*, *g*, *ch* do not appear changed into *č*, (*d*)*ž*, *š*, but into *c*, (*d*)*z*, *s*. Loc. pl. *vlŭčechŭ* (*vlŭkŭ* 'wolf'), *bo(d)žechŭ* (*bogŭ* 'god') with the Indg. ending **-oĭsu*, cp. Gr.

1) Kurschat in Lith.-Germ. Dict. accounts it thus *snaigala*.

λύκοιαι Skr. *vykěšu*. Instr. sg. *tacēmi*, instr. pl. *tacēmi*, dat. pl. *tacēmū* fr. *takū* 'talīs'. Opt. 2. pl. *řicēte* from *reka* 'I say', cp. Gr. *φέροιτε*. Cp. §§ 461. 462. 463. 464. 588.

Final *ē* = Indg. *oi ai* mostly became *i*. Nom. pl. *ti*: Lith. *tē*, Gr. *τοί*, stem *to-* 'the'; in like manner *vlūci*: Gr. *λύκοι*. Gen. sg. *pqti* (*pqtī* 'way'): Lith. *akės* (*akl-s* 'eye'), Goth. *anstāis* (*ansti-* 'favour'), Indg. **ois*. Opt. 2. 3. sg. *beri*: Gr. *φέρεις*, *φέρου*, cpf. **bhérois*, **bhéroit*. In the same way *-ē* = Indg. *-ē* became *-i* in the nom. *mati* 'mother' = Lith. *motė*, § 76.

Rem. 3. It remains undetermined why the loc. sg. had *-ē*, not *-i*, *vlūcē* (cp. Gr. *οικοι*, OHG. *tage* fr. **āzai* orig. **dhoghoi*). Cp. dat. loc. sg. *rqcē*, nom. acc. du. *rqcē* (§ 100) of *rqka* 'hand', and 1. sg. *řed-ē* 'I know' with the personal ending of the Skr. pf. mid. *tutud-ē* fr. *tud-* 'push'. Cp. Leskien Die Declin. im Slav.-Lit. u. Germ. p. 53, Mahlow Die langen Vocale A E O p. 103 f., and Osthoff Zur Gesch. des Perf. p. 194.

Initial *ē-* = Indg. *oi- ai-* likewise became *i-*. *inū* 'unus': Lith. *v-ēna-s* (§ 666, 1), Pruss. *aina-n* acc., Lat. *oino-s anu-s*. *iskati* 'to seek': Lith. *j-ėszkóti* 'to seek', OHG. *eiscōn* 'to seek', a verb whose root is probably to be set down as *aīs-*, not *eīs-* (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. p. 133); *iskati* certainly incurs the suspicion of being a Germanic borrowed word, see § 414 rem. Also here a difference is shown in comparison with Indg. *ē*. For this latter, when initial, became *ja-*, see §§ 76. 666, 1. Cp. further § 666 rem. 2.

Just as **io* became *ie* (see above), so also **ioi* became **iei* and further (by § 68) *ii*. Loc. pl. *jichū* (fr. st. *je-* 'he' fr. **io-*), *konjichū* (fr. st. *konje-* 'horse' fr. **konjo-*) as opposed to *tēchū*, *vlūcēchū*. Opt. 2. pl. *dējite* (*dējā* 'I put'), as opposed to *berēte*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *ou* as well as the *ou* (§ 68) which arose from *eu* in the Balt.-Slav. unitary period, appears in Lith. as *au*, and in Slav. as *u*. Gen. sg. Lith. *sūnaūs*, O.Bulg. *synu*: Goth. *sunáus*, Indg. **ous*. Lith. *raudà* 'red colour', O.Bulg. *ruda* 'metal': Goth. *ráuþs* 'red', rt. *reydh-*. Lith. *naudà* 'profit, wealth, property': OHG. *nōz* O.Icel. *naut* (neut.) 'domesticated animal' to Goth. *niutan* 'to obtain, enjoy', rt. *neyd-*. Lith. *raudà* 'lamentation': OHG. *rōz* (masc.) 'weeping' to *riozan* 'to weep', rt. *reyd-*

Indg. *ō*.

§ 85. Indg. *jōs*- 'gird' : Av. *yāsta*- 'girded', Gr. ζωσρό-ς 'girded' ζωστήρ 'girdle', Lith. *jū'sta* 'girdle' O.Bulg. *po-jasŭ* 'girdle'. Indg. *dō*- 'give' : Skr. fut. *dā-syāmi* 'dabo' *dā-na-m* 'donum', Arm. *tu-r* 'gift', Gr. δώ-σω δῶ-ρο-ν, Lat. *dō-nu-m*, *dōs dōtis*, Lith. fut. *dū'-siu* 'dabo' inf. *dū'-ti* 'dare', O.Bulg. *da-ti* 'dare' *da-rŭ* 'donum'.

The abl. sg. of *-o*-stems in Indg. *-ōd* : Skr. *vfkaḍ* (*vfka-s* 'wolf'), Gr. Locr. Cret. ὠ 'unde', Lat. *Gnaiṽōd* *Gnaeō*. 1. sg. of stems with thematic vowel in Indg. *-ō* : Av. *manyā* 'I think' fr. prim. Ar. **manyā* (§ 649, 1), Skr. *bhārā-mi* 'fero' (*-mi* was here newly added), Gr. *qéqω*, Lat. *ferō*, O.Ir. *as-biur* 'effero, dico' fr. prim. Kelt. **berō*, Goth. *batra* 'fero' fr. prim. Germ. **berō*, Lith. refl. *sukū'-s* 'I turn myself'. Nom. sg. in Indg. *-ō(r)* : Skr. *svāsā* 'soror', Gr. δῶτωρ 'giver', Lat. *datōr dator*, O.Ir. *siur* Lith. *sesŭ* 'soror'.

The diphthongs *ōi* and *ōu* were probably not very often tautosyllabic in the Indg. prim. period. Dat. sg. of *-o*-stems in *-ōi* : Av. *haomāi* (*haoma-*, a plant), Gr. ἱππῶ, Osc. *Abellanúf* 'Abellano' Lat. *equō*, Lith. *vil̃kui* 'lupo'. Instr. pl. of the same stems in *-ōis* : Skr. *ásvāiṣ*, Gr. ἱπποῖς fr. **ἱππωῖς* (§ 611), Pelign. *cnatois* 'gnatis, filiis', Lat. *oloes illis* fr. prim. Ital. *-ōis* (§ 612), Lith. *vil̃kais* : Skr. *vfkaīṣ* (§ 615). Nom. sg. Indg. **gōu-s* 'bullock' : Skr. *gāuṣ*, Gr. βοῦς (§ 611). Loc. sg. Indg. **sūnōu* (nom. **sūnú-s* 'son') : Skr. *sūnāu*, O.Bulg. *synu*, Umbr. *manuv-e* 'in manu' (*v* was a glide as in *tuva* 'duo' and others, § 169), probably also Goth. *sunáu*, Lat. (dat.) *asū*. Indg. **ōktōu* 'eight' (beside **ōktō*) : Skr. *aṣṭāu*, Goth. *ahtáu*; **duōu* 'two' (beside **dyō*) : Skr. *dvaū*, O.Ir. *dau dō*, older *dau* (§ 645 final 1).

§ 86. Aryan. Skr. *asú-ś* Av. *asu-š* 'quick' : Gr. ὠχύ-ς, Lat. *oc-ior*. Skr. *dāda-ti* Av. *daḍāiti* 'dat' : Gr. δίδω-σι. Nom. acc. du. in **-ō* (cp. § 645 final 1) : Vedic *hástā* Av. *Gāp. zasta* O.Pers. *dasta* 'both hands' : Gr. ἱππῶ, Lat. *ambō*. Imper. in **-tōd* : Skr. vedic *bhāratād* : Gr. *qερέτω*, Lat. *estōd estō*.

Concerning Av. *ē*, *ō*, *ā* = prim. Iran. prim. Ar. *a* fr. Indg. *ō* see § 102.

§ 87. Armenian. The regular representation seems to have been *u*. *e-tu* 'I gave': Skr. *ádām. tur* 'gift': Gr. *δῶρο-ν*, rt. *dō-*. *hum* 'raw': Gr. *ὠμό-ς* Skr. *amá-s* 'raw'; the initial *h* has no etymological value. *šun* 'dog' fr. Indg. **h₂uōn*, Lith. *szuņo* (§ 92 rem.).

§ 88. Greek. *γνω-* 'perceive, know' *ἔγνω-ν γνω-τός γνω-μία*: Skr. *jñā-* 'perceive, know' fut. 3. sg. *jñā-syāti* partic. *jñā-tá-s*, Lat. *gnō-scō nō-tu-s*, OHG. *ein-chnuadil* 'insignis, egregius' *be-cnuodelen* 'to give a countersign', O.Bulg. inf. *zna-ti* 'know', *zna-me* 'sign'. Aeol. *πά-νω* 'I drink' pf. *πέπω-κα αὔ-πωτι-ς* 'ebb-tide': Skr. *pāti* 'he drinks', *pāna-m* 'drink', Lat. *pōtu-s pōtiō pōtor*, Lith. *pū'ta* (fem.) 'drinking-bout'. Acc. *βῶν* 'bovem': Skr. *gām* 'bovem', cpf. **gōm*, to nom. **gōm-s* (§ 85). Derivative verbal stems in *-ō-*, *ὕπνώ-σω ὑπνω-τίον*: Lat. *aegrō-tu-s*, Lith. *sapnū-ti* 'to dream'.

In the Thessalian dialect *ω* passed into *α* (*ov*): e. g. *ἔδουκε* = *ἔδω-κε*, *γνώμᾱ* = *γνώ-μη*, *Ἀρίστον* = *Ἀρίστων*.

§ 89. Italic. Lat. *ō*. The fluctuation of the orthography between *o* and *u* in the Umbrian-Samn. dialects points to a close *ō* (cp. short *o* § 81): in Umbr. *u*, *o*, *u*, in Osc. *ú*, *u* (also *uu*, a proof for the length of the vowel), *o*, *u*. Lat. *dō-nu-m*, Falisc. *donum*, Umbr. *řunu*, Osc. *dúnúm*, djuunated ('donavit'), Mars. *dunom*, Vestin. *duno*: Gr. *δῶ-ρο-ν*. Lat. *pō-tu-s*, Umbr. *puni poni* abl. 'posca': Gr. *πέπω-κα*. Lat. *flōs flōris*, *Flōra*, Osc. *Fluusaí* dat. 'Florae', Sabin. *Flusare* 'Florali': MHG. *bluost* (fem.) 'blossom, bloom' Ags. *blōstma* (masc.) 'flower', st. **bhlōs-*. Umbr. *ař-fertur-e ars-fertur-e* dat. 'adfertori, flamini', Osc. *regatureí* dat. 'rectori' kenzsur *censtur* nom. 'censores', Umbr. *ařmune* dat. 'alimoni', Akeřunia- *Acersonia-* Osc. *Akudunnia-* 'Aquilonia', Pelign. *Semunu* gen. 'Semonum', Lat. suffix forms *-tōr-*, *-mōn-*. Abl. sg. of *-o*-stems: Lat. *Gnaivōd*, Umbr. *poplu* 'populo' *somo* 'summo', Osc. *Búvaianúd* 'Boviano' *preivatud* 'privato', Volsc. *vinu* 'vino': Gr. Locr. Cret. *ὦ* 'unde'. Umbr.-Osc. nom. pl. of the same stems in *-ōs*: Umbr. *prinuvatus prinvatur* 'legati' *screihtor* 'scripti', Osc. *Núvlanús*

'Nolani': Skr. *ṛkās* Goth. *vulfōs* 'lupi'. Imperatives in *-tōd*: Lat. *estōd*, Umbr. *fertu* 'ferito', Osc. *līkītud licitud* 'liceto', Pel. *petiedū* 'petito' (?), Volsc. *estu* 'esto': Gr. *ἔστω*.

The *ū* instead of the expected *ō* in Lat. *datūr-u-s quae-stār-a*, *fūr* = Gr. *φῶρ* 'thief', *hū-c* beside *quō* (are they to be compared with *fāg-u-s* beside *equ-o-s*? § 81) and others (Corssen *Aussprache* II² p. 193 f.) is unexplained.

§ 90. Old Irish. In chief accented syllables *a*. *gnāth* 'known, accustomed': Gr. *γνωτός-ς*. *blath* 'bloom, blossom': OHG. *bluot* 'bloom, blossom', fr. st. *bhlē- bhlō-*, cp. Goth. *uf-blēsan* *-baiblōs* 'to blow up, make to swell', Lat. *flōs*. *lār* 'floor, ground': MHG. *vlur* Ags. *flōr* 'floor', to Gr. *πλη- πλω-* Lat. *plē- plō-* 'fill, swell, overflow'. *dā* 'two': Gr. *δῶ-δεκα*, Skr. Ved. *dvdā*, Indg. **dʰwō* 'two' (O.Ir. *dau do* = Indg. **dʰwō*, see § 85). Cp. also O.Cymr. *di-auc* 'segnem' (properly 'not quick'): Gr. *ἀκύν-ς*; O.Cymr. *au* = *a* (Zeuss-Ebel G. C. 93).

Rem. As to whether *ā* was also spoken in Gallic depends, so far as I see, upon the view taken of proper names in *-gnāto-s*. Zeuss-Ebel (p. 16) identify this word with O.Ir. *gnāth*, whereas Thurneysen identifies it with Lat. *gnātu-s* (*Cintugnātus* 'first-born', Keltoroman. p. 2).

In final syllables *ō* passed into *ū*, and became shortened. 1. sg. pres. *no guidiu* 'I beg' *biu* 'I am': cp. Gr. *κλαίω* etc. Nom. sg. of *n*-stems, *air-mitiu* 'reverentia' (acc. *air-mitin n*): Lat. *mentīō*. Dat. (instr.) sg. of *-iō*-stems, *cēliu* 'socio': Lat. *modo* (adv.). Voc. pl. *a fīru* 'o viri' fr. prim. Kelt. **uirōs*: Goth. *enīrōs*, Osc. *Núvlanús* 'Nolani'. In *as-biur* 'effero, dico' fr. **biru* **berō*, *fiur* 'viro' fr. **viru* **virō* this vowel is still reflected only in the labial timbre of the consonant which preceded the once present *u* = *ō*. Cp. on *ō* in unaccented syllables also §§ 613. 634. 657, 2. 6. 7.

§ 91. Germanic. In prim. Germ. *ō*. Goth. *flōdu-s* OHG. *flōt float fluat fluot* OS. Ags. *flōd* O.Icel. *flōð* 'flood, tide': Gr. *πλω-τός-ς* 'swimming', Lat. *plōrāre* (cp. Hom. *δάκρον πλώειν* τ 122). Goth. *fōdr* neut. 'sheath', OHG. *fōtar fuatar fuotar* 'case': Gr. *πῶ-μα* 'lid, cover', Skr. *pā-tra-m* 'vessel, receptacle'. Goth. *fōtu-s* OHG. *fōz foaz fuaz fuoz* OS. Ags. *fōt* O.Icel. *fōtr* 'foot': Gr. Dor.

nom. sg. πῶς 'foot'. Goth. *sat-sō* pf. 'sowed' : Gr. ἀφῑνωκα, ἀν-έωνται, Heracl. ἀν-έωσθαι, pf. of ἀφίημι ἀνίημι fr. rt. *sē*- 'throw, sow'. OHG. *spuot* OS. *spōd* 'success, speed' fr. *spē*- : *spō*-, cp. the ablaut grade *spē*- in Goth. *spē-diza* 'later' Lith. *spē-ti* 'to be at leisure' (§ 76). O.Icel. *ōss* (masc.) 'estuary' : Lat. *ōs* *ōris*, *ōstiu-m*. Nom. pl. Goth. *vulfōs* 'lupi' : Osc. Núvlanús 'Nolani'.

Indg. *ō* and *ā* fell together in *ō* in the prim. Germ. period, and were therefore similarly treated in all Germ. dialects. Cp. § 107.

Goth. *ō* was a close sound approaching closely to *ū*, hence it is occasionally also written *u*.

In OHG. *ō* is only retained in the oldest monuments. This became first of all *oa*, *ua*, and then later *uo*, which, from about the year 900, became the universally predominant form. This change of *ō* to *oa* etc. did not take place in unaccented final syllables.

Prim. Germ. final *-ō* became *-a* in Goth. and *-u* in HG. : Goth. *baira* OHG. *biru* = Gr. *qérōw*. Prim. Germ. *-ōn* became *-ō* in Goth. and *-o* in OHG. : Goth. nom. *raþjō* 'number, account', OHG. *hano* 'cock'. See §§ 659—661.

§ 92. Baltic-Slavonic. Slav. *ā*, Lith. (Lett.) *ā*. Lith. *dū'-ti* O.Bulg. *da-ti* 'to give' : Lat. *dōs* *dōtis*. Lith. *jū's-ta* O.Bulg. *po-jas-nŭ* 'girdle' : Gr. ζωσ-τό-ς ζώ-νῃ. Lith. *nŭ* 'of, from', O.Bulg. *na* 'on, up' : Gr. *ἄνω*. Nom. acc. du. masc. of *-o*-stems : Lith. *gerū'-ju* 'the two good (men)' (Nom. sg. *gerūs-is*), O.Bulg. *vlŭka* (nom. sg. *vlŭkŭ* 'wolf') : Gr. *λύκω*. Lith. *ū'džiū* 'I smell, scent' : Gr. *ὠδ-* in pf. *ὄδ-ωδα*, *ὄνο-ώδης*. Lett. *snŭts* 'son-in-law' : Gr. *γυνωρό-ς* 'relation, brother'.

In Lithuanian this vowel, when it had the broken ('gestossen') accent, became *u* in final syllables. *gerū* 'ἀγαθῶ' beside *gerū'-ju* 'τῶ ἀγαθῶ'. *sukū* 'I turn' beside the refl. *sukū'-si* *sukū'-s* cp. § 664, 3.

In both sections of this branch final **-ōm*, **-ōn* became **-ūn*, whence Lith. *-u*, O.Bulg. *-y*. Lith. gen. pl. *dėvū* (which properly ought to be written *dėvū̃*), in dialects still *dėvū̃s* (fr. *dėva-s* 'god'), orig. form **deijūōm*, Skr. Ved. *dēvdm*, cp. § 218.

O.Bulg. nom. sg. *kamy* 'stone' (st. *kamen-*) fr. **-mōn* : cp. Gr. ἄκμων 'anvil', OHG. *hano* (prim. Germ. **χανδόν*) 'cock', Goth. *raþjō* (prim. Germ. **raþjōn*) 'number, account'. The participle *bery* 'ferens' can quite as well be considered equal to Gr. φέρων as to Skr. *bhāran* fr. **bheront-s*. (§§ 84. 219).

Rem. Lith. *szū* 'dog', *akmū* 'stone' have the same formation as Lat. *homō*, Goth. *guma* fr. prim. Germ. **zumō*, Skr. *dāmā*, cp. also Pruss. *smoy* = Lith. *žmū* 'man'. On the other hand the dial. form *szyn* (beside *szū*) is a formation in *-ōn* (cp. Armen. *šin* Gr. *κύων*).

Indg. *a*.

§ 93. Indg. **āgō* 'I drive, lead' (rt. *ag-*): Skr. *ājami*) Arm. *acem*, Gr. ἄγω, Lat. *agō*, O.Ir. *agim*, O.Icel. inf. *aka*. Indg. **āgro-s* 'field, acre': Skr. *ājra-s*, Gr. ἀγρός, Lat. *ager*, Goth. *akrs*. Skr. *ākṣa-s* Gr. ἄξων Lat. *axi-s* OHG. *ahsa* Lith. *aszi-s* O.Bulg. *osī* 'axle'. Indg. **aliō-* 'alius': Armen. *ail*, Gr. ἄλλο-s, Lat. *aliu-s*, O.Ir. *aile*, Goth. *alji-s*. Skr. *āpa* Gr. ἄνω Lat. *ab* Goth. *af* 'of, from, by'. Skr. *mādati* 'undulates (of water), is drunk, drinks immoderately', Gr. *μαδάω* 'I am wet', Lat. *madeō* 'I drop with wet'. Voc. sg. of *a*-stems in Indg. *-a*: Skr. *ām̐ba* 'O mother', Gr. *νύμφᾱ δέσποτα*, O.Bulg. *ženo* 'O wife'. Suffix of the instr. sg. *-a*: Skr. gerunds in *-y-a* and *-ty-a*, e. g. *a-gām-y-a* *a-gā-ty-a* 'by approaching', Gr. *πεδ-ά* (§ 311), *παρ-ά*, *ἄμ-α*, Lat. *ped-e*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *aj*. Skr. *ēdha-s* 'fire-wood', Gr. αἶθω 'I burn', Lat. *aedēs* (originally 'fire-place, hearth'), *aestu-s* 'heat, ebullition', O.Ir. *aed* 'fire', OHG. MHG. *eit* Ags. *ad* a burning pile', rt. *ajdh-* 'glow'. Skr. *sē-tu-ṣ* 'fettering, binding' *sē-tār-* 'one who puts in fetters', Lat. *sae-ta* 'strong hair, bristle', OHG. *sei-d* (neut.) 'cord, knot', Lith. *sē-ta-s* 'cord', *pá-sai-ti-s* (masc.) 'a binding thong', O.Bulg. *sē-tī* (fem.) 'cord', rt. *sai-* 'bind'. 3. sg. mid. in Indg. *-tai*: Skr. *bhāratē*, Gr. *τίεταί* (rt. *bher-ferre*); this orig. form *-tai* is not, however, quite certain, since **-tē* would also necessarily become Skr. *-tē* Gr. *-tai* (§ 109).

Indg. tautosyllabic *ay*. Skr. *ōjas-* (neut.) *ōjmān-* (masc.) 'power, strength', Lat. *augeō augus-tu-s augmen augmentu-m*, O.Ir. *ōg* 'integer', Goth. *āuka* 'I add, augment', Lith. *āugu* 'I grow'

augmā (gen. *augmeñs*) 'growth, excrescence', rt. *aug-*. Gr. *παύ-σω* 'I shall check', Lat. *pau-cu-s*, cp. Goth. pl. *fav-ái* 'few'.

§ 94. Aryan. Skr. *ápa* Av. *apa* O.Pers. *apa-* 'away, off': Gr. *ἄπο*. Skr. *ásman-* Av. O.Pers. *asman-* 'stone, thunder-bolt, sky': Gr. *ἄκμων* 'anvil, thunder-bolt'. Skr. *ávati* 'notices, favours', Av. *avah-* (neut.) 'protection': Lat. *aveō*. Skr. *yajñá-* Av. *yasna-* (masc.) 'veneration of the gods, offering': Gr. *ἀγρό-ς*, rt. *iağ-*.

Indg. and prim. Ar. tautosyllabic *ai*, *au* became *ē*, *ō* in Skr., *aē* *ōi*, *ao ēu* in Av. and *ai*, *au* in O.Pers. (cp. §§ 126. 160):

1. *ai*. Skr. *édha-s* 'fire-wood', Av. *aesma-* (masc.) (Av. *-sm-* fr. *-ām-* is remarkable, cp. however § 403): Gr. *αἶθω*. Skr. *sētu-ś* 'string, bridge', Av. *haētu-ś* 'bridge, way': Lat. *saeta*, rt. *sai-* 'bind'.

Avestic had *ē* for *aē*, when final. Dat. sg. Skr. *gáv-ē* Av. *gav-ōi* *gav-ē* 'bovi': Gr. *ἰδμεν-αι*. 3. sg. mid. Skr. *bhāratē*: Gr. *φείρεται*; Av. *vaənaitē* O.Pers. *vainataiy* 'seems'. Nom. Acc. du. of *a*-stems, Skr. *ubhé* Av. *uvē* 'both': O.Bulg. *ženē* (*žena* 'wife').

2. *au*. Skr. *ōjas-* Av. *aojah-* (neut.) 'strength, power' Lat. *augus-tu-s*, rt. *aug-*. —

Aryan *a* corresponds, in addition to Indg. *a*, also to Indg. *e* (§ 62) and *o* (§ 78), further to Indg. sonant nasal (§§ 228—231) and occasionally to Indg. *ə* (§ 109a). To these was added further in prim. Iran. a new *a* in the combination *ar* = Skr. *ur* *ir*, Indg. *yr* (§ 290). Here may be discussed a few changes which prim. Iran. *a*, irrespective of its origin, underwent in Av.

1. *a* became *e* before *m*, *n* or *v*, and the *e*-quality seems to have been most clearly marked in final syllables, since it is here written most consistently. *nemah-* (neut.) 'reverence': Skr. prim. Ar. *námas-*, Indg. **nemes-*, rt. *nem-*. *te-m* acc. 'the': Skr. prim. Ar. *tá-m*, Indg. **tó-m*, Gr. *τό-ν*. *bare-m* 'I brought': O.Pers. (*a*-) *bara-m* Skr. (*á*-) *bhara-m*, Indg. **(é-)bhero-m*, Gr. (*é*-) *φερο-ν*. *dasema-* 'decimus': Skr. *daśamá-* Indg. **dekymó-* (§ 231). 3. pl. pres. *bare-nti*, impf. *bare-n*: Skr. *bhára-nti*,

(*ā*-)bhara-*n*, Indg. *bhéro-*nti*, *(*ē*-)bhero-*nt*, Gr. Dor. φέρο-*ντι*, (*ē*-)φερο-*ν*. *tevišī-* (fem.) 'strength': Skr. *táviṣṭ-*, rt. *teu-*. *e-vista-* 'unknown': Skr. *á-vitta-*; *a-* = Indg. *ʷ-* (§ 232), cp. also Gr. ἄ-στο-ς.

e, which arose from *a* before *m*, *n* or *v*, passed into *i* after *y*, *c*, *j*, *ž*, but the orthography is also here inconsequent. *yi-m* 'quem': Skr. *yá-m*, Gr. *ó-v*. *yimá-*, name of a hero: Skr. *yamá-*. *haci-mna-* part. of *haca-itē* 'accompanies', cp. Skr. *sáca-māna-*. *vāc-im* acc. of *vāxš* 'word': Skr. *vāc-am*; *-am* = Indg. *-ṇ(m)* (§ 231 rem.). *jimaḥ* 3. sg. conj. aor. fr. rt. *gem-* 'go', cp. Skr. *gámat* for regular **jámat* (§ 451 rem.). *snaežint-* 'snowing' to *snaežaiti* 'snows'.

Rem. The Gāpā dialect had also *ē* for *e* and *i* before *m* *n* *v*, especially in final syllables. *ēmacant-* 'vigorous': late Av. *amavant-* Skr. *āmacant-*. Acc. *kehrp-ēm*: late Av. *kehrp-em* 'figure, body', Skr. *kṛp-am*. *yēm* beside *yim*: Skr. *yá-m*. *xšānmēn-ē* dat. fr. *xšān-man-* 'grief, affliction', cp. Skr. *vārtman-ē*. *ē-visti-* 'want of acquaintance' beside late Av. *e-vista-* (see above).

2. *a* became *ē* after *y* before *i*, *ī*, *ē*, *y*, *ñh* (fr. Ar. *sī*, § 125), *c* or *j* in the following syllable. The orthography is also here inconsistent, since *a* appears also beside *ē*. 3. sg. act. *karayēiti*, 3. pl. act. *karayēinti*, 3. sg. mid. *karayētē* of *karayēmi*, Causat. fr. *kar-* 'make'. *yesnya-* 'adorable' beside *yasna-* 'offering, price': Skr. *yajñá-* Gr. *ἀγνό-ς*. Gāp. gen. masc. *yēhya* 'cuius' = Skr. *yásya*, late Av. *yēñhā* (fem.) 'cuius': Skr. *yásyas*. *īpyejah-* 'need, danger': Skr. *tyájas-*. Cp. *ē* fr. *a* § 102.

3. *a* became *o* before *u*, *ū* or *v* in the following syllable, especially after labial sounds, and before *r* + consonant. The spelling with *o* is also in this case not consistent; since beside it *a* also occurs. *pouru-š* (fr. **poru-š*, § 638) 'multus' beside nom. pl. *parav-ō*: Skr. *purú-š*, *puráv-as* (§ 290). *vohu* 'bonum': Skr. *vásu*. *mošu* 'soon, quick': Skr. *makṣú*. Gāp. *ver'zyotū* 3. sg. imper. of *ver'zyēmi* 'I work'. *aš-bourva-* 'having much food': cp. Skr. Ved. *sū-bharva-* 'much consuming'. *cor'ḥ* 3. sg. aor. 'made': cp. Skr. *ákar* fr. **a-kart*, prim. Ar. **a-cart*. Cp. *ō* fr. *a* § 102.

§ 95. Armenian. *aseln* (gen. *aslan*) 'needle': Gr. ἄκρο-ς

'point', Lat. *acu-s* 'needle', Lith. *asz-t-rù-s* O.Bulg. *os-t-rŭ* 'sharp'. *argel* 'hinderance': Gr. ἀργέω 'I ward or keep off', Lat. *arceō*.

taigr, gen. *taiger* (*y* fr. *u* § 162): Skr. *dēvár-*, Gr. δᾱήρ (§ 96), Lat. *lēvir* (§§ 65. 368), Ags. *tācor* OHG. *zeihhur* (with remarkable guttural), Lith. *dēver-i-s* O.Bulg. *dēver-ŭ*, Indg. prim. *i*. **daiuér-* **daiuy-* 'husband's brother, brother-in-law' (§ 155 rem.).

§ 98. Greek δάκρυ: Lat. *dacruma lacruma* O.Bret. *dacr* Goth. *tagr* 'tear'. κακός-ς (Hesych.) 'little finger', κακός-ς 'bad' compar. κακίων: Av. *kasu-* 'small' compar. *kasyd*. μακρός 'long': Av. *masah-* 'greatness' O.Pers. *mašīsta-* 'uppermost', Lat. *macer*, OHG. *magar* 'lean'. ἄγχω 'I press tight', ἄγγι 'near': Skr. *āhas-* 'tightness, oppression', Av. *aṇah-* 'tightness, anxiety', Lat. *angŭ* *angor*, Goth. *aggo-u-s* 'close, tight', Lith. *añkszta-s* 'close, tight', O.Bulg. *aṇŭ-kŭ* 'tight, close', rt. *añgh-* 'straiten'.

Tautosyllabic *ai* and *av*. λαός-ς: Lat. *laevo-s*, O.Bulg. *lěvŭ*, cpf. **laiyo-s* 'left'; here also OHG. *slēo* 'powerless', prim. Germ. **laiya-z?* αἰών 'time, life-time', αἰεὶ αἰεὶ 'always': Lat. *aevō-m* 'time, life-time', Goth. *áivs* (st. *áiva-*) 'time'. ναί 'yea, verily': Lat. *nae*. καυλό-ς 'stalk': Lat. *cauli-s* 'stalk' *caulae* 'holes, cavities', Lith. *káulu-s* 'bone'. δεδαν-μένος, to δαίω (fr. **daFŭo*, § 131) 'I kindle'. αὖ 'again' (αὖ-τε, αὖ-τις): Lat. *au-t*, *aut-ent*.

In Bæotian *ai* became *ae* (e. g. *Ἀεσχρώνδης, Ἀυσανίαις*, inscript. of Tanagra), for which *η* (e. g. *ἡί* = αἰεὶ) appears from about 400 B. C. and on the latest inscriptions *ei* i. e. close *ē* (e. g. *Εἵμων*). The same *ei* = *ai* in Thessalian about 220 B. C., e. g. 3. sg. conj. mid. *βέλλει-ται* = Dor. *δήλη-ται* 'velit'. Later, but probably not before the second century A. D., *ai* passed into *ē* also elsewhere in Greece.

In Ionic-Attic *ā* fr. *ai(f)* before *e-*, *i-* and *a-* sounds. δᾱήρ fr. **daifēr*: Skr. *dēvár-*. δαί (δαί) = αἰεὶ. Hom. αἰόσω Att. ἄττω fr. **faui-fuk-ŭo* (a reduplicated form like *δαι-δάλλω, παι-φάσσω*). ἐλάᾱ = ἐλαί(f)ᾱ (cp. the Lat. borrowed word *olīva*). Cp. § 131.

aq for *ay* can be established for Ionic from the fifth century B. C. onwards, e. g. αὐτόν = αὐτόν. Cp. *eq* fr. *eu* § 64.

§ 97. Italic. Lat. *agō*, Umbr. *aitu* Osc. *actud* 'agito': Gr. ἄγω. Lat. *amb-itu-s*, Umbr. *ambr-etuto* 'circumeunto' (concerning *-b-* cp. § 209), Osc. *amfr-et* 'ambiunt': Gr. ἀμφὶ ἀμφί, 'circum'. Lat. *albu-s*, Umbr. *alfu* 'alba', Osc. *Alafaternum* 'Alfaternorum': Gr. ἀλφός 'white leprosy', cpf. **albho-*. Lat. *caper capra*, Umbr. *cabriner* gen. 'caprini': Gr. κάπρος 'wild-boar', O.Icel. *hafr* 'buck'. Lat. *ante*, Osc. *ant* 'ante': Gr. ἀντί 'opposite', Skr. *ánti* 'opposite, before'. Lat. *am-āru-s* 'bitter': Skr. *am-lá-s am-bla-s* (§ 199) 'sour, sourness'.

In Latin, *a* (we here also take into account *a* = Indg. *a*, § 109d, and *ar*, *al* which arose from *ǣ*, *l*, § 306) was changed in syllables which were unaccented, in prim. Latin (§ 680):

1. to *a* sound lying between *u* and *i* before labials and *l* in open syllables. *man-cupium* and *man-cipium* beside *capiō capulu-m*. *in-suliō* and *in-siliō* beside *saliō*: Gr. ἄλλομαι 'I spring, leap'. Cp. § 49 p. 42. The orthography fluctuated greatly, and it is questionable whether this fluctuation is not partly to be attributed to the fact that the sound was a different one, when followed by *i*, cp. e. g. *ac-cipiō* beside *oc-cupō*. *sur-ruptus* for *sur-reptus* fr. *rapiō* was certainly formed by analogy (see 3).

2. to *u* before *l* + consonant (except *ll*). *ex-sultō* beside *saltō*, *in-culcāre* beside *calcāre*.

3. to *e* in closed syllables (exceptions under 2), before *r* and finally. *ac-ceptus parti-ceps* beside *capiō man-cupium*, *cōnfectus arti-fex* beside *faciō cōnficiō*. *ac-centus corni-cen* beside *canō ac-cinō corni-cin-is*. *obstetrīx* beside *stator cōn-stituō*. *impertiō* beside *partiō*. Instr. sg. of consonantal stems, as *ped-e*, *aer-e*, cp. Gr. πῆδ-ά, ἄμ-α (cp. § 93 p. 87); perhaps also *inde* = Gr. ἐνθα. *red-dere* beside *dare*.

4. to *i* in open syllables (exceptions under 1. 3. 5.) and before *ng*. *ad-igō* beside *agō*. *concinō* beside *canō*. *Juppiter* beside *pater*. *cōn-stituō* beside *statuō*. *sisti-te* = Gr. ἵστα-τε. *in-situs* beside *satus*. *serite* fr. **si-sa-te* (§ 33) = Gr. ἵατε, the older form of ἵετε (§ 109c). *red-ditus* beside *datus*. *at-tingō* beside *tangō*.

5. *-ay-* became *-u-*: *ē-luō ē-luācru-s* beside *lavācru-m* and (O.Lat.) *lavere*, s. § 172, 1. *-ya-* probably also became *-u-*: *con-cutiō con-cussus* beside *quatiō quassus*¹⁾.

Before the christian era tautosyllabic *ai* became *ē* in Latin (having passed through the intermediate stage *aē*). This change occurs earliest in the popular language. The various stages of the change cannot be precisely fixed chronologically, since the orthography inconsistently retained *ai* and *ae* long after the monophthongic pronunciation was established; *ai* is still found on inscriptions under the Empire. *aidili-s aedēs*: Gr. *αἰδω* (cp. § 93). *caecus Caicilius Caecilius Cēcilius*: O.Ir. *caech* 'blind', Goth. *háihs* 'blind'. *haedus ēdus*: Goth. *gáits* 'goat'. *lēvir* (popularly connected with *vir*, s. § 65): Gr. *δᾱήρ* (§ 96), Skr. *dēvár-*, Indg. **daiwér-* 'husband's brother'.

ai became *ī* in prim. Lat. secondary accented syllables. *in-quitro* beside *quaerō quaistor quaestor*. *ex-istumō* beside *aestumō*. Cp. also *mēnsis* fr. **mensais* (Osc. *diumpais* 'lumpis, nymphis'), the *-ais* of which arose from *-ais* (§ 612). Concerning *ex-quaerō* and the like cp. § 65 rem. 3.

Tautosyllabic *ay*. *aurōr-a* fr. **auz-ōz-a* (§ 569): Gr. *ἄγχαρo-ς* 'near the morning' *ἄριον* 'morning' from stem **αῦσσο-*, O.Icel. *austr* OHG. OS. *ōstar* adv. 'eastwards', Lith. *ausz-rà* 'day-break'. *auri-s*: Goth. *áusō* (Gen. *áusins*) Lith. *ausi-s* 'ear'. This *ay* became *aō* (cp. *aē* fr. *ai*) in the popular language and later *āō* or the pure monophthong *ā*, as the orthography *o* shows, e. g. *oricula* = *auricula*. Unaccented *ay* before *u* appears, in the time of the Emperors, as *a*, e. g. *Agustus*, *ausculto*, *augurium*.

To the proportion *in-quitro* : *quaerō* correspond *in-clūdō* : *claudō* and *dē-frūdō* : *fraudor*. Concerning *con-clausu-s* and like forms cp. § 65 rem. 3.

Tautosyllabic *ai* and *ay* remained diphthongic in Oscan, whilst in Umbrian they became respectively *ē* and *ō*.

1) Cp. Thurneysen Über Herkunft und Bildung der lat. Verba auf *-io* p. 51. Otherwise Osthoff Zur Gesch. des Perf. 585 and Bersu Die Gutturale und ihre Verbindung mit *v* im Lat. 132.

Osc. *svai svae* Umbr. *sve* 'si' (Volsc. *sepis* 'siquis'), probably = Gr. *ai*. Osc. *Aífíneís* (or *Aífíneís*) gen. 'Aedini', to Lat. *aedēs* (Osc. *aídil* 'aedilis' was a borrowed word, as is shown by the *d*).

Osc. *avti*, Umbr. *ote*: Lat. *aut*, Gr. *av̄*, *av̄re*. Umbr. *oht*. (abbreviation) *uhtretie* 'auctoritate': Lat. *auctor*. Cp. also Osc. *tauroμ* 'taurum', Umbr. *toru* 'tauros': Lat. *taurus*.

§ 98. Old Irish. *anim* 'soul' *anál* 'breath': Gr. *ἄνε-μο-ς* 'wind', Lat. *ani-mu-s ani-ma*, Skr. *āni-ti* 'breathes', Goth. *us-anan* 'to exhale'. *canim* 'I sing': Lat. *canō*, Goth. *hana* 'cock'. *aile* 'alius': Gr. *ἄλλο-ς*, Lat. *aliu-s*. *alim* 'I nourish, bring up': Lat. *alō*, Goth. *ala* 'I grow up'. Cp. also Cymr. *am* = Gr. *ἀμψί*; Gall. *ad-* in *Ad-magetobriga* and others, O.Ir. *ad-* in *ad-glādur* 'I address' and other words = Lat. *ad*.

In forms like *aile* 'alius', gen. *maicc* fr. **makyī* (Ogam inscrip. still *maquī*) 'filii' (nom. *macc* fr. prim. Kelt. **makyo-s*), the *i* following *a* denotes the palatal timbre of the following consonant. In like manner *u* denotes the *u*-timbre of the same consonant, e. g. in 1. sg. *ad-gaur* 'I forbid' for **garu* **garō* (cp. *gair* 'call' and Gr. Dor. *γᾶρυ-ς* 'speech') and others. S. § 640. Original *a*, so far as it did not entirely disappear (§ 634), appears mostly as *a* in unaccented syllables, e. g. *cúm-ang* 'angustus' (Lat. *angustus*-s Gr. *ἄγχω*)¹), beside the *u* and *i*, caused by the timbre of the following vowel, e. g. *for-cón-gur* 'praecipio' beside *ad-gáur*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *aī* became *ag*. *caech* 'blind': Lat. *caecu-s*. *aed* 'fire': Gr. *αἶθερ*. Before palatalised consonants *ai*, e. g. *caich* nom. pl. 'caeci' fr. **caict*.

aī became *ī* in final syllables. *dī* (fem.) 'two': Skr. *dvē*, Indg. **duāī*; the change to *ī* may here have taken place, when the word did not have the chief accent. *ī* in orig. polysyllabic forms is still only recognisable in the palatalisation, as *du. tuait* (sg. *tuath* 'people' = Goth. *piuda*) fr. **tōtī*, older **teytai* (§ 657, 4).

Indg. tautosyllabic *ay* appears, when accented, as *au*, *ō*: *ō*

1) Concerning the root of this adj. cp. Zimmer Kelt. Stud. II 79.

'ear' dat. pl. *auib*, *au-nasc* 'ear-ring': Lat. *auri-s*. *ōg* 'integer': Lat. *augeō*.

§ 99. Germanic. Goth. *ahva* OHG.OS. *aha* 'water, river': Lat. *aqua*. Goth. *skaban* OHG. *scaban* Ags. *scafan* O.Icel. *skafa* 'to scrape': Gr. *σκαπάνη* 'spade' *σκάπτω* 'I dig', O.Lat. *scaprēs* 'shabby, rough' Lat. *scabō* 'I scrape, scratch', rt. *sqap- sqab-* (§ 469, 7). Goth. *haban* OHG. *habēn* Ags. *habban* O.Icel. *hafa* 'to have': Lat. *habeō*, cpf. of the stem **khabhē-* (§ 553). Goth. O.Icel. OS. *salt* OHG. *salz* 'salt': Armen. *ալ* Gr. *ἄλς* Lat. pl. *salēs* O.Ir. *salann* O.Bulg. *solŭ* 'salt'.

Rem. Concerning the falling together of Indg. *a* and *o* in Germ. see § 83 rem. 1. Indg. *a* appears as *o* in other than chief accented syllables, e. g. in *ob*, *of*, the Westgerm. proclitic forms of the prep. *ab af* 'of' (Gr. *ἀπό*, Lat. *ab*), e. g. OHG. *ob-lāzan* 'dimittere'. Cp. Paul in Paul and Braune's Beitr. VI pp. 186, 191.

Indg. tautosyllabic *ai*. Goth. *skáidan* OHG. *sceidan* OS. *scēthan* Ags. *scādan* 'separate': Lat. *caedō* 'I hew, cut out', rt. *sqhaiŭ- sqhaiŭd-* (§§ 469, 7. 553). OHG. *eid* Ags. *ad* 'rogus, ignis': Gr. *αἶθω*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *au*. Goth. *áuk* 'for, but', OHG. *auh* OS. *ok* Ags. *eác* 'also', O.Icel. *auk* 'thereto', to Goth. *áukan* 'to increase': Lat. *augeō*.

The special OHG. treatment of *a*, *ai*, *au* has been stated in § 83. According to the sound-laws given there, are to be explained e. g. the following forms: *eli-lenti* fr. older *ali-lanti* 'from another land, strange': Goth. *alji-s*, Lat. *alius*. *erran* fr. **erjan*: Goth. *arjan* 'to plough'. Lat. *arō*. *ēwīn*: Goth. *áiteins* 'eternal', Gr. *αἰών*, Lat. *aero-m*. *auh*, later *owh*: Goth. *áuk* (see above). *ōra*: Goth. *áusō* 'ear', Lat. *auri-s*. Lith. *ausi-s*.

§ 100. Baltic-Slavonic. Indg. *a* became *o* in the Baltic-Slav. unitary period, and fell entirely together with Indg. *o* (§ 84).

Lith. *nas-rū* pl. 'throat', O.Bulg. *nos-ŭ* 'nose': Skr. *nás-* OHG. *nas-a* 'nose': that the rt. is Indg. **nas-*, not **nos-*, follows from Lat. *nar-ēs*, Lith. *nos-i-s* (fem.) 'nose' which stand in ablaut relation to the above words. Lith. *arū* O.Bulg. *orŭ* 'I plough': Armen. *arawr* 'plough'. Gr. *ἀρῶ* Lat. *arō* 'I plough'. O.Ir.

arathar 'plough', Goth. *arja* 'I plough'. Lith. *ākla-s* 'blind': Lat. *aquilu-s* 'dark'. Lith. *algà* 'pay, reward': Skr. *arghá-* m. n. 'worth, value, gift of honour', Gr. ἀλφῆ ἀλφῆμα 'wage', fr. rt. *algh-*. O.Bulg. *otŭ-cŭ* 'father': Skr. *atti-atta-* 'elder sister', the latter also 'mother', Gr. ἄττα 'father', O.Ir. *aite* 'foster-father, trainer'. O.Bulg. instr. sg. *ženoja* voc. sg. *ženo* of *žena* 'wife': Skr. instr. sg. *jihvāja* (nom. *jihvā* 'tongue'), Gr. voc. sg. *νύμφᾱ* (nom. Dor. *νύμφα*).

With regard to the following sound-developments compare the laws given in § 84.

Slav. *a* before explosives and spirants. O.Bulg. *qzŭ-kŭ* 'narrow', *a-chati* 'odorari' (s. § 219).

Slav. *je* fr. *jo*. Voc. sg. *zmije*, *duše*, to nom. sg. *zmija* 'serpent', *duša* (fr. **dŭchja*, §§ 147 rem. 3. 588, 3) 'soul', cp. *ženo* from *žena*. Instr. sg. *jeja*, nom. sg. *ja* 'she', cp. *toja* from *ta* 'the'.

Indg. tautosyllabic *aĭ* as *ě* and *ai* in Lith. and as *ē* in Slav. Lith. *džever-i-s* O.Bulg. *děver-ŭ* 'brother-in-law': Gr. *δαήρ* fr. **daufŕo* (§ 96). Nom. du. fem. Lith. *tė-dvi* (-*dvi* = *dvi* 'two') O.Bulg. *tě* from st. **ta-* 'the': Skr. *tē*, perhaps also Gr. *ταί* Lat. *istae* (see Brugmann, Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII p. 199 ff.), Indg. **tāi*. Lith. *pá-saiti-s* m. 'a binding thong', *sėta-s* 'cord' (cp. also *at-saj-a* 'trace of a horse'), O.Bulg. *sěti* f. 'cord' fr. rt. *sai-* 'bind'. Lith. *skėdà* and *skėdrà* 'chip' *skaistŭ-s* and *skáista-s* 'clear': Lat. *caedō* part. *caesus*, *caesius* 'clear-eyed', Goth. *skáidan* 'separate'. O.Bulg. *lěvŭ* 'left': Lat. *laevo-s*.

Before this *ě* in Slav. *k* becomes *c*, e. g. *racě* nom. du. of *raĭka* 'hand'.

Rem. Concerning the change between *ě* and *ai* in Lith. see § 84 rem. 2, concerning final Slav. *ě* see § 84 rem. 3.

Slav. *ji* fr. **jei*, **ioi*. Nom. du. fem. *zmiji* of *zmija* 'serpent', *duši* of *duša* 'soul', cp. *racě*. Likewise *ji* 'they, they two' = Skr. *yé*, Indg. **iái*.

Indg. tautosyllabic *au*, as *au* in Lith. and *u* in Slav. Lith. *saŭsa-s* O.Bulg. *suchŭ* 'dry': Skr. *śōṣa-s* (fr. **sōṣa-s*, § 557, 4) 'a drying up', Gr. αῦω 'I dry, make dry' fr. **saunaw* (§ 564), Ags. *seār* 'withered, dry' OHG. *sōrēn* 'to parch' O.Icel. *saurr* 'mud', fr. rt. *says-*. Lith. *augmŭ* (gen. *augmeŭs*) 'growth, ex-

crescence': Lat. *augmen-tu-m*. O.Bulg. *u-* 'off, away' (*u-myti* 'to wash off', *u-dati* 'to give away, *ἐκδοῦναι θυγατέρα*'), Pruss. *au-* 'off, away' (*au-mu-sna-n* acc. 'ablution'): Lat. *au-, au-ferre*.

Indg. *ā*.

§ 101. Indg. **bhaghu-s* 'elbow': Skr. *bahú-ś* 'arm', Gr. Dor. *νάχv-ς* 'fore-arm, elbow', OHG. *buog* O.Icel. *bōgr* 'elbow' Indg. **mā-ter-* 'mother': Skr. *mātár-*, Arm. *mair*, Gr. Dor. *μάτρη*, Lat. *māter*, O.Ir. *māthir*, OHG. *muoter* O.Icel. *mōðer mōðir*, Lith. *motė* ('wife'), O.Bulg. *mati*.

Indg. fem. suffixes *-ā-*, *-tā-*, *-iā-* etc.: Skr. *áśvā* 'mare', *sā* 'the', Gr. *χώρα* 'land', Dor. *ᾶ* 'the', Lat. dat. abl. pl. *dextra-bus*, O.Ir. dat. instr. pl. *mnāib* fr. st. *mnā-* fr. **bnā-* (nom. sg. *ben* 'woman', s. § 520) = Skr. *gnā-* 'woman', Goth. dat. pl. *gibō-m* fr. st. *gibō-*, nom. sg. *giba* 'gift', *sō* 'the' f., Lith. instr. pl. *rañko-mis* fr. st. *ranko-*, nom. sg. *rankà* 'hand', O.Bulg. instr. pl. *raķa-mi* fr. stem *raķa-*, nom. sg. *raķa* 'hand'. Indg. conjunctive suffixes *-ā-*, *-iā-*, etc., stem **bherā-* from *bher-* 'bear': Skr. 2. pl. *bhāra-tha*, Lat. *ferā-tis*, O.Ir. 1. pl. *do-bera-m*, O.Bulg. 1. sg. *bera* fr. **bherā-m* (cp. Brugmann Morph. Unt. I p. 145, III p. 30 f., Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII p. 419)¹⁾. Indg. pres. suffix form *-nā-*: Skr. *mi-nā-mi* fr. rt. *mej-* 'lessen', Gr. Hom. *δάμ-vη-μι*. *-tām* Indg. personal ending of the 3. du. act.: Skr. *ābhara-tām*, Gr. Dor. *ἐφερέ-τάν*, Indg. **ēbhere-tām* fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear'.

The tautosyllabic diphthongs *āi* and *āu* were not, as it seems, frequent in prim. Indg. *-āi* ending of the dat. sg. of *ā*-stems: Skr. *su(v)-apatyāi* (*su(v)-apatyā-* 'having a beautiful posterity'), Gr. *χώρα*, O.Lat. *Matūta* 'Matutae', Goth. *gibai* 'to a gift'. Skr. *nāuṣ* 'ship', Gr. *ναῦς* fr. **nāu-* (§ 611).

§ 102. Aryan. Skr. *sthāna-* n., Av. O.Pers. *stāna-* n. 'standing, standing-place, place of abode': Gr. *δύστηνος* fr. **du-* *στανv-ς* 'in evil plight', Lith. *stóna-s* 'position', O.Bulg. *stanū* 'position, bed'. Skr. acc. *nāv-am* 'navem', (ved.) *nāv-īyā* f. 'a navigable river', Av. *nāv-ya-* 'flowing': acc. Gr. Hom. *νῆ(f)-α*, Lat. *nāv-em*.

1) Gr. *πράμην, φέρετε* for **φεράμεν, φεράτε* with vowel quality after the analogy of the indic. and conj. forms with *o, e* as Hom. conj. *ἵσμεν, ἀλγίσσете*, Att. indic. *φέρομεν. φέρετε*.

Skr. *sēnā-m* O.Pers. *hainā-m* acc. sg., Av. *haēnā-hu* loc. pl. fr. st. *sēnā hainā haēnā* (prim. Ar. **sainā*) 'army'. Conj. Skr. *vāhā-si* Av. *vazā-hi* 'vehas', O.Pers. *parsā-hy* = Skr. *prchā-si* 'poscas'. —

Aryan *ā* corresponds not only to Indg. *ā* but also to Indg. *ē* (§ 70), *ō* (§ 86), and to long sonant nasal (§ 253). Here may be discussed certain changes which prim. Iran. *ā*, irrespective of its origin, underwent in Avestic.

1. After *y*, *ā* became *ē* before *i*, *ī*, *ē*, *y*, *c* or *j* in the following syllable. *kārayēmi* : Skr. *kārayāmi* causat. fr. *kar-* 'make', cp. Lat. *moneō*. *ver'zyēiti* 3. sg. act., *ver'zyēitiē* 3. sg. mid. conj. of *ver'zyēmi* 'I work, do' : cp. Lat. *capiat*, *capiatur*. Cp. *ē* fr. *a* § 94.

2. *ā* became *ō* before *u*, *ū* or *v* in the following syllable, but the orthography is mostly inexact, since *ā* also occurs. *vī-dānu-s* 'demon of the dead' beside abl. *vī-dātaoφ*. Cp. *o* fr. *a* § 94.

3. *ā* became *ā* before *ṣh* (fr. *s*, § 558) and before nasal + explosive sounds. *nāṣhā* 'nose' : O.Pers. *nāha-m* acc., Skr. *nāsa*, cp. Lat. *nār-ēs*. *yāṣhām* gen. pl. from *yā* 'quae' (Gr. *ῥῆ*) : Skr. *yāsām*. *māṣha* 'moon' : Skr. *māsa*-. *uṣṣh-em* acc. 'dawn' : Skr. *uṣṣā-m*, cp. Lat. *aurōr-a*. *vānti* 'they blow' : Skr. *vānti*, Gr. *ἄεω* fr. **āfṛ-vrī* (§ 611). *barānti* 3. pl. conj. of *barāmi* 'I bring' : Lat. *ferant*.

§ 103. Armenian. *elbair*, gen. *elbaur*, 'brother' (§ 263) : Skr. *bhrātar-*, Gr. *φράτωρ* (member of a *φρατρία*), Lat. *frāter*, O.Ir. *brāthir*, Goth. *brōþar*, Lith. *broter-ėli-s* ('little brother'), O.Bulg. *bratr-ŭ*, Indg. **bhrātor-* 'brother'. *nav*, gen. *navu*, 'ship' : Skr. acc. sg. *nāv-am*; the Arm. word is, however, not free from the suspicion of having been borrowed from Persian.

§ 104. Greek. Dor. *ἄδύ-ς* : Skr. *svādú-ś*, Lat. *suāvis* (*suāvis*) fr. **syād-u-i-s* (§ 170), OS. *swōti* OHG. *swuazi suozi* (prim. Germ. **syūt-ja-*), Indg. **syād-u* 'sweet, lovely'. *δέ-δη(f)-ε* 'it burns' *δήιον* (*δάφιον*) *πῦρ* : Skr. *dāvā-s* 'fire-brand'. Dor. *φᾶ-μι* 'I say', fut. *φᾶ-σω*, *φᾶ-μᾶ* 'voice, saying' : Lat. *fa-rī*, *fa-ma*, *fa-bula*, O.Bulg. *ba-jati* 'fabulari'. Nominal suffix *-τᾶτ-*, Dor. *νέο-*

-*ras* -*ras* 'youth' : Skr. *dēvā-tāt-* (gen. *dēvā-tāt-as*) 'deity, worship', Lat. *novi-tās*, gen. *novi-tāt-is*, 'novelty'.

In Ionic-Attic *ā* became *η* : *ἡδύς*, *φημί*, *νέοις*. This was in certain Ionic dialects an open *ē* in comparison with the Indg. *ē* in *θή-σω* (§ 72). This passage to *η* is older than the first appearance of Att. Ion. *τάς*, *πάσα* fr. *τάνς*, *πάνσα* (§§ 205. 618). Forms like *ὑγιᾶ ἐνδεᾶ* beside *συφῆ* fr. -*ε(σ)-α* etc. render it more probable that the *ā* in Att. *ἰάσομαι*, *καρδίᾶ*, *γενεᾶ*, *σικυᾶ*, *πράττω*, *χώρᾶ* etc. (Ion. *ἰήσομαι*, *καρδίῃ*, *γενεῇ*, *σικύῃ*, *πρήσσω*, *χώρῃ*) goes back to an open *ē* than that it should be an unchanged Indg. and prim. Gr. *ā*.

§ 105. Italic. Lat. *māter*, gen. sg. Umbr. *matrer* Osc. *maatreis* : Gr. Dor. *μάτηρ*. Lat. *pāc* 'peace', Umbr. *pase* 'pace', Osc. *Paakul* 'Paculus' (cp. *Pācuviu-s*) : Skr. *pāśa-s* 'knot, cord', Gr. Dor. *πάγνυμι* 'I fasten', OHG. *hi-fuoga* 'match-maker (of marriage)' fem., MHH. *vuoge* 'joint'. Lat. *Statiu-s*, Osc. *Staatiiis* 'Statius', fr. *stā-* 'stand'. Feminine suffix -*a* : Lat. *dextra-bus*, *istā-rum*, Gen. *familiās*, Umbr. *sestentasia-ru* 'sextantiarum' *tutas* 'civitatis', Osc. *paa-m* 'quam' *egma-zum* 'rerum' *moltas* gen. 'multae' : Gr. st. *χωρᾶ*, *τᾶ-*. Verbal stems in -*a* : Lat. *testā-* in *testā-tu-s* *testā-mentu-m*, Umbr. *katera-mu* *cateraha-mo* (-*aha* = -*a*, § 23) 'catervamini', Osc. *tristaamentud* abl. 'testamento' : Gr. *πειρά-* 'try' in *πειρά-σομαι*, *πειρά-τέον*. Lat. *fāgu-s* 'beech' : Gr. Dor. *φᾶγός* 'oak', OHG. *buocha* Ags. *bōc* 'beech', Goth. *bōka* 'letter'. Lat. conjunct. *sistā-tur*, *sternā-tur*, *sistā-mus*, *sternā-mus* : Gr. Arcad. *ἵστα-ροι*, Skr. 3. sg. *sthā-ti* (*sthā-* 'stand'), 1. pl. *yu-nd-ma* (*yu-* 'yoke, draw tight'), cp. §§ 111 rem. and 113.

In Umbrian open *ō* fr. *ā* in the nom. sg. of *ā*-stems and in the nom. acc. pl. neut. of *o*-stems, as the fluctuation between *o* (*u*) and *a* shows. *etantu mutu* 'tanta multa' and *panta muta* 'quanta multa'. *vesklu* and *veskla* 'vascula'. *triiu-per trio-per* 'ter' and *triia* 'tria'. The same *o*-sound in *pihaz pihos* 'piatus', *Casilos* 'Casilas' (dat. *Kasilate Casilate*). In Oscan likewise *ū*, *u*, *o*, *u* for the final *ā* in the nom. sg. of *ā*-stems and in the nom. acc. pl. neut. of *o*-stems. Fem. *viū viū* 'via', *molto*

'multa', *rafro* 'civitas'. Neut. *teremenniu* 'termina', *comono* 'comitia', *petiro-pert petiru-pert* 'quater'. Cp. § 655, 2.

§ 106. Old Irish. *ag*, gen. *aga*, 'combat': Skr. *aji-ṣ* 'race, pugilistic combat', Lat. *amb-agēs* 'circuit, way'. -*tau* 'am': Lit. *pa-stóju* 'I become something', cpf. **sta-ĩð* fr. rt. *sta-* 'stand'.

In the following examples the *i* after *a* indicates the *i*-timbre of the following consonant. *faith* 'poet' fr. **uati-s*: Lat. *vātēs*, cpf. of the stem **uati-*. *taid* 'thief': O.Bulg. *taŭ*, cpf. of the stem **tati-*, Skr. *tayú-ṣ* 'thief', Gr. Dor. *τάραουαι* 'am bereft, in want'. *gair* 'call, cry': Gr. Dor. *γᾶρ-υ-ς* 'voice, speech'. Cp. § 640.

In unaccented syllables mostly *a* for *ā*. *túatha* nom. pl. of fem. *tuath* (fr. **teyta*) 'folk' beside *mna* fr. st. *mna-* 'woman'. Adjectives in -*ach* fr. **-āco-s* (cp. Gall. *Benācu-s*, *Dumnācu-s* and others), as *cnoc-ach* 'hilly' from *cnocc* 'hill'. Cp. §§ 613. 657. Concerning the dat. pl. *túathaib* i. e. *túuth*ib* s. § 640.

§ 107. Germanic. Goth. *sōkjan* OHG. *sōhhan soahhan suahhan suohhan* OS. *sōkian* 'to seek': Gr. Dor. *ἀγέουαι* 'I lead or show the way', Lat. *sāgu-s* 'predicting' *sāgīre* 'I track, perceive'. Goth. *stōls* 'throne', OHG. *stuol* OS. Ags. *stōl* O.Icel. *stöll* 'stool': Lith. *pa-stōla-s* 'frame, scaffold'. Goth. *brōþar* OHG. *bruoder* O.Icel. *brōðer brōðir* 'brother': Lat. *frāter*. Verbal stems in -*ð*, e. g. *salbð-* 'anoint' part. pass. Goth. *salbōþs* OHG. -*salbōt* 'anointed': Gr. *πειρά-πειράτιον*, Lat. *testā- testātu-s*.

Indg. *a* and *ō* fell together in *ō* already in prim. Germ., s. § 91. What was there said concerning the treatment of *ō* = Indg. *ō* in Goth. and OHG., also holds good for *ō* = Indg. *a*. For the shortening of final *ō* in polysyllabic words cp. e. g. Goth. nom. sg. *þiuda* fr. prim. Germ. **þeudō*, orig. **teyta*.

§ 108. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *ō*, Lett. Pruss. *a*, O.Bulg. *a* (prim. Slav. *a*, s. § 615).

Lith. *broter-ėli-s* 'little brother' *bróli-s* 'brother', Lett. *brāli-s* 'brother', Pruss. voc. *brāti*, O.Bulg. *bratr-ŭ* 'brother': Lat. *frāter*. Lith. *motė* 'wife', Lett. *māte* 'mother', Pruss. *po-mātre*

'step-mother', O.Bulg. *mati* 'mother' : Lat. *māter*. Inf. Lith. *stó-ti* Lett. *stá-t* Pruss. *stā-t* O.Bulg. *sta-ti* fr. rt. *stā-* 'stand'. Dat. pl. of *a*-stems: Lith. *žėmó-ms* Lett. *šimá-m* O.Bulg. *zima-mū*, nom. sing. *žėmà šima zima* 'winter'. Lith. *nósi-s* f. 'nose' : Lat. pl. *nārēs*, Skr. Ved. du. *nās-ā*. O.Bulg. *tajŕ* adv. 'secretly' : Av. *tāya-* 'theft' Skr. *táyú-ś* 'thief'.

ā is to be inferred for the Baltic unitary period. This *ā* remained in Lett. and Pruss., whilst it became *ō* in Lithuanian. Lith. *ō* is still pronounced very open in the Memel dialect, whereas elsewhere, probably in most places where Lithuanian is spoken, it has a close articulation. The universal Lith. shortening of the broken accented vowel e. g. in the nom. sg. *žėmà* (orig. f. **gheĩ-mā*) arose at a time when *ā*, or at all events an *ō* differing very little from pure *ā*, was still spoken (§ 664, 3). This short *a* just as *a* = Indg. *o* (§ 84) is pronounced as open *e* in many dialects after *j* and palatalised consonants, e. g. *gijè* = *gijà* f. 'thread', *gĩre* = *gĩria* 'forest'.

a arose in Slav. in those cases where *ā* with the following nasal became a nasal-vowel. Acc. sg. *ženā* 'wife', orig. f. **genā-m*. 1. sg. *vezā* 'veho' = Lat. *veham*, cpf. **ueghā-m*. Cp. § 219.

Indg. *ə*.

§ 109. This vowel, whose quality cannot be more precisely determined — it may be pronounced as a sound lying between *a* and *e* — appears in many root syllables as the sonant of the secondary accented weak grade (§§ 315—317). We denote it by *ə* following the general practice of writing *ə* for the 'indistinct vowel-sound'.

In Armenian and European it fell together with Indg. *α* (§§ 93—100) (for the representation of it in Greek s. below), but was still separated from this in Aryan: Indg. *a* = Ar. *a*, but Indg. *ə* = Ar. *i*, only before *i*-vowels = *a* (cp. Hübschmann Das idg. Vocalsystem p. 1 ff.).

Indg. **pə-tér-* 'father' : Skr. *pitár-*, Arm. *hair* gen. *haur*, Gr. *patēr*, Lat. *pater*, O.Ir. *athir*, Goth. *fadar*. Indg. *stə-*,

weak form of the rt. *stā-* (Gr. *στᾶ-*, Lat. *stā-*) : Skr. *sthi-tā-s* 'standing' *sthi-ti-ṣ* 'standing, stability', Gr. *στᾶ-ρό-ς* *στᾶ-σι-ς*, Lat. *sta-tu-s* *sta-tiō*, Goth. *sta-þs* (st. *stadi-*) 'place', Lith. *sta-taũ* 'I place', O.Bulg. *sto-jaq* 'I stand'. Indg. *də-* weak form of the rt. *dō-* (Gr. *δω-*, Lat. *dō-*) : Skr. 3. sg. aor. mid. *á-di-ta* (act. *á-da-ti*), Arm. *ta-mē* 'damus', Gr. *δά-ρος* n. 'gift, loan', *ἔ-δο-ρο* *δο-ρό-ς* *δό-σι-ς*, Lat. *da-mus* *da-tus* *da-tor*, Lith. part. pf. act. *dā-vęs*.

a. Aryan. Skr. *pi-tā* Av. *pi-ta* O.Pers. *pi-ta* 'father' : Gr. *πα-τήρ*. Skr. *mi-tā* Av. *mi-ta* 'measured', Skr. Av. *mi-ti* f. 'measure', Indg. **mā-tō-*, **mā-ti-*, Gr. *μέ-τρο-ν*, fr. rt. *mē-* (Lat. *mē-tior*, Skr. *mā-trā-* 'scale'). Skr. *sā-di-ta-s* 'fettered' *á-di-ti-ṣ* 'unbound, boundless' : Gr. *σύν-δε-το-ς* *δέ-σι-ς*, fr. rt. *dē-* (Gr. *δέ-δη* 'he bound' *ὑπό-δη-μα* 'sandal', Skr. *dā-man-* 'string').

On the other hand *ə* became *a* before *i*-vowels. The optative, formed fr. the rts. *stā-*, *dhē-*, *dō-*, was in Indg. 1. sg. act. **stā-īē-m*, 2. pl. **stā-ī-tē* (fr. **stā-t-te* like **bhéroite* = *φείροιτε* fr. **bhéro-t-te*), 3. pl. **stā-ī-ūt*, analogously **dhā-īē-m* etc.; thence prim. Ar. **stajām* **stajita* **stajant*, **dhajām* etc. The *ē* in the Skr. forms act. 1. pl. **sthēma* 2. pl. **sthēta*, 3. sg. mid. **sthēta* (= Gr. *σταίμεν*, *σταίτε*, **σταίτο*) was transferred to the forms with *-ay-* (cp. Skr. 3. pl. *bhārēy-ur* with Av. *baray-en* with *ē* instead of *a* after *bhārēma* etc.), hence Skr. *sthēyām* *dhēyām* *dēyām*, *sthēyur* etc.; *sthēyāma* is formed after the analogy of *sthēyām*, like *s-yā-ma* for **s-ī-ma* (Lat. *sīmus*). Cp. § 116. Further Skr. *-ay-* and *-ē-* = *-əḥ-* in *dhāyāmi* 'I suck' : Goth. *daddja* 'I suckle' (§ 142) O.Bulg. *dojq* 'I suckle'; and in *dhē-nū-ṣ* 'milking', fr. rt. *dhē(ī)-* (cp. Hübschmann as above p. 21 ff. 79).

b. Armenian. *ta-m* 'do' *ta-mē* 'damus' fr. rt. form *də-* 'give'. *dail* (*dal*) 'beastings' *dayeak* (gen. *dayekī*) 'wet-nurse' fr. *dhəj-*, weak grade to rt. *dhē(ī)-* 'suck' (cp. a.). *ba-n* 'λόγος' (rt. *dhā-*) either from *bhə-* (Gr. *φᾶ-μεν*) or *bhā-* (Gr. *φη-μι*, Lat. *fā-ma*), see § 316.

c. Greek. *ᾶ-δην* 'abundantly, enough' : Lat. *sa-tur sa-tis*, O.Ir. *sa-thech* 'satiated', Goth. *sa-þs* 'satiated', Skr. *a-si-nv-ā-*

'insatiable', fr. rt. *sā-* (O.Ir. *sāith* 'satiety', Goth. *sō-þs* 'satisfying', Lith. *só-ti-s* f. 'satisfying, satiety'). *παλαί-φα-το-ς* *φά-τι-ς* *φα-μὲν* fr. rt. *bhā-* 'speak'. *λαθεῖν* beside *λήθειν* 'to escape', rt. *lāth-*. *ταχερός* 'easy to melt' *τακῆναι* beside *τήκειν*, rt. *tāk-*.

The weak grade forms of *a*-roots regularly retained *a*. In like manner also the forms which became isolated through their development of meaning: *δά-νος* fr. rt. *dā-* and *λαγ-αρός* 'slack, thin' *λαγόνες* 'the flanks, loins': Lat. *laxu-s*, OHG. *slach* OS. *slac* 'slack' O.Icel. *slakr* 'slack, idle' fr. rt. *slæg-* (Gr. *λήγω* 'I leave off' *ἄ-λληκτο-ς* 'incessant'); also *δάκτυλο-ς* 'finger', in case it is connected with O.Icel. *taka* 'to take' beside Goth. *tēkan* (pf. *taitōk*) 'to touch'. In other cases *a*, in forms from *ā-* and *ō-* roots, took the timbre *ε* and *ο* after the analogy of forms with *η* and *ω*: *θε-τός-ς* fr. *θη-* 'set', *έ-τός-ς* = Lat. *sa-tu-s* fr. *ή-* 'throw', *σύν-δε-το-ς* cp. Skr. *sā-di-ta-s* fr. *δη-* 'bind', *μέ-τρο-ν* fr. *μη-* 'measure' (Lat. *mē-tior*), *δο-τός-ς* = Lat. *da-tu-s* fr. *δω-* 'give' *πο-τό-ν* 'beverage' fr. *πω-* and others. Cp. *ορ, ολ* for regular *αο, αλ* = Indg. *gr, ʃl* after the analogy of *ορ ρω, ολ λω* = Indg. *f ʃ* in *έ-πορ-ο-ν* etc. § 306.

Rem. Fick's hypothesis (Bezzenberger's Beitr. IX 313 ff.) that the vowel triad *a, ε, ο* in *στα-τός-ς, θε-τός-ς, δο-τός-ς* is a continuation of three different prim. Indg. vowels, is not at all convincing.

d. Italic. Lat. *pa-ter*, Umbr. *Iu-pa-ter* 'Juppiter' Iuve *pa-tre* 'Jovi', Osc. *pa-tír*: Gr. *πα-τήρ*. Lat. *sta-bulu-m*, Umbr., *sta-flarem* 'stabularem', Osc. *Anter-sta-tai* dat. '*Inter-stitae', Volsc. *sta-to-m* 'statutum, consecratum', fr. rt. *stā-*. Lat. *da-mus da-tu-s*, Falisc. *da-tu* 'datum', Vest. *da-ta* abl. 'data', fr. rt. *dō-*.

Lat. *sa-tu-s* fr. rt. *sē-* 'sow' in *sē-men*. *spa-tiu-m* 'space' fr. rt. *spē(ǵ)-* 'extend' in *spē-s*, Lith. *spē-ti* 'to be at leisure, to be quick enough', O.Bulg. *spē-ti* 'to progress, have success'. *lassu-s* 'weary, tired': Goth. *lats* 'weary, idle', fr. rt. *lēd-* in Goth. *lēta* 'I let, leave'. Lat. *ca-tu-s* 'sharp' beside *cōs cōtis* 'whetstone'.

For the treatment of Lat. *a* in syllables which, according to prim. Lat. accentuation, were unaccented, e. g. *Juppiter*, s. § 97.

e. Old Irish. *a-thir* 'father': Gr. *πα-τήρ*. *sa-thech* 'satiated': Lat. *sa-tur*, Gr. *ἄ-δην* 'abundantly', Skr. *a-si-nv-ā-* 'insatiable'.

The form *-airissid*, 2. pl. of *-airissim* 'I stand, stand still' fr. rt. *stā-*, probably may not be traced back to **(pari-)si-sta-te* and directly be placed equal to Gr. *ἵ-στα-τε*, as can be the case with Lat. *sisti-te* = *ἵστα-τε* (§ 97 p. 91), since the form **-airessid* with the influence of the *a* on the preceding syllable would be expected; cp. also 1. sg. *-airissiur*, which points to **sistið*.

f. Germanic. Goth. *fa-dar* OHG. *fa-ter* O.Icel. *fa-ðer* *fa-ðir* 'father': Gr. *πα-τήρ*. Goth. *sta-þs* (st. *stadi-*) OHG. *sta-t* (gen. *steti*) OS. *sta-d* (gen. *stedi*) 'place': Gr. *στά-σις*, Skr. *sthi-ti-ṣ*; OHG. *stara-blind* O.Icel. *star-blindr* 'blind with a cataract', Mod.HG. *starr* 'stiff': Skr. *sthi-rá-s* 'fast, immovable', rt. *stā-*. Goth. *ra-þjō* OHG. *re-dia* 'account': Lat. *ra-tiō*, rt. *rē-* (Lat. *rē-ri*). OHG. *slaf* Low Germ. *slap* 'slack' to Goth. *slēpan* 'to sleep'. Ags. *snear* 'snare, cord, string' O.Icel. *snara* 'cord', rt. *snē-* 'bind, spin'. OHG. *blat* OS. *blad* O.Icel. *blað* 'leaf', orig. part. 'blossomed', rt. *bhlē-* 'swell, bloom'.

For the treatment of *a* in OHG. (e. g. gen. *steti* to nom. *stat*) s. § 83.

g. Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *sta-taū* 'I place', *stā-klės* pl. 'loom', O.Bulg. *sto-jā* 'I stand', fr. rt. *stā-*. Lith. part. pf. act. *dā-ves* to inf. *dū-ti* 'to give', fr. rt. *dō-*. O.Bulg. *spo-rū* 'plentiful': Skr. *sphi-rá-* 'large, plentiful', to *spēja* 'I have success': Skr. *sphāyāmi* 'I thrive'. O.Bulg. *dojā* 'I suckle': Goth. *daddja*, Skr. *dhāyāmi*, fr. rt. *dhē(ī)-* 'suck'.

§ 110. In prim. Indg. *a* was frequently spoken directly after the root syllable. Some regard this *a* as forming a fixed part of the root and speak of dissyllabic roots; whether rightly (cp. p. 17), or not is here a matter of indifference.

The forms, which the vowel in this case assumes in Lat. and O.Ir., are explained by the laws which hold good for unaccented syllables in these languages, cp. §§ 97. 98.

In Greek it appears as *α*, *ε*, *ο*. A still closer investigation is needed to determine on what the various timbre in this

case depends. The explanations hitherto attempted are unsatisfactory.

Skr. *duh-i-tár-*, Gr. *θυγ-ά-τηρ* beside Av. *dug'dar- duydar-* Goth. *daúhtar* Lith. *duktė* 'daughter'. Cp. Bartholomae Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII p. 206 f., and von Fierlinger in the same vol. p. 478.

Skr. *dam-i-tá-* 'tamed' *dam-i-tár-* 'tamer', Gr. *ἀ-δάμ-α-το-ς* 'unsubdued' *παν-δαμ-ά-τωρ* 'all-subduer', Lat. *dom-i-tu-s dom-i-tor*. Skr. *vam-i-ta-* Gr. *ἐμ-ε-τό-ς* Lat. *vomi-tu-s* 'vomited'.

Skr. *jan-i-tár-* Gr. *γεν-ε-τήρ γεν-έ-τωρ* Lat. *gen-i-tor* 'begetter', Lat. *gen-e-trīx*. Lat. *mer-i-tōr-iu-s mer-e-trīx*, *mol-i-tor mol-e-trīna*.

Skr. *bhar-i-tra-m* 'arm, that with which one carries' (fr. *bhar-* 'carry, bear'), Gr. *φέρ-ε-τοο-ν* 'bier, litter', Lat. *prae-fer-i-culu-m* 'offering-cup' (as implement, to bear something before one self). Skr. *ar-i-tra-s* 'oar' (cp. *ar-i-tár-* 'rower', Gr. *ἑρ-έ-της Ἑρ-έ-το-ια*), *khan-i-tra-m* 'shovel'. O.Ir. *cenēl cenel* 'sex, race' = O.Cymr. *cenell* fr. **ken-e-tlo-n*; *scēl* 'story, tidings' = Cymr. *chwedl* fr. **skū-e-tlo-n* (Cymr. *chwedl* fr. **syetl*, cp. §§ 175. 573) fr. rt. *seq-* 'say', O.Ir. *ē* through compensation lengthening (§ 518); cp. Zimmer Kelt. Stud. II 7. 142 f., Thurneysen Rev. Celt. VI 324 f.

Gr. *ἄν-ε-μο-ς* 'wind', Lat. *an-i-mu-s*, cp. Skr. 3. sg. *án-i-ti* 'breathes, gapes'. Skr. *ján-i-man-* 'birth' *var-i-mán-* 'extent, distance'. Gr. *τερ-ά-μων* 'becoming soft by boiling' *ἀ-τέρ-α-μν-ο-ς* 'indigestible, hard', *τελ-α-μὼν* 'shoulder-belt'. Lat. *reg-i-men*, *mon-u-mentu-m*, *col-u-men*, *col-u-mn-a*. O.Ir. *anim*, dat. *anmain*, 'soul' (cp. Lat. *anima*), *menme*, dat. *menmain* 'sense' (prim. f. **men-a-men-*).

Skr. *kravíṣ-* 'raw meat', Gr. *κρέας*, cp. **grewas-*; Skr. *śōctīṣ-* 'flame', Gr. *γῆρας* 'old age'.

Skr. *tan-i-śyāmi* 1. sg. fut. act. fr. *tan-* 'stretch, extend', *vēd-i-śyāmi* fr. *vid-* 'know', *vart-i-śyē* 1. sg. fut. mid. fr. *vart-* 'turn'. *āvēd-i-śam* 1. sg. aor. fr. *vid-* (cp. also *vēd-i-tum* inf., *vēd-i-tar-* 'knower'), *áyās-i-śam* fr. *yā-* 'go'. Gr. fut. *τεν-έ-ω τενῶ* (*τείνω* 'I stretch'), *κρεμ-ά-ω κρεμῶ* fr. the verbal stem *κρεμα-* 'hang

up' (cp. *κρεμ-ά-θρα* 'a basket to hang things up in'), Hom. *ὀμοῦμαι* fr. *ὀμ-ό-ομαι* fr. the verbal st. *ὀμ-ο-* 'swear' (cp. *ὀμ-ό-της* 'swearer'). Plusquamperf. *ᾔδ-ε-α*, opt. pf. *εἰδ-ε-ιην*, opt. aor. *δειξ-ε-ιαν*. Lat. fut. pf. *vid-e-rō* (= Gr. *εἰδ-έ-ω*) *dix-e-rō*, conj. pf. *vid-e-rimus* (= Gr. *εἰδ-ε-ῖμεν*) *dix-e-rimus*. Here perhaps belong also the Slav. aor. in *-o-chŭ*, e. g. 1. sg. *nes-o-chŭ*, 2. pl. *nes-o-ste* from *nesq* 'I carry'.

Pres. Skr. *vám-i-mi* 'I vomit', *ród-i-mi* 'I lament, weep'. Gr. *κρέμ-α-μαι* 'I hang'; *ἐμέω* 'I vomit' is probably a transformation of **Fem-ε-μι* = Skr. *vám-i-mi*. Lat. *vom-i-s*, *vom-i-t* (cp. Skr. *vám-i-ṣi*, *vam-i-ti*) may be forms of this class, which, being associated with *legis legit* and the like, was the cause of their passing into the *ō*-conjugation; here probably belongs also *vol-u-mus* (*s-u-mus* a new formation, after which 1. sg. *s-u-m*).

It also seems necessary to assume Indg. *ə* in certain flexional syllables. Nom. acc. pl. neut. Skr. *bhārant-i* Gr. *φέρων-α* = Indg. **bhéront-ə*, part. pres. fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear'; cp. on the other hand voc. Skr. *ám̐ba*, Gr. *ρύμπα*, O.Bulg. *ženo* with Indg. *-a* §§ 93. 94. Are the personal endings Skr. *-mahi* and Gr. *-μεθα* (1. pl. impf. mid. Skr. *ābhara-mahi*, Gr. *ἐφερόμεθα*) to be traced back to an Indg. **-medhə*?

Vowel contraction in the indg. primitive period.

§ 111. The Indg. long vowels and *i*- and *u*-diphthongs, whose regular representation in the individual branches of languages has been exhibited in §§ 28—108, were not, as may with probability be assumed from an etymological analysis of word-forms, originally monosyllabic, but first became so by contraction.

Rem. As regards the putting down of pre-historic forms we follow this principle: where by analysis a form can be deduced as being originally dissyllabic, and all languages concurrently exhibit it as monosyllabic, we regard the contraction as having already taken place in the prim. Indg. period, e. g. the pf. stem *ēd-* (rt. *ed-* 'eat', Lat. *ēd-imus* etc.) which, after the analogy of perfect stem forms whose root begins with a consonant, is to be resolved into an older *e-ed-*¹).

1) Since it is here only a question of the formative-type in general, it is immaterial whether this very example belongs to the oldest of its

Observe further: when an isolated form in a single language presents two vowels directly coming in contact with each other (but neither arising from the meeting together of two stems or words, nor due to the elision of a consonantal element which originally stood between the vowels), of which the first is an *a*-, *e*-, or *o*- vowel, it is never, so far as can be seen, the regular continuation of a prim. Indg. form with uncontracted vowels, but always a new formation. Here belong, e. g. the Homeric conjunctive forms *θήομεν*, *παροστήστον* etc. and Goth. 1. sg. pf. *atáuκ* (*áukan* 'to add, augment'). Cp. also § 600.

The following are examples of forms which became monosyllabic in the Indg. prim. period. They, of course, all rest upon etymological analyses only and their hypothetical character should not be mistaken.

§ 112. I. Contraction of *a*-, *e*-, *o*-vowels with *a*-, *e*-, *o*-vowels.

The product of the contraction was everywhere *ā*, *ē*, or *ō*. When the two vowels differed in quality, the product regulated itself after the quality of the first. Cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. II 113 ff., Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 123 ff., Bremer in Paul-Braune's Beitr. XI 264 ff.

§ 113. I. *ā* arose from:

ā + *a*. Dat. sg. fem. **ekyāi* fr. **ekyā-ai* or **ekya-ai* (**ekya* 'mare': Skr. *āśvā*, Lat. *equa*): Skr. Ved. *-ai*, Gr. *-a*, O.Lat. *-a*, Goth. *-ái*, O.Bulg. *-ē*. Instr. sg. fem. **ekyā* fr. **ekyā-a* or **ekya-a*: Skr. Ved. *-a*, Gr. *-a* (Att. *δημοσίᾱ*, *πῆ*, Ion. *χευφῆ*), Lat. *-a* (*frūstra*).

ā + *e*. Nom. pl. fem. **ekyās* fr. **ekyā-es*: Skr. *-ās*, Umbr. Osc. *-as*, Goth. *-ōs*, Lith. *-ōs*. Conjunctive stems in *-ā-* fr. *-ā-e*, e. g. **stā-* fr. **stā-e* (rt. *stā* 'stand'), e. g. Skr. 3. sg. act. *sthāti*, Gr. Arcad. 3. sg. mid. *ἵσταροι*.

ā + *o*. Conjunctive stems in *-ā-* fr. *-ā-o*, e. g. Skr. Ved. 1. pl. *yundma* (1. sg. ind. *yu-nd-mi* 'I bind to'), Gr. Dor. *δύ-νᾱ-μαι* (Att. *δύνωμαι* is a new formation).

kind, and accordingly a dissyllabic *e-ēd-* as predecessor of *ēd-* was once really spoken, or whether *ēd-* first made its appearance after the termination of the process of contraction and on coming into existence took its *ē* after the analogy of other perfect stems.

Rem. The Indg. nom. acc. pl. neut. **jugā* (Skr. Ved. *yugā*, Lat. *juga*) fr. stem **jugo-* presents difficulties. If *a* (or *ā*) was the case suffix: why not **jugō* or **jugē*? If Osthoff is right (Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 123 f.) that the product of contraction only assumed the quality of the first vowel, when the second did not contain the chief accent of the word, one might think of an older **jugo-ā* or *juge-ā* (respec. *-ā*). But it is equally possible that Indg. **jugā* is to be looked upon as **jug-ā*, i. e. the stem forming suffix was dropped before the case ending (tonlose tiefstufe, 'unaccented weak grade' § 311).

§ 114. 2. *ē* arose from:

e + a. Perfect stem **ēg-* fr. **e-aġ-* (fr. rt. *aġ-* 'drive, lead'): 1. pl. Lat. *ēg-imus* Skr. *āj-imā*. Instr. sg. of *-o*-stems, e. g. **qē* fr. stem **qo-* 'who', Gr. Lacon. *πῆ-ποκα* 'usquam' or 'unquam', Goth. *hōē*: Skr. instr. in *-ā* can equally as well be placed here as to the form in Indg. *-ō* fr. *-o-a*. (§ 115).

ē + e. Perfect stem **ēd-* fr. **e-ed-* (rt. *ed-* 'eat'): Lat. 1. pl. *ēd-imus*, Goth. 1. pl. *ēt-um*, Lith. part. masc. *ēd-es* fem. *ēd-us-i*, O.Bulg. part. masc. *jad-ŭ* fem. *jad-ŭši*, Skr. 1. pl. *ad-imā*, Gr. part. *ἰδ-ηδ-ώς* for older **ἦδ-ώς*. Conjunctive stems in *-ē-* fr. *-ē-e-*, **dhē-* fr. **dhē-e-* (rt. *dhē-* 'place'), e. g. Skr. Ved. 3. sg. *dhāti*, prim. Gr. **θῆτι*. 1. sg. impf. **ēs-η* 'eram' fr. **ē-es-η* (rt. *es-* 'esse'): Skr. *ās-am*, Gr. Hom. *ῆα*, Att. *ῆ*.

ē + o. Conjunctive stems in *-ē-* fr. *-ē-o-*, **dhē-* fr. **dhē-o-*, Gr. Messen. *ποο-τίθητι*, Skr. Ved. **dhānti*.

§ 115. 3. *ō* arose from:

o + a. Dat. sg. masc. **ekyoō* fr. **ekyo-aī* (**ekyo-s* 'horse' = Skr. *áśva-s*, Lat. *equo-s*): Av. *-ai*, Gr. *-ω*, Lat. *-ō*, Osc. *-úf*. Instr. sg. of the same class of stems in *-ō* fr. *-o-a*: Lat. *-o* (*modo*, *cito*), Gr. *-ω* (since a number of adverbs in *-ω* *-ω-ς* are probably instrumentals, not ablatives), O.Ir. *-u* (*cēliu* fr. *cēle* 'comrade'), OHG. *-u*, Lith. *-ù* (*gerù* fr. **gerū*, as *gerū-ju* shows, s. § 664, 3); the Skr. instrumentals in *-ā* can equally as well belong here as to the form in Indg. *-ē* fr. *-e-a* (§ 114).

ō + e. Nom. pl. **ekyoōs* fr. **ekyo-es*: Skr. *-as*, Umbr. Osc. *-ōs*, Goth. *-ōs*, O.Ir. voc. pl. *a fīru* 'o viri' fr. **uirōs* (§ 90). Conjunctive stems in *-ō-* fr. *-ō-e-*, **dō-* fr. **dō-e-* (rt. *dō-* 'give'), e. g. Skr. Ved. 3. sg. *dāti*, prim. Gr. **δῶτι*. 3. sg. indic. pf. of roots in

-ō, e. g. Skr. Ved. *dadd* 'dedit' fr. Indg. **dedō* fr. **de-dō-e*, Goth. *saisō* 'sevit' for regular **saisa* (§ 660, 2) fr. Indg. **sesō* fr. *se-sō-e* from rt. *sē*- 'sow'.

o + *o*. Gen. pl. **ekyōm* fr. **ekyo-om*: Ar. -*ām*, Gr. -*ων*, Lat. -*um*, OHG. -*o*, Lith. -*ū*.

o + *a** (i. e. it cannot be determined whether the second vowel was *a*, *e* or *o*). Abl. sg. **ekyōd* fr. **ekyo-a*d*: Gr. -*ω* (Locr. Cret. *ω* Locr. *όνω* 'unde'), Lat. -*ōd*¹). Instr. pl. **ekyōis* fr. **ekyo-a*is*: Skr. -*aiṣ*, Gr. -*οις* (§ 611), Lat. -*oes -is* (§ 612), Lith. -*ais* (§ 615). 1. sg. pres. act. **bherō* (Gr. *φέρω*, Lat. *ferō*) fr. **bhero-a**: Ar. -*ā*, Gr. -*ω*, Lat. -*ō*, O.Ir. -*u* (no *rāidiu* 'I speak'), Goth. -*a*, Lith. -*ù* (*sukù* 'I turn' fr. **sukā*), cp. the refl. *sukā-si* 'I turn myself', § 664, 3). The nom. acc. du. of *o*-stems in -*ōy* perhaps also belong here (whence -*ō* before consonants in prim. Indg. § 645, 1), e. g. **dyōy*: Skr. *dvāu* O.Ir. *dau dō* 'two' (§ 85).

§ 116. II. Contraction of *a*-, *e*-, *o*-vowels with *i*- and *u*-vowels.

eī fr. *e* + *i*, *oi* fr. *o* + *i*. Loc. sg. of *o*-stems partly in -*eī*, Gr. -*ει*, Osc. -*eī*, partly in -*oi*, Gr. -*οι*, OHG. -*e* O.Bulg. -*ě* (compare however § 84 rem. 3).

əī, *oi* fr. *ə* + *i*, *o* + *i*. Weak form of the opt. of roots in -*ā*, -*ē*, -*ō*. **stəī*- fr. **stə-ī*- (rt. *stā*- 'stand'): Gr. *σταῖμεν*, Skr. **sthēma*, instead of which *sthēyāma* was formed after analogy of the sg. *sthēyām* (for regular **sthayām*). **dhəī*- fr. **dhə-ī*- (rt. *dhē*- 'place'): Gr. *θεῖμεν* instead of **θαῖμεν* (cp. § 109 c.), Skr. *dhēyāma* instead of **dhēma* after the sg. *dhēyām*. **dəī*- from **də-ī*- (rt. *dō*- 'give'): Gr. *δοῖμεν* instead of **δαιμεν* (cp. loc. oit.) Skr. *dēyāma* instead of **dēma* after the sg. *dēyām*. Cp. § 109 a. Opt. tenses with thematic vowel, e. g. **bheroī*- fr. **bhero-ī*- (rt. *bher*- 'bear'): Skr. *bhārēṣ*, Gr. *φέρουσ* etc.

1) Skr. *mā-d*, *tvā-d*, *asmā-d* permit the assumption that in the abl. sg. -*a*d* and -*d* stood beside each other in the same manner as -*es*, -*os* and -*s* in the gen. sg. Lith. *viūkō* and Slav. *vlūka* 'wolf's', whose ending is to be traced back to an orig. form with *ā* on account of Lith. *ō* (§ 108), can only stand in an indirect relation to Lat. -*ōd* and Gr. -*ω*; they are a problem of a similar nature as Indg. **jugā* 'iuga' (§ 113 rem.).

For Gr. *γνοί-* in the Opt. *γνοῖμεν* (indic. *ἔγνω ἔγνωμεν*), which goes back to **γνωχ-*, a prim. Indg. form **gnōh-* fr. **gnō-t-* must apparently be assumed. In like manner also for Gr. *πλίστο-ς* O.Icel. *flester* (fr. **fleistr*) *fleire* an Indg. **plēis-* fr. **plē-is-*. See §§ 611. 614.

B. THE VOWELS AS CONSONANTS.

§ 117. Of the vowels ascribed to the prim. language there were two, *i* and *u*, which were employed both as sonants (*i*, *u*) and as consonants (*i*, *u*).

It is not possible in every case to draw a sharp line between Indg. *i*, *u* and the Indg. spirants *j*, *v*. (§§ 554. 598).

i, *u* can everywhere be assumed with certainty, where they correspond to an *i* and *u* of other forms of the same form-system, or stand in ablaut relation to *i* and *u*. 3. pl. **i-ñti* (Skr. *y-anti*) beside 2. pl. **i-té* (Skr. *i-thá*) fr. rt. *ej-* 'go'. 3. pl. **qi-nu-ñti* (Skr. *ci-nv-anti*) beside 2. pl. **qi-nu-té* (Skr. *ci-nu-thá*) fr. rt. *gei-* 'to set in rows'. Nominal suffix *-io-* beside *-i(i)o-*, as **medhio-* (Skr. *mádhyas* Gr. Hom. μέσσο-ς fr. **methio-ς* 'medius') beside **patri(i)o-s* (Skr. *píttriya-s* Gr. πάτριος 'patrius'). **duō* 'two' (Skr. ved. *dvā*, Gr. δ(F)ύ-δεκα) beside **du(u)ō* (Skr. Ved. *dvā*, Gr. δύο). Nom. pl. **trei-es* 'tres' (Skr. *tráy-as*) beside loc. pl. **tri-su* (Skr. *tri-śú*). Nom. sg. **diēu-s* 'sky' (Skr. *dyāu-ś*, Gr. Ζεύς) and loc. sg. **diu-i* (Skr. *div-i*, Gr. Δι-ι). Root form **suep-* or **syop-* in Skr. *sváp-na-s* 'sleep, dream' beside **sup-* in Skr. part. *sup-tá-s*, Gr. ύπ-νο-ς.

Where *i* and *u* were missing from Indg. times in formations which properly should have weak grade, the probability is for *j*, *v*. E. g. the participles Skr. *tyaktá-s*, Gr. σεντό-ς exhibit the rt. *tjeg-*, not *tjeg-* ('step back from something', hence in Gr. 'to be timid, to honour with pious awe'), since from *tjeg-* the form **tiqtó-s* would have to be expected. Skr. *śéte* Gr. κείται 'lies' permits the assumption of the rt. *kej-*. Rt. *ves-* 'clothe', not *yes-*, on account of Skr. pf. mid. *va-vas-e*, etc. Cp. § 307 ff.

In Greek initial ζ and 'decide whether we have to do with *j-* or *i-*, e. g. ζέω 'I seethe' fr. rt. *jes-*, ζυγόν 'yoke' fr.

rt. *jeug-*, but ἅγιο-ς 'holy' fr. rt. *ἱάγ-*, ὑμεῖς 'vos' fr. st. **ḱu-sme-* (Skr. *yu-ṣma-*).

In every case where the spirantal value of the sound can not be determined with certainty, or with great probability, we write the Indg. orig. forms in this work with *ḱ*, *u*.

In most Indg. languages *ḱ* and *u*, in dissyllabic vowel combinations as *ia*, *ua*, were spoken as glides: *iḱa*, *uḱa*. This sound must have existed also in the Indg. unitary period. We assume therefore e. g. **patr-iḱo-s* and **duuḱo* as the Indg. orig. forms of Lat. *patrius*, *duo* etc. Cp. Sievers *Phonetik*³ 146, Osthoff *Morph. Unt.* IV 398 ff. Analogously *ḱ* and *u* also before nasal and liquid sonants, e. g. **siḱ-ḡt* = O.Lat. *sient* (*sint*) fr. rt. *es-be*, **ḱliḱ-ḡt* = Skr. *ásriyan* and **ḱe-ḱliḱ-ḡtáḱ* = Gr. Hom. *κκλίωται* fr. rt. *kleḱ-* 'lean against'. *ḱ* and *u* in this case corresponded to the *r* in **is-ḡro-* (Skr. *iṣṛá-s*, Gr. Corc. *ἰαρό-ς*) and to the *n* in **tḡn-u-* (Skr. *tanú-ṣ*, Lat. *tenu-i-s*) etc., s. §§ 223, 4. 284, 3.

Indg. *ḱ*.

Prim. Indg. period.

§ 118. Initial *ḱ* only before sonants. Pronominal stem **ḱu-* (**ḱu-sme-*) 'ye, vos': Skr. nom. *yūyám* Abl. *yuṣmád*, Arm. *je-r* 'your', Gr. ὑμεῖς 'ye', Goth. *jus* 'ye', Lith. *jūs* 'ye'. Skr. *yá-ti* 'goes', Av. *jār* n. 'year', Gr. ὥρο-ς 'year' ὥρα 'time', Lat. *jānuā* 'entrance, door', Goth. *jēr* 'year', Lith. *jó-ju* 'I ride' O.Bulg. *jadaq* 'I drive, ride', *jarŭ* m. *jara* f. 'spring'. Skr. *yánti* fr. Indg. **ḱ-ḡti* (3. pl. of **ḱi-mi* 'I go').

§ 119. Intersonantal. 1. sg. **uḱi-ō*: Skr. *váy-ā-mi* 'I weave', Lith. *vej-ù* O.Bulg. *vŭjā vŭjā* (§ 68) 'I turn, wind'. Nom. pl. in *-eḱ-es* from *eḱ*-stems, e. g. **tréi-es* 'three': Skr. *tráyas*, Gr. τρεῖς fr. **trε(ι)ες*, Lat. *trēs* fr. **tre(i)es*, Goth. *þreis* fr. **þriḱ(i)z* (§§ 67. 660, 1), O.Bulg. *trŭje trije* (§ 68). Causat. in *-éḱō*, e. g. Skr. *tarṣáyāmi* 'I let thirst, languish', Lat. *torreō* 'I make dry, parch', etc. Skr. *sphāya-tē* 'increases, grows', Lith. *spėjū* 'I am at leisure', O.Bulg. *spějā* 'I have success'. Lith. *pa-stóju* 'I become something', Lat. *stō*, O.Ir. *-tau* 'am' fr. **stā-ḱō*.

Derivative verbs as Skr. *pṛtana-yā-mi* 'I fight' fr. *pṛtana-* 'fight', *miśra-yā-mi* 'I mix' fr. *miśrá-* 'mixed', Gr. *τιμῶ* fr. **τιμᾶ-ω* fr. (Dor.) *τιμᾶ* 'esteem', *φιλῶ* fr. **φιλε-ω* fr. st. *φιλε-* *φίλο-* 'amicus', Lith. *pāsako-jū* 'I narrate' fr. *pāsaka* 'narration', O.Bulg. *lāka-jā* 'I deceive' fr. *lāka* 'craft', etc.

Present stem **mṛ-je-* fr. rt. *men-*: Skr. *mānyatē* 'means', Lith. *miniū* O.Bulg. *mǫnjā* 'I think'. Derivatives as Skr. *udan-yā-ti* 'streams from' fr. prim. Ar. **udṛ-jā-ti*, Gr. *τεκταίνω* fr. **τεκτε-ω*, Goth. *glitmunja* 'I shine' fr. prim. Germ. **zlitmṛ-iō* (§§ 223, 2. 225).

Present stem **mṛ-je-* fr. rt. *mer-* 'die': Av. *mer*yeiti*, Lat. *morior*; Gr. *σπαίρω* 'I struggle convulsively', Lith. *spiriū* 'I push with the foot', cpf. **spr-iō* (§§ 284, 2. 286).

i as glide after *i*. For examples see §§ 117. 120.

§ 120. Postconsonantal. Stem forms **diēu-*, **diēu-*, **diu-* 'sky': Skr. nom. sg. *dyāuś* acc. sg. *dyām* (§ 188) instr. pl. *dyā-bhiś*, Gr. *Ζεύς* fr. **διευσ* **διηης* (§ 611), *Ζῆν* (cp. § 188), Lat. *Jov-* in *Jovis* Osc. Iuv-eí Umbr. Iuv-e 'Jovi' fr. **diēu-* (§ 65). Root form *siū-* 'sew': Skr. part. *syū-tā-s*, OHG. *siut* m. 'seam' *siu-la* 'awl', Lith. part. *siū-ta-s*, *siū-la-s* 'linen-thread', O.Bulg. part. *šitū* fr. **siy-tū*, *šilo* n. 'awl' fr. **siy-lo*. Stem **medhjo-* 'medius': Skr. *mādhyā-s*, Gr. *μέσσο-ς μέσος*, Goth. *midjis*, O.Bulg. fem. *mežda* 'boundary' fr. **medjā*. Presents in *-iō*, e. g. **uṛg-iō* fr. rt. *uṛg-* 'work, effect': Av. *ver*zyēmi*, Gr. *ῥέζω* for regular **ῥαζω* (ε for α after *ῥρξω*, *ῥρδω* etc.) fr. **Fpaγ-ω*, Goth. *vaúrk-ja* (§ 299).

Postconsonantal *i* often interchanged with *ii* in prim. Indg. (in the same manner as *u*, *n*, *m*, *r*, *l* with *uu*, *nn*, *mm*, *rr*, *ll*, §§ 153. 227. 287). A formative element assumed various shapes not only in different words, e. g. suffix form *-iio-* in **patr-iio-* (Skr. *pátriya-s* Gr. *πάτριος* Lat. *patriu-s*) beside *-io-* in **medh-io-* (Skr. *mādhyā-s* etc., s. above), but also in the same words, e. g. stem forms **diēu-* **diēu-* (Skr. nom. *dyāuś* acc. *dyām*, Lat. *Diov-e* Osc. *Diúv-eí* *Διουφε* 'Jovi', Lat. *diem*) beside **diēu-* **diēu-* (Skr. *dyāuś* etc.). In this change it is a question of a difference of ablaut-grade, e. g. **giṇ-ā* (Lith. *gijė* 'thread', Gr.

βιό-ς 'bow' for older **βιᾱ*, s. Osthoff *Morph. Unt.* IV 188) represents the secondary accented (nebentonige) weakgrade form, but **gi-d* (Skr. *jyā* 'bow-string') the unaccented (tonlose); cp. §§ 307 ff. and 670.

We shall here confine ourselves to cases in which no ablaut (the opposite of weak and strong grade) can be determined. From the investigations hitherto made concerning the origin of the double forms *i* and *i̇* (s. especially Sievers in Paul and Braune's *Beitr.* V 129 ff., Hübschmann Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIV 362 ff., Osthoff *Morph. Unt.* IV 353 ff., Zur *Gesch. d. Perf.* 421 ff.) the following may be given as probable:

After initial consonants the change depended on the nature of the final syllable of the preceding word. In the parent language they may have spoken **só siēt* = Skr. *sá syāt* 'he may be', but **tód si̇ēt* = Skr. *tát siyāt* 'that may be' (cp. also Goth. 1. sg. *s-ijáu*). Double forms may also here be shown as pres. st. **m̃-i̇é-* = Av. *mer'ye-iti* Lat. *morio-r* beside **mr-i̇é-* = Skr. *mriyá-tē*, Opt. st. **bhu-i̇é-* = Av. 3. sg. *bu-yā-ḥ*, Gr. Cypr. *φύ-ιη* beside **bhu-i̇é-* = O.Pers. 3. sg. *b-iyā* fr. rt. *bhe-* 'be, become' (cp. Osthoff *Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* 426 ff.). **tód m̃ri̇etai* 'that dies' possibly stood originally beside **só mri̇etai* 'he dies', impf. **é mri̇eto*.

i̇ was used medially after short syllables, *i̇* after long, especially after consonant groups. This is seen most clearly by the suffix *-i̇o-*. Cp. on the one hand **medh-i̇o-* 'medius' (s. above); **al-i̇o-* 'alius' = Arm. *ail* Gr. *ἄλλο-ς* O.Ir. *aile* Goth. *alji-s*; and on the other **pətr-i̇o-* 'patrius' (s. above); **ek̃u-i̇o-* 'equinus' = Skr. *áśviya-s* Gr. *ἵππο-ς*; **ghesl-i̇o-* (deriv. of **gheslo-* 'thousand') = Skr. *sa-hasríya-* 'thousand-fold', Gr. Lesb. *χέλλιαι* 'thousand'; **mort-i̇o-* = Skr. *á-martiya-* 'immortal', Gr. *ἀ-μβρόσιο-ς* (*βροτός* for *μορτός* through the influence of **βροτός* = Skr. *mṛtá-s* 'mortuus'); **nept-i̇o-s* = Av. *naptiya-* 'relation', Gr. *ἀνεψιός* 'first cousin', O.Bulg. *neti̇ŕt* 'first cousin' (*-ij-* fr. *-ij-* § 36); **nāu-i̇o-* = Skr. *nāviya-* 'navigable', Gr. *νάο-ς* *νήο-ς* 'belonging to a ship'; also especially the established difference in Goth., e. g.

between gen. sg. *harjis* (*harja*- 'army') and *haiṛdeis* (*haiṛdja*- 'shepherd'), cp. § 84 rem 1.

It may be presumed that regular forms occasionally suffered interruption in their development already in prim. Indg. through analogy. This certainly frequently took place in the separate developments of the orig. language, as e. g. Skr. Ved. *gáv-iyā*- (beside *gáv-ya*-) 'bovarius' after such forms as *áśviya*-, Gr. Dor. -*κάτιοι* Arcad. -*κάσιοι* (*διᾱ-κάτιοι* 'two hundred' etc., cp. Skr. -*śatya* 'consisting of a hundred') after *χίλλιοι* (*χίλιοι*). But, besides this, *i* fr. *i* arose in Aryan (§ 125) and Lat. (§ 135) by regular development.

§ 121. Anteconsonantal. *i* only occurred in this position after *a*-, *e*- and *o*-vowels, with which it formed 'diphthongs', e. g. 3. sg. **uóid-e* 'knows': Skr. *vēda*, Gr. *foĩde*, Goth. *váiū*. For the fate of *i* in these combinations cp. §§ 61—108 and § 150.

§ 122. Finally. *i* only occurred finally as the second component of diphthongs, cp. nom. pl. **tói* 'the' = Skr. *tē* Gr. Hom. *roĩ* etc., dat. sg. in -*ai* of *a*-stems (§ 101 extr.). The treatment in the individual languages was generally the same as before consonants, cp. e. g. Skr. *tē* with *vēda* (= Gr. *foĩde*).

When conditionally final (in the body of a sentence), *i* also stood after consonants, e. g. Indg. **proti ebherom* may be assumed for Skr. *praty-abharam* Gr. *προς-εφερον* 'I brought forward'. Cp. § 645 finals 2.

Aryan.

§ 123. Initially. Pronominal stem Skr. Av. O.Pers. *ya*- 'which' (in Iran. also demonstr.), nom. acc. neut. Skr. *ya-d* Av. *ya-p*, Skr. *yá-thā* Av. *ya-pā* O.Pers. *ya-pā* 'how': Gr. *ὅς* 'qui' *ὃ* 'quod', Goth. *jáins* 'that' (either to Lith. *ji-* in *jì-s*, § 84 rem. 1 or according to Lidén Arkiv f. Nord. fil. III 242 from Indg. loc. **ioi*, formed like Gr. *ἐκεῖ-νος* fr. *ἐκεῖ*), *ja-bái* 'if', acc. sg. fem. Lith. *jā* O.Bulg. *jā* 'eam' (= Skr. *yā-m*, Gr. *ἄν, ἤν*). Skr. *yájati* Av. *yazaitē* 'honours', Skr. *yájas*- n. 'veneration':

Gr. ἄλῃμαι 'I honour, stand in pious awe of' fr. **alalimai* (§ 131), ἄλῃος n. 'veneration'.

The difference between initial Indg. *ī-* and *j-* is still seen in Skr. ptc. *iṣṭā-* fr. *yaj-* 'honour' (Gr. ἄγ-ιος) and *yas-tā* fr. *yas-* 'bubble, seethe' (Gr. ζέω) and similar forms. See §§ 117. 318. 598.

§ 124. Intersonantal. Skr. *a-vay-a-ti* 'drives on, leads to' *pra-vay-ana-m* 'drover's goad', Av. *vay-eiti* 'drives, scares': Lith. *vej-ù* 'I persecute', O.Bulg. *voj-ī* 'warrior'. 1. sg. Skr. *dhārāyāmi* Av. *dārayēmi* O.Pers. *dārayāmīy* (read *-mi*) 'I hold, keep', Indg. ending of the 1. sg. **-eiō*. Nom. pl. Skr. *gir-āy-as* Av. *gar-ay-ō* 'mountains' (Nom. sg. Skr. *giri-ś* Av. *gairi-ś*, cpf. **grr-i-s*, § 290).

1. sg. impf. Skr. *āyam* O.Pers. *ayam* (read *āyam*) 'I went' = Indg. **ēim(m)*, cp. Gr. ἦα for **ḥa* (§ 130), fr. rt. *ei-*. Opt. 3. sg. Skr. *hanyāt* Av. *janyāp* 'he may strike dead', prim. f. **ghy-īē-t*, fr. rt. *ghen-* 'strike dead'. Opt. 3. sg. Skr. *gamyāt* Av. *jamyāp* 'he may come', prim. f. **gmy-īē-t*, rt. *gem-* 'come'. Av. 3. sg. *mer^oyēiti*, to Lat. *morior* (§ 119). Skr. 3. sg. *kuryāt* 'he may make' fr. **kryāt*, prim. f. **qr-īē-t* (§ 289).

In Av. for final *-ayē* (= prim. Ar. **-aiāi*) *-ēē* is written and for final *-ayem* (= prim. Ar. **-aiām*), *-aem*, e. g. dat. sg. *matēē* = Skr. *matāy-ē* (nom. sg. Av. *maiti-ś* Skr. *mati-ś* f. 'sense, thought'), 1. sg. impf. *vaeḍaem* 'I let know' = Skr. (*ā-*) *vēdayam*, prim. f. **uoideio-m*, rt. *ueid-* 'know'. See Bartholomae Handb. §§ 93. 95. 224. 290.

§ 125. Postconsonantal. Skr. *jyā-* Av. *jya-* 'bow-string', prim. f. **gi-ā-*. Skr. *sat-yā-* Av. *haiṣya-* O.Pers. *hašiya-* (read *hašya-*, s. below) 'true'. Skr. *ar-yā-* Av. *airya-* 'faithful, devoted to, Aryan'. 1. sg. Skr. *pās-yā-mi* Av. *spasyēmi* 'conspicio', Indg. **spek-īō*. Passive Skr. *śas-yā-tē* 'is valued', O.Pers. *paḥ-yā-mahy* 'we are called'.

In Vedic *ī* often interchanged with *i*, e. g. *āśv-īya-* ἰππιος, *rāj-iyā-m* 'dominion' (cp. Lat. *rēgiu-s*), *mitr-īya-* 'friendly' but *sat-yā-*; dat. abl. pl. *prajā-bhiyas* beside *prajā-bhyas* (*prajā-*

'posterity') *pitṛ-bhyas* (*pitár-* 'father'), etc. Cp. § 120. In the classical language mostly only *i* occurs, e. g. only *-bhyas*, only *rāj-ya-* etc., only opt. *syām* 'sim'. The old grade *iḥ* remained however e. g. in *mr-ya-tē* 'moritur', *kr-ya-tē* 'is made' (*kar-* 'make') and similar presents; in the opt. (precative) *kr-ya-t* from *kar-* and similar forms; in the aor. *a-śi-śriy-a-t* fr. *śray-* *śri-* 'lean against'; in the instr. sg. *bhiyā* fr. *bhī-* f. 'fear' (cp. Ved. part. *bhiy-ānā-*, Lith. *bij-aũ-s* 'am in fear') *striyā* from *stri-* 'wife' (but *i* in other than initial syllables: *datryā* fr. *datrī-* 'donatrix'). In the popular dialects *iḥ* frequently appears for the *i* of the classical language, without the quantity of the preceding syllable being a criterion in the same manner as in Vedic. In this case it is undoubtedly, partly at least, not a question of Indg. *iḥ* or analogy, but of a purely regular evolution fr. consonant + *i* (as in Lat.), e. g. Pāli *marīyāda* = Skr. *maryāda* 'mark, boundary'; *ariya-* = Skr. *arya-* (-*iy-* very frequently after *r*); *kammaṇiya-* beside *kammaṇā-* = Skr. *karmaṇya-* 'operative, active'; Prākṛ. *cōriam* = Skr. *caurya-m* 'theft'; *uddisia* = Skr. *ud-diśya* absolutive 'by pointing to'. With Prākṛ. *ia* for *iḥ* cp. *ṇiutta-* = Skr. *ni-yukta-* 'bound to'.

Prim. Iran. *hi* = prim. Ar. *si* became *ñh* in Av., but *hy* was still retained in the Gāpā dialect. *vañhō*, Gāp. *vahyō* : Skr. *vās-yas* 'melius', neut. compar. of *vañhu-* : Skr. *vāsu-* 'bonus'. Cp. § 558, 3.

Final *-ia -iā*, which was still retained in the Gāpā dial. as *-yā* (i. e. *-ya* and *-yā*, § 649, 1), appears after consonants, especially after *h*, (= prim. Ar. *s*, § 558, 3) as *-ç. yçhe*, Gāp. *yçhya* : Skr. *yā-sya*, gen. sg. fr. *ya-* 'which'.

-īm appears for *-yem*. *ainim* : Skr. *anyā-m* 'alium' (Gāp. also *anyēm*). *haiḥīm* : Skr. *satyā-m* 'verum'. Similarly *yēsñīm* : Skr. *yajñīya-m* 'venerandum'. Cp. Bartholomae Handb. § 95.

In Av., as in Vedic, the metre shows that *y* is often to be read as *iy* especially after long syllables, e. g. *bāmya-* 'beaming, shining' as *bāmiya-*, dat. pl. *hitaḥbyō* = Skr. *sītē-bhyas* 'vincitis' as *hitaḥbiyō*. This is further shown by the preceding voiceless

explosives not being changed into spirants, e. g. *dāitya-* 'legal' was *dāitiya-*; because **dātīa-* would have become **dāiṇya-*, as e. g. *haiṇya-* = Skr. *satyá-* 'true' shows (§§ 353. 473).

In Old Persian *iy* or *īy* mostly occurs (the latter only graphically different from *iy*, s. § 21). In a number of cases in which these spellings are found, the pronunciation may have been *iḥ* as in Ved. and Av. But this can only be directly supported in cases where the preceding *t* was not changed to *š* (§§ 353. 473), e. g. *martiya-* 'homo' = Av. *mašiya-* (*š* = *rt* § 260) Ved. *mārtiya-* (§ 120 p. 112). In most cases, however, *iy* (*īy*) will have to be read as *i*, certainly in *hasiya-* (= Av. *haiṇya-* Skr. *satyá-*) and others, where *š* was caused by *tī*, probably in *aniya-* (= Av. *anya-*, Skr. *anyá-*), *maniyāhy* (2. sg. conj. pres., to Av. 1. sg. indic. pres. *manya*, Skr. 3. sg. pres. indic. *mānyatē* fr. Ar. *man-* 'think'), 3. sing. opt. *jamīya* (= Av. *jamyāḥ* Skr. *gamyāt* 'eat') and others of the same kind.

On the other hand O.Pers. *tya-* 'which' is to be read as *tīa-* on account of the non-change of the *t*, cp. Ved. *tiyá-* beside *tyá-* 'that, the'.

§ 126. Anteconsonantal and finally. The vowel remained *i* after *a* (*ai*) in Sanskrit, whereas in prim. Ar. and prim. Skr. *ai* became *ē*. Prim. Ar. and prim. Iran. *ai* appears in Av. as *aē* (i. e. *aḗ*) or *ōi*, finally as *-ōi* and *-ē*, prim. Ar. and prim. Iran. *āi* as *āi*; prim. Ar. *ai* and *āi* remained unchanged in O.Pers. (*ai*, written *-aiy* *-ay* when final, and *āi*).

Prim. Ar. 3. sing. **ai-ti* 'goes' = Indg. **éi-ti*, Gr. *εἰ-σι* : Skr. *éti*, Av. *aēti* (fr. *aēti* § 638), O.Pers. *aitiy*. Prim. Ar. 3. sg. **bharaiṭ* 'he may bear' = Indg. **bhéroṭ*, Gr. *φέρου* : Skr. *bhárēt*, Av. *bārōiḥ*. Prim. Ar. **dūrai*, loc. sg. of **dūra-* 'distant', cp. Gr. *οἴκει οἴκοι* 'at home' : Skr. *dūrē*, Av. *dūrōi* *dūrē*, O.Pers. *dūrai* *dūray*.

3. sg. Skr. *ait*, Av. *aiḥ* 'went', Indg. **ēit* fr. **é eīt*, fr. *rt. ei-*; O.Pers. *aitiy-aiš* 'went beyond' (the ending *-š* from the sigmatic aorist). Instr. Skr. pl. *satatīḥ* Av. *satāi-š* from st. Skr. *śata-*

Av. *sata-* 'centum', Gr. *-οις* (§ 611). Av. dat. sg. *mazištai* fr. st. *mazišta-* 'maximus': Gr. *μεγίστω*.

Cp. §§ 62. 78. 94.

§ 127. The transition of *ī* to a palatal spirant.

y was probably everywhere a consonantal vowel in Vedic and classical Sanskrit. Whilst initially and frequently also medially it became a spirant in Prākṛit, hence e. g. *ja-* 'which' (ज) = *ya-*, *kajja-* n. 'business, trade' (कज्ज) = *kārya-*.

Bartholomae (Handb. pp. 9. 36 f., cp. also Hübschmann Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 354 f.) thinks that it had partly a spirantal function in Iranian. The change of prim. Ar. tenues into spirants seems to have been caused by this in every case. (§ 473).

Armenian.

§ 128. It is here difficult to ascertain the sound-laws owing to the scarcity of reliable etymological material. In any case *ī* probably did not remain unchanged.

Initial *ī* seems to have become a spirant *j* in *je-r* 'your', which is generally connected with Skr. *yu-šma-* Lith. *jūs* 'ye'.

ī disappeared after consonants. *çu* 'a breaking up', to Skr. *cyu-ti-ś* 'quick motion, departure from something'; it is not however clear whether the prim. Indg. rt. is *qieu-* or *qjeu-*. Epenthesis appears in *ail*, gen. *ailoy*, 'alius' fr. **aljo-* (Goth. *alja-* Gr. *ἄλλο-* etc.).

For the rest we refer to Hübschmann Armen. Stud. I 78.

Greek.

§ 129. Initially uniformly *ī*, which presupposes a voiceless *ī* as intermediate stage. *ōs* 'who': Skr. *yā-s*. *ἥπαρ* 'liver': Av. *yākar**, Skr. *yakṣt*, Lat. *jecur*. *ἁγρός* 'holy, venerable': Skr. *yajñā-s* 'offering'. *ἑσπερία* 'battle': Skr. *yudh-* 'fight'. Lesb. ' fr. *ἑμμες* 'ye' beside Att. *ἑμμεῖς*, to Skr. *yu-šma-*, cp. Lesb. *ῶ* fr. *ῶ* = Skr. *sá* § 564.

§ 130. Intersonantal. *ī* between vowels, when the first was not *u*, dropped out in prim. Gr. (except when, after *i*, it

served as a glide to the following vowel, s. § 131). *δέος* 'fear' fr. **δφεξ-ος*, Hom. pf. *δεῖδω* i. e. **δέδφω* 'I fear' probably from **δέδφο(ξ)-α*, rt. *δμεξ-*. Nom. plur. *τρεῖς* 'three' fr. **τρε(ξ)-ες*: Skr. *tráy-as*. 1. sg. *φοβέω* 'I frighten, scare away': Skr. *bhā-jáyāmi* 'I hunt'. The cases, in which *ξ* seems to have been retained in this position, are new formations, e. g. Arcad. *τείω* 'I atone for, pay' not = Skr. *cáy-a-tē*, but a formation from *τίω* *τίω* (Skr. *cī-yá-tē*) after *τείσω* *ῥτεισα* etc., Hom. *ὀκνέω* beside *ὀκνέω* 'I hesitate, linger' not fr. **ὀκνε-ω* (cp. *ὀκνο-ς* 'hesitation'), but formed after such presents as *τελείω* fr. **τελεσ-ω* 'I finish' (§ 131).

i after *u*: Cyp. opt. *φύ-ιη* = Av. *bu-yā-p*, Indg. **bhu-ix̥-t*; Lesb. pres. *φνίω* fr. **bhu-ix̥ō*, rt. *bheμ-* 'be, become'.

When the second vowel arose from Indg. sonantal nasal: 1. sg. *ῆα* 'went' for regular **ῆα* (*ῆ̃*-, formed after *ῆμεν* etc.) fr. Indg. **ēi-η*, 3. pl. opt. mid. Hom. *φεροίυτο* for **φειρούτο* (-οι- after *φειρούμεθα* etc.) fr. **bhéroṭ-ητο*, rt. *bher-* 'bear'.

1. sg. *τεκταίνω* 'I make' fr. **τεκτανω*, **τεκτη-ω* fr. *τέκτων*. *βαίνω* fr. **βανω*, **βαμ-ω*, **gñ-ix̥ō* (§ 204), rt. *gem-* 'go'. Cp. § 234. *σπαίρω* 'I struggle convulsively' fr. **σπαρω*, **spñ-ix̥ō* (§ 293): Lith. *spiriù* 'I push with the foot'. *i* palatalised nasals and *ρ* and combined with the preceding *α* to form *αι* (§ 639). On the other hand *σάλλω* 'I stir up, hoe' fr. **σαλω*, **sq̣l̥-ix̥ō*: Lith. *skilù* (fr. **skil-ix̥u*) 'I strike fire'. Cp. § 131.

§ 131. Postconsonantal.

σι- became ' : *ύ-μήν* (*ῥ*) 'thin skin' *ῥ-μν-ος* 'hymn, song', to Skr. *syū-man-* 'cord' *syū-tá-s* 'sewed', cp. further the compounds with *κατ(α)* *κάσσιμα* Att. *κάττιμα* 'anything stitched, leather sole', *νεο-κάττιτο-ς* 'new-soled'.

Postvocalic *s* and *μ* became palatalised by a following *i*, then the latter combined with the preceding vowel to form a diphthong (§ 639). Gen. sg. **το-σιο* 'of the' = Skr. *tá-sya* became **τοισο*, Hom. *τοῖο*, Att. *τοῦ*. Hom. *τελείω* Att. *τελῶ* 'I complete' fr. **τελεσ-ω* st. *τέλεσ-* 'end', cp. Skr. *namas-yá-ti* 'honours' from *námas-* 'honour, respect'. Hom. *εἶην* 'sim' fr. **τοιην*, cp. Skr. *syám̐* the *-i-* in the Att. form *εἶην* is due to the

influence of *εἶμεν*. **κλαF-ιω* 'I weep' (fut. *κλαί-σομαι*) became **κλαιFω*, hence Hom. Att. *κλαίω*, but **κλαιFε*- Att. *κλαῖε*- in *κλάεις* etc., like *δᾱρῖο* 'brother-in-law' fr. **δαιFηρ* = Skr. *dēvár-*, s. § 96. The double forms *κλαίω*, and *κλάω*, as well as *καίω* and *κάω* 'I burn, light' (fut. *καύσω*) are due to levelling: the forms were originally *κλαίω κλάεις κλάει κλαίομεν* etc.

**κτεν-ιω* 'I kill' became *κτέννω* in Lesb. and *κτείνω* in Att. (by compensation lengthening). **ἀμεν-ίων* 'better' became Att. *ἀμείνων* Boeot. *Ἀμεινοκλειός* Arcad. *Ἀμηνήας* Cypr. *Ἀμηνία*. **φθερ-ιω* 'I destroy' became Lesb. *φθέρρω*, Att. *φθείρω*, Arcad. *φθήρω*. *Πείρ*-(*ανθο-ς*) = Lesb. *πέρρ*-(*οχο-ς*) fr. **περρ*-. These forms show that Hom. *εἶν* and *ὑπείρ*, which arose from **ἐν*, **ἐπερ* before words beginning with a vowel, are due to compensation lengthening. *πειρι*- Dor. *πηρι*- (*Πειρί-θοο-ς*, *Πηρί-θοο-ς*) is a mixture of *περι* + *πειρ*- (Dor. **πηρ*-), as is also Hom. *εἶνι* of *ἐνι* + *εἶν*. Cp. § 618.

Whereas **στελ-ιω* 'I order' became universally *στέλλω*, **ἄλιο-ς* 'alius' Att. etc. *ἄλλος*, but Cypr. *ἄλλο-ς*. Cp. §§ 130. 639.

Indg. *gi ghi, hi, ghi, ti, dhi* appear as *σσ, ττ*, see § 489; Indg. *gi, gi, di* as *ζ (σδ), δδ*, s. § 493.

Indg. *pi* became *πτ*. Verbal stem *πτῦ*- in *πτῶ* 'I spit' fr. *(*o*)*πιῦ*:- Lith. *spíau-jū* O.Bulg. *plju-ja* (fr. *(*s*)*piū-ia*, § 147) 'I spit', Skr. *abhi-ṣthyū-ta* 'bespit' (cp. § 327). *χαλέπτω* 'I oppress, depress' fr. **χαλεπ-ιω* fr. *χαλεπό-ς*.

The prim. Indg. duality *i* and *i̇* was preserved e. g. in *μέσος μέσος* 'medius' (fr. **μεθ-ιο-ς* = Skr. *mādhyā-s*) compared with *πάτριος* 'patrius' (= Skr. *pātriya-s*), in *ῥέζω* 'I do, work' (fr. **φρεγ-ιω*, cp. § 120) compared with *ἰδ-ίω* 'I sweat'. On the other hand the Lesb. forms *μέτερος, ἀλλότερος* = Att. *μέτριος* 'moderate', *ἀλλότριος* 'alienus' etc. show a sound-change which took place within Greek itself: *μέτριος* became **metrijos, *meterjos*, thence *μέτερος* (§ 626). It seems to me more probable that the *ζ* in Lesb. *ζά, κάρζα, Ζόνντος*, Cypr. *κόρζα* and others, beside *διά, καρδιά, Διώντος* (s. Meister Griech. Dial. I p. 127 ff.) is due to a Gr. change of *i* to *i̇* than to regard it as an old inherited double form as is the case with *μέσος* and *πάτριος*.

The Cypr. orthography *Παφίμα*, *ἱατῆραν*, Pamphyl. *διδά*, *Εστρέ(ν)διος* (= *Ἀσπένδιος*) (read *iī*), and other facts show that the antevocalic *i* was pronounced *-iī-* in words like *πάτριος*. The ending *-ιος* was therefore probably the unchanged form of Indg. *-iio-s*.

§ 132. Anteconsonantal and finally.

The Indg. anteconsonantal *eī*, *oi*, *ai*, *ēi*, *ōi*, *āi* can all be proved to be pure *i*-diphthongs up to historical times. E. g. *εἶμι* (= Indg. **eimi* 'I go'), *οἶδε* (= Indg. **uoide* 'he knows'), *φέρειται* (= Indg. **bheretai* 3. sig. mid. fr. rt. *bher-* 'bear'), *ἵππου ἵπῳ* (= Indg. **ekyōi* 'to a horse'), *χωρᾷ χωρῇ* ('to land' with Indg. ending *-ai*) were, in Attic, still pronounced with *eī*, *oi* etc. about 500 B. C.

But *eī*, *oi*, *ai* underwent manifold changes even at an early period. In certain cases *i* became *ε*, and in others the consonantal vowel coalesced with the first component to form a simple long vowel. S. §§ 64. 80. 96. In the Middle Ages monophthongs were generally the only forms still met with.

The first component of *ēi*, *ōi*, *āi* was shortened before consonants in prim. Gr., e. g. *ἵπποις* = Skr. *ásvāiṣ* (§ 611). When final, they remained unchanged up to historical times. But then final *i* became mute at the same time with the new *i* in the combinations *ηι*, *ωι*, *αι* (*η*, *ω*, *α*) which in the meantime had often arisen before consonants, as *ἦτε* 'ye went', *εὔδιος* 'easy'. This process however did not extend itself over the whole language at the same time; it seems everywhere to have taken place with *ηι* earlier than with *αι* and *ωι*. Towards the end of the third Cent. B. C. they were still only spoken as simple vowels in all or most dialects, e. g. *ἵππῳ* as *hippō*, *ἦτε* as *ēte*.

Italic.

§ 133. Initially. Indg. *i* and *j* fell completely together in *i*, written *j* in Lat. words, and *i* in Umbr.-Samnitic. Indg. *i* e. g. in Lat. *jecur* 'liver': Skr. *yakṣt*, Gr. *ἥπαρ*. Cp. Lat. *jugu-m* 'yoke': Gr. *ζυγό-v*, with Indg. *j-*. It is frequently uncertain

whether a form represents Indg. *i*- or *j*- : Lat. *jocu-s* 'joke', Umbr. *iuka* 'ioca' : Lith. *jūkas* 'joke'; Lat. *juven-i-s juven-cu-s*, Umbr. *ivengar* nom. 'iuvencae' (*i*- fr. **iū*-) : Skr. *yuvan-* 'young' *yuvaśā-s* 'youthful', Goth. *juggs* 'young'.

Several centuries after the beginning of the Christian era Lat. *j*- (*i*-) became a spirant which became developed to *dž*- : cp. e. g. Ital. *giovane* Fr. *jeune* with Lat. *juvenis*.

§ 134. Intersonantal. *i* between vowels seems to have disappeared already in prim. Italic¹⁾, when after *i* it did not serve as glide to the following vowel. Lat. *ea-* 'she', acc. *eam* : Goth. *ijō* 'she', acc. *ija*; cpf. **eiā*-; Umbr. *eam* 'eam' *eaf* 'eas', Osc. *fo* 'ea'. Nom. pl. Lat. *trēs* 'three' fr. **tre(i)-es* : Skr. *tráy-as*; Lat. *pontēs*, Umbr. *puntes* 'bridges' : O.Bulg. *patīje patīje* 'ways'. Lat. st. *aer-* (gen. *aer-is*) 'ore, bronze' *aēnu-s aēnu-s* 'brazen', Umbr. *ahesnes* 'aenis' (where *h* only indicates the separation of the vowels in both dial.), fr. **aies-*, **aies-no*- (§ 570) : Skr. *áyas-* 'iron'. Lat. *stō* 'I stand' fr. **stā-(i)ō*, *stās* fr. **stā-(i)e-s*, Pelign. *īncubat* 'incubat'. Lat. *neō* 'I sew', *neunt* fr. **nē-(i)ō*, **nē-(i)o-nt* : OHG. *nān* 'to sew'. *fleō* 'I weep' : O.Bulg. *blē-jā* 'I bleat'. *sileō* 'I am silent' fr. **silē-(i)ō*, cp. Goth. 3. sg. *siláiþ* 'silet' fr. **silē-je-ti* (§ 142). O.Lat. compar. *pleōres* 'plures' : Skr. *prā-yas-*, cpf. **plē-ies-*. Causat. *moneō* 'I cause to remember' fr. **moneiō* : Skr. *mānáyami*; 2. pl. imper. *monēte* fr. **mone(i)ete* : Skr. *mānáyata*. Osc. *pútíad* 'possit' fr. **pote(i)at*, to Lat. *potēns potui*. O.Lat. *cluō* 'I am called, named' : Skr. *śrū-yá-tē* 'is heard'. O.Lat. conj. *fuat* 'sit' : Lesb. *qvúw*.

Lat. *fīniō* 'I finish' represents an older **fīni-iō*. from *fīni-s*, just as Skr. Ved. *arāti-yá-ti* 'is hostile, bears ili-will' from *arāti-š* 'hostility'. Notwithstanding the orthography *-iō* we must probably assume that *i* was not quite mute. This consonant however disappeared by contraction in *fīnīs*, *fīnīte*, whose original endings were **-i-ē-s*, **-i-ē-te*. Cp. § 135 concerning *fieri*, *patrius* etc.

1) Some forms, in which *i* was only apparently retained, as in Osc. *stafet*, Umbr. *fuia* 'flat' *portaia* 'portet', will be disposed of in the *accidence*.

Indg. **gm-iō* (Gr. *βαίνω*) 'I go' became **gven-iō* in prim. Italic (§§ 208. 239), thence Lat. *veniō*; Indg. pres. st. **mṛ-iō* 'die' (Av. 3. sg. *mer°-ye-iti*) became prim. Ital. **mor-iō* (§ 296), thence Lat. *moriōr*, s. §§ 120. 135.

§ 135. Postconsonantal. *i* was only retained as a consonant in this position when a consonant had disappeared before it. Lat. *Jov-is*, Umbr. *Iuv-e* Osc. *Iuv-ei* 'Iovi': Skr. *dyáu-ṣ*, Gr. *Ζεύς*. Lat. *ajō* 'I say' fr. **ah-iō* or **āh-iō* beside *ad-agium*: Skr. pf. 3. sg. *dha* 'said'; *mājor* 'greater' beside *māgnu-s*: Skr. *māhīyas-* 'greater'; cp. § 510.

In other cases *i* became sonantal, a process which may be compared with the transition of the suffix *-uo-* to *-uo-* (§ 170), of *-clo-* to *-culo-* (intermediate stage *-cllo*) etc. (§§ 269. 627). E. g. *mediu-s*: Skr. *mādhyā-s*; *alius*: Gr. *ἄλλο-ς*; *acu-pediū-s* 'quick-footed': Gr. *πεζό-ς*; *cōn-spiciō*: Skr. *pāśyāmi*; *cap-iō*: Goth. *hafja*. In like manner also *veniō*, *moriōr* directly fr. **ven-iō*, **mor-iōr* (cp. § 134). That *iḡ* was spoken (if only with a weak articulated *i*), is probable in itself, and is vouched for by such spellings as *Fabiius*, *Corneliū* (Seelmann *Die Ausspr. des Latein.* p. 237).

The form *socius* fr. **sokṣ-iō-s* (rt. *seq-* in *sequor*, cp. Gr. *ἀ-σσητήρ* 'helper' with *σσ* = *qḡ*, §§ 131. 489) is of interest for the chronology of the change of *-i-* to *-iḡ-*, since *ṣ* probably dropped out at a time when *i*, not already *iḡ*, was still spoken.

Further such forms as *capis capit* fr. **capies* **capiet* = Goth. *hafjis hafjiþ*, *cape* fr. **capī* (like *mare* fr. **mari*, § 33), the latter fr. **capie*, also point to this old *i*, likewise nom. *alis*, *Cornēlis* fr. *-iis* cp. Lith. *mēdis* fr. **medḡis* (§ 84 rem. 1).

Rem. It is hardly probable that we have still an older *i* for *iḡ* in such quantities as *ariūm* (fr. *ari-s*), *principiūm*, *faciās*, found in Roman poets, these possibly follow the prevalent pronunciation of some dialect. It is quite incredible that a similar one holds good for prim. Romance **medḡis* (Italian *mezzo*) etc. (Diez *Gramm. d. rom. Spr.* I⁴ p. 179 ff., Horning *Ztschr. f. rom. Phil.* VII 572 f.).

On the other hand Indg. *iḡ* seems to have remained unchanged in the following cases. Lat. gen. pl. *trium*: Goth.

prij-ē, Lith. *trij-ū*, O.Bulg. *trīj-ŭ* *trij-ŭ*, Gr. *τριῶν*. *patriu-s*: Skr. *pītriya-*, Gr. *πάτριος*. *rēgiu-s*: Skr. *rājīyā-*¹⁾. *siem* (later *sim*): Skr. *siyām*, Goth. *sijáu*. *du-bius* fr. **du-bhy-ijos*, *fieri* fr. Indg. **bhy-iijō*, *fis* fr. **bhy-iije-s*, from rt. *bhe-* (cp. § 120 and Osthoff *Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* 430 ff.).

We cannot tell whether the *i* was consonantal or sonantal in Umbr. *fašia*, Volsc. *fašia* 'faciat', Umbr. *avie* dat. 'auspiciis', Osc. *mefiaī* 'in media', *diuvia-* 'Ioviā-' and other similar forms in the Umbr.-Samnitic dialects. Whereas *iĭ* may be traced in spellings as Umbr. *Vušia-per* 'pro Vocia', Osc. *Iúvia* 'Ioviam' (cp. Osc. *Meelīkieis* *Μειλίχ'ου*), and *i* in such as Umbr. *vistiša* *vestisa* beside *vestišia* *vestisia* abl. 'libamento', *spinam-a* beside *spiniam-a* 'ad spinam'. Osc. *s* from *tĭ* in *Bansae* 'Bantiae', *z* fr. *dĭ* in *zicolom* 'diem' (cp. Lat. *diēcula*). *i* seems to have sprung from older *iĭ* in both forms; the zetacistic process may have been limited to the local dialect of Bantia.

§ 136. Anteconsonantal and finally.

Indg. *eĭ*, *oi*, *ai* were still diphthongs in prim. Italic. At the beginning of historic times *eĭ* seems to have become an open *i* in Lat. and Osc., the orthography *ei* was at all events retained for a long time after the diphthong had become monophthong (§ 65). *oi* and *ai* were certainly still diphthongs at the beginning of historic times. They became in the first instance *oe* and *ae*. For their further development s. §§ 81. 97. Prim. Ital. *eĭ*, *oi*, *ai* are met with only as monophthongs in Umbrian, e. g. *etu* *etu* 'ito' fr. prim. Ital. **eitōd*, *unu* 'unum' fr. prim. Ital. **oīno-m*, *sve* 'si' = Osc. *svai* *svae*.

The first component of *ēĭ*, *ōĭ*, *aĭ* was shortened before consonants in prim. Lat. or prim. Italic, e. g. Lat. *oloes illis* = Skr. *-aiś*, Indg. **-ōis* (§§ 85. 612).

Final **-ōĭ* became *-ō* in Lat., e. g. dat. sg. *equō* = Gr. *ἔκκω*; Marius Victorinus knew *-oi* ex libris antiquis foederum

1) *nōdis*, *vōdis* probably not fr. **-bhijs* = Skr. *-bhiyas* in Ved. *prajā-bhiyas* etc. (cp. Stolz Lat. Gramm. § 90), but a transformation of **-bhi* after *istis*, in the same manner as *tibi* was of **-bhi* after *isti*, cp. Skr. *tū-bhy-am* 'tibi', *yuṣmā-bhy-am* 'vobis' with particle *-am* (see the accident).

et legum; perhaps still the old *-ōi*. *-ai* became *-a*, e. g. Dat. *Matūta* 'Matutae' like Gr. *χώρα*; *-ai* may still be represented in the oldest inscriptions in such forms as *Menervai*, whilst *-ae* is the locative ending of later times. Osc. dat. *Abellanúi* 'Abellano', *deívai* 'divae'.

Old Irish.

§ 137. Initially. In most words which come under consideration it cannot be determined whether the initial sound was Indg. *i*- or *j*-, and traces of this Indg. difference have not, so far as I know, hitherto been proved in Keltic. The consonant was dropped in Irish, but was retained in the Gallo-Britannic branch.

Indg. *i*- in *Iud*- ('strife, fight') found in many Britann. proper names, as O.Cymr. *Iud-nerth* (*nerth* 'strength'): Skr. *yúdh*- 'battle, combat', Gr. *ἰομήνη*.

Whether the following have Indg. *i*- or *j*- is doubtful: O.Ir. *ōac* *ōc* Cymr. *ieuanc* Corn. *iouenc* Bret. *iaouank* 'juvenis' Gall. *Iovincillu-s*, prim. Kelt. **iouēko-s*: Skr. *yuva-śá-s*; O.Ir. compar. *ōa* (Bret. *iaou*), superl. *ōam*: Skr. *yáv-īyas*-, *yáv-iṣṭha*-. O.Ir. *ēt* 'zeal', Gall. *Iantu-mārus* (cp. Mid. Ir. *edmur* = O.Ir. **ētmār* 'jealous, zealous' fr. *ēt* + *mār* 'great'). O.Ir. *aig* 'ice', Cymr. *ia* (= **iag*) 'ice', Bret. *ien* (= **iagin*) 'icy'. Other Gall. proper names with *i*- as *Iura*, *Iuvavum* s. Zeuss-Ebel p. 47.

§ 138. Intersonantal *i* had disappeared. *-tau* *-tō* 'I am', 2. sg. *-tai*: Lith. *stó-jû-s* 'I place myself'. *-caru* 'I love' (2. sg. *cari*) fr. **cára-iō* or **cára-iō*, a denominative verb like Gr. *τιμάω* fr. **τιμα-ιω*, Skr. *pṛtana-yā-mi*.

§ 139. Postconsonantal. Dat. (instr.) sg. *ailiu* (i. e. *ailiu*) fr. **aliō*, stem *aliō*- 'other'. Compar. *laigiu* (i. e. *laigiu*) 'smaller' fr. **lag-iō(s)*: cp. Gr. *ἐλάσσων* fr. **ἐλαχ-ων*.

-e with palatalisation of the preceding consonant (§ 640) appears for *-iō-* in the Indg. endings **-iō-s*, **-iō-m* and for **-iā*, e. g. *aile* 'alios', *aile n*- 'alium'; neutr. *suide n*- 'seat' fr. **sod-iō-m*: Lat. *soliu-m*; *nūe* 'new': Skr. *nāvya-s*, Indg. **neū-iō-s* (cp. §§ 66.

154); fem. *aile* 'alia'. This *-e* also appears in cases where according to § 120 we should expect an original *-iō-*, e. g. *orpe n-n* 'hereditas': Goth. *arbi n* 'inheritance'.

Rem. The process, which gave rise to this *-e*, is not clear. We do not know whether in this case we have also to take into consideration the suffix form *-iū-* (§ 84 rem. 1) for the masc. and neut., and for the fem. a suffix form as in Lith. *žolė* 'root, plant'. Thurneysen conjectures that **alios* first of all became **alios* (cp. Lat. *alius*), thence **al'eo(s)* (*l'* is to be read as palatalised *l*), *aile*; correspondingly in the fem. **aliā*, **aliā* **alea*, *aile*: cp. Gall. *Alisea* = *Alisia* and similar forms.

§ 140. Anteconsonantal and finally. In accented syllables *ei* became *ē* (*ia*) § 66; *oi* became *oe*, finally *ī* § 82; *ai* became *ae*, finally *ī* § 98.

Rem. Cp. § 657, 4 for final Indg. *-ōi*, *āi*.

Germanic.

§ 141. Initially. Indg. *i-* and *j-* fell together in *i-* in prim. Germ.

Indg. *i-*. Goth. *jēr* OHG. *jār* n. 'year': Av. *yār* n. 'year', Gr. *ῥῥο-ς* 'year'. Goth. *jus* (*ū?*) 'vos': Lith. *jūs*, Gr. *ῥυεῖς*.

Indg. *j-*. Goth. *juk* OHG. *joh* n. 'yoke': Skr. *yugá-m*, Gr. *ῥυγ-ν* 'yoke'.

It is uncertain whether we have Indg. *i-* or *j-*: Goth. *juggs* (*juggs?*) OHG. *jung* 'young', prim. Germ. **iunun-ga-s*: Skr. *yuva-śá-s* Lat. *juven-cu-s*.

Goth. *j-* was *i-*. In OHG. (and OS.) *i-* before *e* and *i* became a spirant, which was written *g*, e. g. *genēr* 'yon', *gehan* 'to say, speak', indic. pres. *gihu*, but pret. *iah iahun*; s. Braune Ahd. Gramm. § 116, Holthausen Die Soester Mundart § 182. Prim. Germ. *i-* dropped out in O.Norse: O.Icel. *ar*, *ok*, *ungr* = Goth *jēr*, *juk*, *juggs*.

§ 142. Intersonantal.

Goth. fem. stem *ijō-* 'ea' = Lat. *ea-*, cpf. **ejā-*.

Prim. Germ. *-iī-* = Indg. *-ei-* (§ 67) became *-i-* before consonants and finally. Goth. *preis* OHG. *dri* 'three' fr. **prii-(i)z*: Skr. *tráyas*, O.Bulg. *trīje trije* etc., Indg. **tréi-es*; likewise Goth. *gasteis* OHG. *gesti* 'guests' fr. **gastii-(i)z* = O.Bulg. *gostīje*

gostiġe, cpf. **ghostei-es*. 2. sg. imper. Goth. *nasei* OHG. *neri* 'save, nourish' fr. **nazi-ī(i)* (Goth. *s* for *z* after the analogy of *nisan* 'to recover, be healed', s. § 581), Goth. *fra-vardei* 'destroy (something)': Skr. *varṭāya* 'let something take its course', Gr. *φόβει* 'scare' fr. **qopē(ī)ε*, Indg. **-ēġe*. Cp. §§ 660. 1. 661, 2.

Goth. indic. 1. sg. *nasja*, 3. sg. *nasjīþ* (OHG. *neriu nerit*, Mod.HG. *nähre, nährt*) fr. prim. Germ. **naziġō *naziġīdi*, still older **nozēġō *nozēġēdi*. This *-eġe-*, younger *-iġi-* became *-iġ-* *-ī-* after long closed syllables: Goth. *fravardeiþ*. Cp. Skr. 1. sg. *varṭāyā-mi*, 3. sg. *varṭāyati* = Indg. prim. f. **uortēġō, *uortēġe-ti*. Goth. *anamahtja* 'I offer violence', 3. sg. *anamahteīþ*, from *anamahti-* f. 'reproach', can be traced back to Indg. **-i-ġō, *-i-ġē-ti*, cp. Skr. Ved. *arāti-yā-ti* 'is hostile' from *arāti-* 'hostility'. Cp. § 635.

It is questionable whether Goth. 1. sg. opt. *bairáu* (indic. *butra* 'I bear') is regularly developed from **bhero-ī-m* prim. Germ. **beraġu(n)* (§ 244) (Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. IV 378, VI 161, Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 302, Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 626).

Goth. *siuja* 'I sew': cp. Gr. *κασσῶ* fr. **κατ-σῑῦ-ιω*, O.Bulg. *šijq* fr. **siy-īq* (§§ 60. 147), Lett. *schuju*.

Indg. *ēġ-* appears in Goth. before vowels as *ai-* (*aij-*). *saia* 'I sow', 3. sg. *saiīþ* (also *saijīþ, saijands*): Lith. *sėjū* O.Bulg. *sějā* 'I sow', cpf. **sēġō. armaiō* f. (st. *armaiōn-*) 'compassion' (from *arma* 'I pity', 3. sg. *armáiþ*), prim. Germ. **armēġōn-*. In unaccented final syllables as *-ai-* fr. original *-ē-ġe-*: 3. sg. *armáiþ* fr. **armē-īi-ā(i), *-ē-ġe-ti*; it is here a question of the present-class which is represented in Lat. by *habēre, tacēre, silēre* (Goth. *haban, þahan, silan*). In OHG. we have the forms *sāan (sahan), sān, sāian* (*i = ī*), *sāwan* (OS. *sāian*, Ags. *sāwan*, O.Icel. *sā*) as compared with Goth. *saian* and the form *armēt* as compared with Goth. *armáiþ*.

Rem. 1. The much discussed question as to the history of antevocalic *ēġ* in Germanic (recently more fully discussed by Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 152 ff., Kögel IX 509 ff., Bremer XI 46 ff.) has not yet been completely cleared up. The following seems to me to be the most probable.

**sēġō* existed up to the end of the prim. Germ. period. The *ai* in Goth. *saia* was the long vowel of the *at* in *batra*, namely an open *ē*,

which vowel is certainly to be assumed also in loan words as *hairaisis* = Gr. *αἱρεσις* (Gr. *ai* was an open *ē* in Ulfila's time); s. Braune Got. Gramm.² p. 11. Cp. Goth. *au* before vowels § 179. It is probable that the *j* in *saijþ* was still prim. Germ. *-i-*, but it must not be maintained as certain. We may apparently assume for West Germ., where *ē* became *a* (§ 75), that *i* partly (before *a* and guttural vowels) regularly dropped out and that then *w* made its appearance before guttural vowels as glide (1. sg. *sāwun*), after which by form assimilation *ī* became also used before guttural vowels and *w* before palatal; and at this stage the different dialects took different directions. One might also assume that those forms in which *ī* regularly dropped out were extended by analogy to all other forms and that *ī* was later generated again as a glide in *sā-is*, *sā-it* etc.

Original *ēje* in unaccented final syllables was treated somewhat differently. 3. sg. **armējīdi* became **armējīdi* (with open *ē*), thence Goth. *armdīþ* and OHG. *armēt*. For Goth. 1. sg. *arma*, 1. pl. *armam*, see the accident.

Prim. Germ. **blōjana-n* 'to blossom' (cp. Lat. *flō-s flō-r-is* 'flower'): OHG. *bluoan* (*bluohan*) *bluoian bluowan*, OS. *blōian*, Afs. *blōwan*; cp. OHG. *sāian sāwan* above. Prim. Germ. 3. sg. **frijō-īi-di* 'loves' (= O.Bulg. *prija-je-tŭ* 'takes care of') became **frijōjīdi*, **frijōjīdi*, thence Goth. *frijōþ*, analogously OHG. *salbōt* = Goth. *salbōþ* 'anoints'; cp. Goth. compar. *armōza* 'poorer', superl. *armōsts* 'poorest' fr. **armō-izō, -ista-z*, which first became **armōjizō -ōjīstaz*.

Rem. 2. It is remarkable that *ōjī* and *ējī* were treated differently before consonants, but I see no plausible means of avoiding this assumption.

After short vowels *-i-* occasionally appears as *-ddj-* in Goth. Gen. pl. *twaddjē* 'duorum': Skr. *dvayā-*. *daddja* 'I suckle': Skr. *dhāyā-mi*. *iddja* 'I went': Skr. *ā-yā-m*. To this *-ddj-* corresponded O.Norse *-ggj-*, e. g. O.Icel. *tveggja*: Goth. *twaddjē*. In Westgerm. the original prim. Germ. 'sound' generated an *i*, which, uniting with the preceding vowel, formed a diphthong, and when the preceding vowel was *i*, an *ī*, e. g. OHG. *zweijo*: Goth. *twaddjē*, *Frija*: O.Icel. *Frigg*. The conditions for this universal Germ. special treatment of *-i-* have not been determined. Cp. § 179 and Kögel in Paul-Braune's Beitr. IX 523.

Rem. 3. The consonant, developed before the prim. Germ. *i*-sound in Gothic-Norse, was a palatal *g*. Nothing stands in the way of our assigning this palatal value to O.Icel. *gg* before *j*. This sound moved further

forward in Gothic and became (dorsal?) *d* (*dd*). See Braune in Paul-Braune's Beitr. IX 545 f.

Indg. Combination *-yī-*. Goth. *glitmunja* 'I shine', like Gr. *σπερμαίνω* 'I sow with seed', Indg. *-mŷ-īō* (§ 245). Goth. *kuni*, st. *kunja-*, n. 'sex, race' fr. **gŷ-īō-*; *sama-kunja-* 'of the same race or family' to Gr. *ὁμό-γνιο-ς*, which stand to one another in the same relation as Lat. *morior* to Skr. *mriyē* 'I die' etc. (§ 120 p. 112).

Goth. *-j-* was *-ī-*. The frequent spelling with *g* in OHG. points to a spirantal pronunciation, e. g. *pluogentiu* to *bluioian* 'to blossom', *wart-sāgo* 'seminiverbius' to *sāian* 'to sow', 3. pl. opt. pres. *salbogēn* beside *salboiēn* *salboēn* from *salbōn* 'to anoint', cp. § 120 extr.

§ 143. Postconsonantal.

Consonant + *ī* in the initial syllable was not retained unchanged.

Of the Indg. double form of the Opt. **siē-m* and **siġē-m* 'sim' the latter only survived: Goth. *siġáu*. Cp. also *us-kijans* 'sprouted forth' (pres. 1. sg. *us-kei-na*), originally **giġ-ono-s* fr. rt. *geġ-* (Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 38. 368. 373).

The *ī* of **siġā-* united with the following *u* to form a diphthong in Goth. *siujan* OHG. *siuwan* 'to sew', OHG. *siula* 'awl' (cp. Skr. *syā-tā-s* 'sewn', Lith. *siū-ta-s* 'sewn', *siūla-s* 'sewing thread'), likewise in OHG. *chiuwan* 'to chew' fr. **giġā-* (cp. O.Bulg. *ѣва ѣва* 'I chew' fr. **ziŭvq* **ziŭiŭq*, §§ 52. 147).

Rem. With *siujan*, as compared with *midjun-gards* 'sphere of the earth' (i. e. **midjum(a)-gards*) etc., compare *pūs* 'servant' fr. **piŭ(a)-z* (gen. *piv-is*) with *sunjus* 'sons' fr. **suniŭ(i)z* (cp. § 179).

Medially.

Goth. *midjis midja* 'medius media': Skr. *mādhyu-s mādhyā. aljis* 'alius': Gr. *ἄλλο-ς. bērus-jōs* 'parents', properly partic. 'having brought forth': cp. Lith. gen. sg. partic. pf. *sūkus-io* of *sukù* 'I turn'. Opt. *vilġáu* 'velim' 1) for orig. **ŷel-īē-m* (with this cp.

1) The ending formed after the analogy of *batrāu*, s. the accidentence.

siġau for orig. **s-iġē-m*). *hafja* 'I raise': Lat. *capiō* fr. **capiō*. Verbs in *-atja* as *kāupatja* 'I give a box on the ears', *svōgatja* 'I sigh' like Gr. verbs in *-άζω* fr. **-ad-ω*. Of the nom. sg. *haidreis* 'herdsman' fr. **χirđi(i)-z* (cp. 3. sg. *fra-vardeiþ* fr. **wardi(i)đ(i)*, § 142) as compared with *harjis* 'army' we have already spoken in § 120, we refer also to § 660 rem. 3; pl. *haidrjōs* fr. **χirđiōz* like 1. sg. *fra-vardja* fr. **wardiō*. Goth. *namnja* 'I name' may be regarded as the representative of a prim. Germ. form **namn-iġō*, so that it would stand to *glitmun-ja* 'I shine' (§ 142) in the same relation as Skr. *mr-iyá-tē* to Av. *mer'-ye-iti* (§ 120 p. 112) and as Gr. *πόν-ια* to *τέκτα-ια* (fr. **τεκτα-ια* § 234).

In OHG. *ī* had suffered manifold changes the course of which it is to some extent difficult to control, because no difference was made in writing between *ī* (*j*) and *i*, and because the fate of *ī* was connected with the West Germanic consonant-lengthening which arose before this consonant (§§ 215. 277. 529. 532. 535. 540).

-ri- after short syllables became by anaptyxis *-rij-*, *-rig-* (*g* signifies palatal spirant, cp. *genēr* § 141, *pluogentiū* § 142). Dat. *herie herige*: cp. Goth. *harja* 'exercitui'. Nom. *ferio ferigo* 'ferry-man': Goth. **farja*. Cp. § 628.

In other respects postconsonantal *-i-* was still retained in the oldest period, *e*, that is *g*, was also written instead of *i*, and disappeared in the IX cent. *willio willeo* (read *willio willeo*) *villo* 'will, desire': Goth. *vilja* m. *heff(i)an*: Goth. *hafjan* 'to raise', *bitt(i)an*: Goth. *bidjan* 'to beg'.

ī had already disappeared before *i* prior to the time of our oldest monuments. 2. sg. *bitis*: Goth. *bidjis* 'thou beggest'. Dat. pl. *herim* fr. **her-iim* (and further fr. **-iēm*, **-iōm*): Goth. *harjam* 'exercitibus'. More will be found regarding postconsonantal *ī* in OHG. in Braune's Ahd. Gramm. p. 83 ff.

§ 144. Antecconsonantal and finally.

Indg. *eī* became *iī*, *ī* in prim. Germ. 1. sg. **stīzō* (Goth. *steiga*) 'I ascend': Gr. *στειχῶ*. Loc. sg. **χaiimī* (OHG. *heimi*

heime) 'at home': cp. Gr. οἶκει 'at home' (Kögel Zeitschr. f. deutsch. Altert. 1884 p. 118 f.). See § 67.

Indg. *oī* and *ai* fell together and have partly remained *i*-diphthongs up to the present time. 3. ag. Goth. *vāut* OHG. *weiz* Mod.HG. *weiss*: Gr. φοῖβε. Nom. pl. Goth. *þái* OHG. *thē de* 'the': Gr. τοί. OHG. *seita* f. *seito* m. 'string, cord': Lat. *saeta* 'strong hair, bristle', Lith. *sēla-s* 'cord', from rt. *sai-* 'bind'. See §§ 83. 99.

Goth. dat. sg. fem. *gibái* 'to a gift' fr. orig. *-ai*: Skr. Ved. *-ai*, Gr. *-α*. See §§ 659, 3. 660, 3.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 145. Initially. Indg. *i-* and *j-* fell together in *i-*, which has retained the pronunciation as consonantal vowel in historic times. Acc. sg. fem. Lith. *jā* O.Bulg. *jā* 'eam': Skr. *yā-m* Gr. ἄν ἦν 'quam', Indg. **iā-m*. Lith. *jó-ju* 'I ride, drive', O.Bulg. *jadaq* 'vehor'): Skr. *yā-mi* 'vehor', Indg. **iā-*. Lith. dial. *jeknos* pl. 'liver': Lat. *jecur*, Gr. ἥπαρ. Lith. *jūs* 'vos': Skr. *yūyām*, Gr. ὄμειγ.

In Slavonic initial *i-* became *i-*. *i-že* 'qui' fr. **iž-že*, beside which *jī* (= Lith. *jīs*, cpf. **iī-s*, § 84 rem. 1), which was enclitically attached, remained; cp. especially the 'definite' declension of adjectives, as *dobry-jī* and *dobljī-jī*, and *bereto j(ī)* = *beretū jī* with the same change of *ū* to *o* as in *domoch(ū)* = *domūchū* §§ 52, 665, 5. *igo* 'yoke' fr. **iigo*, older still **iūgo*: Skr. *yugā-m*, Gr. ζυγόν with Indg. initial *j-*.

§ 146. Intersonantal. Lith. *vejū* O.Bulg. *vījq vījq* 'I turn, wind': Skr. *rāyāmi* 'I weave', cpf. **uēi-ō*. Lith. *dvejī* 'by twos' O.Bulg. *dvojī* 'twofold': Skr. *drayā-* 'twofold'. Lith. *sėjū* O.Bulg. *sījq* 'I sow': Goth. *saia*, cpf. **sēiō*. Lith. *lōju* O.Bulg. *lajq* 'I bark': Skr. *rāyāmi* 'I bark'. Lith. *pāsako-ju* 'I relate', O.Bulg. *laka-jq* 'I deceive': cp. Skr. *prtanā-yā-mi* 'I fight'. Lith. *at-saj-à* 'horse traces' fr. rt. *sai-* 'bind'. O.Bulg. *gostīje gostīje*

1) The orthography *čdq* beside *jada* is due to a false representation of the sound-combination *ja*, which was occasioned by the change of orig. *z* to *ja* (§ 76).

'guests' fr. **-ej-es* : cp. Skr. *āvayas* 'oves'. O.Bulg. instr. sg. *ženojā* of *žena* 'wife' : cp. Skr. *jihvāyā* fr. *jihvā-* 'tongue'.

Lith. *miniū* O.Bulg. *mŕnjā* 'I think', prim. Balt.-Slav. **mŕn-īō* : Skr. *mānyatē* 'he thinks', Indg. pres. st. **mŕ-je-*. O.Bulg. *žŕnjā* 'I cut off', orig. **ghŕ-īō* from rt. *ghen-* 'strike, hew'. Lith. *spiriū* 'I push with the foot' : Gr. *σπαίρω* 'I struggle convulsively', cpf. **spŕ-īō*. Lith. *skilū* 'I strike fire' : Gr. *σκάλλω* 'I stir up, hoe', cpf. **sqł-īō*. Cp. §§ 250. 304.

i as glide between *i* and a following vowel. Gen. pl. Lith. *trij-ū* O.Bulg. *trīj-ŕ trij-ŕ* 'trium' : Goth. *þrij-ē*, Gr. *τριών*, Lat. *trium*. O.Bulg. *prŕja-znŕ prija-znŕ* 'love' : Goth. st. *frija-*, nom. sg. *freis* 'free', Skr. *priyā-* 'dear', Indg. **pri-ō-*. O.Bulg. *bratrŕja bratrŕja* fem. collect. 'brothers' : Gr. *φρατερίᾱ*. Lith. *bij-aŭ-s* 'I am afraid' : cp. Ved. part. mid. *bhiy-and-s*.

Lith. *j* and Slav. *j* retained the pronunciation *i* between vowels.

§ 147. Postconsonantal.

Lithuanian. Here a distinction must be made according as a palatal vowel (*e, i*) or another followed.

i dropped out before palatal vowels already in prim. Baltŕc (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 331 f. and 339). Voc. sg. *svetē* fr. **svet-je*, to nom. *svēczias* 'guest' fr. **svet-ja-s*. Comparat. *sald-ŕs-ni-s* (fr. *saldū-s* 'sweet') fr. **-jes-nŕi-s*, formed with the comparat. suffix *-jes-* = Skr. *-yas-*. Nom. sg. *žēme* 'earth', Lett. *feme*, Pruss. *semmē*, prim. Balt. **žem-je*; see the accidentence for the relation of this suffix form to *-ja* in *gŕia gŕe* 'wood, forest' (beside *gŕē*), *žiniā žinē* 'tidings' (Lett. *fiņa*) and in O.Bulg. *zemlja*, as well as to *marŕi* (gen. *marcziōs*) 'bride' *patŕi* 'spouse'. *gerās-is* 'definite' form of the adj. *gēras* 'good', beside *jŕs*. Nom. sg. *mēdis* 'tree' (gen. *mēdžio*) fr. **med-ji-s* (*i* retained after vowels : *mō-jis*, gen. *mō-jo*, 'sign, nod'), Indg. *-ji-s* (§ 84 rem. 1); whereas *lokŕys* 'bear' (Lett. *lāzis*) with *-ys* fr. **-ji-s* like Goth. *hairsdeis* fr. **xirā-ji-z*; i. e. we have here a manifestation of double suffixes *-jo-* and *-jiō-*, respectively *-ji-* and *-ji-* (§ 120), which in Baltic were brought into relation in the nom. sg. with the varying position of the word-accent.

Postconsonantal *ǰ* remained longer before other vowels than before *ě*, *ī*. It softened the preceding consonants and then mostly disappeared in this palatalisation, so that the *i*, which is now-a-days written between consonants and following vowels, is simply to be regarded as a sign of the softened pronunciation of the consonant. This softening is more intensive in the south-eastern dialects than in Pruss. Lithuania. *spiáuju* 'I spit' : cp. Gr. *πῑῶω* fr. **(σ)πῑῶ-ω* (§ 131). *siu-ta-s* 'sewn' : Skr. *syū-tá-s*. Gen. sg. *pikio* (*piki-s* m. 'pitch'), st. *pikia-*, orig. **piq-ǰo-* : cp. Gr. *πίσσα* fr. **πικ-ια*. *ariù* 'I plough' : O.Bulg. *orjǰ*. **tǰ-*, **dǰ-* became *czi-*, *dži-* i. e. softened *tš*, *dž*, e. g. gen. sg. *tēcziō* fr. **tetǰō* (*tēti-s* 'father'), *mēdžio* fr. **medǰō* (*mēdi-s* 'tree'); this affection is not old; *tǰ*, *dǰ* occur still in the dialect of Memel and are pronounced similarly to softened *k*, *g* etc. Whilst Indg. **neǰ-ǰo-s* 'new' (Skr. *návyā-s* 'new') became *naūjas naūjes*, Indg. **greǰ-ǰo-* (Skr. *kravyā-m* 'raw meat, carrion') became *kraūjas kraūjes* (cp. Pruss. Vocab. *crauyo*).

ǰ remained in Slav. after *p*, *b*, *v*, *m*, but in a part of the Slav. languages (amongst which O.Bulg.) a soft *l* was developed. O.Bulg. *pljuti* 'to spit' fr. prim. Slav. **(s)piǰū-ti* : Lith. *spiáu-ti*. Indic. pres. 1. sg. *zoblǰa* 2. sg. *zoblješi* etc., inf. *zobati* 'to eat'. Fem. *zemlja* 'earth' : cp. Lith. *žėmė*.

ǰ palatalised *l*, *r*, *n*, and then disappeared (as in Lith.). *orjǰ* 'I plough' : Lith. *ariù*. *tǰlja* 'ground, pavement' : cp. Lith. pl. *lėlės* 'foot-boards in a small boat' (§ 304). *vonja* 'smell' fr. orig. **anǰā* (§ 666, 1) fr. rt. *an-* 'exhale'. The softened consonants are represented in manuscripts by *r̂*, *l̂*, *n̂* or *rĵ*, *lĵ*, *nĵ* or are simply written *r*, *l*, *n*, e. g. *volǰa*, *volǰja* and *volǰa* beside *volja* acc. of *volja* f. 'will, wish', *more* beside *morje* 'sea'.

Prim. Slav. *tǰ*, *dǰ* (= older *tǰ*, *dǰ* and *tiĵ*, *diĵ*) became *št*, *žd* in O.Bulg. Pres. 1. sg. *meštǰ* 2. sg. *mešteši* etc. fr. **metǰa* **metješi*, inf. *metati* 'to throw'. *mežda* 'boundary' fr. **medǰa* : Skr. *mádhya*. The same sound-combinations arose from *stǰ*, *zdǰ*. *tlūšta* 'pinguedo' fr. **tlūstǰa* (more correctly **tǰlštǰa* § 302) from *tlūstū* 'pinguis'. *za-gvožda*, 'I nail fast' fr. **za-gvozdǰa*, from *gvozdǰi* 'nail'. When an *r* or *v* stood between *t*, *d* and the

following *ī*, it did not prevent this process of assimilation. *sū-mostrjā* 'I look, consider' fr. **-motr-īā*, inf. *sū-motriti*. Adj. neut. *būšdrje* 'vigilant' fr. **būdr-īe*. *u-mrīštoljā* 'I kill' (part. pret. pass. *u-mrīštoljenū*) fr. **u-mrītviā* (for the interpolated *l* s. p. 132), inf. *u-mrītviiti*. The form *tlūšta* corresponded to *ostrjā* 'acuo' fr. **ostrīā*, inf. *ostriti*, derived from *ostrū* 'sharp', the *t* of which was excrescent (§ 545).

Rem. 1. In the phonetic explanation of this influence of *ī* on a preceding *t* or *d*, and consonant-groups containing them, we must start from *zdī*, *sī*, *strī*. The treatment of these prim. Slav. combinations in the Slav. dialects shows that the whole combination preceding the *ī* was first of all softened. There arose: **gvoz'd'īā*, **tlūs't'īā*, **ost'r'īā* ('indicating the softening'); *ī* after *t'*, *d'* in the first two forms then became a palatal spirant (*χ'* voiceless, *γ'* voiced): **gvoz'd'γ'ā*, **tlūs't'χ'ā* (pronounce *d'γ* and *t'χ* like Russ. *ДБ* and *ТБ*). In O.Bulg. specially **ost'r'īā* became *ostrjā*, and **gvoz'd'γ'ā*, **tlūs't'χ'ā* became first **gvoz'd'zā*, **tlūs't'sā* (pronounce *d'z* and *t's* like Polish *dz* and *ć*), then **gvoz'd'žā*, *tlūš't'sā* (lastly *gvoz'd'ā*, *tlūš't'ā* (cp. below for *št'* fr. **skī*).

Analogously **medīā*, **metīā* became in prim. Slav. **med'īā*, **met'īā*, and then **med'γ'ā*, **met'χ'ā*. Hence specially in O.Bulg. through anticipation of the spirant **meγ'γ'ā*, **meχ'χ'ā*, further **mez'd'zā*, **mes't'sā* — **mez-d'zā*, **mez't'sā* — *mez'd'ā*, *mez't'ā*.

The O.Bulg. forms *sū-mostrjā*, *u-mrīštoljā*, *būšdrje* were also prepared for already in prim. Slav. in so far as *ī* had softened the whole combinations *tr*, *te*, *dr*. But it must here be observed that the *š* and *ž* depending on the anticipation of the palatalism are not always written in the monuments, e. g. *sū-motr(j)enije* beside *sū-mostr(j)enije* n. 'consideration' (Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. I* 220). We do not decide as to how this fluctuating orthography is to be judged.

That the O.Bulg. combinations *žd* and *št* were spoken soft (*dž'*, *št'*) follows from such spellings as *nadeždē* (*ē* sign for *ja*) beside *nadežda* 'hope', *sqštju* beside *sqštu* 'δντι' dat. sg. of the part. sy. 'δν' met with in most monuments. Cp. rem. 4.

From prim. Slav. *kī*, *gī* (mostly = Indg. *qī*, *gī*, *ghī*, § 461) arose in prim. Slav. *č* (i. e. *tš*), *dž*, the latter was weakened to *ž* in O.Bulg. *pri-tūča* 'comparison' fr. **-tūkīā*. *lūžī* 'mendacious' fr. **lūgī*: OHG. *lukki* 'mendacious' (prim. Germ. st. **luzīa-*); *lūžq* 'mentior' fr. **lūgīā*, inf. *lūgati*.

— Analogously *skī* became *sč* i. e. *stš*, hence by assimilation

1) *ž*, *št* are the softened *ž*, *št*. Cp. Ar. *ž* and *št* §§ 20. 21. 396 and elsewhere.

of the sibilants *štš*, further historic *št* (more correctly *št*, cp. rem. 1). *ištą išteši* etc. fr. **iskǰa*, inf. *iskati* 'to seek'.

Rem. 2. Cp. *vūštetī* 'to begin' fr. **vūščetī* = **vūz + četī*. Further on account of the O.Bulg. change of *štš* to *št*, the loc. sg. *člověčistě* beside *člověčiscě* from nom. *člověčiskū* 'human' and inf. *istělii* beside *is-cělii* 'to heal' (*st* fr. *sts*) are instructive.

Beside this treatment of prim. Slav. *kǰ*, *gǰ* there is also a change of them to *c* (i. e. *ts*) and *dz*, the latter was weakened to *z* in O.Bulg. in the beginning of the literary period (Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. I² 251 ff.). Nom. sg. in *-čī m.*, *-ice n.*, *-ica f.*, e. g. *junčī* 'young bullock' fr. **jūnǰkǰ*, *srǰdice* 'heart' fr. **srǰdǰkǰe*, *ovǰca* 'ovis' fr. **ovǰkǰa*. Neut. *lice* (gen. *lica*) 'face' fr. **likǰe*. Fem. *sǰiza* 'way' fr. **stǰgǰa*. The treatment here in question took place at a later period of the prim. Slav. language than the one above, viz.: at the same time when the instr. sg. **takēmǰ* (O.Bulg. *takū* 'talīs') became *tacēmǰ* (§§ 84. 462). Therefore a **jūnǰkǰ* was only formed to **jūnǰkū* and an **ovǰkǰa* to **ovǰka* after the law, whereby *kǰ* became *č*, had already ceased to operate. The voc. *junčice* still belongs to **jūnǰkū* (cp. *vlūče* : *vlūkū*), so too *junčī* 'taurinus', *ovčī* 'ovinus' are also directly to be referred to **jūnǰkū*, **ovǰka*¹⁾.

Prim. Slav. *sǰ*, *zǰ* = Indg. *kǰ*, *gǰ*, *ghǰ* (§ 412) became already in prim. Slav. *š*, *ž*. O.Bulg. pres. *pǰšq pǰšeši* etc. (inf. *pǰsati* 'to write') fr. **pǰšǰq *pǰšǰeši*, rt. *peǰk-* 'to cut, cut straight'. *žujq* and **žǰvq* 'I chew' fr. **zǰū-ǰq* and **zǰǰvq *zǰǰvq* (§ 52), the latter = OHG. *chiuwu* from rt. *ǰǰa²u-*. *ližq ližeši* etc. (inf. *lizati* 'to lick') = Lith. *lėžiū* 'I lick', prim. f. **leǰǰh-ǰō*.

ǰ with a preceding Indg. *s* became *š* in prim. Slav. *šiti* 'to sew' fr. **sǰǰti*, **sǰǰti* = Lith. *siūti* 'to sew' (§ 60). Adj. *našī* 'noster', to gen. *našū* 'nostri' (fr. **nās-sū*). Part. neut. *byšǰšte-je* 'το μέλλον', to an obsolete fut. indic. **bǰ-šq* : Lith. *bū-siu* 'I shall be'. Part. pf. gen. sg. masc. *nesūša* (indic. pres. *nesq* 'I carry') : Lith. *nėsz-us-io*, cp. Goth. nom. pl. *bēr-us-jōs* 'parents' ('those who have brought forth').

1) No direct historic connexion, consequently, exists between *junčī* and Lith. *jaunikis*, gen. *jaunikio* 'bride-groom' (properly 'juvenculus') in spite of their similar suffix formation.

Rem. 3. In those cases where Indg. *s* had passed into *ch* in prim. Slav., *š* is not to be traced back directly to *sī*, but first of all to *chī* (cp. *snūšinū* 'like a daughter-in-law' adj. fr. *snūchinū* from *snūcha* 'nurus': Skr. *snūṣā*, Indg. **snusā*). Cp. § 588, 2. 3.

These affections of prim. Slav. *s* (= Indg. *k̃*, *s*) and *z* (= Indg. *g̃*, *gh̃*), caused by *ī*, took place also when an *l* or *n* stood between them. O.Bulg. *myšljā* : inf. *mysliti* 'to think'. *blažnjā* : inf. *blazniti* 'to lead astray'. Here *ī* first palatalised *l*, *n* and thus extended its influence to *s*, *z*, but disappeared in the softened *l*, *n*, according to the remarks made above under *rī*, *lī*, *nī*. Cp. *ostrjā* (inf. *ostriti*) fr. **ostrjā* above, rem. 1. *myšljā* : *pišā*, *nesūša* = *ostrjā* : *tlūšta*.

Rem. 4. That O.Bulg. *č*, *ž* = orig. *gī*, *gī*, *ghī*; *c*, *dz* = orig. *gī*, *gī*, *ghī*; *š*, *ž* = orig. *kī*, *gī*, *ghī* and *š* = orig. *sī* were spoken soft, follows from the spellings with a following *j*, found in most monuments, as *maqžu* beside *maqzu* dat. sg. of *maqži* 'man' (st. *maqže*- fr. **maqje*-), *dušjā* beside *dušā* acc. sg. of *duša* 'soul'. Cp. rem. 1 extr.

§ 148. Anteconsonantal and finally.

Indg. *eī* = Lith. *ei* and *ē*, Slav. *i*. Inf. Lith. *eī-ti*, O.Bulg. *i-ti* 'to go' from rt. *eī-*. Lith. *žė-mà* O.Bulg. *zi-ma* f. 'winter': Gr. *χείμα*. S. § 68.

Indg. *oi* and *ai* = Lith. *ai* and *ė*, Slav. *ě* (initially *i*, finally *ě* and *i*). Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *snėgū* 'snow': Goth. *snāivs*, cpf. **snoigho-s*. Lith. *v-ėna-s* O.Bulg. *inū* 'unus': O.Lat. *oino-s*. Lith. *tė* O.Bulg. *ti* 'the' nom. pl.: Gr. *τοί*. Lith. *ait-laika-s* O.Bulg. *otū-lėkū* 'remnant': Gr. *λοιπό-ς*. Lith. *pá-saiti-s* m. 'binding thong' *šėta-s* 'cord', O.Bulg. *sělī* f. 'cord', rt. *saī-* 'bind'. Nom. du. fem. Lith. *tė-dvi* ('the two') O.Bulg. *tě* from Indg. st. **ta-* 'the': Skr. *tē*, Indg. **tāī*. S. §§ 84. 100.

Final Indg. *-ōī* retained the *ō* down to the Lith. language period, hence Lith. dat. sg. *vilkui* 'to a wolf', Gr. *λύκῳ* (§ 664, 4). Whilst the instr. pl. *vilkais* = Skr. *vṛkaiṣ* presupposes the change of *ōī* to *oi* in an earlier period; s. § 615.

Loos of *ī* in the primitive Indg. period.

§ 149. *ī* after an initial consonant has frequently been dropped in the different Indg. languages, without its loss being

able to be explained by the sound-laws of the languages in question. E. g. from rt. *sia^xu-* 'sew', Skr. *sū-tra-m* 'yarn, string', Lat. *suō sūtu-s*, OHG. *sou-m* O.Icel. *sau-m-r m.* 'hemmed edge, seam' beside Skr. *syū-tā-* 'sewn', OHG. *siuwan* 'to sew', *siut* 'seam'. Upon this Osthoff bases his neat conjecture (Morph. Unt. IV 19) that the first *ĭ* in pres. forms like **sĭǎ-ĭō* 'I sew' **spĭǎ-ĭō* 'I spit' disappeared by dissimilation already in the Indg. period, so that now **sǎ-ĭō* stood beside **sǎ-to-s* (part.). *sĭǎ-* was then transferred by analogy to pres. forms also, hence e. g. O.Bulg. *šĭja* i. e. **sĭy-ĭa* after forms like inf. *šiti* i. e. **sĭy-tī* (§ 147), and vice versa *sǎ* to non-pres. forms, hence e. g. Skr. *sū-tra-m* instead of regular **syū-tra-m*.

§ 150. According to Joh. Schmidt (Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 305. 369 ff.) and W. Schulze (ibid. 420 ff.) antecorsonantal *ĭ* was dropped after long vowels in the Indg. prim. language. Nom. sg. **rēs* = Skr. *rās* 'possessions, treasure' Lat. *rēs* 'possessions, thing' fr. **rēĭ-s* : cp. Skr. nom.pl. *rāy-as*. Indg. **pō-* fr. **pōĭ-* 'drink' in Skr. inf. *pā-tu-m*, Gr. *πῶ-μα* 'potion', Lat. *pō-tu-s* *pō-culu-m*, Lith. *pā'-ta* 'drinking bout' : cp. Skr. *pāy-ana-m* 'watering of cattle' *pī-tā-* 'drunk', Gr. *πī-νω* 'I drink'. Indg. **dhēlu-s* = Skr. *dhārū-š* 'sucking' Gr. *θηλυ-ς* 'suckling, female' fr. **dhēĭ-lu-s* : cp. Skr. *dhēna* 'milk-cow'. Gr. Dor. *τάρáoμαι* 'I am bereft, want', O.Ir. *taid* 'thief' (prim. f. **tati-*), O.Bulg. *tati* 'thief' fr. **tāĭ-* : cp. Skr. *stē-nā-s* beside *stayū-š* *tāyu-š* 'thief'.

Our assumption of *-ōĭs* as the ending of the instr. pl. of *o*-stems, and of **ēĭs* thou wentest' (Skr. *āiṣ*) etc. for the prim. period (§§ 69. 85. 101) would not contradict these combinations. In these latter cases we should only have to assign the first appearance of the monosyllabic form an older dissyllabic form (*-ōĭs* perhaps fr. *-o-a^xĭs*; **ēĭs* fr. **é ēĭs*) to a later period of the prim. language, in which the sound-law, whereby **rēĭs* became **rēs*, no longer operated.

Nevertheless the above hypothesis still requires further support before it can be set up in any degree as certain. Cp. also Hübschmann Das idg. Vocalsystem p. 24 and elsewhere.

Indg. *u*.

The prim. Indg. period.

§ 151. Initial *u* before sonants and consonantal liquids. Pres. **uégħ-ō* 'veho' : Skr. *vāhāmi*, Gr. Pamph. *féχω* Ion. Att. *ῥο-ς*, Lat. *vehō*, O.Ir. *fēn* 'plaustrum' fr. **fegn* (§ 527), Goth. *ga-wiga* 'I move', Lith. *vežù* O.Bulg. *vezq* 'veho'. Rt. **ueq-* 'speak' : Skr. *vācas-* n. 'speech', Gr. *féνος*, Lat. *vocāre*, O.Ir. *iar-mi-foig* 'he asks', OHG. *gi-wahanen* 'to remember, mention', Pruss. *en-wackēmai* 'we call to'. Rt. *uejd-* 'see, know' : Skr. *vēda* 'he knows', Arm. *gitem* 'I know', Gr. *foĩδε*, Lat. *videō*, O.Ir. *ad-fiadat* 'narrant', Goth. *vāit* 'he knows', Lith. *vėida-s* 'face, countenance', O.Bulg. *vidēti* 'to see'. **uġ-na* 'wool' : Skr. *ūrṇā* 'wool', Lat. *lana* fr. **ulanā*, cp. Gr. *οὔλο-ς* 'crisp' (§§ 157. 204. 306). Partic. **urē-to-* 'decided, settled' : Av. **rva-ta-* n. 'determining, command' fr. **ura-ta-* (§ 157), Gr. *φητό-ς ῥητό-ς* 'specified, settled' *φητόρᾱ* (El. *φάτρᾱ* § 72) *ῥήτρᾱ* 'agreement, saying'.

§ 152. Intersonantal. Pres. 3. sg. **sréu-e-ti* 'flows' : Skr. *srāv-a-ti* Gr. *ρέ(f)-ει*; Skr. *srāva-s* 'river, efflux', Gr. *ῥοfά ῥοή* 'river, flood', Lith. *srav-à* 'issue of blood' *sravēti* 'to flow gently', O.Bulg. *o-strov-ŭ* 'island' (properly 'flown round'). **ney-o-s* 'new' : Skr. *nāva-s*, Gr. *νίfo-ς*, Lat. *novo-s*, O.Bulg. *novŭ*. Loc. sg. Skr. *div-i*, Gr. *Διf-i*, Indg. **diu-i*. Skr. *āvi-ṣ* Gr. *ὄ(f)ι-ς* Lat. *ovi-s* 'sheep', Goth. *avēpi* n. 'herd of sheep', Lith. *avi-s* O.Bulg. *ovi-ca* 'sheep'. **gĩ-uó-s* 'quick, alive' : Skr. *jivá-s*, Lat. *vivo-s*, Cymr. *byw*, Goth. *qiva-* (nom. sg. *gius*), Lith. *gýpa-s* O.Bulg. *živŭ*. Nom. pl. of *eu*-stems in *-eu-es* : Skr. *sūnāv-as* O.Bulg. *synov-e* 'sons', Gr. *ῥδέ(f)-ες* 'suaves'. Suffix of the pf. part. act. : Skr. *babhū-vān*, Gr. *πεφv-(f)ώς*, Lith. *bū-vęs* O.Bulg. *by-vŭ* from rt. *bheu-* 'become'. Personal ending of the 1. du. : Skr. *vāhā-vas*, Lith. *vėža-va* O.Bulg. *veze-vě* from rt. *uegh-* 'vehere'.

Skr. Ved. pf. part. act. *jaghan-vān* (beside the st. form *jaghn-uṣ-*) 'having struck' fr. Indg. **ghe-ghu-uós* (§§ 225. 229), *cakṛ-vān* (beside *cakr-uṣ-*) 'having made' fr. Indg. **qe-qṛ-uós*.

**př-uo-s* 'the front, earlier': Skr. *pūr-va-s*, Gr. Dor. *πρᾶν* fr. **πρωτά-ν* (Ion. Att. *πρώην*), s. § 306. **neuy* 'nine', **neuy-tó-* 'ninth', **neuy-ti-* 'the number nine': Skr. *nāva navatī-ṣ*, Gr. *ἐννέ(F)α* (compounded of **ἐν véfa* 'nine in all, fully nine', s. Wackernagel Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 132 ff.), Lat. *novem* (-em for -en after *septem, decem*), O.Ir. *nōi n-* Cymr. Corn. *naw*, Goth. *niun niunda*, Lith. *deviñta-s*, O.Bulg. *devetŭ devetŭ* (Lith. Slav. initial *de-* after the numeral for ten *desziñta-s, desetŭ*; the regular form would be Lith. **naviñta-s*, O.Bulg. **novetŭ*), cp. §§ 224. 233.

u as glide after *u*. Examples s. §§ 117. 153.

§ 153. Postconsonantal. St. **duo-* 'two', **dvi-* (in **dvi-s* 'twice' and in compounds): Skr. *dvā dvāu*, *dvi-*, Gr. *διώ-δεκα*, *δι-*, Lat. *bi-*, O.Ir. *dā*, Goth. *tvái*, Lith. *dù* (masc., fr. **dviŭ*', § 184) *dvi* (fem.), O.Bulg. *dva*. Nom. sg. **zvēsō(r)* 'sister': Skr. *svāsā*, Lat. *soror* (*so-* from **sye-* § 172, 3), Cymr. *chwcer*, Goth. *svistar*, Pruss. *swestr-o*, Lith. *sesŭ*, O.Bulg. *sestr-a* (for the -*t-* in Germ. Pruss. and Slav. s. §§ 580. 585, 2). **ek-uo-s* 'horse', fem. **ek-ya*: Skr. *āśva-s āśvā*, Gr. *ἵππο-ς*, Lat. *equo-s*, Gall. *epo-* O.Ir. *ech*, Goth. *aihvā-* (in *aihvā-tundi* fem. 'ἵππος'), Lith. *asvā*. St. **qetyer-* 'four': Skr. *catvār-as*, Gr. Ion. *τέσσαρες*, Lat. *quat-tuor*, O.Ir. *cethir* O.Cymr. *petguar* Mod.Cymr. *pedwar* Corn. *peswar* Bret. *pevar*, Goth. *fidvōr*, Lith. *ketveri* 'by fours', O.Bulg. distrib. *četvero*. Part. pf. Skr. *vid-vān*, Gr. *εἰδ-(F)ώς* from rt. *ueid-* 'see, know'. Suffix -*tyo-*, -*tyā-*: Skr. *priya-tvā-m* 'the being loved', Goth. *frija-þva* 'love', O.Bulg. *mrŭ-tvŭ* 'mortuus' *goni-tva* 'persecution'. St. **per-yen-*: Skr. *pārvan-* n. 'knot, node', Gr. *ἀ-πέλωρ* 'boundless' fr. **ἀ-περφωρ*, cp. *πείραρ*, pl. Lesb. *πέρορα* (§ 166). **daiyér-* 'husband's brother': Skr. *dēvár-*, Arm. *taigr* etc., s. § 95; loc. pl. Skr. *dēvŕṣu*, Indg. **daiyŕ-su*. Gr. *αι(F)ών* 'time' *αιφεi* 'ever', Lat. *aevo-m*, O.Ir. *aes ois* gen. *aesa* (Cymr. *oes*) 'age' fr. **aiyves-tu-s*, Goth. *aiws* 'time'.

uy stood beside *u* on the same principles as Indg. *i* beside *i* (s. § 120).

First after initial consonants. **duyō* beside **duō* 'two': Skr. Ved. *duvā*, Gr. *δυ(F)ω*, Lat. *du(v)o*. From rt. *gha^xu-* 'call' partly *ghuy-*, and partly *ghu-* as weak grade form (§ 312):

Skr. Ved. 1. pl. opt. *huv-é-ma* Av. 3. sg. indic. *zuv-aye-iti*, O.Bulg. inf. *zŭv-ati* beside 3. sg. indic. Skr. *hv-áya-ti* Av. *zb-aye-iti*, nominal st. Skr. *hv-atar-* Av. *zb-atar-* 'shouter, panegyrist', O.Bulg. *zv-onŭ* 'sound, noise', *zv-ateli* 'crier'.

After initial *i* or *j* and initial double consonants only *uy*. St. **iuy-en-* or **juy-en-* 'young', **iuy-ŋ-kó-s* or **juy-ŋ-kó-s* 'juvenile' (cp. Comparat. Skr. *yáv-īyas-*) : Skr. *yúv-an-* *yuv-a-śá-s*, Lat. *juv-en-i-s* *juv-en-cu-s*, Goth. *juggs* fr. prim. Germ. **iuy-uw-ga-s*. Antesonantal st. form **bhruy-* 'brow' : Skr. gen. *bhruv-ás*, Gr. gen. *ὀφρυ'(f)-ος*, O.Bulg. nom. *brŭv-ŭ*.

Medial *uy* after long syllables, especially after double consonants. Prim. Indg. is the contrast, e. g. between Skr. 3. pl. *aś-nuv-ánti* (1. sg. *aś-nó-mi* 'I attain'), Gr. *ἀγ-ρύ'(f)-ᾱσι* (1. sg. *ἄγ-ρῆ-μι* 'I break') on the one hand and Skr. 3. pl. *su-nv-ánti* (1. sg. *su-nó-mi* 'I press the soma-juice out') 3. sg. *ṣ-ṇv-á-ti* 'puts in motion', Gr. Att. *φθίνω* 'I waste away, decay' fr. **φθι-νf-ω* (cp. *φθ-ρύ-θω*), Goth. *rinna* 'I run' fr. **ri-nu-ō* (§ 180) = Skr. *rī-ṇv-a-mi* 'I let flow, run' (not found) on the other, cp. § 313.

§ 154. Antecorsonantal medially. Very frequent after *a-*, *e-* and *o-*vowels, with which *y* formed diphthongs, e. g. st. **aug-men-* (rt. *aug-* 'grow') : Skr. *ōjmán-* m. 'strength, power', Lat. *augmen*, Lith. *augmũ* (gen. *augmeñs*) 'growth, excrescence'. **diēy-s* 'sky' : Skr. *dyāúś*, Gr. *Ζεύς*. Cp. §§ 61—108.

The treatment of *y* before *i* was often different from that before other consonants. Whilst e. g. the *ey* in Indg. **ney-jo-s*, a further formation of **neyo-s* (Skr. *náva-s* etc.), appears developed in the same manner as before other consonants in Lith. *naũja-s* and Goth. *niuji-s*, Skr. *návya-s* shows the heterosyllabic form of Indg. *ey*. Analogously in Gr. e. g. *ἐκατόμ-βοο-ς* fr. **-βοf-χο-ς* (cp. Skr. *gávya-s* 'bovarius') in contrast e. g. to *πονοί*. The manner of dividing the syllables before *i* therefore took different ways : Lith. *naũjas* represents a **ney|jos*, Skr. *návya-s* a **ne|yjos*. Cp. also Skr. *gávya-* with Av. *gaoya-* (§ 160).

A diphthong was frequently not formed before nasals and liquids in cases where it might be expected, e. g. Skr. *vavnuś-* beside *maghón-* (§ 160), Gr. *ἐφράγη* (*ἐφράγη*) beside (Lesb.)

εύάγη (§ 167). The various modes of syllabic formation were also here the criterion.

Anteconsonantal *ʷ* seldom occurred after *i*-vowels from the very beginning e. g. Skr. *div-yá-* 'celestial'; Skr. *pī-vn-* 'fat', weak antevocalic st. form beside *pī-van-*, e. g. gen. pl. *pī-vn-ām*; Av. *jīvya-* 'belonging to life'. Diphthongs were only formed in Germ., e. g. Goth. *ga-qiunan* 'to come to life again' from st. *qiva-*, which, of course, is not an old inherited formation, cp. §§ 179, 181.

§ 155. Interconsonantal *ʷ* was not, at it seems, permitted in prim. Indg. E. g. antesonantal **qetur-* ('four') for **qetʷr-* (Skr. acc. *catúr-as*) beside anteconsonantal **qetʷr-* (Gr. Hom. *τέτρασι τέτατος* fr. **tetʷa-si-to-s*, Lith. *ketvīr̃ta-s*). Cp. also prim. Ar. **atharun-* ('fire priest') for **atharʷn-* (Av. dat. sg. *aṣarun-ē*) beside **atharʷa-* = **atharʷn-* (Skr. dat. abl. pl. *átharva-bhyas*), Skr. instr. *dyun-ā* ('life') beside Gr. *αἰ(F)ῖν αἰ(F)ῖον* etc. (The author Morph. Unt. II 189 ff).

Rem. I, therefore, conjecture that Skr. instr. sg. *dēvr-ā* (fr. **daiʷér-* 'husband's brother') does not represent an Indg. **daiʷr-*, but a special Sanskrit new formation **daiʷer-*, **daiʷr-* and **daiʷr-* may have existed side by side of each other in Prim. Indg. The spondaic form *daiʷeōn*, Ilias Ω 769, can equally well be read *δαιϖεῶν* (fr. **daiʷeōn*) as *δαιϖεῶν*, conjectured by Ebel.

§ 156. Finally. *ʷ* only occurred as an absolute final in the second component of diphthongs. E. g. voc. Skr. *sūnō* Lith. *sūnaū* O.Bulg. *synu* 'O son', Indg. **sūneʷ* or **sūnoʷ*; loc. Skr. *sūnāú* O.Bulg. *synu* 'in filio', Umhr. *manuv-e* 'in manu', Indg. **sūnōʷ* (cp. § 85). Its treatment in the individual languages was almost entirely the same as that of anteconsonantal diphthongs. *ʷ*, when conditionally final, also stood after consonants, perhaps **médhʷ esti* = Skr. *mádhw asti* 'mel est'. Cp. § 645, 2.

Aryan.

§ 157. Initially. Skr. *váyam* Av. *vaēm* O.Pers. *vayam* 'we': Goth. *weis*. Skr. *vīś-* Av. *vīs-* O.Pers. *vīp-* 'clan': O.Bulg. *vīs-ī* 'vicus'. Skr. Av. O.Pers. *vā* 'or': Lat. *-ve*.

Initial *y* was lost before *u* and *ū* in Skr. *urū-ś* 'broad' fr. **yur-u-ś*, prim. f. **yūr-u-s* (§ 290). *ūrṇā* 'wool' fr. **yūrṇā*, Indg. **yī-na* (§§ 151. 306).

yur- was transposed in Av. with *u*-prothesis. **rvāta-* n. 'decree, command': Gr. *φρῆτός* 'decreed'. Part. pres. mid. **rvāzemna-* 'powerful' (*z* = *ḍ*) to Skr. *vrādh-* 'to be great, powerful'. Cp. §§ 260. 624.

§ 158. Intersonantal. 3. sg. impf. Skr. *á-bhav-a-t* Av. *bav-a-p* O.Pers. *a-bav-a*, Indg. **é-bhey-e-t* from *bhey-* 'become, be'. Nom. pl. Skr. *baháv-as* Av. *bāzav-ō* 'arms': Gr. *πήχε-ες* *πήχεις* fr. **πηχέF-ες*.

Part. pf. act. Skr. *vavan-vān* Av. *vavan-vā* 'victorious' (antersonantal weak stem form Skr. *vavn-ús-* Av. *vaon-uš-*) fr. orig. **ye-yu-yós*; Skr. *jagan-vān* 'having come' (anteson. weak st. *jagm-ús-*) fr. Indg. **ge-gu-yós*, see §§ 225. 229. Skr. *ṇy-vánt-* 'rich in men'. Skr. Av. suffix form *-vat-* fr. Indg. *-yut-*, e. g. in loc. pl. Skr. *viśá-vat-su* Av. *vīša-vasū*, loc. pl. from *viśá-vant-* *viśa-vant-* 'poisonous' (cp. Gr. *ῥόεις* 'rusty'). 1. sg. impf. Skr. *ákṇav-am* O.Pers. *akūnav-am* (read *ū* as *u*, cp. § 228) 'I made', fr. orig. **é-qṛ-neu-ṇ(m)*.

uy, with *y* as glide. Ved. *svá-* Av. *huva-* (beside *svá-*, *xva-*) 'suus'. Ved. *tuvám* Av. Gāṇ. *tuvēm* (beside Skr. *tvám*) 'thou'. Gen. sg. Skr. *bhruv-ás*: Gr. *ὀφρύ-ος* 'of an eye-brow'. 3. pl. *aśnuy-ánti*, like Gr. *ἀγνύ-σσι*. Cp. § 159.

-aom is written in Av. for *-avem* = prim. Ar. *-ayam*, e. g. *ker'naom* = Skr. *ákṇav-am* 'I made'. In like manner *drūm* for *druvem* = Skr. *dhruvā-m* 'firmum'. Cp. Bartholomae Handb. § 95.

§ 159. Postconsonantal. Skr. *svá-* Av. *xva-* 'suus': Gr. *φός* *ός*, Indg. **syó-s*. Skr. *hv-atar-* Av. *zb-atar-* 'crier': O.Bulg. *zv-ateli*, from rt. *ghaʷy-*. Skr. *catvār-as* Av. *capwār-ō* 'four': Goth. *fidvōr*. Skr. *kṛ-ṇv-ánti* Av. *ker'nvanti* 'they make', orig. **qṛ-ny-ánti*. Skr. *sārva-* Av. *haurva-* O.Pers. *harūva-* (read *harva-*, s. below) 'all': Gr. *ὅλος* *όλος* fr. **óλFo-ς*. Skr. *dēvā-s* 'god', Av. *daēva-* 'devil': Pruss. *deiwa-s* 'god', Indg. **deiyō-s*.

u often interchanged with *uṣ* in Ved. (cp. §§ 120. 125. 153). In the initial syllable, e. g. *dūd* and *duvā* like Gr. *δῶ-δεκα* and *δῶ*; *śván-* and *śuván-* 'dog', cp. Av. *span-* Lith. nom. *szũ* fr. **szũũ* and Gr. *κύων κύων*. As this interchange dates back to the prim. Indg. language, *uṣ*, after a long syllable in the same word, may perhaps be regarded everywhere as an old inherited form, e. g. *rakṣas-tuvá-m* 'damage' beside *dēva-tvá-m* 'divinity'; part. pf. *daś-uvān* 'doing homage' beside *vid-vān* 'knowing'; 2. pl. mid. impf. *dyug- dhuvam* (*yuj-* 'yoke, harness') beside *ákṣnu-dhvam* (*kar-* 'make'). In the classical language *-u-* for the most part only appears, e. g. only *-tva-*, *-dhvam*. The old stage *uṣ* remained, e. g. in gen. *bhuv-as* from *bhū-* 'world', *bhruv-as* from *bhrū-* 'brow', and in non-initial syllables in 3. pl. in *-nuv-anti* after consonants beside *-nv-anti* after sonants, aor. *a-su-sruv-a-t* 'flowed' from *sruv- sru-* (cp. § 313). In the popular dialects *uṣ* frequently made its appearance again where the classical Skr. only had *u*. We may have old forms, e. g. in Pāli *tuvaṃ* (beside *taṃ* = Skr. *tvām*) 'thee'; nom. acc. *duvē* (Prākṛ. written *duē* and *duvē*) beside *dōē* 'two'; *suvān-a-* beside nom. *sā* 'dog'.

Various assimilations took place in Iranian in the combination consonant + *u*. For O.Pers. we must premise that *uv* or *ūv* was written for *v* after consonants, e. g. *puvām* for *pūām* = Skr. *tvām* 'thee', *harūva-* for *harva-* = Skr. *sārva-* 'all'; cp. the orthography *-iy-* and *-īy-* for *-y-* p. 116.

Indg. *kū* (= Skr. *śv*) became Iran. *sp*. Av. O.Pers. *aspa-*: Skr. *aśva-* 'horse', Indg. **ekūo-*. Av. *span-*: Skr. *śván-* 'hound, dog', Indg. **kūon-*.

In like manner Indg. *gū*, *ghū* (= Skr. *jv*, *hv*) became Av. *zb. zb-ātar-*: Skr. *hv-ātar-* O.Bulg. *zv-atelŭ* 'crier'.

Indg. *tū* (= Skr. *tv*) appears in Av. as *pū* (*v* was spirant), and in O.Pers. as *pūv*; that the *uv* in the latter combination was a consonant, follows directly from the change of *t* into *p* (§ 473). Av. *pūvaṃ* O.Pers. *pūvām*: Skr. *tvām* 'thee'. Gen. sg. Av. *xraṇv-ō*: Skr. *krátv-as* from st. *xratu-*: Skr. *krātu-* 'power, understanding'.

Indg. *du*, *dhū* (= Skr. *dv*, *dhv*), which, in prim. Iran., fell

together in *dy* (§ 481), appear in Av. initially as *dv* and *ḍb* (Gāp. *db*), *b*, medially as *ḍv* and *ḍw*. Initially, *dvaēšah*:- Skr. *dvēśas*- n. 'bearing enmity, hatred'; *ḍbiš*-, Gāp. *d'biš*:- Skr. *dviṣ*- 'hate'. *bitīm*, Gāp. *d'bitīm*: Skr. *dvitīya-m* 'secundum'!). Medially, part. pf. *evīdvd*: Skr. *á-vidvān* 'not knowing, unwise'. *er'dwa*:- Skr. *ūrdhvā*- 'upright' (cp. §§ 288. 306). So also side by side of each other Gāp. *-dūm* (i. e. *-dvem* s. below) and late Av. *-ḍwem* = Skr. *-dhvam*, ending of 2. pl. mid. O.Pers. *dūvitiya*- 'secundus', whose *ūv* (to be read as consonant) was either *ʷ* or spirant.

Indg. *py* became **fw*, thence *f* in Av. Acc. sg. *afentem* 'aquosum' fr. prim. Ar. **āp-uant-am*.

Indg. *sy* (Skr. *sv*) became in Av. *xw* (init. and med.) and *ṛuh* (medially). *xwa*:- Skr. *svá*- 'suus'. *xwānhar*:- Skr. *svásar*- 'sister'. *haraxwairi*:- *sárasvatī* prop. name. 2. sg. imper. *bara-ṛuha*: Skr. *bhára-sva*, from Ar. *bhar*- 'bear, bring'. The pronunciation of *-ṛuh*-, which is mostly not sonantal, has not been determined. For *xw* and *ṛuh* in the Gāpās *hv* also occurs: *hva*- 'suus', 2. sg. imper. *gūša-hvā* 'hear'. In O.Pers. *un* = prim. Ar. *sy*. *uwa*:- Av. *xwa*- Skr. *svá*- 'suus'. 2. sg. imper. *pati-payauvā* 'protect thyself': cp. Skr. *bhára-sva*. Acc. sg. *haraupatim* = Skr. *sárasvatīm*. Cp. § 558, 3.

-ūm is written for *-vem* in Av. Acc. *pourum*: O.Pers. *parūvam* (read *parvam*) Skr. *pūrva-m* 'priorem'. 2. sg. imper. Gāp. *dazdūm*: Skr. *daddhvām*, from Ar. *dad*- 'give', etc. See Bartholomae Handb. § 95 a.

v in Av. is often to be read as *uv*, especially after long syllables, just as in Ved., e. g. gen. sg. read *zantuv-ō* for *zantvō* from *zantu*- 'district', cp. Ved. gen. *dhṛṣṇuv-ās* from *dhṛṣṇú*- 'repose'.

§ 160. Anteconsonantal medially and finally.

1) For an uncertain conjecture concerning the reason of the change *dv*- on the one hand and *db*-, *ḍb*- on the other, see Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 371 ff.

The vowel remained in Sanskrit as μ after \bar{a} ($\bar{a}\mu$), whereas prim. Ar. $a\mu$ became \bar{o} . Prim. Ar. prim. Iran. $a\mu$ appears as ao (i. e. $a\bar{o}$) or $\bar{e}u$ in Av., prim. Ar. prim. Iran. $\bar{a}\mu$ remained ($\bar{a}u$); prim. Ar. $a\mu$ and $\bar{a}\mu$ remained unchanged in O.Pers. (au , written auv when final, and $\bar{a}u$). Skr. *dr̥gha-* 'insult, grief', Av. *draoya-* O.Pers. *drauga* 'untruth'. Gen. sg. Skr. *krátōṣ* Av. *xrataoṣ xratēuṣ* from st. *krātu-* *xratu-* 'power, understanding', O.Pers. *kūrauš* from *kūru-* 'Cyrus'. Nom. sg. Skr. *gāu-ṣ* Av. *gāu-ṣ* 'bullock'. Loc. sg. Skr. *vásau* Av. *vanəhu* from st. *vásu-* *vanəhu-* 'good'. O.Pers. nom. sg. *dahyāuš* 'country, district' (cp. nom. pl. *dahyāv-a*), formed like Av. *bāzauṣ* 'arm'. Cp. §§ 62. 78. 94.

In Skr. v is also found before consonants, viz. before y , r , n , e. g. *div-yá-* 'celestial', *dēvr-ā* instr. sg. from *dēvár-* 'brother-in-law', *pīvn-ām* gen. pl. from *pīvan-* 'fat', *ṛtāvn-ām* from *ṛtāvan-* 'holy, pious', *va-vn-úṣ-* weak st. form of the pf. part. act. 'triumphant', but *maghōn-ā* instr. sg. from *maghávan-* 'distributor'. In Av. v only before y after \bar{i} : *jīvya-* 'belonging to life'; but diphthongic in *gaoya-*: Skr. *gávyā-* 'bovinus'; *vaordzaḥa-* n. 'friendliness' for **va-vrāz-aḥa-*; *vaonuṣ-*: Skr. *va-vn-úṣ-*; *aṣṭaun-ām*: Skr. *ṛtāvn-ām*. That diphthongisation does not appear in Skr. in cases where it was possible (cp. *vavnúṣ-* with *maghōn-ā*), depends on a different mode of forming syllables, in which other forms of the same system may have to some extent set the type (cp. *va-van-* beside *va-vn-*). Cp. § 154.

§ 161. μ as spirant.

μ seems in Skr. to have become labiodental and spirantal already in the classical period, s. Whitney Skr. Gramm. § 57. Also forms of the popular language as Pāli *dibba-* = *divya-*, *pabbata-* = *parvata-* presuppose the change of μ to v spirant.

As to whether orig. μ also in other cases than *pvaṃ*, *aspa-* etc. (159) had acquired a spirantal pronunciation in Av. (the p in *aspa-* was developed from a spirant), we leave undecided, and refer to Hübschmann Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 354 f. and Bartholomae Handb. 9. 36 f.

Armenian.

§ 162. Indg. *u* appears partly as *v*, and partly as *g* fr. **gu* (cp. Italian *guastare* 'vastare', Cymr. *gweddw* 'vidua'), without the conditions for this difference of treatment being clear.

1. *v. vasn* 'on account of': Av. *vasna-* m. 'wish, intention', Gr. ἐκὼν 'voluntarily', rt. *mek-* *kov*, gen. *kovu*, 'cow': Skr. *gav-*, Gr. βο-, Indg. **gou-* *veç* 'six': Gr. ἑξ ἑξ, Cymr. *chuwech*, cp. § 589, 3.

2. *g. gorc* 'work': Gr. *Γέρο-ν. gitem* 'I know': Skr. pf. *vāda. loganam* 'I bathe myself': Lat. *lavō. taigr*, gen. *taiger*, 'brother-in-law': Skr. *dēvār-*.

k(u) appears for *g(u)* after voiceless explosives and spirants. So *sk-* fr. **su-* (= orig. *kū-*, § 408) in *skesur*, gen. *skesri*, 'mother-in-law'; prim. Arm. **smes-* arose from Indg. **mek-* (cp. Goth. *swaihrō*, Gr. ἐκροᾶ) through assimilation of *s-* to the following *k* (§ 562). Indg. **su-* and **tu-* became *k-*: *kōir*, gen. *kēr*, 'sister': Skr. *svādsar-*; *Ro 'tui' Rez 'tibi'*: Skr. *tva-*; cp. §§ 560. 360.

Greek.

§ 163. Indg. *u* was retained as *f*, which was generally spoken as a vowel, not as a spirant. It was sometimes also incorrectly written *v* and *β*. The sound remained in most dialects until far into historic times, as inscriptions show. *f* first disappeared in Ion.-Att. It generally disappeared earlier medially than finally.

§ 164. Initially. Bæot. etc. *ἴκατι* Dor. *ἑίκατι* Ion. Att. *εἴκοσι* 'twenty': Skr. *viṣatt-*, Lat. *vīgintī*, O.Ir. *fiche*. Cret. *ἑίφο-ς* Bæot. etc. *ἑίφο-ς* Att. *ἑίφο-ς*, probably to Skr. *viṣu* adv. 'in both directions'. *ἑίρος* *ἑίρος* 'year': Lat. *vetus* 'old', Skr. *vats-ā-* 'year', O.Bulg. *vetūchū* 'old'. *ἑίπος* *ἑίπος* 'word': Skr. *vācas-*. *ἑίχο-ς* *ἑίχο-ς*: Skr. *vēśā-s* 'house', Lat. *vīcus* Goth. *veihsa-* 'spot', O.Bulg. *vīst* 'village'. *ἑίστυ* *ἑίστυ* 'city': Skr. *vāstu* 'seat, place', *vāstu* 'place, ground, house'. St. form *ἑάρ-ν* 'ram' in the Bæot. proper name *ἑάρων*, in *ἑάρ-ός* *ἑάρ-ι* etc., fr. orig. **ur-n-*; beside **ur-ην-* in *πολύ-ρην* 'rich in sheep'. *οὔλο-ς* 'fleecy, twined' fr. **uīno-*

through the intermediate stages **φωλνο*- **φολνο*- **φολλο*- (§ 306): Skr. *ūrṇā* 'wool' (§ 157).

Rem. The ' of *ἔλκω* 'I draw', which word can not be separated from *ἀνίλαξ* 'furrow' and Lith. *velkù* 'I draw', is perhaps to be explained on the ground that an attraction to *ἔλκω* *ὄλκω*- (with ' fr. *σ*-, § 564), corresponding to Lat. *sulcu-s* and Ags. *sulh* 'plough', took place.

El. *φράτρᾱ* Att. *ρήτρᾱ* 'covenant': Av. **rvāta*- n. 'decree, commandment' (§ 157). In Lesb. *βρ*- fr. *φρ*-: *βρήτωρ*, to El. *φράτρᾱ*. On Att. *ρ*-, cp. § 226.

§ 165. Intersonantal. Loc. sg. *ΔιF-i* *Δι*: Skr. *div-i*, Indg. **diμ-i* 'in the sky'. *κλέφος* *κλέος* 'glory, renown': Skr. *śráv-as* 'renown', O.Bulg. *slovo* 'word'. Corcyr. *ρhof-αί* Hom. *ῥο-αί* 'floods': Lith. *srav-à* 'flowing, bleeding' (nouns). Corcyr. *στονόFεσαν* (read *σ* as *σσ*) Hom. *στονόεσσαν* fem. 'lamentabilem': cp. Skr. *bála-vatī* fem. 'robusta'. St. *πέᾱτ*- (*στέᾱτ-ος*) 'stiff fat' fr. **στηᾱτ*- (§ 611), **στᾱFατ*-, prim. f. **stā-μῆτ*- (§ 233). Aor. *ἔχεα* 'I poured out' fr. **ἔ-χεFη* (§ 233), active to *χύ-το*.

In Lesb. μ combined with a preceding short vowel to form a diphthong, i. e. heterosyllabic *αμ*, *ευ*, etc. became tautosyllabic, or still more precisely: *αμα* became *α*-α* (cp. Sievers *Phonetik*³ 146). This also occurs in Hom. as an Aeolic peculiarity. *σεύω* 'I drive, hunt': Skr. mid. *cyáv-atē* 'moves himself, withdraws', Indg. 1. sg. act. **qjéμ-ō* or **qjéμ-ō*. *εὔδον* 'I saw': Att. *εἶδον*, Skr. *ávida-m*, Indg. **é uidóm*. *αὔηρ* 'air' *αὔελλα* 'gust of wind': Ion. *ἀήρ* *ἄελλα*, to *ᾗ(F)ημι*, Skr. *vāmi* 'I waft, blow'.

§ 166. Postconsonantal. *νF*, *ρF*, *λF* remained unchanged in some dialects until after the beginning of historic times. In Lesb. and Thess. *νν*, *ρρ*, *λλ* arose, in other dialects (Ion. Bæot. Dor.) the double consonants were simplified with 'compensation-lengthening', whilst in Att. *F* was elided without compensation-lengthening. Fr. **γονFa* 'knees' (cp. Av. *zanv-a*, Lat. *genu-a*): Lesb. *γόννα*, Ion. *γούνα*, Att. *γόνα-τα*. Corcyr. *πρό-ξενFος*: Lesb. *ξέννος* Ion. *ξεῖνος* Att. *ξένος* 'foreign'. Fr. **φθα-νFω* 'I come first', **τι-νFω* 'I pay penalty' (cp. Skr. *g-ṇv-á-ti* 'puts in motion'): Ion. *φθάνω*, *τίνω*, Att. *φθάνω*, *τίνω*. Fr. Indg. stem **per-μεν* : pl. Lesb. *πέρρα-τα* Ion. *πείρα-τα* 'the ends, furthest point' *ἀ-πείρων* 'unbounded', Att.

πίρας περαίνω, to Skr. *pārvan-* 'node, knot'. Inscrp. (Thessal.?) *κήρφα* : Ion. *κούρη* Dor. *κώρᾱ* Att. *κόρη* 'girl'. Fr. **όλφο-ς* = Skr. *sārva-s* 'whole, all' : Hom. *ούλος*, Att. *όλος*. With the forms having compensation-lengthening cp. § 618.

κμ. ἵππος, dial. ἱκκος (handed down by the grammarians; dialect unknown) : Skr. *áśva-s*, Indg. **ekmo-s* 'horse'. *πᾶς παντός* 'complete, entire' : Skr. *śáśvant-* 'complete, entire, each' (§ 557, 4), Indg. **km-ήt-* (cp. the author's Griech. Gramm. p. 120). *κκ* = *κμ* also in *πελεκκάω* 'I hew' *πέλεκκο-ν* 'axe-handle' beside *πέλευν-ς* 'axe' : Skr. *paraśú-ś* 'axe'.

Rem. *ππ* beside *κκ* is perhaps so to be explained that the latter process of assimilation belonged to a later period than the former. On account of *ικμο-*; it would then have to be assumed that also **ekm-* existed beside **ekmo-*, which was not transferred to the *o*-declension until after the first appearance of the form *ἵππο-ς*.

τμ, δμ, δημ. Cret. *τφε* (in Hesych. wrongly written *τρε*) Dor. *τέ* Lesb. Ion.-Att. *σέ* 'thee' : Skr. *tvá-*. Bæot. *πέτταρες* Att. *τέτταρες* Hom. *τίσσαρες* etc. 'four' : Skr. *catvār-as*. Cp. § 489. Corinth. *Δφεινιάς*, Hom. *ἔδδισεν δέδδιμεν θεοδδής* (the spellings *δείδιμεν*, *θεοδδής* are wrong), in case *δφ* was not still spoken in the time of Hom., Att. *δινός* *δίδοικα*, from rt. *δμεχ-* 'fear'. *δω-(δεκα) δί-ς* : Skr. *dvā dvī-ś*. *όρθός* : Skr. *ūrdhvá-s*, Indg. **ḡdhmó-s* 'upright' (§ 306).

πμ, βημ. *νήπιος* (beside *νη-πύ-τιο-ς* 'unintelligent, under age') fr. **νη-πφ-ιο-ς*. *ύπερ-φίαλο-ς* 'overbearing' fr. **ύπερ-φφ-ιαλο-ς*, just as Lat. *superbia* fr. **super-fμ-ia*, from rt. *bheμ-* (cp. § 312).

Initial *σμ* became voiceless *φ*, which became *h*. *φοῖ φέ, οῖ* *ξ* 'sibi se', *φε-κάς έκάς* 'apart, separated' : Skr. *svá-*. *φξξ ξξ* 'six' : Cymr. *chwech*. The voicelessness of *φ* is indicated in Bæot. inscrip. by *h*, *φheκα-δάμοε*, cp. *ρη* = voiceless *ρ* § 266. Concerning medial *σμ*, which probably became *σσ σ*, as in *ῖσσο-ς* *ῖσο-ς*, and the initial *σ* of *σάλος* and others see § 563, 7.

Concerning *μ*-epenthesis § 639.

μμ. *οἴφο-ς οἴο-ς* 'alone' : Av. *aeva-* 'unus'. *αἰφεί αἰεί* 'ever' : Lat. *aero-m*. *λαίος* 'left' : Lat. *laevo-s*. For the *α* in *αἰεί*, *δᾱήρ* 'brother-in-law' = Skr. *dēvár-* etc. see §§ 96. 131.

Change between μ and $\mu\mu$ (cp. §§ 120. 131. 153). $\delta\acute{\omega}\delta\epsilon\kappa\alpha$ and $\delta\acute{\upsilon}\omega$ 'two'. $\Pi\alpha\nu\text{-}\acute{\omicron}\psi\iota\alpha$ and Sam. $\text{Κυαν-}\acute{\omicron}\psi\iota\acute{\omega}\nu$ (cp. $\kappa\acute{\upsilon}\alpha\mu\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$ with m -suffix) exhibit the double forms $\pi\alpha\nu\omicron\text{-}$ and $\kappa\upsilon\alpha\nu\omicron\text{-}$ 'bean' ($\pi\acute{\upsilon}\alpha\nu\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$ is a later contamination form) from rt. $\acute{k}\acute{a}^*\mu\text{-}$ 'swell'. 3. sg. pret. $\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\phi\acute{\upsilon}\text{-}\eta$ 'arose', but $\acute{\upsilon}\pi\epsilon\rho\text{-}\phi(F)\text{-}\acute{\iota}\alpha\lambda\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$ (s. above) and O.Bulg. $b\acute{e}$ 'was' fr. $*b\mu\text{-}\acute{e}\text{-}t$. $\kappa\acute{\iota}\omega\nu$ 'hound, dog' : Skr. Ved. $\acute{s}uv\acute{a}$; fr. $*\kappa\acute{f}\omega\nu$ = Skr. $\acute{s}v\acute{a}$ Lith. $sz\acute{u}$ probably became $*\pi\omega\nu$ and this form was then given up owing to its formal severance from $\kappa\upsilon\nu\text{-}$ (in $\kappa\upsilon\nu\acute{\omicron}\varsigma$ etc.). 3. pl. $\acute{\alpha}\gamma\upsilon\text{-}\acute{\alpha}\sigma\iota$ like Skr. $\acute{a}\acute{s}nu\text{-}\acute{\alpha}nti$ (beside $\acute{s}unu\text{-}\acute{\alpha}nti$). 3. sg. $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\rho\acute{\upsilon}\eta$ like Skr. $\acute{a}susru\text{-}\acute{a}\text{-}t$ from rt. $\acute{s}re\mu\text{-}$ 'flow'. Cp. also §§ 312. 313.

Spellings like Cypr. $\delta\upsilon\acute{F}\acute{\alpha}\nu\omicron\iota$, Chalc. $\Gamma\alpha\rho\nu\acute{F}\acute{\omicron}\nu\eta\varsigma$ prove that the μ from $\mu\mu$ was not quite mute in Greek.

§ 167. Anteconsonantal medially and finally.

The Indg. diphthongs $e\mu$, $a\mu$ remained diphthongic. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\nu\text{-}\theta\epsilon\iota\tau\alpha\iota$: Skr. $b\acute{o}dhat\acute{e}$, Indg. $*bh\acute{e}udhetai$ from $bheudh\text{-}$ 'wake, mark'. Voc. $Z\acute{\epsilon}\nu$ fr. Indg. $*d\acute{h}e\mu$. $\alpha\acute{\upsilon}$ $\alpha\acute{\upsilon}\text{-}\tau\epsilon$ 'again' : Lat. $au\text{-}t$ $au\text{-}tem$. S. §§ 61. 96. Whilst ou , e. g. in loc. pl. $\beta\omicron\nu\omicron\acute{\iota}$ (Skr. $g\acute{o}\acute{s}u$), passed into \bar{u} already at an early period, s. § 80.

The first component of anteconsonantal $\acute{e}\mu$, $\acute{o}\mu$, $\acute{a}\mu$ underwent shortening in prim. Gr., e. g. $Z\acute{\epsilon}\nu\acute{\varsigma}$ fr. $*d\acute{h}e\mu\text{-}s$ (§ 69), $\beta\omicron\acute{\upsilon}\acute{\varsigma}$ 'bullock' fr. $*g\acute{o}\mu\text{-}s$ (§ 85), $\nu\acute{\alpha}\acute{\upsilon}\acute{\varsigma}$ 'ship' fr. $*n\acute{a}\mu\text{-}s$ (§ 101), s. § 611. They thus fell together with orig. $e\mu$, ou , $a\mu$ and became subject to the same changes as these.

Ion. Att. $\acute{\alpha}\text{-}\rho\rho\eta\tau\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$ 'unspoken' fr. $*\acute{a}\text{-}\acute{f}\rho\eta\tau\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$, $\pi\omicron\lambda\acute{\upsilon}\text{-}\rho\rho\eta\eta$ 'rich in sheep' fr. $*\text{-}\acute{f}\rho\eta\eta$, aor. $\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\rho\rho\eta\acute{\xi}\alpha$ 'I broke' (trans.) from (Cypr.) $\acute{\epsilon}\text{-}\acute{f}\rho\eta\acute{\xi}\alpha$. Whereas in Lesb. (and in Hom.) f before ρ , λ united with the preceding vowel to form a diphthong : $\alpha\acute{\upsilon}\rho\eta\kappa\tau\omicron\varsigma$ = $\acute{\alpha}\rho\rho\eta\kappa\tau\omicron\varsigma$ 'not to be broken'. $\epsilon\acute{\upsilon}\rho\acute{\alpha}\gamma\eta$ = $\acute{\epsilon}\rho\acute{\alpha}\gamma\eta$ 'he broke' (intr.), $\tau\acute{\alpha}\lambda\alpha\iota\rho\iota\tau\omicron\text{-}\varsigma$ 'shield-bearing' (cp. $\acute{f}\rho\acute{\iota}\tau\omicron\varsigma$ $\delta\acute{\epsilon}\rho\upsilon\alpha$ Hysych., written $\rho\acute{\omega}\tau\omicron\varsigma$ in the Cod.), $\epsilon\acute{\upsilon}\lambda\eta\theta\alpha$ 'reins' (cp. $\alpha\acute{\epsilon}\lambda\theta\omicron\omicron\nu$ and $\acute{\alpha}\beta\lambda\eta\theta\alpha$ in Hesych.).

$\kappa\acute{\iota}$. $\acute{\Delta}\upsilon\acute{\iota}\omega$ 'I kindle' fr. $*\acute{\Delta}\epsilon\acute{f}\text{-}\mu\omega$ $\chi\acute{\iota}\alpha\acute{\iota}\omega$ 'I weep' fr. $*\chi\lambda\acute{\alpha}\acute{f}\text{-}\mu\omega$. Hom. $\tau\acute{\alpha}\lambda\iota\omega$ 'I sail' fr. $*\tau\acute{\alpha}\lambda\epsilon\acute{f}\text{-}\mu\omega$. See § 131 p. 118 and § 639.

Italic.

§ 168. Initially. Lat. *vehō*, Umbr. *aī-veihtu* 'adicto', Osc. *veiatūra* 'vectura' (Paulus F.) : Skr. *vāhami* 'veho', Indg. **uēghō*. Lat. *vertō*, Umbr. *ku-vertu co-vertu* 'convertito', Osc. *ῥεσσορεῖ* 'Versori, *τροπαίω* : Skr. *vārtatē* 'turns himself', Indg. **uértō*. Part. Lat. *vorsu-s*, Umbr. Osc. *vorsum* (quod Graeci *πλήθρον* appellant, Osci et Umbri *vorsum*', Frontinus de limit. p. 30, 9) : Skr. *vr̥ttá-s*, Lith. *vir̥sta-s*, Indg. **uṛt-tó-* (§ 295). Lat. *vir*, Umbr. *viro veiro* 'viros', Osc. *vereias* 'iuventutis' : Goth. *vair* 'man', Skr. *vīrá-s* 'hero'.

Lat. *rādix* 'root' fr. **urād-*, **uṛd-* (§ 306) : Goth. *vaurts* 'root'. Lat. *lana* 'wool' fr. **ulānā*, **ul-na* : Skr. *ūrṇā* (§ 306). Lat. *rēpō* 'I creep, crawl' probably fr. **urēpō* : Gr. *ῥέπω* 'I incline' (of the scale of a balance) fr. **ῥέπω*, cp. *καλα-ῥροψ* 'shepherd's crook' *ἀντί-ροπον*-s 'counterpoising'. *lōru-m* 'reins', to Gr. *ἐλληρα* (§ 167).

§ 169. Intersonantal. Lat. *ovi-s*, Umbr. *ovi* acc. 'oves', Osc. *Ovius* : Lith. *avi-s* 'sheep'. Lat. *Jov-is*, Umbr. *Iuve* Osc. *Iuvei* 'Iovi' : Skr. loc. *dyāv-i* 'in the sky', Indg. st. form **diēu-*. Lat. *vīvo-s*, Osc. *bivus* nom. 'vivi' : Skr. *jīvā-s*. Lat. *juven-cu-s*, Umbr. *ivengar* nom. 'iuvencae' : Skr. *yuva-śā-s* 'youthful', Indg. **iuuṇ-kó-s* or **juuṇ-kó-s* (§ 133). Lat. *novem*, for **noven* (after the analogy of *septem*, *decem*) : Skr. *nāva*, Indg. **neuṇ*.

The *u* of the Indg. combination *uu* in **duuō* 'two' etc. was not so strongly articulated in Lat. as to be represented; forms like *instituvit*, *suvo*, *mortuva* did not make their appearance until after the end of the classical period (Schuchardt Voc. II 520 f.). Whereas Umbr. *tuva* neut. 'duo' *tuves* 'duobus' beside *duir* 'duobus'; *kastruvuf* beside *castruo* 'fundos'; Osc. *eitiuvam* beside *eituam* 'pecuniam'. Cp. § 170.

§ 170. Postconsonantal. Such an *u* partly remained consonantal in Italic, and partly became sonantal.

Lat. *tenuis* : cp. Skr. *tanv-t* fem. 'long, stretched'. Lat. *genua* : cp. Av. *zanv-a* Gr. Lesb. *γόννα* 'genua'. Lat. *arvo-m*, Umbr. *arvam-en* 'in arvom' *arvia* *aruvia* *arvio* pl. n. 'fruges':

Cymr. *erw* 'piece of land' Bret. *erv* 'furrow'. Lat. *ferveō* : O.Ir. *berbaim* 'I seethe, cook, melt'. Lat. *salvo-s*, probably connected with Skr. *sārva-s* Gr. *ὄλο-ς ὄλο-ς* (Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 160), Umbr. *salvoni saluvom, salva saluva*. Lat. *helvo-s* : OHG. *gelo*, inflected *gelaicēr*, 'yellow', cpf. **gheluo-s*.

Rem. Lat. *ll* fr. *ly*, in illustration of which *pallidu-s* beside Lith. *pašra-s* 'pale-yellow' and other are quoted, seems to me very uncertain. See W. Meyer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII p 163.

Lat. *equo-s* (Umbr. *ekvine* loc. 'equini' loan-word?) : Skr. *áśva-s*, Indg. **ekhuo-s*. Lat. *queror questus* : Skr. *śvās-i-mi* 'I breathe, wheeze, sigh' Indg. **khes-*. Lat. *quattro quatuor (quattuor)* : *catodr-as* 'four'. Lat. *mortuo-s* : O.Bulg. *mr̥tŭ* 'mortuus'. Lat. *bi-s, bi-dēns* : Skr. *dvī-ṣ* 'twice'. Lat. *bonus bene* fr. **du-ono-s* rt. *da^ru-* 'honour, acknowledge' : cp. Skr. Ved. *dūp-as-* n. 'mark of respect'. *derbiōsu-s* 'scabby', fr. **derdu-* : Skr. *dardā-* 'eruption on the skin, leprosy'. Lat. *suāvis* fr. **syādu-i-s* (§ 506) : Skr. fem. *svād-ī* 'suavis'. Lat. *foru-m* fr. prim. Ital. **puro-* : Lith. *dārā-s* O.Bulg. *dvorŭ* 'court'. Lat. *suf-fiō* from prim. Ital. **pu-ijō* : Gr. *θύω* 'I sacrifice'. Lat. *arduo-s* fr. prim. Ital. **arpuo-s* : Skr. *ūrdhvā-s* 'upright', Indg. **ṛdhuó-s* (§ 306). 2. sg. *fis* fr. **fiis, *fu-ije-s*, like O.Pers. opt. *biyā* fr. **by-iyā(t)*, rt. *bheṃ-* (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 430 f.); hence *du-bius* from **du-bhy-ijō-s, -bō -bam* in *calē-bō, -bam* (Osc. *fu-fans* 'erant') fr. **bhy-ō *bhy-a-m* etc.

sy- appears variously treated, but the reason of this diversity has not hitherto been discovered. Lat. *suāvis* : Skr. *svād-ū* OS. *surōti* 'sweet'. Lat. *sī*, Osc. *svai svae* Umbr. *sve* 'si', Volsc. *se-pis* 'si quis', related to Goth. *sva* 'so' *svē* 'how'. Lat. *sex* : Gr. *ἑξ* *ἑξ* Cymr. *chwech* 'six'. Lat. *ser-ēnu-s* : Skr. *svār-* 'splendour, sky'. O.Lat. *sīs* 'suis' : Gr. *φόξ ὄξ* Skr. *svā-* 'suus'. The elision of the *y* in Lat. *sūdor sūdare*, fr. **syūd- *syoid-* according to § 81 p. 74 (cp. OHG. *sweiz* OS. *swēt* Skr. *svēda-s* 'sweat'), may be directly due to the following *ū*. By the side of this *so-* fr. **sye-* in *soror* etc. § 172. Medial *-sy-* : *Menerva Minerva* fr. **Menes-yā*, to Gr. *μενός* n. 'sense'; cp. § 569.

iu- Lat. *deivos dīvos*, Umbr. *deivia* 'divina', Osc. *deivai*

'divae' : Prusa. *deiwa-s* Skr. *dēvā-s* 'god', Indg. **deiuo-s*. Lat. *aevō-m* : Gr. *αἰφεῖ* 'ever' *αἰ(φ)ών* 'time'.

Indg. *u* had become sonantal in such forms as *tenuis mortuos*, like *i* (§ 135) and *l* (§ 269). Poets occasionally, as it seems, made use of forms not usual in the ordinary language, e. g. *suādent* trisyllabic = *svādent* in Lucret. (Christ *Metrik*² 43 f.). When, on the other hand, they employ also *tenuis*, *genva* etc. (Christ as above p. 32, Kühner *Ausf. Grammat.* I 94), this pronunciation may be due to some dial. peculiarity, but it can hardly represent Indg. *u*. This is still less the case in O.Fr. *tēne* 'tenuis', Italian *belva* 'belua', Ital. *morto* Sp. *muerto* 'mortuus' (-to fr. -*tvo*) etc. (Diez *Gramm. d. rom. Spr.* I⁴ 187 f., Horning *Ztschr. für roman. Phil.* VII 572 f.)

On the other hand Indg. *uu* seems to occur unchanged e. g. in *duō dui dui-dēns* beside *bi-* (cp. Skr. Ved. *duvā duviṣ* beside *dvdā dviṣ* etc.); O.Lat. *duonōro* 'bonorum' (cp. Skr. Ved. *dūv-as-*); *su-is su-i su-inu-s* (cp. Gr. *ῥ-ός ῥ-ί* with e. g. Goth. *sv-ein* 'pig' O.Bulg. *su-inū* 'suillus'); *Fā-tuo-s* 'prophet', *mū-tuo-s* 'changeable' (cp. Skr. Ved. *jē-tuva-s* 'to be won'). *suo-s* may have arisen from *sovos* = Indg. **seyo-s* (§ 172), but it may also be identical with Skr. Ved. *svā-s* (beside *svā-s*).

Umbr. forms like *saluvom* show the same change of *u* to *uv* as Lat. *quatuor* etc.

§ 171. Anteconsontantal medially and finally. Prim. Ital. *ou* (= Indg. *eu* and *ou*) became *u* (*ō*) in Lat., *ō* in Umbr., *ov* in Osc. : e. g. gen. sg. Lat. *tribus*, Umbr. *trifor* 'tribus', Osc. *castrovs* 'fundī', s. §§ 65. 81. Prim. Ital. *au* became Lat. *au*, Umbr. *ā*, Osc. *av* : e. g. *aut*, *ote*, *avti* s. § 97. Umbr. *manuv-e* 'in manu' (*v* was a glide) is traceable to Indg. *-ōu*, and perhaps also Lat. *ūsū* used as loc., cp. Skr. *sānū* loc. sg. of *sānū-ṣ* 'son', s. § 85.

Osc. *v*, *f* in *avt avti* 'aut', *Avfi* 'Aufus', *castrovs* 'fundī', *túvtíks* 'publicus', *tovto rōfro* 'civitas', *Lúvkanatéis* 'Lucanatis', *Luvkis* 'Lucius', *Lúvfreís* 'Liberi', *Núvlanús* 'Nolani', and others, point to a sharper division of the two components than in the usual pronunciation of diphthongs, i. e. an articulation

similar to the Mod. Gr. pronunciation of *av* and *ev* (in *αὐλή*, *αὔριον*, *εὐνοῦς*, *εὐγνώμων* etc.).

§ 172. *v* = Indg. *u* was certainly spoken as a vowel, not as spirant in Lat. prior to and during the classical period, probably also in the other Ital. dialects. Lat. *v* did not become a spirant until the second cent. A. D.

By the vocalic pronunciation of the Lat. *v* are to be explained the following changes which have not been given above.

1. *-u-* in unaccented syllables (§ 680) fr. *-u-* (§§ 65. 81), *-au-* (§ 97). *dē-nuō* fr. *dē novō*. *ind-uō* fr. **ind-onō* : Umbr. *anovihimu* 'induimino', Lith. *au-nū* (Inf. *aū-ti*) 'I put on feet-covering'. *impluō* fr. **im-plovō* beside *plovō*, Gr. *πλέ(φ)ω*. *abluō ē-luācru-s* beside *lavō lavācru-m*. Cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 80. 158. 391. Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 259.

2. *-u-* from *-uo-*. *ecus* (class. period) from *equo-s* (corresponding to *aecus* fr. *aequos* with *qu* = Indg. *q*, s. § 341a). *Gnaeus* from *Gnaivo-s*. *deus* fr. *deivo-s*. Cp. also inscrip. *vius* (i) = *vīvos*, *aenum* = *aevom* etc. The postclass. form *equus* is a new formation made after the analogy of *equi* etc., class. *divos* (*divus*) after *dīvō* etc., vice versa *Gnaei*, *dei* after *Gnaeus*, *deus*. Cp. Bersu Die Gutturalen 53 ff., Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 155 f. In a similar manner probably also *con-cutiō* fr. **con-quatiō* (§ 97).

3. *-o-* fr. *-ue-*. *soror* fr. **suesōr* : Skr. *svāsar-* 'sister'. *socrus* fr. **suecru-s* : Skr. *śvaśrū-* fr. **syaśrū-* (§ 557, 4), Gr. *ἐκρά* 'mother-in-law'. *somnu-s* fr. **suepno-s* : Skr. *svāpnu-s* 'sleep'. *combr-ētū-m* 'a kind of rush' : Lith. *szevėndrai* pl. 'a kind of reed', cpf. **kųendhro-* (§ 370). Correspondingly *coquō* fr. **quequō* etc. with *qu* = Indg. *q*, s. § 431a.

4. Changes with loss of a medial syllable. *au-spex* fr. **avi-spex*. *claudō* fr. **clavidō*. *ō-piliō ū-piliō* fr. **ovi-piliō*. *noundinae nūndinae* fr. **noven-dinae*. *prūdēns* beside *prō-vidēns*. *aetās* fr. O.Lat. *aeritās*. *praedēs* pl. fr. O.Lat. *praevidēs*. *mālō mālīm* beside O.Lat. *māvolō mārelīm*, etc. Cp. § 633.

Cp. Umbr. *bue* 'bove' *buo* 'boum', *courtust* beside *covortus* 'converterit'.

Old Irish.

§ 173. Initially *f*- *fēn* 'wain' : rt. *uegh*- 'vehere' (§ 526). *fedim* 'I bring, lead' : Skr. *vadhū*-š 'bride, young woman', Lith. *vedū* O.Bulg. *vedq* 'I lead'. *fer* 'man' : Lat. *vir*. *fiss* 'scientia' fr. **uissu*-s, **uid*+*tu*- : Skr. *vēda* 'he knows', Lat. *videō*. *frass* f. 'shower of rain' : Skr. *varṣā*-s 'rain', Gr. Hom. *έέρον* 'dew' (cp. § 274). *flaith*, gen. *flatha*, f. 'dominion, sway' : Goth. *valda* O.Bulg. *vladaq* 'I wield, rule' (cp. § 274).

Concerning *f*, when conditionally initial, e. g. *a fīr* 'O man', a. § 658, 1.

l- fr. **ul*- in *lingim* 'I jump', to Skr. *vālgami* 'I jump, hop' (a. § 285 rem.)? Otherwise Thurneysen Keltor. 85 f.

v- (i. e. *u* or spirant?) still appears in Gall., and also in Britannic names of the Roman period, later in Brit. *gu*- (*gu*- *gw*-). Gall. *vergo-bretus* 'cuius iudicium efficax est', O.Cymr. *guerg* 'efficax' : O.Ir. *ferg ferc* 'ira', to Gr. *ὀργή* 'impulse, anger'. Cymr. *gweddu* : O.Ir. *fedb* 'widow', Lat. *vidua* (cp. § 174). O.Cymr. *gulat* Mod. Cymr. *gulad*, Bret. *glat* : O.Ir. *flaith*.

Rem. *b* i. e. voiced spirant (cp. § 175) for medial *f* after the preposition *com*-, which lost its *m*. *co-bsud* 'stabilis' to *fossad* 'quiet, fast' from *foss* 'a remaining, quietness' : Skr. *vāsāmi* 'I sojourn, dwell', Goth. *risa* 'I remain'. *coibnes* 'affinitas' fr. **co(n)-bines* from *fine* 'relationship' : OHG. OS. *wini* 'friend'. Cp. §§ 212. 513. 658.

§ 174. Interconsonantal *u* partly underwent contraction with the preceding vowel and formed a long vowel, and partly entirely disappeared, whilst *u* remained in the Britan. branch. *clū* 'fame, renown', Cymr. *clyw* 'hearing' : Gr. *κλέφος* Skr. *śrāvas*- 'renown'. Plural *clōi* 'nails' : Lat. *clāvi*. *ōi* 'sheep' : Lat. *ovi*-s. Perf. *bōi* 'fuit' fr. orig. *(*bhe*)-*bhou*-e : cp. Av. *ba-vāv-a*, rt. *bheu*-. Gen. pl. *bō n*- 'boum' : Gr. *βο(φ)-ων*; *Boind*, a river in the south of Ireland, in Ptolem. still *Bovovinda* (*Buvinda*). *ōac* *ōc* (compar. *ōa*, superl. *ōam*) Cymr. *ieuanc* 'iuvenis', prim. Kelt. **iouəko*-s : cp. Skr. *yuvāśā*- comparat. *yāvīyas*- (§ 137). *lī* cymr. *lliw* O.Corn. *liu* Mod. Corn. *lyw* 'color, splendor' : Lat. *livor*. *biu* *beo* (nom. pl. *bī*) Cymr. *byw* 'alive', O.Corn. *biu* Mod. Corn. *bew* 'vita' : Gr. *βίο-ς* 'life', Goth. *giu*-s Lith. *gyva*-s

Lat. *vīvo*-s 'quick, alive', Indg. **gʷyo*-s-. *nōi n*- Cymr. *naw* Corn. *naw* 'nine': Skr. *nāva*, Indg. **néy̥p*.

In *fedb* 'widow' (Skr. *vidhāva*, Lat. *vidua* fr. **vidovā* by § 172, 1, O.Bulg. *vidova*) *-doy-* became *-dy-* at an early period (§ 634), from the latter *-db-* (cp. § 175).

§ 175. Postconsonantal. *marb* 'dead' *marbaim* 'I kill', Cymr. *marw* Corn. *marow* Bret. *marv marf* 'dead': OHG. *maro*, inflected *marawēr* 'ripe, mellow, fragile'. *tarb* 'ox', Gall. *tarvo*-s Cymr. *tarw* Corn. *tarow* Bret. *tarv tarf* 'ox': Gr. *ταῦρο*-ς probably fr. **rapfo*-ς (§ 639). *berbaim* Cymr. *berwaf* 'I seethe': Lat. *ferveō*. Cp. also *delb* 'figure, form' Cymr. *delw* and *danb* 'sus' Cymr. *banw* fr. **bandva*. This *b* after *r*, *l*, *d* was a voiced spirant like intervocalic *b* (§ 522).

ech 'horse', Gall. *epo*-, prim. Kelt. **ekyo*-s: Skr. *áśva*-s (cp. O.Ir. *c* Britt. *p* = Indg. *q* § 435). *cethir* 'four', O.Cymr. *petguar* Mod. Cymr. *pedwar* Corn. *peswar* Bret. *pevar*, in Ptolem. *Περοναγία*, a town in Britain: Skr. *catvār*-as, Goth. *fidvōr*. *dā dau* 'two', O.Cymr. M.Bret. *dou*: Skr. *dvā dvāu*. *biu* 'I am' like Lat. *fīō* goes back to a prim. Indg. **bh̥y-iō*, rt. *bhey-* (§ 170).

sy- appears as *s-* and as *f-*, Cymr. *chw-*. *siur fiur* 'sister', Cymr. *chwaer*: Skr. *svāsar-*. *se* 'six' *seser* 'six men', *mōr-feser* 'magnus seviratus' i. e. '7', Cymr. *chuwech*: Gr. *ῥῆξ ῥῆξ* fr. **σφεξ*. *do-sennat*, 'they hunt, drive' from a rt. *syend-*. *f* and *b* = *sy* appear after vowels; *b* is written before voiced consonants and finally. Redupl. pf. 3. sg. *do-sefainn* = **sesyonde*, 3. pl. *do-sefnatar*, pres. 3. sg. imper. *toibned* from **to-fenned*, related to *do-sennat*, given above. Gen. *feibe* dat. acc. *feib* 'excellence, suitability, worthiness' fr. prim. Kelt. gen. **yesy-iās* dat. *-ī* acc. *-in* beside nom. *fiu* fr. **yisu-s* **yesu-s*. We must accordingly assume that initial *f-* = *sy-* in *fiur* did not arise in absolute initiality¹). Cp. § 658, 1. Medial *sy* after *k* probably

1) The form *fiur*, as Thurneysen remarks, does not occur as an absolute initial.

in *dess* 'to the right, southerly' fr. **deksyo-*, O.Cymr. *dehou* : Goth. *tailhsva* 'to the right', cp. Gall. *Dexsiva*.

iu. *dia*, gen. *dē* voc. *dē*, 'god' (hereto *diade* 'godly'), O.Cymr. *duiu* Mod. Cymr. *duw* 'god', Gall. *Δειονοβα* *Dēvo-gnāta* : Pruss. *deiwa-s* Skr. *dēvā-s* 'god', Indg. **deiyu-s*.

§ 176. Anteconsonantal medially and finally. Indg. *eu* and *ou* fell together in *ō* (*ua*) in accented syllables, e. g. *lōche* 'fulmen', *tuath* 'folk', *ruad* 'red'; from *au* *ō*, e. g. *au* *ō* 'ear'; s. §§ 66. 82. 98. *dau* *dō* 'two' : Skr. *dvaú*, Indg. **dudū*, s. § 85.

Germanic.

§ 177. Indg. *u* was, as it seems, still generally a consonantal *u* in prim. Germ. This pronunciation remained in Goth. (written *v*), likewise in OHG. (written *uu*, *w*); but in the MHG. period *u* became a spirant, spoken as in Mod. HG.

§ 178. Initially. Goth. *ga-vigan* 'to move', OHG. *wegan* Ags. *wezan* 'to move oneself', O.Icel. *vega* 'to be in motion' : Skr. *vāhāmi* 'veho', Indg. **ueghō*. Goth. *vatō* n. (gen. sg. *vatins*, dat. pl. *vatn-a-m*) OHG. *wazzar* OS. *watar* O.Icel. *vatn* n. 'water' : Lith. *vandū*, gen. *vandėns*, O.Bulg. *voda* 'water', cp. Skr. *ud-ān-* 'water' with Indg. weak grade form of the root syllable (§ 221). Goth. *vitān* OHG. *wizzan* 'to know' : Gr. *ἴδειν* *īdeīn*, Skr. *vidmā* 'we know'. Goth. *vulfs* OHG. *wolf* prim. Germ. **uulfa-z* 'wolf' (concerning *f*, s. § 444), Skr. *vṛka-s* Lith. *vilka-s* O.Bulg. *vlükū* 'wolf', Indg. **uľgo-s*.

Goth. *vráigs* 'slant, crooked' : Gr. *ῥαῖψος* 'crooked, crook-legged' fr. **Fραῖψος*. Goth. *vrits* m. 'line, point', OHG. *riř* 'line, stroke, letter', OHG. *riřan* OS. *writan* 'to cut, scratch into' (rt. *wreid-*, not found except in Germ.). Goth. *vlits* m. 'look, face', OS. *uliti*; represented in OHG. by *ant-lizzi* n. 'countenance' (cp. Ags. *and-wlita* m.), which arose from a contamination with *ant-lutti* n. (Goth. *ludja* fem. 'face') and represented regular **ant-liz*. *ur-* occurs in OHG. only a few times in Frank. monuments as *wrehhan* 'exulem', to the verb *rehhan* 'to punish' = Goth. *vrikan* 'to persecute'.

§ 179. Intersonantal. Goth. *avēpi* n. 'herd of sheep', OHG. *au* (nom. pl. *awi*) 'sheep': Lat. *ovi-s* Lith. *avi-s* 'sheep'. Goth. *suniv-ē* 'of sons': cp. O.Bulg. *synov-ŭ*, Gr. *πῆχων* fr. **πηχεF-ων*. Prim. Germ. **iununga-z* (= Skr. *yuvaśá-s*, Lat. *juvencu-s*) became **iūnga-z*: Goth. *juggs* (still spoken with *ū*? cp. § 614) OHG. OS. *jung* O.Icel. *ungr* 'young'. Correspondingly *u* fr. *yu* in Goth. OHG. *niun* 'nine', cp. Skr. *náva* etc., Indg. **neup* (cp. § 659, 6).

Indg. *ōu-* and *au-* = prim. Germ. *ōu-* (§§ 91. 107) became *au-* in Goth. before vowels. *staua* f. 'judgment', *staua*, gen. *stauins* 'judge': O.Bulg. *staviti* 'to place, stop' *pri-stavŭ* 'an official man', Lith. *stóviu stovėti* 'to stand'. *af-dauīps* 'exhausted': O.Bulg. *daviti* 'to strangle', Lith. *dōvyti* 'to put in continual motion'. This *au* was probably an open *ō*, viz. the long of *ai* (*baúrans* 'carried'), like the *au* in loan-words as *Trauadái* 'Τρωάδι', *praitauria* beside *praitōria* f. 'praetorium' (Braune Got. Gramm.² p. 13). Cp. the *ai* in *saian* § 142. The questions connected with antevocalic *au* in Goth. and its representation in HG. have not as yet been fully settled, see Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 152 ff., VIII 210 ff., Kögel ibid. IX 513 ff.

Goth. *av* and *iv* before a vowel passed into the diphthongs *áu* and *iū*, when this vowel was elided and *v* consequently became final or stood before a consonant. *snáu*, 3. sg. pret. of *snivan* 'to hurry', fr. **snaui(i)*, prim. f. **se-snóu-e*. *triu* 'stick, stake' (gen. *trivis*) fr. **triu(am)*, prim. f. **dreu-o-m*. *gius* 'vivus' (gen. *qivis*) fr. **giu(a)z*, prim. f. **giu-o-s*; *ga-giuja* 'I quicken' fr. **giu(i)jō*, prim. f. **giuejō* (cp. § 142). Such an *-iu-* became *-ju-* in unaccented syllables: nom. pl. *sunjus* 'sons' fr. **sunius* **suniuz* **suneu-es*: Skr. *sūnáv-as* 'sons' (cp. § 143 rem.). Here belongs also the change of *-ōui-* to Goth. *-ōj-*: the diphthong *ōu* became (close) *ō*. *stōja* 'I judge' fr. **stōuiō*, prim. Germ. **stōuijō*, pret. *stauida* (see above): O.Bulg. 1. sg. *stavljā* (with excrescent *l*, § 147 p. 132) 2. sg. *staviši*, inf. *staviti* 'to place'.

With this cp. *lēv* n. 'opportunity, occasion' fr. **lēu(a-m)*, *lēvja* 'I betray'; nom. *áivs* acc. *áiv* 'time' (Lat. *aevo-m*) fr. **aiu(a)-z* **aiu(a-m)*.

-*ggv*- (the first *g* is not to be read *u* as in other cases) fr. -*u*- is parallel to Goth. -*ddj*- fr. -*i*- (§ 142 p. 127). In Norse likewise -*ggv*- (-*gg*-), whilst the orig. prim. Germ. sound generated an *u* in West Germ., which united with the preceding vowel to form a diphthong, or *ū* (when the preceding vowel was *u*). Goth. *triggva* f. 'covenant' *triggvs* 'true, faithful', O.Icel. *tryggr* acc. *tryggvan* = Goth. *triggvana*, OHG. *treuwa triuwa* 'loyalty': cp. Pruss. *druwi* f. 'faith, belief', Gr. *δοῦν* · *ἰσχυρόν*. *Ἀγγείου* Hesych. Goth. *glaggvō* adv. 'carefully, exactly', adj. O.Icel. *glōggr* OHG. inflected *glauwēr* 'exact, clear'. Goth. *skuggva* 'mirror', O.Icel. *skugge* OHG. *scāwo* 'shadow'. The conditions for this special Germ. treatment of *u* as well as that of the corresponding *i* have not been determined. Cp. Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 165 f., Kögel ibid. IX 523 ff., J. Schmidt Anz. f. d. Alt. VI 125 f.

§ 180. Postconsonantal. Goth. *aihvā-tundi* 'βάρος': Lat. *equo-s*, Indg. **ekyo-s* 'horse'. *mavi* f. 'girl' fr. **ma(z)u-ī* (§ 444 c) to *magu-s* 'boy', like Skr. *svādo-ī* f. to *svādū-ṣ* 'sweet'. Suffix -*ḥva*, e. g. *frija-ḥva* f. 'love': Skr. *priya-tvā-m* n. 'being agreeable, pleasing'. *fidvōr* 'four': Skr. *catvōr-as*. Pl. *tvái* 'two': Skr. du. *dvā dvāú*. *svistar* 'sister': Skr. *svāsar-*. *faúr-valveip* 'he rolls before': Lat. *volvō*.

w remained in OHG. in combinations at the beginning of words. *dwahan* 'to wash': Goth. *ḥvahan*. *zvēne* 'two': Goth. *tvái*. *swester* 'sister': Goth. *svistar*. Sometimes with anaptyctic vowel after *s*-, *z*-: *sowarz* beside *swarz* 'black', Goth. *svarts*; *zoweōn* beside *zweōn* 'to doubt'; in other cases seldom, e. g. *thowahan* beside *thwahan dwahan*. *w* remained in medial combinations only when preceded by *r*, *l*, *s* in which case a vowel was developed. *marawēr* (inflected form to *maro*) 'mellow', prim. Germ. st. **marya-*: O.Ir. *marb* Cymr. *marw* 'dead'. *gelawēr* (inflected form to *gelo*) 'yellow': Lat. *helvo-s*. *zeswēr* *zesawēr* *zesewēr* (infl. form to *zesō*) 'dexter': Goth. *taihsva*. *w* disappeared after other consonants. *selida* 'shelter': Goth. *salipva*. *wahta* 'watch': Goth. *vahtvō*.

Item 1 *stads*, gen. *stades* m. 'shade', in Goth. *stads*-s is generally given as an exception. The form, however, seems to go back to a st. **stakadys* as *Giles* writes: Goth. *stades*.

Item 2 On the forms containing anaptyctic vowels cp. § 628.

-my- became *-nn-* in prim. Germ. Goth. *minniza* OHG. *minnizo* 'mince' fr. **minniz-ō* from **minn-*: Gr. *μινν-θω*, Lat. *minu-ō*. Prim. Germ. **mann-* 'man' fr. **mann-*, dat. (loc.) sg. Goth. *mann* OHG. *man* fr. **mann-i*, gen. pl. Goth. *mann-ē* OHG. *mann-o* etc.: Skr. *mānu-ṣ* 'Manu'. Goth. OHG. *rinnan* 'to run' from **ri-ny-ana-n*: Skr. *ri-ṇv-a-ti* 'he lets flow' (not found in the texts), cp. the close of § 153.

iu- Goth. *divs*, gen. *divis*, m. 'a long time' *divains* 'eternal', OHG. *ewa* f. 'long time, order' *ēwīn* 'eternal': Lat. *aevo-m*, cpf. **aiuo-*. Goth. *hlāiv* n. 'tumulus', OHG. *hlēo* gen. *hlēwes*, prim. f. **kloi-uo-s* from rt. *klei-* 'lean': cp. Lat. *clī-vo-s*.

Postconsonantal *-yu-* became *-u-* in prim. Germ. O.Icel. *sund* n. Ags. *sund* m. 'swimming' from prim. Germ. **syum-da-* (§ 214), to O.Norse *svima* 'to swim' part. *sumenn*. Goth. *hunsel* Ags. *hūsel* O.Icel. *hūsl* n. 'offering, holy service' from prim. Germ. **χyunt+lla-m* from Indg. **ky-nt-*: cp. Av. *spent-a-* O.Bulg. *svetū* 'holy'. OHG. part. *gi-dungan* (to *dwingan* 'to squeeze, press'), *dūhan* 'to squeeze, press' (weak verb) fr. prim. Germ. **hūng-* **hūnχ-* fr. **hūnag-* **hūnōχ-* (§ 214), rt. *tyenōχ-*: Lith. *trėnkia* 'it is sultry, gives pain'. Cp. OHG. *koman* 'come' pp. fr. prim. Germ. **kumana-*, older **kyumana-* etc. with Indg. velar explosive, § 444b.

§ 181. Antec consonantal medially and finally. *es*: Goth. *þinda* OHG. *deota diota* 'folk': O.Ir. *tuath*. cpf. **teudā*, § 67. *es*: Goth. *raips* (st. *rinda-*) OHG. *rōt* 'red': O.Ir. *ruad*. cpf. **roedhass*, § 88. *ag*: Goth. *and* 'for, but' *aukan* 'to increase, grow', OHG. *and* 'also': Lat. *ac-er*, rt. *ag-er*, § 99. *es*: Goth. *and* 'legat': Skr. *adita*, cpf. **adita*, § 659. 3.

Goth. *is* and *os* before *i* are also specially to be noted (§ 174). **i* & **o* 'new': Skr. *anyas* 'new'. Indg. **anyas* (cp. on the other hand OHG. **on*, see Goth. part. *and-areips* 'renewed', *and* s gen. of *and* n. 'day', prim. st. **anyas* or

**qam-jo-*, to OHG. *houwōn* O.Icel. *hoggva* 'to hew', O.Bulg. *kovq kovati* 'to hew, strike, slay'. Cp. *iu* in *ga-qiuja* § 179 p. 156.

Rem. The supposition of several scholars, that *ō* also arose from *ō** before other consonants than *i* (cp. Goth. *stōjan* § 179) in prim. Germanic, e. g. in Goth. *flōdus* OHG. *fluot* 'flood, tide', rt. **plōu-*, is not sufficiently founded.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 182. Initially. Lith. *vežū* O.Bulg. *vezq* 'veho': Skr. *vá-hāmi*, Indg. **ueghō*. Lith. *valdaū* O.Bulg. *vladaq* 'I govern, rule': Goth. *valda* 'I rule, wield'. Lith. *vý-ti* O.Bulg. *vi-ti* 'to wind, turn': Lat. *vieō vīti-s*. Lith. *vėida-s* 'face', O.Bulg. *vidū* 'look': Lat. *videō*. Lith. *vėja-s* 'wind', O.Bulg. *vėja-ti* 'to blow': Skr. *vā-ti* 'blows' *vāyú-ṣ* 'wind'. Lith. *vilni-s* f. O.Bulg. *vlūna* 'wave', prim. f. **uļ-ni-s* **uļ-nā*, rt. *uēl-* 'turn, wind, roll' (Gr. ἐλύω, Lat. *volvo*). Lith. *virszū-s* O.Bulg. *vrīchū* 'the upper end, point', prim. f. **uys-u-s*: Skr. *vārṣ-iṣṭha-* 'the highest, topmost'.

§ 183. Intersonantal. Lith. *avi-s* O.Bulg. *ovī-ca* 'sheep': Lat. *ovi-s*. Lith. *sravà* 'the act of flowing', O.Bulg. *o-strovū* 'island': Gr. ῥοφᾶ ῥοή 'stream', Skr. *srāva-s* 'river, efflux' *srāva-ti* 'flows', rt. *srey-*. Lith. *gý-va-s* O.Bulg. *ži-vū* 'alive': Lat. *vī-vo-s*, Indg. **gī-uo-s*. Part. pf. Lith. *dā-veš* O.Bulg. *da-vū* 'δεδωκώς' (Lith. *da-* = Indg. **də-*, O.Bulg. *da-* = Indg. **dō-*): cp. Skr. *bi-bhī-vān* (*bhī-* 'fear'). 1. du. Lith. *vėja-va* O.Bulg. *veze-vē* 'we two ride': Skr. *vāha-vas*. O.Bulg. nom. pl. *synov-e* 'sons': Skr. *sūnāv-as*. Lith. *deviñta-s* Pruss. *newīnts* O.Bulg. *devetū* 'ninth' m. (concerning the transformation of the initial see § 68): Goth. *niunda*, Indg. **neyy-tó-s*.

uy. Lith. *krūv-ina-s* O.Bulg. *krūv-īnū* 'bloody', O.Bulg. *krūv-ī*, gen. *krūv-e*, 'blood': Lat. *cru-entu-s cru-or*, Av. *xruv-iye-m* 'stain, horror' beside Skr. *krav-ya-m* 'raw meat, flesh' Gr. κρέ(F)-as, rt. *grey-*. Lith. *buv-aū* 'I was' *būv-us-i* fem. part. pf., O.Bulg. *za-būv-enū* 'forgotten': cp. Gr. περνῖα, Skr. *bhūv-ana-m* 'being, world'. Lith. *bruv-i-s* m. O.Bulg. *brūv-ī* f. 'brow': Skr. st. form *bhrūv-* in gen. abl. sg. *bhruv-ās* etc. O.Bulg. *zūv-a-ti* 'to call': Skr. *huv-ā-ti* 'calls'. O.Bulg. *svekrūv-e* gen. sg. of *svekry* 'mother-in-law': Skr. Ved. loc. sg. *śvaśruv-ām*.

§ 184. Postconsonantal. Lith. *szvitėti* O.Bulg. *svitěti* 'to shine brightly': Skr. *śvit-rá-s* 'shining', rt. *kyeīt-*. Lith. *aszvò* 'mare', Pruss. *aswina-m* 'equinum, horse-milk': Skr. *áśva-s*, Indg. **ekyo-s*. Suffix *-tyo-*, O.Bulg. *mrī-tvū* 'mortuus' *množi-s-tvo* n. 'crowd', Lith. *senā-tvė* f. 'old age'. Lith. *ketveri* O.Bulg. *četvero* 'four' (distrib.), Lith. *ketvīrta-s* O.Bulg. *četrvītū* 'fourth' m. prim. f. **getyŕ-to-s*. Lith. *dvī* O.Bulg. *dvě* 'duae': Skr. *dvé*, cpf. **dyāi*. Lith. 1. du. *ėd-va* 'we two eat': Skr. *ad-vas*. O.Bulg. *bě* 'thou wast' *bě* 'he was' fr. **by-ě-s* **by-ě-t* fr. rt. *bhey-* 'to become' (§ 312); cp. *obiti* 'to wind round' fr. **ob-viti* etc.

Pruss. *swais* O.Bulg. *svojī* 'suus': Skr. *svá-* 'suus'; Lith. *svõtai* 'parents of the bride, related by marriage' from the same Indg. stem has the suspicion of having been borrowed from Slav., O.Bulg. *svatū* 'affinis'. Lith. *svilti* 'to take fire, to burn without flame': Ags. *swelan* 'to glow' OHG. *swilizōn* 'to burn slowly away'. O.Bulg. *sv-inū* 'suillus': Goth. *sv-ein* 'pig'. Lith. *ės-va* O.Bulg. *jes-vě* 'we two are': Skr. *s-vás*.

u is occasionally elided before initial *s-* (*sz-*), without the reason of its elision being clearly known (cp. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 456). Lith. *sesū* O.Bulg. *sestra*, but Pruss. *swestro* 'sister': Goth. *svistar*. Lith. *sāpna-s* 'dream': Skr. *svāpna-s*. Lith. *szeszura-s*, by assimilation from **seszura-s* (§ 587, 2): O.Bulg. *svekrū* Goth. *svaithra* Skr. *śvāśura-s* fr. **svaśura-s* (§ 557, 4) Gr. *ἐνυρό-ς* 'father-in-law'.

In Lith. *szū* 'dog' fr. **szū* = Skr. *śvā* and in *dū* 'two' fr. **dū* (§ 664, 3), the latter fr. **dyū*, the elision of the *u* was caused by the following *ū*.

Lith. *kārvė* O.Bulg. *krava* fr. **korva* (§ 281) 'cow', related to Lat. *cervo-s*. O.Bulg. *sū-dravū* *zdravū* (§ 588, 5) 'healthy', *-dravū* fr. **-dorvū* (§ 281): Skr. *dhr-uvá-* 'fast' with weak grade form of the root syllable and dissyllabic form of the suffix *-yo-*. Lith. *paīva-s* (Slav. loan-word?) O.Bulg. *plavū* 'whitish, pale' (§ 281): OHG. *falo* (inflected *falawēr*) 'fallow', cpf. **polyo-s*.

Old *-ny-* perhaps in Lith. dial. *tenva-s* Lett. *tīvs* (*i* regularly fr. *en*) 'thin', to O.Bulg. *tin-ī-kū* 'thin': Skr. *tanū-* *tano-* 'long, stretched'; the Baltic words probably with vowel form of the

comparative in the rt. syllable, as *leŋgva-s* beside *lengvū-s* 'light' (cp. comparative Av. *renj-yō* neut. 'lighter' and Skr. pos. *laghú-lagho-*, Gr. *ἐλαχύν-*). Slav. *-n-* fr. *-ny-* : compar. *mīnji-jǐ*, gen. *mīnjiša*, 'minor' : cp. Goth. *minniza* fr. **miny-iz-ō*.

īu. Lith. *dēver-īs* O.Bulg. *dēver-ī* 'brother-in-law' : Skr. *dēvár-*, Indg. **daiyer-*.

The change between *v* and *ūv* in O.Bulg. *dva* beside *dūva* 'two' (Skr. Ved. *dvā* and *duvā*), *zvati* beside *zūvati* 'to call' (Av. *zwayēiti* and *zuwayēiti* 'he calls'), *bē* 'he was' fr. **būē* beside *za-būw-enū* 'forgotten' (Skr. *á-bhva-* 'not being, monstrous' and *bhūw-ana-m* 'the being, world') etc., may be regarded as old inherited. Cp. the end of § 183.

§ 185. Antecorsonantal medially and finally. Indg. *eu* and *ou* fell together in *ou* in the prim. Baltic-Slavonic period. Inf. Lith. *pláuti* 'rinse, wash' O.Bulg. *pluti* 'to flow' : Gr. *ἐπλευ-σα*. Gen. sg. Lith. *sūnaūs* O.Bulg. *synu* 'son's' : Goth. *sunáus*, Indg. *-us*. Voc. Lith. *sūnaū* O.Bulg. *synu* 'O son' : Skr. *súnō*. Cp. §§ 68. 84. Further this prim. Baltic-Slav. *ou* also fell together with Indg. *au*. Lith. *saūsa-s* O.Bulg. *suchū* 'dry' : Gr. *αῖω* 'I dry, wither', cp. § 100.

O.Bulg. loc. sg. *synu* 'in filio' : Skr. *sūnāú*, see § 85.

Diphthongs with the first component short before Indg. *i*. Lith. *pláuju* 'I rinse, wash', O.Bulg. *plujā* 'I flow' : Gr. Hom. *πλείω* fr. **πλεfiω* (§§ 131. 639), cpf. **pley-iō*. Lith. *naūja-s* 'new' : Skr. *návyā-s*, cpf. **ney-iō-s*. Lith. *kraūja-s* 'blood' : Skr. *kravyā-m* 'raw flesh', cpf. **grey-iō-*. O.Bulg. *šujī* 'to the left' fr. **šijūi* (§ 147) : Skr. *savyā-s* 'to the left'; *iū* for *ū* with the same regular, but still unexplained *i* as in *bljudā* and others (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXIII 348).

Rem. That O.Bulg. *jaje* n. 'egg' has arisen from **āy-je* (Lat. *ovom*, Gr. *ᾠόν*), is very uncertain.

§ 186. Indg. *u*, where it remained an independent consonant, has now become a spirant, probably throughout the Baltic-Slav. languages, certainly in a great part of them. I

leave it undecided as to whether the sound was still *ʏ* consonant in the O.Bulg. period.

Loss of *ʏ* in the prim. Indg. period.

§ 187. The Indg. parent language had an enclitic case of the pronoun of the 2. person **toḷ* = Skr. *tē* Av. *tē tōi* O.Pers. *taiy* Gr. *τοῖ* O.Bulg. *ti* beside accented **tʏóḷ* = Skr. *tvé* Av. *ḫwōi* Gr. *σοί* fr. **ɾfoi* (cp. also O.Bulg. *twojŭ* 'tuus'). Perhaps also of the reflexive stem *a*soḷ* = Prākṛ. *sē* Av. *hē hōi* O.Pers. *saiy* O.Bulg. *si* beside **sʏóḷ* = Gr. *φοῖ*. It is not improbable that the *ʏ* in the enclitic forms first disappeared after certain consonants. See Wackernagel Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 592 ff.

§ 188. *ʏ* seems further to have disappeared between long vowels and (antesonantal) *m*. Acc. sg. Skr. *dyām diyām*, Gr. *Ζῆν*, Lat. *diem*, Indg. **dīēm *dijēm* (cp. § 120) beside nom. **dīēys* 'clear sky' = Skr. *dyāuś* etc.; Skr. *gām*, Gr. *βῶν*, OHG. *chuo* OS. *kō*, Indg. **gōm* beside nom. **gōys* 'ox' = Skr. *gāuś* etc., cp. §§ 192. 645. OHG. *guoma* Ags. *zōma* O.Icel. *gōmr* 'palate', Lith. *gomurys* 'palate' (beside OHG. *caumun* Mod.HG. *gaumen*) fr. **ghā(ʏ)-mo-* or *-men-* (Gr. *χήμῃ*?, *χαῦ-vo-ς* *χάος*). Some assume such a loss of *ʏ* before other consonants also. See, among others, Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 311, Thurneysen Bezz. Beitr. VIII 285, Schulze Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 427 ff. Cp. also Indg. final *-ō* fr. *-ōʏ*, § 645, 1.

NASALS.

A. THE NASALS AS CONSONANTS.

Prim. Indg. period.

§ 189. The Indg. parent language possessed four different kinds of nasals; labial *m*, dental *n*, palatal *ɲ* (corresponding to *k̑*), and velar *ŋ* (corresponding to *q*).

§ 190. Initial *m*.

Antesonantal. **māter*- 'mother': Skr. *matā*, Arm. *mair*, Gr. *μήτηρ*, Lat. *māter*, O.Ir. *māthir*, OHG. *muoter*, Lith. *motė* ('wife'),

O.Bulg. *mati*. **mṛ-tó-s* part. from rt. *men-* 'think' : Skr. *matá-s*, Gr. *αὐτόματο-ς*, Lat. *com-mentu-s*, Goth. *ga-munds*. **mṛ-ti-s* 'dying, death' : Skr. *mṛti-ṣ*, Lat. *mors* gen. *mortis*, Lith. *mirtì-s*, O.Bulg. *sū-mrǫǫ*.

Anteconsorant, probably before *n* and liquids. **mñā-* to *men-* 'think' : Skr. part. *mñā-ta-s*, Gr. fut. *μνή-σω*, Arm. *mna-m* 'I remain, expect' (Hübschmann Arm. Stud. I 43). **mñā-* 'pass away, wither' : Skr. pres. *mñā-ti* part. *mñā-ta-s*, Gr. *βλά-ξ -κός*, *βλη-χρός*. 2. pers. sg. imper. Skr. *brū-hi* (fr. **mñūhi*) Av. *mñūdi* 'speak'.

§ 191. Medial *m*.

Intersorant. Rt. *ṃem-* 'vomit' Skr. *vámāmi vāmimi*, Gr. *ἐμέω*, Lat. *vomō*, Lith. pl. *vemalaĩ* 'that which is vomited'. 1. pl. ind. pres. from rt. *bher-* 'carry' : Skr. *bhāra-mas*, Gr. *φέρω-μεν*, Lat. *feri-mus*, O.Ir. *berme* fr. **beromi* **bero-mes-i*, Goth. *baira-m*, O.Bulg. *bere-mǫ*. Formations with the nominal suffix *-mṛ-*, e. g. Skr. *dhāma* 'place', Gr. *ἀνά-θημα* 'that which is set up, votive offering' cpf. **dhē-mṛ*; Gr. *ῥίμα* 'throw', Lat. *sēmen* 'seed', cpf. **sē-mṛ*.

m in the combination *ṃm* as consonantal glide (§ 223, 4).

**ṣṃm-o-* 'any one' : *saṃ-a-*, Gr. *ἀμ-ό-*, Goth. *sum-a-*.

Postconsorant. *smei-* 'smile, be astonished' : Skr. *smáy-a-tē* 'smiles', Gr. *γίλο-μμειδής* 'laughter-loving' *μειδάω* 'I smile', Lat. *mīru-s* 'wonderful', Engl. *smile*, Lett. *smīt* 'to laugh', O.Bulg. *smijati se* 'to laugh'. **ghor-mo-* : Skr. *ghar-má-s* 'glowing fire', Lat. *formu-s* OHG. *warm* 'warm', Pruss. *gorme* 'heat', cp. also Arm. *jerm* Gr. *θερμό-ς* 'warm' with a different grade of the root vowel. **aug-men-* : Skr. *ājman-* m. 'power, strength', Lat. *augmen augmen-tu-m* 'increase', Lith. *augmũ*, gen. *augmeĩs*, 'growth'. **gheĩ-men-* : Skr. *hēman-* 'winter', Arm. *jiun* (gen. *jeun*) 'snow' fr. **jivn* with *v* = *m* (§ 202), Gr. *χειμα* 'storm, pouring down of rain' *χειμών* 'winter'; hereto Lith. *žemà* O.Bulg. *zima* fem. 'winter' with *-mā-* for *-men-*. **kley-men-* **kley-mṛ-to-*, rt. *kley-* 'hear' : Skr. *śrómata-m* 'a hearing', Av. *sraoman-* n. 'hearing', Goth. *hluma*, gen. *hlumins*, 'hearing', OHG. *hlumunt* 'renown'.

Anteconsonantal. **gombho-s* : Skr. *jámbha-s* 'tooth', Gr. *γόμο-ς* 'tooth, bolt', O.Bulg. *zabŭ* 'tooth'. **rump-é-ti* 'he breaks' : Skr. *lumpáti*, Lat. *rumpit*. **gemtu-s* 'a going' from rt. *gem-* 'go, come' : Skr. *gántu-š*, Lat. *ad-ventu-s*. Nominal suffix *-mn-* : Skr. *nā-mn-ā* instr. to *nāma* 'name', Gr. *νόμν-ο-ς* 'nameless', Goth. pl. *na-mn-a* 'nomina'. **dem-s* 'of a house' : Skr. Ved. *dán* (§ 198), Gr. *δεσ-* in *δεσ-πότης* (§ 204).

§ 192. Final *m*. Acc. sg. in *-m*, e. g. **to-m* 'the' : Skr. *tā-m*, Gr. *τό-ν*, Lat. *istu-m*, Goth. *þan-a*, Lith. *tā*, O.Bulg. *tŭ*; O.Ir. *fer n-* 'virum'. *-m* probably occurred after consonants only when the following word began with a sonant, e. g. acc. sg. **bhrátorm a-* beside **bhrátorm t-*, the former represented by Goth. *brōþar* (§ 659, 5), the latter by Gr. *φράτορα* (§ 233). **dīēm* 'serene sky' and **gōm* 'bovem' have probably also arisen in this manner from anteconsonantal **dīēum*, **gōum* (§ 188).

§ 193. Initial *n*. **neuo-s* **neuiō-s* 'new' : Skr. *nāva-s* *nāvya-s*, Arm. *nor* (with *r*-suffix), Gr. *νέο-ς*, Lat. *novo-s*, O.Ir. *nūe*, Goth. *niūji-s*, Lith. *naūja-s*, O.Bulg. *novŭ*. Loc. pl. **ny-su* from *ner-* 'man' : Skr. *nṛ-šu*, Gr. *ἀνδρά-σι*. Perhaps anteconsonantal in the combination *nr-* : cp. Skr. *nr-asthi-* 'human bone' from *nar-* (dat. *nār-ē* Av. *nairē* were new formations after the st. form *nar-* in the acc. sg. etc.), Gr. *δρ-ώψ* *ἀνθρώπος* Hesych., *ἀνδρ-ός* gen., *ἀνδρ-άγρια* 'the spoils of a slain enemy'.

§ 194. Medial *n*.

Intersonantal. **seno-s* 'old' : Skr. *sāna-s*, Arm. *hin* (gen. *hnoy*), Gr. *ἔνῃ*, Lat. *senex*, O.Ir. *sen*, Goth. superl. *sinista*, Lith. *sēna-s*. Nominal suffix *-men-* : Skr. Ved. dat. (inf.) *vid-mán-ē* 'get to know', Gr. *ἴδ-μεν-αι*, Lat. *nō-min-ī*, Goth. gen. *na-min-s* 'nominis' (§ 660, 1), gen. Lith. *ak-meñ-s* (§ 664, 2) O.Bulg. *ka-men-e* 'lapidis'. **pľ-no-s* **pľ-no-s* 'full' (§§ 285, 306) : Skr. *pūrṇá-s* (ḷ), Av. *perēna-* (ḷ), Gr. *πολλοί* (ḷ), O.Ir. *lān* (ḷ), Goth. *fulls* (ḷ), Lith. *plŭna-s* O.Bulg. *plŭnŭ* (ḷ). 3. sg. mid. **tñ-nu-táj*, rt. *ten-* 'stretch, extend' (§ 224) : Skr. *ta-nu-tē*, Gr. *τά-νν-ται*.

n in the combination *yn* as consonantal glide (§ 223, 4). **tñn-u-* 'stretched, thin' : Skr. *tan-ú-š*, Gr. *ταν-ν-* *ταν-αό-ς*, Lat. *ten-u-i-s*, O.Ir. *tan-a* Corn. *tan-ow*.

Postconsonantal. Rt. *sneigh-* 'snow': Av. *snaēžaiti* 'it snows', Gr. Hom. ἀγά-ννιφος 'much snowed upon' Hes. νίφα 'nivem', Lat. *ninguit nix*, O.Ir. *snechta* 'snow', Goth. *snáivs* Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *sněgŭ* 'snow'. **gnō-* 'know': Skr. part. *jñā-tá-s*, Gr. part. γνῶ-τό-ς, Lat. *gnōscō nōscō*, O.Ir. *gnāth* 'solitus', OHG. *becnuodelen* 'to give a countersign', O.Bulg. inf. *zna-ti*. **sup-no* **syep-no* **syop-no* 'sleep, dream': Skr. *svápna-s*, Arm. *kun*, Gr. ὕπνο-ς, Lat. *somnu-s*, O.Ir. *suan* O.Cymr. *hun*, O.Icel. *svæfn*, Lith. *sąpna-s*, O.Bulg. *sŭnŭ*. **goi-nā-* 'requital' (rt. *gei-*): Av. *kaēnā-* 'penalty', Gr. ποινή 'requital, penalty, reward', O.Bulg. *cēna* 'pretium'.

Anteconsonantal. Rt. *bhendh-* 'bind': Skr. *bāndhana-m* 'a binding' *bāndhu-ṣ* 'relation', πενθερό-ς 'father-in-law', Lat. *offendimentu-m* 'chin-cloth', Goth. *bindan* 'to bind'. Participial suffix *-nt-*: acc. sg. Skr. *bhārantam* 'ferentem', Gr. φέροντα, Lat. *cuntem*, Goth. *giband* 'datorem', Lith. *vėžanti* 'vehentem'. **ghans* 'goose': Skr. *hṛśá-s*, Gr. χήν χην-ός, Lat. *anser*, OHG. *gans*, Lith. *žasť-s*; concerning O.Bulg. *gasi* s. § 467, 2. Present st. suffix *-ny-*: Skr. 3. pl. *ci-nv-ánti* 'they string together' 3. sg. *i-nv-á-ti* 'brings, sends', Gr. Hom. τίνω Att. τίνω 'I atone for' fr. **ri-ṇF-ω*, Goth. *rinna* 'I run' fr. **ri-ny-ō*.

§ 195. Final *n*. Voc. of *n*-stems: Skr. *takṣan* Gr. τέκτον 'carpenter', Skr. *śvan* Gr. κύων 'dog'. Loc. sg. of the same st. class: Skr. *kār-man* ('business') *udán* ('water'), Gr. δό-μεν (inf. 'to give'), αἰέν ('ever' to αἰών). Ending *-ēn -ōn* in the nom. and acc. of neuter *n*-stems: Av. *ndmān* 'names', prim. Ar. **-ān*, Goth. *namō* (sg.) prim. Germ. **-ōn*, O.Bulg. *imę* (sg.) prim. Slav. **-ēn*. **en* 'in': Gr. ἐν, Ital. *en*, Germ. *in*, Pruss. *en* Lett. *i*, perhaps also O.Bulg. *-e* in the loc. sg. *kamen-e* (§ 219).

§ 196. In the primitive period *ñ* and *ṇ* only occurred before *ḳ-* and *q̣-*sounds. Skr. pf. *anāṣa* 'he attained', *āṣa-s* 'share, lot', Gr. ἤνεγκον 'I brought', Lat. *nanc-iscor*, O.Ir. *con-icc* 'he can'. Rt. *añgh-* 'tie together, straiten': *āhas-* Av. *qzah-* n. 'distress, need', Arm. *anjuk* (*ancuk*) 'narrow', Gr. ἄγχω 'I tie, strangle', Lat. *angō angor*, O.Ir. *cum-ung* 'narrow', Goth. *aggou-s* 'narrow' (with *v* from the other cases), O.Bulg. *qza* 'string,

fetter'. **peṇqe* 'five': Skr. *pāñca*, Arm. *hing*, Gr. *πέντε*, Lat. *quinque*, O.Ir. *cōic* O.Cymr. *pimp*, Goth. *fimf*, Lith. *penki* (-*i* a Lith. new formation). Skr. *āñjas-* 'salve', *añj-ānti* 'they smear, anoint', Lat. *unguō*, O.Ir. *imm* (gen. *imme*, stem **inben-*) 'butter', OHG. *ancho* 'butter'.

The numerous deviations of the *k̄*- and *q*-sounds from their original place of articulation and the dependence of the nasals upon the particular organ producing the following explosives and spirants were accompanied, in the later individual developments, by frequent changes in the method of production of original *ñ* and *ṇ*.

Aryan.

§ 197. Skr. Av. O.Pers. prohibitive particle *mā*: Gr. *μή*. Skr. Av. O.Pers. *ni-* 'down': OHG. *ni-dar*. Skr. *nāma* Av. *naṃa* O.Pers. *nāma* 'name': Lat. *nōmen*. Skr. *jāngha-* f. Av. *zawga-* m. 'heel-bone': Goth. *gagga* 'I go', Lith. *žengiū* 'I stride'. Skr. *pāñca* Av. *panca* 'five': Gr. *πέντε*, Indg. **peṇqe*.

Rem. Nasals before explosives and final *n* remained unwritten in O.Pers. e. g. *Kabujiya* for *Kamb- Καμβύσης*, 3. pl. *baratīy* for *barantīy* = Skr. *bhārantī* 'ferunt', *abara* for *abaran* = Skr. *ābharan* 'ferebant'.

§ 198. Prim. Ar. *-nt-* fr. Indg. *-mt-*. 3. sg. imper. Skr. *gāntu* Av. Gāp. *jantū*, prim. Ar. **jantu* (Skr. *g-* for *j-* after *gahi* etc., § 451 rem.) fr. Indg. **gem-t-u*, rt. *gem-* 'go'. Probably also prim. Ar. *-ns-* fr. *-ms-*. **ansa-* 'shoulder' (Skr. *āsa-s*) fr. **amsa-*, Indg. **omso-*: Goth. *ams* (st. *amsa-*). Skr. gen. sg. *dán* 'of a house' = Gr. *δε-ς* in *δεσπότης* (§ 204), Indg. **dem-s*. Skr. *āgan* 2. sg. pret. from *gam-* 'go', fr. orig. **é-gem-s*.

In like manner it may be conjectured that *n* in the combination *ānt* was dropped already in prim. Ar. in the syllable before the chief accent, e. g. gen. sg. *yāt-ás* beside acc. sg. *yānt-am*, part. of *yā-mi* 'I go'. The accent had here a similar influence as in *sat-ás* fr. **s-ṇt-ás* beside *sānt-am* fr. **s-ṇt-ṇ(m)* (§§ 228. 230), part. of *ás-mi* 'I am' (Hübschmann Das idg. Vocalsyst. 86).

§ 199. Sanskrit.

Sonant + nasal became nasalised sonant before prim. Ar. spirants, and those specially developed in Skr. *dāsas-* n. 'noble deed' fr. prim. Ar. **dansas-* : Av. superl. *dahišta-* = Skr. *dāsiṣṭha-*, Gr. *δῆρος* 'resolution, counsel' (§ 565). *āhas-* n. 'distress, need' fr. prim. Ar. **añzhas-* : Av. *azō* 'distress', Lat. *angor*, rt. *aṅgh-dṛhāti* (beside *dṛhāti*) 'he fastens' fr. prim. Ar. **dhr̥n̄zhāti*, rt. *dhergh-*, a present form like *kṛntāti* 'severs, splits' rt. *qert-*, *piśāti* 'cuts straight, trims', rt. *pejk-* (cp. § 221). *raḥáyati* 'he hastens' fr. prim. Ar. **rañhayati* : Av. *renjayēti* 'he quickens, hastens'.

Rem. 1. The nasal vowel both in Skr. and Iran. is generally considered as prim. Ar. But it is in itself very improbable that the *a* in Skr. *raḥáyati* and Av. *maḥpra-* (§ 200), which cannot be prim. Ar., is historically to be separated from the *a* in Skr. *dāsiṣṭha-*, Av. *dahišta-* etc. The question is decided by the fact that Skr. *dán* and *ágan* (§ 198) can only be explained fr. prim. Skr. **dans* and **agans* (not fr. **dqs* and **agqs*). The dropping of the *s* in *dán*, *ágan* was specially Skr., and older than the first appearance of nasalised vowels, s. § 647, 7. Forms like *piśanti* 'they bruise', *-īṣi -ūṣi* endings of the nom. acc. pl. (*harīṣi*, *áyūṣi*) cannot, by taking into consideration the change of *s* to *ṣ* in the prim. Ar. period, be considered as a proof that *n* was, already at this period, absorbed in the preceding vowel (cp. § 556, 1).

n became *ñ* after *j*, c. *yajñá-s* 'veneration' : Gr. *ἁγρός* 'holy', Indg. **iaḡ-no-s*. *yācñá* 'desire, begging', a Skr. new formation to *yācati* 'he desires, begs'.

The same nasal became cerebral nasal (*ṇ*) after the cerebral sounds *ṛ*, *r*, *ṣ*. *mṛ-ṇā-mi* 'I bruise, beat in pieces' : Gr. *μαρ-va-μαι* 'I fight', Indg. **mṛ-nā-mi*. *kṛṣṇá-s* 'black' : Pruss. *kirsna-* O.Bulg. *črīnū* 'black', Indg. **qrsno-s*. This assimilation occurred also, under certain conditions (Whitney Skr. Gramm. § 189 ff.), when the two sounds were more widely separated e. g. part. mid. *bhāra-māṇa-s* : Gr. *φειρό-μενο-ς*. In this case the tongue, which had been brought into the cerebral position by *ṛ*, *r*, *ṣ*, retained this position until the production of the nasal.

Initial *mr* became *br*. *brū* 'speak' : Av. *mrū-*. Cp. Gr. *βρορός* fr. **μφορός* etc. § 204. For exceptions like *mriyātē*

'moritur' cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 55. *-mbl-* from *-ml-* in *ambla-s* beside older *amlā-s* 'sour, sourness': cp. Lat. *amāru-s*.

Rem. 2. Is the change of *mṣ* to *nṣ* specially Skr.? The question must be raised on account of the 1. du. mid. injunct. *gānvahi*, part. perf. act. *jaganēdn* from *gam-* 'go', *raṇvā-* 'delightful' from *ram-* 'to be delighted'. The process might eventually have to be referred to prim. Aryan — corresponding examples from Iranian have not been handed down to us —, and since Indg. *mṣ* is the basis of the forms in question (§ 225), we must further ask whether the dental articulation was not already in existence before the consonantal nasal arose from *m*.

§ 200. Iranian.

Sonant + nasal became nasalised sonant before prim. Ar. spirants and those which were specially developed in Iran. (§§ 473. 475). We have already mentioned Av. *dahišta-* and *qzō* in § 199. Other examples: Av. *maṣbra-* 'saying': prim. Ar. and Skr. *māntra-*; *axnā-* 'reins': Skr. *aṣkhāyati* 'he clings to something'; *tāšyā* 'stronger' fr. prim. Ar. **tañcyās*, compar. to *tancišta-* 'strongest'. Concerning the treatment of *r* + *n* before spirants I may refer the reader to Bartholomae's Handb. pp. 14. 21.

It is a mere conjecture that a nasalised vowel was also spoken in these cases in O.Pers. The written language was not in a position to represent nasalised vowels as such.

Rem. We have seen in § 199, rem. 1. why the *q* in *dahišta* etc. is to be regarded as a special Iran. and not a prim. Ar. development. Compare also Av. *ṣṛq/da-* 'satisfied' = prim. Ar. Skr. **ṣṛmṣṭhā-* (§ 475) with *m'ṛqidyati* inf. 'stripe, strip off' = prim. Ar. **mṛṇādhīāi* (pres. Av. *mar'-zānē*); in both instances *rq* is the representative of *r*.

Av. *n* before palatal explosives = Skr. prim. Iran. *ñ*. *pañca* 'five': Skr. prim. Ar. *pañca*. *renjayeiti* 'he hastens': prim. Ar. **rñāhayati* (Skr. *rañhayati*, § 199). Cp. Av. *-sc-* = Skr. *-ś-*, e. g. *manas ca* = Skr. *mānaś ca* (Gr. *μῆνος τε*) 'and mind', § 556, 2.

n became palatalised in Av. before *y* and *i*, *ī*. This modification is however only exhibited in a few Mss. *anīya-*: Skr. *anī-* O.Pers. *anīya-* 'other'. Verbal prefix *nī-*: Skr. *nī-* 'down'.

Prim. Iran. final *-am*, *-am* became in Av. *-ā*, written *-q* and *-qam* *-qam*. 3. pl. conj. *ṣṇāq* (*ṣṇāqam*, *ṣṇāqam*): Skr. prim. Ar.

bhārān 'ferant', prim. f. **bherānt*. Acc. *ḥuq* (*ḥuqam*) : Skr. prim. Ar. *tvām* O.Pers. *ḥuvām* 'thee'. Spellings like **rvān-ō* beside **rvān-ō* (nom. pl. of **rvan-* m. 'soul'), *dama* beside *dāma* 'creature' (= Skr. *dhāma* 'effect, stead, place'), where *q* is likewise to be read as *ā*, show that *-ān*, *-āṇ* were the previous stages. Cp. Bartholomae Handb. §§ 14. 78, 4. 79, 3.

Armenian.

§ 201. *mi* 'lest' : Skr. *mā* Gr. *μή*. *armukn*, gen. *armkan*, 'elbow, bow' : Lat. *armu-s*, Goth. *arms*.

nist 'seat' *nsti-m* 'I sit' : Skr. *nīdā-s* 'place of rest', Lat. *nīdu-s*, OHG. *nest* 'nest', Indg. **ni-zd-o-* from **ni-sed-* 'sit down'. *nu* 'daughter-in-law' : Skr. *snuṣā* OHG. *snur* O.Bulg. *snūcha* etc. *kun* 'sleep' fr. **kuvn*, **kupn* (*k-* fr. *su-*, § 162) : Skr. *svāpna-s* Lat. *somnu-s*. *ar-nu-m* 'I take' : Gr. *ἀρ-νν-μαι*.

anjuk (*ancuk*) 'narrow' : Skr. *añu-* etc., rt. *añgh-*. *hing* 'five' : Skr. *pāñca* etc., Indg. **peṇge*. Cp. § 196.

§ 202. The change of *m* to *v* (*u*). *anun* (gen. *anuan*) 'name' fr. **anvan*, **anman* (cp. § 232). *jiun* (gen. *jean*) 'snow' fr. **jivn* : Skr. *hēman-*, Gr. *χεῖμα χεῖμῶν*. See Hübschmann Arm. St. I 75.

m and *n* disappeared before *s*. *us*, gen. *usoy*, 'shoulder' : Goth. *ams* m., Skr. *āsa-s*, Umbr. *onse* 'in umero'. *mis*, gen. *msoy*, 'flesh' : Goth. *mimza-* n., O.Bulg. *męso*. *amis*, gen. *amsoy*, 'month' : Lat. *mēns-i-s*, O.Ir. gen. *mīs* (prim. Kelt. st. **mēns-*). Acc. pl. *eris* 'tres' : Goth. *pri-ns*, Gr. Dor. *τρίς* fr. **τρι-νς*; concerning the initial element of *eris* s. § 263. Acc. pl. *z mards* 'homines' fr. **myto-ns* : cp. Goth. *vulfa-ns* 'lupos', Gr. Cret. *ρόμο-νς* 'leges'.

Final postvocalic *-m* disappeared. *z mard* 'hominem' : Skr. *mṛtā-m*, Lat. *equo-m*, Gr. *βροτό-ν*. Cp. § 651, 2.

Greek.

§ 203. *μῆ* 'me' : Goth. *mi-k*, Skr. *mām*, Lat. *mē*. *ἡμι-* 'half' : Skr. *sāmi-*, Lat. *sēmi-*. *ἄκμων* 'anvil' : Skr. *āśman-* 'stone, thunderbolt'. *ἀμφί* 'about' : Lat. *amb-*.

νεφέ, 'cloud': Skr. *nālakas* 'cloud, atmosphere', O.Bulg. *nebo* 'atmosphere sky'. *πάρνα* 'mistress': Skr. *pātnī*. Dor. *φέρωντι* (Att. *φέρουσι*) 'they bear': Skr. *bhārantī*.

ἐπιγεῖν 'to bring': Skr. pf. *anāḡi*. *ὄγκος* 'hook': Skr. *anākā-s*. *πέντε* 'five': Skr. *pāñca*; *πέμπετος* 'fifth': Lith. *penkta-s*.

Rem. The guttural nasal was, as it seems, originally represented in writing by *ν*. Thus intercip. e. g. *ἐκταρα*, *ἐγγύς*. The representation of it by *γ* first made its appearance, after the *g* in *ga*, *gm* (*πεγνό-ς*, *ἀγμό-ς*) had become *ω* (§ 492).

§ 204. Prim. Greek changes.

-ντ- from *-mt-*. *γέντο* 'he grasped' to *ἔγγεμος* 'συλλαβή' Hesych. *ἄν-τιλο-ν* 'bilge-water', to *ἀμαίω* 'I gather in'. Probably also *-νς* from *-ms*. *ἐνς* (Cret., thence Att. *εἷς*) fr. **sem-s*: cp. *μῶνον* fr. **σμ-ωννξ*, *ὄμ-ός*, Lat. *sem-el*.

-νκ- from *-mj*. *κοινό-ς* 'common' fr. **κοινο-ς* **κομ-ινο-ς*: Lat. *cum*. Cp. *βαίνω* 'I go' fr. **βανιω*, Indg. **gm-ιό*: Lat. *veniō*. On the i-epenthesis s. §§ 131. 639.

-μβρ-, *-μβλ-*, *-νδρ-* fr. *-μρ-*, *-μλ-*, *-νρ-*. The initial nasal disappeared with the development of the explosive. *ἄμβροτο-ς* 'immortal', *βροτό-ς* 'mortal'!); **μροτό-ς* was a contamination form of *μορτό-ς* Hesych. (Skr. *mārtā-s*, Indg. **mórtō-s*) and **μρατό-ς* (Skr. *mṛtā-s*), and *μορτό-ς* itself was also such a form with regard to its accent. *μῆμβλον*, *βλώσχω* ('I come') with **μλω* = orig. **mj-* (§ 306), aor. *ἐμολον*. *βλίντω* 'I cut out the comb of bees' to *μέλι μέλιτος* 'honey'. *ἀνδρ-ός* *-ῶν* (nom. *ἀνὴρ* 'man'), *δρ-ώψ* *ἄνθρωπος* Hesych., *δρο-τήτα* acc. 'manhood' (thus with Clemm probably to be read for *ἀνδροτήτα* in Hom. II 857, X 363): cp. Skr. *nr-asthi-* 'human-bone'.

-λν- became *-λλ-*. When the preceding vowel was short, so called compensation lengthening took place later (cp. § 618). Prim. Gr. **γ^hολνεται* (prim. f. **g^hné-tai*, § 306) became Lesb. *βόλλεται*, Att. *βούλεται* and prim. Gr. **γ^hελνεται* (prim. f. **g^hél-ne-tai*) Thess. *βέλλεται* (concerning *β-* cp. § 428 rem.) Dor. *δῆλεται*, Locr.

1) *ἄ-βροτο-ς* beside *ἄμβροτο-ς* was a new formation from *βροτό-ς*. Cp. Prākr. *a-rīṇa-* 'guiltless' as a later compound beside *an-irīṇa-* = Skr. *an-ṛīṇa-*.

Delph. *δεῖλεται* 'he wishes', rt. *gel-*. Hom. *οἷλο-* 'crisp, fleecy' fr. **folro-*, prim. f. **ufno-s*: Skr. *arṇa* fr. **uf-na* (§§ 151, 157, 306). Lesb. *ἀπ-έλλω* Dor. *φύλλω* Hom. *εἴλω* 'I press tight' fr. **fel-nu*. Later, but also probably already prim. Gr., was the assimilation of *-ir-* to *-ll-* in *ὀλλεῖμι* 'I destroy' fr. **ól-vū-mi*; *ἐλλός-* 'a young deer' fr. **él-ro-s*, cp. *ἐλα-γο-* fr. **elg-bho-s*, Lith. *éln-i-s* m. 'stag', O.Bulg. *jelen-ĩ*, gen. *jelen-e*, 'stag'; *ὠλλόν-την* τοῦ βραχίονος *καμπίν* (Hesych.) fr. **ól-ro-n*, to *ὠλήν-ένος* (cp. the author Morph. Unt. II 173).

Rem. 1. If, as we conjecture, the *-ll-* in the three last named words was likewise already prim. Greek, the *-ll-* in *βόλλομαι* etc., before 'compensation lengthening' took place, was pronounced somewhat differently from that in *ὀλλεῖμι* etc. The forms *πίλναμαι* (to *πίλας*) and *πιδό-ν-φασίν* Hesych. (to *πεδός*, *πεδός*;) may have only come into existence after the law, whereby **ól-vū-mi* became *ὀλλῶμι*, had ceased to operate.

ν disappeared before *σ* + consonant without 'compensation lengthening'. *κεστό-* 'pierced, embroidered' fr. **kensto-*, to *κετίω*. *δε-* in *δεσ-πότης* fr. **deus*, Indg. **dem-s* 'of a house': Skr. *dán*. 3. pl. imper. mid. *γερόσθων* fr. **geronsthon*. *Ἀθηνᾶζε* 'towards Athens' fr. **Athānāz-de*. *δικασπόλο-* 'law-giver', fr. **dikans-polos*, an irregular compound with acc. pl.; likewise *μογσοτόκο-* 'causing pains' fr. **mogons-tokos*. Here belong also the various dialectal forms of the acc. pl. of *-o-* and *-ā-* stems, as *τός*, *θείς*, *τάς καλᾶς* (beside *τόνς τάνς*, *τούς τᾶς*) and *ἐς* from *ἐς 'into'*, which arose before initial consonants: the regular forms were *τός παιδάς* beside *τόνς (τούς) ἄνδρας*, *ἐς τοῦτο* beside *ἐνς (ἑς) αὐτό*. Lastly *πίσσω* 'I pound' fr. **ptins-lu*: Lat. *pīnsiō*, and Hom. *νίσσομαι* 'I come' fr. **ni-no-lu-mai* (redupl. pres.), beside *νέομαι* fr. **nes-o-mai*, cp. *νόσ-το-*, rt. *nes-* (§ 563, 4).

Rem. 2. Where in the course of the individual dialects *νσ* + cons. came into existence again, those dialects, in which *ν* disappeared before *σ* with 'compensation lengthening' (cp. §§ 205, 618), show this lengthening. Thus Att. *ἱσπεῖσμαι ἱσπειστο* (from *σπένδω* 'I deal out') was a new formation after *ἱσπεισα* (Cret. still *ἱσπενσα*) and *σπείσω*; Ion. *πεῖσμα* 'rope' fr. **pen(θ)-ma*, a new formation for prim. Gr. **penθ-ma* (cp. Lat. *offendimentu-m*), like *ῶμα* for older *ζῶμα* etc.

-m became *-ν*. Acc. sg. *τόν* 'the': Skr. *tā-m*, Lat. *is-tu-m*; *ν* 'sheep': cp. Skr. *ávi-m*. Gen. pl. *ἵππων* 'equorum': cp. Skr.

Ved. *dērdm* 'deorum', Lat. *virum*. 1. sg. impf. ἔφερον 'I carried': Skr. *ābhara-m*. *ἐν* 'unum' fr. **sem*; concerning *ἐνς* in this §, cp. p. 170. *χθών* 'earth', *χιών* 'snow' fr. **χθωμ*, **χιωμ*: cp. *χθαμ-αλό-ς*, Skr. *kṣām-* and Lat. *hiem-* Gr. *δύς-χιμο-ς*. The *ν* in *ἐν* (and *ἐνς*), *χθών*, *χιών* was transferred to the other cases also: *ἐν-ός*, *χθον-ός*, *χιον-ός* for the regular forms **ἐμ-ος*, **χθομ-ος*, *χιομ-ος*.

Concerning prothesis before initial nasals as in *ἀμέλγω* 'I milk': Lith. *mėlėu* s. § 626.

§ 205. Individual dialectal peculiarities.

The uniform omission in writing of the nasal before consonants in Cypr. and Pamphyl., permits the conclusion that a nasal vowel was spoken in these dialects. Cypr. *o-ka-to-se* = Ὀ(γ)κα(ν)τος, *a-ti* = ἀ(ν)τί, *pe-pa-me-ro-ne* = πε(μ)φαμίρων; thus also *to-ko-ro-ne* = τὸ(γ) χῶρον, *na-o-to-te* = ναὸ(ν) τό(ν)δε etc. (§ 653, 3). Pamph. *πέδε* = Att. *πέντε* (§ 487).

Prim. Gr. *-νμ-* became *-ππ-* in Lesb., elsewhere *-μμ-*. Lesb. *ὀππατι* pl., Hom. etc. *ὄμμα* 'eye', to *ὀπ-ωπ-α ὄφομαι*. Lesb. *ἄλιππα* beside Att. *ἄλειμμα* 'salve', to *λίπ-α ἀλείφω*.

ν only remained in Cret. and Argive before *-ς* and the voiceless *-σ-* which arose from assimilation (§§ 489. 490). *τό-νς* 'the': Goth. *þa-ns*, Indg. **to-ns*. *θένς* fr. *θεντ-ς*, part. to *θεῖναι* 'to place' *πρέπονσα* fr. **πρεποντ-χα*, fem. to *πρέπων* 'becoming, fitting'. *ἔσπενσα* fr. **ἐσπεντσα*, aor. of *σπένδω* 'I pour out'. *πρέπονσι* fr. **πρεποντ-σι* loc. pl. to *πρέπων*. *μηνσί* fr. **μηνσ-σι* loc. pl. to gen. sg. Lesb. *μῆν-ος* 'of a month'. Elsewhere *ν* disappeared, since in most dialects it became with the preceding vowel a long nasal vowel (i. e. short vow. + *ν* became long nasal vowel) and then the nasal sound disappeared. Dor. *τάς*, *πρέπωσα*, *θής*, *ῆς* (*ἐνς*); Ion. Att. *τούς*, *πρέπουσα*, *θείς*, *εῖς*; Dor. Att. *μηνσί*, *τάς* (*τάνς*), *πᾶσα* (*πάνσα*); Att. 3. pl. *ἄγονσι*, *ἄγωσι* (Dor. and prim. Gr. *ἄγοντι*, *ἄγωντι*). *i*-diphthongs arose in Lesb.: *τοίς*, *πρέποισα*, *θείς*, *εῖς*, *ταῖς*, *παῖσα*, *ἄγωσι*, *ἄγωσι*; here the *s*-sound must have been the chief factor in the generation of the *ι*. In Elean, *i*-diphthongs arose in the endings *-ονς*, **ανς*, prim. El. *-ονς*, *-ανς* (cp. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 26 ff.): *τοίρ*, *καταξίαιρ*, but *διδῶσσα*, *πᾶσα*.

Rem. 1. The stage of nasalisation of the vowel which preceded entire loss of *ʳ* is perhaps represented by the Cretan and Argive of the historical period. For we are justified in supposing that the pronunciation was nasal vowel (no longer vowel + nasal), but that the spelling with *ʳ* was retained from an older period. Cp. French *tonsure*, *mensonge*.

Rem. 2. Arcadian preserved the *ʳa* which arose by transition of *-rɪ* to *-a* (e. g. conj. *πλεῖστοι*), but had alongside it e. g. acc. pl. *δραχμαί* 'drachmas'. Consequently the activity of the law which produced *δραχμάς* was already extinct at the time *-ʳa* arose from *-rɪ* in this dialect. Cp. in Attic the new forms *θέρμαναις*, *ὑφανταίς* etc. which originated after the completion of 'compensation lengthening' (*πᾶσα* from *πᾶσαα*).

Rem. 3. *ε* and *ou*, produced by 'compensation lengthening', never were diphthongs. The *ε* in Ionic-Attic and Bæot. *εῖς θεῖσα* is only graphically like the *ε* in Lesb. *εῖς θεῖσα*; the latter was a diphthong. Cp. the other phenomena of compensation lengthening § 618.

Italic.

§ 206. Lat. *magis*, Umbr. *mestru* 'maior', Osc. *mais* 'magis': Skr. *mahān* 'magnus'. Lat. *homō*, Umbr. *homonus* 'hominibus', Osc. *humuns* nom. 'homines': Goth. *guma* 'homo'. Lat. *termō termen*, Umbr. *termnom-e* 'ad terminum', Osc. *terremnattens* 'terminaverunt': Skr. *tārman-* n. 'point of the sacrificial rod', Gr. *τέρμων* 'boundary' *τέρμα* 'goal'. Acc. sg. Umbr. *tota-m*, Osc. *tovta-m* 'civitatem', Lat. *equa-m*: Skr. *áśvā-m* 'equam'.

Lat. *ne nē*, Umbr. Osc. *nei-p* 'neque, neve, non': Skr. *ná* Goth. *ni* Lith. *nė* 'non'. Lat. *dō-nu-m*, Umbr. *řunu* Osc. *dúnúm* 'donum': Skr. *dā-na-m* 'gift'. Lat. *cor-n-ix*, Umbr. *cur-n-ac-o* 'cornicem': cp. Gr. *χορίων-η* 'crow'. 3. pl. Lat. *feru-nt*, Umbr. *furfu-nt* 'februant', Osc. *kara-nter* 'vescuntur': Skr. *bhāra-nti* 'ferunt'. Lat. *mēns-i-s*, Umbr. *menzne* 'mense': Gr. Lesb. *μῆνν* Att. *μῆν* fr. **mēns-*.

Lat. *angō angor*: Gr. *ἄγχω* 'I press tight, strangle', Av. *qzah-* 'distress', rt. *añgh-*. Lat. *quīnque*, Umbr. *pumperias* Osc. *pumperias* 'quintiliae', Osc. *Πομπτιες* 'Quinctius', prim. Ital. **kyenkye* fr. **perenkye* (§ 336): Skr. *pāñca*, Indg. **perəqe*.

Rem. The guttural nasal is represented in the Ital. languages by the letter *n*.

§ 207. Prim. Italic changes.

Prim. Ital. *-at-* the *a* of which goes back partly to Indg. **a-* (§ 207, 208), became in the prim. Ital. period *-at-*, and in like manner *-at-* became *-at-*. This change seems also to hold good for the *-at-* which arose later in the course of individual dialects. Lat. *ma-tri* 'mother', Ose. *m-trai* 'prep. with me. contra. to Lat. *contra* Ose. *im*. Lat. *ai-centu-s* : Skr. *pluta-s* 'a young', Indg. **p-m-tu-s* : Lat. *ai-centu-s* : Skr. *gātā-s*, Gr. *hektē*, Indg. **p-m-tu-s* or *p-m-tu* '100'. Lat. *centum* : Lith. *simtas* 'hundred', Indg. **centu-m*. O Lat. *quān-tu* 'quam'. Umbr. *pi-ia* 'quam'. Ose. *pi-ia* 'quam'. to *quān*. Lat. *quān-tu*, Umbr. *pi-ia* *pi-ia* *pi-ia* Ose. *pi-ia* *pi-ia* 'quān'. to *quān*. Further Lat. *septem* beside *sepm* (cp. § 549), *septem-tria-s* *septendecim* (*septem*), *sepm-tria-s* (*sepm*), *sepm-tria-s* (*sepm*), *quān-tu* (to *quān*) : Umbr. *hūm-trā* 'infra' *hūm-domu* 'infra', Ose. *hūm-trā* 'infra' to Lat. *hūm-trā* Gr. *χαυ-αί* (Danielsson Panth's *Aeth. Stud.* III 143). Umbr. *desen-duf* 'daederim'. Cp. also Ose. *Pūntiis* beside *ponciis* 'quinquies' and *Horrtis* (Latinised *Pūntiis* *Pūntius*) : Lat. *Quinti-us*.

Many exceptions to this law were created through analogy and new formations. E. g. Lat. *quān-tu*, *quān-tu*, *quān-tu* after the simple forms *quān*, *quān*. Of later origin are also Lat. *em-p-tu-s*, Umbr. *em-p* 'emptus' (cp. *di-ctum* 'demptum'), Lat. *sūm-p-tu-s* with excrement *p* (§ 208).

Further **kuom kye* probably also became **kuom-kye* already in prim. Ital. (Lat. *quomque* *cunque*, Umbr. *pumpe*) etc. Cp. also Lat. *singulu-s* fr. **sem-clo-s*, *princeps* fr. **prīm(i)-ceps* (§ 633). Lat. *quomque* *cunque* was formed in the same manner as *quān-tu*.

Analogously *-ms-* probably became *-ns-*. Cp. § 568 rem., § 570 concerning *tenebrae*.

§ 208. Latin.

-mj- became *-nj-*. *quoniam* fr. **quom-iam*. *con-jectu-s*, *con-jungō*, *con-jūrō* fr. **com-ic*. *veniō* fr. **(g)uem-iō*, Indg. **gm-iō*, from rt. *gem-* (§ 239).

-p- as glide in -mpt- (§ 207), -mpt-, -mpt- : *em-p-tus*, *sūm-p-ti*, *ex-em-p-lum*. Cp. Umbr. *empts* 'emptas'.

-ln- became -ll-. *collis* fr. **col-n-is* : Lith. *kól-n-s-s* 'mountain', Gr. *κώλω-ός* 'hill', orig. st. form **gol-n-*. *pollen* (beside *polen-ta*), developed fr. **polen*, gen. **poln-os* (see W. Meyer Kuhn's *Zschr.* XXVIII 162) : Gr. *πάλη* 'finest meal' or 'flour'. *pullu-s* 'young animal, young' fr. **pol-n-o-s* : Goth. *fula*, gen. *fulin-s* 'foal', from a stem **pl-en-*. *vellus* 'fleece' : Lith. *rišas* 'a single hair of wool' etc. The reason is not clear why assimilation did not take place in *volnus*, *ulna*, *pōpulus* and others.

-nl- became -ll- in diminutives : *asellu-s* fr. **asen-lo-s*, to *asinu-s*; *homullu-s* fr. **homōn-lo-s*, cp. *hōman-culu-s*.

Rem. These affections may partly or entirely be ascribed to the prim. Ital. period. The Umbr.-Sann. dialects do not furnish sufficient material for the determination of the chronology.

Prim. Lat. -ns-. The nasal was often unwritten already in the oldest inscriptions, e. g. *mesibus*, *cesor*, *cosol*, *cosentiont*; further also in writers *vicesimus* and *vicensimus*, *quoties* and *quotiens*, *pisare* and *pinsare* etc. Combining this with the clearly ascertained fact that short vowels were spoken long before -ns- (§ 619), it follows that a long nasal vowel was spoken, perhaps leaving the sound of a reduced consonantal element. It is not possible to gain an insight into the course of the process and its extent, owing to the inconsequence and inaccuracy in the representation of the sounds, and the possibility that *n* as full consonantal nasal was restored from other forms of the form-system (cp. e. g. *scānsum*, *dēfēnsor* *dēfēnstrix*)¹⁾. In two cases the nasal was apparently entirely lost already at the beginning of historic records.

1. In the case of final -ns, when -s had not arisen from an older -ts (cp. § 501). Acc. pl. *equōs*, *ovīs*, *fructūs* fr. **-o-ns*, **-i-ns*, **-u-ns*, *pedēs* fr. **-ens* = Indg. **-ys* (§§ 224. 238). Nom. *sanguīs* fr. **sanguins*, a new formation for older neut. *sanguen*.

2. In forms with prim. Lat. -nsl-. *pīlu-m* 'pestle' fr. **pīnslo-m*. *prēlu-m* 'press' fr. **prēnslo-m*, older **prēmslo-m* (cp. *cōnsequor*

1) Cp. among others Seelmann *Die Aussprache des Latein* p. 273 ff.

fr. **com-sequor*, inscrip. *quansei* and § 207 extr.). *alu-m* 'wild garlic' (hereto *hālāre*, *an-hēlāre* with inorganic *h-*, s. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 491) from rt. *an-* 'breathe', fr. **an-slo-* or **ans-lo* (cp. O.Bulg. *ačh-ati* 'to exhale' fr. **on-s-ati*, §§ 219. 588 rem. 2). *scāla* 'ladder' fr. **scan(t)slā*, to *scandō*. *an-hēlō* fr. **an-(h)enslō*, like *scandō* : *cōn-scendō* (Osthoff loc. cit. 115), shows that the dropping of the nasal in the combination *-nsl-* is younger than the weakening of *a* to *e* in the second member of compounds. Here probably also belongs *īlicō* fr. **in slocō*, § 570.

Prim. Lat. final *-m* (partly coming from Indg. *-m̥* § 238). The orthography fluctuated already in the oldest inscriptions, e. g. *pocolo* beside *pocolom poculum*. The sound was greatly reduced before words beginning with a vowel. After the close of the vowel in the last syllable there only followed a very imperfect lip-closure. Hence the vowel elision in poets, as Verg. Aen. VIII 386 *fērru(m) acuānt*. Cp. Danielsson Zur Altital. Wortforschung (a separate reprint from Pauli's Altital. Stud. III and IV) p. 14, Seelmann Die Aussprache d. Lat. 356 ff.

§ 209. Umbrian and Oscan.

Prim. Umbr.-Osc. *-ns-* became *-nts-* (cp. *-mps-* in Umbr. *emps* 'emptus'). This sound-combination was expressed in the native alphabet by *-nz-* (or *-nzs-*). Umbr. *menzne* 'mense'. *anzeriatu* (beside *anseriato*) 'observatum', cp. Lat. *am-putāre an-quirere*. *uze* (beside *onse*; on the omission of the *n* in *uze* see below) loc. 'in umero': Goth. *ams* m. 'shoulder', Indg. **omso-*: cp. however also § 568, 3 for the Ital. form of this word. Osc. *kenzsur keenzstur* (beside *censtur, censaum*) 'censor'.

-mbr- fr. *-mr-* is probably to be assumed in Umbr. *ambr-* beside Osc. *amfr-*, to Lat. *amb-* Gr. *ἀμφι*. Either **amfer*, a new formation after *ander* 'inter' etc., first became **amer-* (cp. *umen* fr. **umben*, § 432a.) by assimilation, then **amr-*, *ambr-*, or else **amer-* was an Umbr. new formation from *am-*, which then led to *ambr-*.

Prim. Ital. *-ns* became Umbr. *-f*, Osc. *-ss*. Umbr. acc. pl. *abrof* 'apros' eaf 'eas' avif 'aves', *trahaf* *traf* 'trans'; Osc. acc. pl. *feihúss* (st. *feiho-*) 'fines', *viáss* 'vias'. Likewise Umbr. *zeřef* 'sedens' fr. **-ens* = **-ents*. Cp. Danielsson Pauli's Altit. Stud. III 146 ff. Umbr. *Ikuvin*s 'Igovinus', Osc. *Púmpaiians* 'Pompeianus' etc. show that these changes are older than the dropping of short vowels before the *-s* of the nom. sg. Regarding Umbr. *f*, which goes back in the first instance to *p̄*, cp. *trahvorfi* 'transverse' (§ 501).

That *n m no* were reduced in Umbr. before explosives and spirants, follows from their being frequently omitted in writing. *us-tetu* beside *ustentu* 'ostendito'. Stem *azeriato-* *aseriato-* beside *anzeriato-* *anseriato-* 'observatus'. *hutra* beside *hondra* 'infra'. *dirsas* beside *dirsans* 'dent'. *Sa'be* beside *San'sie* voc. 'Sanci'. *apr-etu* beside *ampr-ehtu* 'circumito' *ambr-efurent* 'circumierint'. *iveka* beside *ivenga* 'iuvenas'.

In like manner prim. Ital. final *-m* and *-n* must have been greatly reduced in Umbr., perhaps only a nasalised vowel was spoken. For they often also here remained unwritten and the letter *m* stepped into the place of *n*: *-e* beside *-en* 'in', *nome* 'nomen', *puplu poplo* beside *puplum poplom* 'populum'; *-em* 'in', *numem* 'nomen'.

In Osc., *-n* is uniformly written and *-m* only seldom omitted, mostly in later monuments, e. g. *vía* (beside *víam*) 'viam', *isídu* (beside *isídum*) m. 'idem', *íní* (beside *íním inim*) 'et'. If *fíísíním* (Zvetaieff Syll. n. 17, 8) contains *-ím* = *-ín* 'in', the same sound-development is to be assumed as in Umbr.

For the development of anaptyctic vowels from nasals in Oscan see § 627.

Old Irish.

§ 210. *menme*, gen. *menman*, 'mind' (prim. f. **men-a-men-* § 110): cp. Skr. *mán-man-* n. 'mind', Gr. *μένος* 'mind', rt. *men-*. *nem* (gen. *nime*) n. 'sky', *nemed* n. 'sanctuary' (Gall. *nemeto-n*): Skr. *námati* 'he bows, bends', rt. *nem-*.

Particle *nu no* : Skr. *nú*, Gr. *νύ*, Indg. **nú* 'now'. *canim* 'I sing' : Lat. *canō*, Goth. *hana m.* 'cock'. Redupl. pf. *ro-se-scaind* 'he leapt' : Skr. *skándāmi* 'I jerk, leap', Lat. *scandō*. *snām* inf. 'swim' : Skr. *snā-ti* 'he bathes himself'.

cum-ung 'narrow' : Av. *qzah-* 'distress', rt. *añgh-*. *com-boing* 'confringit' : Skr. pf. *babhāñja* 'fregit' *pra-bhañgá-s* 'breaker, pounder', rt. *bha^xñg-*.

Rem. The letter *n* is employed to represent *no* in Keltic as in Latin.

§ 211. It may be concluded that *-mt-* became *-nt-* in prim. Keltic from Cymr. Bret. *cant* O.Ir. *cēt* 'hundred' : Lith. *szimta-s*, Indg. **kmtó-m*, cp. § 212.

Indg. *-m* became *-n* in prim. Kelt. Gall. nom. acc. sg. neut. *νενητο-ν* *nemeto-n* 'sanctuary' (Zeuss-Ebel p. 225). The nasal was often retained in Irish before vowels and mediae at the beginning of the following word, when the preceding vowel had disappeared. Acc. sg. *fer n-aile* 'virum alium' fr. **μi-ro-n*. Under the same conditions the *-n* from prim. Kelt. *-en* = Indg. *-n̄* and *-ŋ* was also retained. M.Ir. *deich m-bai* 'ten cows' fr. **deken* : Skr. *dāśa*, Lat. *decem*, Indg. **dek̄n̄*. M.Ir. *nōi n-ubla* 'nine apples' fr. **noyen* : Skr. *nāva*, Indg. **neyn̄*. Cp. § 658, 2.

§ 212. Prim. Kelt. *n* (partly going back to Indg. *n̄*, *n̄*, § 243) disappeared in Irish — with 'compensation lengthening' when the preceding vowel was short — before *t*, *c*, *s* (*f*). The vowel was then shortened in unaccented syllables, afterwards became irrational and entirely disappeared under certain conditions (§§ 613. 634).

sēt Cymr. *hynt* Bret. *hent* 'way' : Goth. *sinþs* 'a going, a time'. *tēt* Cymr. *tant* 'string' : Skr. *tāntu-ṣ* 'thread, string', rt. *ten-*. *cēt* Cymr. Bret. *cant* 'hundred' : Lat. *centu-m*, Lith. *szimta-s*, Indg. **kmtó-m* (§ 211). *ēc* 'death' Bret. *ancou*; according to Windisch to Skr. *naś-*, Gr. *νέξω-ς*. *brēc* 'lie, deceit' : Skr. *bhraṣa-s* 'fall, loss'. *ēcath* 'hamus' : Skr. *an̄kā-s* 'hook', Gr. *ἀγκών* 'bow' *o-ς* 'bow, crook, bend', Lat. *ancu-s uncu-s*, OHG. *angul* 'angle'. *n̄* 'necessity, constraint' : Gr. *ἀν-ἀγκη*. *gēis* (gen. du. M.Ir. *i*) 'swan' : Skr. *hṣaś-s* OHG. *gans* 'goose'. Fut. st. *sēs-* fr.

**syen(t)s-* i. e. **syend*+*s-* (*syend-* 'drive, hunt'), 1. sg. *cu-du-s[s]-sa*, fut. sec. 1. sg. *du-sēsainn* (Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 148). Gen. sg. *mīs* (nom. *mī*) 'mensis', st. **mēns-* : Gr. Lesb. gen. sg. *μῆν-ος*.

Shortening and disappearance. 3. pl. *bérit* 'ferunt' fr. **béront(i)*, prim. f. **bhéronti* : Skr. *bháranti*, Gr. Dor. *φέρωντι*. *ér-mítu* 'honor' (gen. *ér-miten*) fr. **mētiu*, **mentiō*, *fóimtiu* 'a remarking' fr. **fó-mētiu* etc. : Lat. *mentiō*; a further formation with *n* from Indg. **m̃-ti-*, Skr. *mat-ṣ*, Goth. *ga-munds* (st. *ga-mundi-*), rt. *men-dér-met*, gen. *dér-mait*, 'a forgetting', *fór-mat*, dat. *fór-mut*, 'envy' from stem **mēto-*, **mento-* : Lat. *com-mentu-s*, Gr. *αὐτόματο-ς*, Skr. *matá-s*, from the same rt. *men-*. *óac óc* 'young' fr. **óc*, Cymr. *ieuanc*, prim. Kelt. **iou̯eko-s* : Skr. *yuvāśá-s*, Lat. *juvencu-s*, Indg. **n̄-kó-s* (§§ 137. 174). Acc. pl. *fíru* 'virõs', *fđthi* 'prophetas' fr. **fíro(s)*, **fđthi(s)*, prim. Kelt. **u̯iro-s*, **u̯ati-ns* : cp. Goth. *vaira-ns*, *gasti-ns*.

Rem. Zimmer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 449 ff. shows that first an assimilation of the explosive to the nasal took place in the prim. Ir. combinations *nt*, *nc* in such a manner that the former became voiced. Zimmer, p. 467, says that the new sound probably did not become a pure media in the first instance, but *dt*, *gc*. This change was generally not expressed in the writing of O.Irish, while in Mod. Ir. orthography it is expressed, e. g. *eug* 'death' = O.Ir. *ēc*, *ceud* 'hundred' = O.Ir. *cēt*. Cp. §§ 513. 658, 2.

Where *m* came together with a following *r*, *l*, an excremental *-l-* was developed, and then initial *m* became absorbed. *brechtrad*, older *mrechtrad* 'varietas': to Lith. *márga-s* 'variegated'. *blicht*, older *mblicht mlicht* 'milk', *bligim*, older *mbligim* 'I milk', to *melg* 'milk', Gr. *ἀμέλω* Lat. *mulgeō* O.Bulg. *mlūzq* 'I milk', rt. *melg-*. Cp. § 298. *bláith*, older *mláith* 'tender, soft' (st. **mláti-*), to *melim* inf. *bleith* 'molo'; cp. § 306.

Original intervocalic *m*, written *mh*, is in Mid. and Mod. Irish a nasalised labial spirant, e. g. *nemh* 'sky'. That this affection already took place in the O.Ir. period, follows from the fact that *mh* appears in the Modern language in words, where the nasal already in O.Ir. no longer stood directly after vowels; O.Ir. *amprom* fr. Lat. *improbu-s* also speaks for the great antiquity of this change, since *m* must here have represented a

spirant. The change of *m* to a spirant is probably likewise to be also assumed in O.Ir. *mebuir* fr. Lat. *memoria*, in this case, however, it may be a question of dissimilation as in Mid.Ir. perf. *mebaid* = O.Ir. *memaid* 'he broke'.

Germanic.

§ 213. Goth. *midjis* OHG. *mitti* 'medius': Skr. *mādhya-s*. Goth. *qiman* OHG. *queman* 'to come': Skr. *gāmana-m* 'a going', fr. rt. *gem-*. Goth. *hilms* OHG. *helm* 'helmet', Ags. *helm* 'protector, helmet': Skr. *śārman-* n. 'protection'. OHG. *camb* 'toothed tool, comb': Skr. *jambha-s* 'tooth, bit', Gr. *γόμφο-ς* 'plug, bolt, nail', O.Bulg. *zabŭ* 'tooth'.

Goth. *nahts* OHG. *naht* 'night': Lat. *nox*, Lith. *naktis*. Goth. *manna* fr. **many-ō* OHG. *man* 'man': Skr. *mānu-ṣ* 'man'. Goth. *dins* OHG. *ein* 'one': Lat. *oīno-s* *ūnu-s*, prim. f. **oīno-s*. Goth. *snāivs* OHG. *snēo* 'snow': Lith. *snėga-s* O.Ir. *snechta* 'snow', rt. *sneigh-*. Goth. *bindan* OHG. *bintan* 'to bind': Skr. *bāndhana-m* 'a binding', rt. *bhendh-*.

OHG. *zanga* Ags. *tonge* O.Icel. *tong* 'tongs', OHG. *zangar* 'biting, sharp': Skr. *dāṣana-m* 'a biting, bite'. Goth. *aggou-s* OHG. *angi engi* 'narrow': O.Bulg. *ažŭkŭ* 'narrow', rt. *aŭgh-*. Goth. *stiggan* 'to push': Lat. *stingere*. Goth. *gaggan* OHG. *gangan* 'to go': Skr. *janughā-* 'heel-bone'.

Rem. *no* is generally represented in Goth. by *g*, s. § 25; in West Germ. and Norse by *n* as in Lat.

§ 214. Prim. Germ. changes.

-*nd-* (*m* partly going back to Indg. *m*, § 244) became -*nd-*. OHG. *runt* m. O.Icel. *rund* f. 'edge', to rt. *rem-* 'cease, rest', Goth. *rimis* n. 'rest'. Goth. *skanda* OHG. *scanta* 'ashame', to Goth. *skaman* (w. verb) OHG. *scamēn* 'to be ashamed'. O.Icel. *swnd* n. 'swimming' fr. prim. Germ. **s(n)num-da-* (§ 180 p. 158). Goth. *hunn* OHG. *hunn* 'hundred': Lith. *sciūta-s*, Indg. **hntó-m*. Whereas *m* remained before *þ* down to the literary period. Goth. *sa-gnumþi* 'synagogue', OHG. *cunſt cunſt* with early excrement *f*, to Goth. *qiman* OHG. *cuman* 'to come'. OHG. *numft nunft* 'a taking', to Goth. *numan* OHG. *numan* 'to take'. OHG. *ramft*,

bye-form of *rant* 'edge', therefore goes back to a **rám-ḡa-* (§ 529) ¹⁾. For OHG. *mft* from *mḡ* see § 529. *m* also remained before *s*, e. g. Goth. *ams* 'shoulder': Skr. *ása-s*, Indg. **omso-s*.

-ln- (*l* partly goes back to Indg. *l*, § 299) became *-ll-*. OHG. *wella* 'wave': Lith. *vilnì-s* O.Bulg. *vlŭna* 'wave'. Goth. *fulls* OHG. inflec. *fullēr* 'full': Lith. *plŭna-s* O.Bulg. *plŭnŭ* 'full', Indg. **pl̥-nó-s*.

Further *n*, as the initial sound of chief-accented *n*-suffixes, seems to have been assimilated to the descendants of Indg. root-final explosives. The prim. Germ. gemination may be thus explained. E. g. OHG. *lecchōn* 'to lick', prim. Germ. **likkō-* fr. previous Germ. **liḡh-nā-*, cp. Gr. *λιχνεύω*, rt. *leiḡh-*. Cp. Osthoff Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 297, Kluge ibid. IX 169. On the relations of sound-shifting *s*. §§ 530. 534. 538. 541, 5.

ṇ disappeared before *χ* (§ 527—529), whereby short vowels became long ²⁾. Goth. OHG. *fahan* 'to seize' fr. **faṇχana-n*: Lat. *pangō pāx*, Skr. *pāśa-s* 'noose, cord', rt. *pāk-*, with nasal-infix *pañk-* (§ 221). Goth. *ḡahta* OHG. *dāhta* 'I thought', pret. of *ḡagkjan*, *denchen* 'to think': O.Lat. *tongēre* 'to know'. Goth. *ḡuhta* OHG. *dūhta* 'appeared', pret. of *ḡugkjan*, *dunchen* 'to seem, appear', from the same root. Goth. *bi-ūhts* 'accustomed': Lith. *j-ūnkta-s* 'accustomed' (§ 666, 1). Goth. *ḡeihan* OHG. *dihan* 'to thrive' fr. **ḡiṇχana-n*, older **ḡeṇχana-n*: Lith. *tenkù* 'I have enough', cp. Ags. pret. pl. *ḡunzon* part. *ḡunzen* and the OS. causat. *thengian* 'to complete'; the *ī* of the present in the Goth. and HG. forms was the occasion of their passing into the analogy of verbs like Goth. *steiga* 'I ascend' = Gr. *στειχω*: pret. Goth. *ḡaih* OHG. *dēh* (cp. § 67 rem. 2).

Rem. This disappearance of the nasal before *χ* took place later than the passing of *χ* into *ʒ* (Verner's law, §§ 530. 541, 4), as is seen by such forms as Ags. *ḡunzon* beside Goth. *ḡeihan* (s. above), Goth. *juggs* 'young' beside compar. *jūhiza*.

1) Goth. *anda-numti-* 'a receiving, taking up' was a new formation after forms like *fralusti-* 'loss'.

1) It seems to me not to be absolutely necessary to conclude with Sievers Ags. Gramm. p. 15 that the *āχ* which arose from *anχ* must still have had nasalised *ā* down to the period of the separate dialects.

(It is possible that a sonantal nasal was also spoken in Goth., *ibys*, *ibŋ*, *máiþŋis* *máiþŋi*). In OHG., the vowel, thus developed, penetrated from the final into the medial syllable of these nouns and their derivatives, at first after short syllables, and later after long also, e. g. *ebano* adv., *ebani* 'a plain', *ebanōn* 'to level'; such forms were chiefly due to analogy (cp. Sievers Paul-Braune's Beitr. V 90 ff.). Anaptyctic vowels were also often generated from nasals in OHG. under other circumstances, e. g. *wahsamo* beside *wahsmo* m. 'growth' to *wahsan* 'to grow', *brosama* beside *brosma* f. 'crumb', *kinoto* beside *chnodo* 'knot, thong'. An assimilation to the quality of the surrounding vowels may occasionally be observed in the development of OHG. vowels, e. g. *ebono*, *ebonōn*, *ebini* = *ebano*, *ebanōn*, *ebani*.

Rem. 2. Cp. anaptyxis in the case of *u*, § 180, and liquids, § 277.

Nasals, like other consonants (§§ 143. 277. 529. 532. 536. 540), were geminated before *i* in West Germanic. OHG. *frum-mian* *frumman* OS. *frummian* *frummean* 'to further, promote', to OHG. *frum* 'apt, fit' OHG. OS. *fruma* 'advantage'. OHG. *wenn(i)an* OS. *wennian* Afs. *wennan* 'to accustom': Goth. *vanjan* O.Icel. *venja*, to Skr. *van-* 'like, love'.

In OHG. *-m*, which had become final, passed into *-n* in the ninth cent., a repetition of the prim. Germ. change (§ 214). Dat. pl. *tagun*, older *tagum*: Goth. *daga-m* 'diebus'. 1. pl. *geban*, older *gebam*: Goth. *giba-m* 'damus'. 1. sg. *bibēn*, older *bibē-m* 'I tremble at': Skr. *bī-bhē-mi* 'I am in fear'.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 216. Lith. *mirtī-s* O.Bulg. *su-mrŭŭ* f. 'death': Skr. *mṛ-ti-ś*, Lat. *mors mortis*. Lith. pl. *dūmai* O.Bulg. *dymŭ* 'smoke': Skr. *dha-mā-s*, Lat. *fū-mu-s*. 1. pl. Lith. *vėžame* O.Bulg. *vezemŭ* 'vehimus': Skr. *vāha-mas*, Lat. *vehi-mus*. Lith. *esmī* O.Bulg. *jesmī* 'I am': Skr. *ās-mi*. Lith. *līmpū* 'I remain clinging': Skr. *līmpāmi*.

Lith. *nūga-s* O.Bulg. *nagŭ* 'naked': Skr. *nagnā-s*, Goth. *naqaps*. Lith. *añs anà* O.Bulg. *onŭ ona* 'that': Skr. *anā-* 'this'.

Lith. *se-men-inis* O.Bulg. *se-men-inū* 'belonging to seed': Lat. gen. *se-min-is*. Lith. *pilna-s* O.Bulg. *plānū* 'full': Goth. *fulla*, Indg. **pl-no-s* (§§ 302, 303). Pruss. *kisna-a* acc., O.Bulg. *črīnū* 'black': Skr. *kṛśnā-*, Indg. **grno-s* (§§ 302, 303). Lith. *mentūrė* fem. 'twirling-stick', O.Bulg. *maniti* 'to bring into tumult, confusion': Skr. *manthāmi* 'I stir, turn'.

Lith. *slanka slankiu-s* 'creeper, slow man', O.Bulg. *slakū* 'crooked': OHG. *slango* O.Icel. *slange slangi* m. 'snake', rt. *sleng-*. Lith. *ungurūs* Pruss. vocab. *angurgis*: the ending of the word is wrongly written O.Bulg. *agoristi* 'eel': Lat. *anguilla*. Lith. *sniega* 'it snows': Lat. *ninguit*.

Rem. *w* is represented by *s* in Baltic.

§ 217. *-m* seems to have become *-n* in prim. Baltic-Slav. Acc. sg. **to-m* 'the' from Indg. **to-m* (Skr. *tā-m*): Lith. dial. *tan tūn*, generally *tā* (218), Pruss. *s-tan*, O.Bulg. *tū*.

That for the Slav. form *tū* first of all **tūn* **ton* is to be presupposed, is shown by *sin-* in *sin-esti* 'comedere' and other secondary forms of *sū* = Pruss. *san* (*san-insle* 'girdle'): Skr. *sūm*, Indg. **som*. Prim. Balt.-Slav. final *-n* did not entirely die out after *š* in Slav., e. g. acc. sg. fem. *tā* 'the' = Skr. *tām*, Gr. *ταῖς*; cp. § 219.

§ 218. Baltic.

Indg. *-mt-* remained (while in other Indg. languages it became *-nt-*). Lith. inf. *vėmti* 'to spit, vomit', supine *vėmtu*, Lett. inf. *vemt*: cp. Skr. part. pf. *vānta-* beside *ramita-*. Lith. *remti* 'to support': cp. Skr. inf. *rāntum*, to *rāmati* 'he brings to a standstill, makes fast'. Cp. also the *m* from Indg. **m* (249) in Lith. *simta-s* Lett. *sīmtis* 'hundred': Lat. *centu-m*; Lith. *desimta-s* Lett. *desmits* Pruss. *dessimts* *dessympts* 'decimus': Gr. *δέκατος* Goth. *taihunda*, beside Lith. *deimta-s* Lett. *devīts* Pruss. *newīnts* 'nonus', Indg. **mym-to-s*.

Nasal \rightarrow *s* or *sz*, *š* (= Indg. *k̥*, *g̥* *gh*, § 412). In words like *ėšė-s* 'goose' (OHG. *gans*, Skr. *hṛśā-s*), *gręšiū* 'I turn, bore' inf. *gręsz-ti*, *at-gręžia-s* 'return' (O.Icel. *kringr* 'round', Mod.

HG. *kring* *kringel*, rt. *greñgh-*) a nasal-vowel verging into a more or less distinct *ṇ* is at present heard in a portion of the Lith. dialects, whilst in the greater part the nasal-vowel has entirely died out and a pure long vowel is only spoken (*žāsīs*, *grėžiū*). The nasal hook has therefore only an etymological signification in the literature of the latter dialects. No complete consistency, however, exists in the use of it.

Rem. When in those dialects, in which the pronunciation *ā* for *q* etc. is the universal rule, e. g. in that with Godlewa, fut. *pīsiu* (*pīsiu*) and *pīnsiu* ('I shall twist') is spoken side by side of inf. *pīnti* and *pīti* (*pīti*), it is due to a levelling between the form of the fut. stem and that of the inf. etc.: *pīnsiu* is a new formation after *pīnti*, but *pīti* after *pīsiu*. Cp. the Author Lit. Volksl. und Märch. p. 288¹⁾.

Prim. Balt.-Slav. *-n* after vowels (§ 217) has entirely disappeared in one part of the language, and a pure un-nasalised vowel prevails. The written language, which represents this state and in which the nasal hook has only an etymological value, is also here inconsistent. It has, e. g. acc. sg. *dėvq*, *anq* *anq*, *szī*, but gen. pl. *dėvū* ('decorum') for *dėvū*; the latter from **-ūn*, older **-ōm* (cp. Ved. *dėvām*). Elsewhere, as before sibilants, a nasal vowel, ending in a more or less strongly articulated *ṇ*, is spoken, e. g. *tanṇ*, *dėvunṇ*, or *-n* remained intact: *tan*, *anan*, *szin*. There are dialects in which all three stages (pure vowel, nasal vowel + *ṇ*, vowel + *n*) occur side by side. It is clear that in addition to differences of accentuation and quantity (s. Bezenb. Beitr. X 307 ff.) also various relations of sandhi (position in absolute and conditional finality, various initiality of the following word) brought about the state of fluctuation. Unfortunately so little account is taken of word-combination in the writing down of the forms in question (s. especially Bezenb. Beitr. VII 163 ff.) that it is at present impossible to obtain a knowledge of the historical state of things.

§ 219. Slavonic.

Before all consonants except *ǰ*, nasals became, with the preceding vowel, nasalised vowels in prim. Slavonic (cp. § 281

1) The above is unaffected by Bezenberger's opposite view (Beitr. VII 167).

rem. 3). The *i* and *u*, thus formed, became then further *ī* (O.Bulg. *i*) and *ū* (*y*, § 60). O.Bulg. remained at this stage. Examples:

1. *v-onja* 'vapour, smell' from rt. *an-* 'breathe' (§ 666, 1): Skr. pres. 3. sg. *āniti*. *zemlja* 'earth': Lith. *žėmė*, Lat. *humu-s*, Gr. *χαμαί*; concerning the excrescent *l* s. § 147 p. 132.

2. *ę* = prim. Indg. prim. Slav. *e* + nasal. *světū* 'holy': Lith. *szveñta-s*, Av. *spenta-*, cpf. **kvento-s*. *zėbą* 'dilacero, frigeo': Skr. *jāmbha-tē* 'snatches at something', causat. *jambhāya-ti* 'bruises, pounds'. Cp. § 68. *ę* = Indg. *on* in the acc. pl. *konjė* 'equos' fr. **konjens*, older **konjo-ns* (§ 84 p. 80).

ę was at the same time the representative of the Indg. sonantal nasals = prim. Sl. *in*, *im* (§§ 248. 249). *pa-mėtī* f. 'remembrance': Lith. *at-minti-s* 'memory', Goth. *ga-mundi-* 'remembrance', Skr. *mati-š* 'thought, mind', Lat. *mens*, Indg. **mų-ti-s*. *dėsegtī* 'ten': Lith. *dėszimti-s*, Skr. *daśati-š*, Indg. **dekmti-s*.

3. *a* = Indg. *o*, *a* (prim. Slav. *o*) + nasal.

berąti 'ferunt': Gr. Dor. *q'ēpo-vri*. *ząbū* 'tooth': Gr. *γόμφο-s* 'bolt'. Cp. § 84.

ązūkū 'narrow': Gr. *ἄγχω*, Lat. *angus-tu-s*. *ąchati* 'to smell' fr. orig. **an-s-*: Lat. *anima*, *alu-m* *halāre* fr. **anslo-* (§ 208), Gr. *ἄνemo-s*, rt. *an-*. Cp. § 100.

4. *i*, *y* = previous Balt.-Slav. *i*, *u* + nasal.

Suffix *-ikū* (*-in-ikū*) = Lith. *-inka-s* (*-in-inka-s*), e. g. *door-inikū* 'comes palatii': Lith. *dvārininka-s* 'courtier'¹⁾. *isto*, gen. *istes-e*, 'testiculus', pl. *istes-a* 'renes': Lith. *inksta-s* 'kidney, testiculus', Pruss. *inrcze* 'kidney', Lat. *inguen*. Acc. pl. *gosti* 'guests': Goth. *gasti-ns*. Cp. also *plīta* (beside *plinūta*) 'brick' fr. Gr. *πλίθος*.

lyko n. 'bast': Lith. *lūnka-s* Pruss. *lunka-n*. *vyknaq* 'I learn': Lith. *j-ūnktu* 'I become accustomed' (§ 666, 1). Acc. pl. *syny* 'sons': Goth. *sunu-ns*.

1) If this suffix belongs to OHG. *-inc* O.Jeel. *-ingr*, it is easy to conjecture that it is borrowed from Germ. For Germ. *-inga-* beside *-un-yu-* (the author Morph. Unt. II 238, Kluge Nominale Stammbild. 13. 26) rather contains Indg. *-n-* than *-in-*.

y was further the continuation of older *-on-* in the acc. pl. masc. *vlŭky* 'lupos': Goth. *vulfa-ns* Gr. Cret. *róμο-νς* (§ 84); acc. pl. fem. *raqy* 'manus': cp. Pruss. *gennans* 'feminas' (§ 615).

-n alone occurred as final in the prim. Slav. period (§ 217), and **-ān*, **-ēn* became *-a*, *-e*; **-ūn* = Indg. **-ōn* (§ 92) became *-y*; **-en* and **-in* (= Indg. *-m* § 248) became *-e*; **-in* became *-i*; **-un* (= Indg. **-um* and **-om*, § 84 p. 80) became *-ū*. O.Bulg. remained at this stage. Examples:

1. *-a*, *-e*. Acc. sg. f. *ženā* 'wife': Skr. *āśvām* 'equum', Gr. *χώρα*, Indg. *-a-m*. 1. sg. *vezā* 'veho': Lat. *veham*, cpf. **uegha-m*. Nom. acc. neut. *imę* 'name' fr. **i-mēn*: cp. the long vowel in Goth. *namō* fr. **na-mōn* (§§ 195. 214).

2. *-y*. Nom. *kamy* 'stone' (st. *kamen-*), formed like Gr. *ἄκμων*, OHG. *hano*, Lith. dial. *szuņ* 'dog' (beside *szū*, Skr. *śvā*, § 92 rem.).

3. *-e*. Nom. acc. neutr. *polje* 'field' fr. **-ien*, **-ion*, Indg. **-io-m* (§ 84 p. 80). J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 307 perhaps rightly (doubts however remain, s. W. Schulze ibid. 546) traces the *-e* of the loc. sg. *kamen-e* back to **en* = Pruss. *en* Gr. *ἐν* 'in' (**kamen* loc. like Skr. Ved. *kārman*, Gr. *δόμεν*). The *-e* of the acc. sg., e. g. *mater-e* 'matrem', fr. **-in* = Gr. *-α*, Indg. *-m* (§§ 224. 249).

4. *-i*. Acc. *gostī* 'guest': cp. Skr. *āvi-m*, Gr. *ὄϊ-ν*.

5. *-ū*. Acc. *synū* 'son': Skr. *sūnū-m*. Acc. *vlŭkū* 'wolf': Skr. *vṛka-m*, Gr. *λύκο-ν*.

Rem. 1. Acc. sg. *jī* 'eum' *konjī* 'equum' are accordingly not fr. **io-n*, *konjo-n*, but fr. **ji-n* (Lith. *jī*), **konjī-n*. S. § 84 rem. 1.

Assimilation took place when nasals of different organs came together. This process was also prim. Slav. *kamēnŭ* 'made of stone' fr. **kamn-ēnŭ*, to *kamen-* 'stone'. To the nom. pl. *graždan-e* 'town-inhabitants' (fr. **gradjan-e(s)* § 147 p. 132 f.; from *gradŭ* 'town', cp. Gr. *οὐρανίων-ες* 'celestial inhabitants') belonged as dat. *graždamŭ* and as instr. *graždami* (Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. III² 15 f.), fr. **-ān-nŭ*, **-ān-mi*.

Rem. 2. Cp. the assimilation of *-nm-* to *-m-* in *imę* 'name' (= **iimę*) and *imę* 'I grasp, take' (= **iimę*, cp. *vŭz-imę*, *sŭn-imę*, § 666, 1), the

1. Old. from the point of view of the "nasal change" in the prim. Indg. period (148). The nasal change in the prim. Indg. period is Slav. and not Indo-European. The nasal change in the prim. Indg. period is Slav. and not Indo-European. The nasal change in the prim. Indg. period is Slav. and not Indo-European.

changes in the prim. Indg. period

(Kuhn's *Zschr.* XXVI 127 ff.)

combination long vowel — nasal

prim. language. E. g. Indg. *nas*

Slav. *nas* 'mares', Geth. *pōs* 'h'

hands' fr. *-as*, cp. *-as* in

Indg. nom. sg. **nas* 'ma-

-nas, etc.) hence the Slav. *nas*

masc. part. pf. act. *-nas*

fr. *-nas* (cp. Slav. *nas*

worth mentioning in this

to be noticed. As pr

foundation. We shall

and form-categories

of his theory.

we meet with forms

ends in an explos.

: suppose that the

nasal suffix. For

with nasal in

which dat

to be est

anticipation

now at

determined

we also h.

It

the c.

the

the

former fr. **in-mēn* (cp. O.Ir. *ainm*, Gr. *ὄνομα* etc.), the latter fr. **inm-ā-m* (Goth. *nima*, Gr. *νίμα*, rt. *nem-*) with *in* = Indg. *ṇ-* (§ 248). On account of Pruss. *emn-a-* 'name' and Lith. *imù* = Slav. *imā* we must assume that the assimilation here took place in the prim. Balt.-Slav. period. **ṇ-men-*, **ṇm-ō* (1. sg.) had probably already at this period become **ṇmen-*, **ṇmō*. Cp. Lat. *emō* § 238.

Nasal changes in the prim. Indg. period.

§ 220. J. Schmidt (Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVI 337 ff.) assumes that *n*, in the final combination long vowel + nasal + *s*, disappeared in the Indg. prim. language. E. g. Indg. *-ās* in the acc. pl. of *ā*-stems (Skr. *áśvās* 'mares', Goth. *gibōs* 'gifts', Lith. *rankos-nà* 'into the hands') fr. *-ā-ns*, cp. *-o-ns* in the mascul. (Gr. Cret. *νόμο-νς* etc.). Indg. nom. sg. **mēs* 'month' fr. **mēns* (cp. Lat. gen. pl. *mēns-um* etc.), hence the Skr. form *mās*. The ending of the nom. sg. masc. part. pf. act. *-ṇōs* (Gr. *εἰδώς*, Av. *vidvā* 'knowing', § 649, 7) fr. *-ṇōns* (cp. Skr. acc. sg. masc. *vidvās-am* etc.).

This hypothesis seems to me worth mentioning in this place as being a possibility which ought to be noticed. At present however it requires a still firmer foundation. We shall come to speak below of some of the forms and form-categories which Schmidt has brought forward in support of his theory.

§ 221. In all Indg. languages we meet with forms having a nasal in the root-syllable, when this ends in an explosive or a spirant, where we have good reason to suppose that the nasal once stood behind the root-syllable as nasal suffix. Forms also often occur with nasal suffix beside those with nasal infix. It is probably here a question of a sound-change which dates back to the Indg. prim. period. But it still remains to be established on the one hand, by what law the nasal-anticipation (or the affection preparing the way for it) at that time now appeared, now not; and on the other hand it must be determined whether the same process or similar processes have not also happened at a later time in the individual languages, e. g. in Italic (cp. Thurneysen Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVI 301 ff.) and thus cause the whole mass of examples to have to be estimated from various points of view. In any case it is no mere accident that the

prim. Indg. change of the voiceless explosives into the voiced at the end of roots (§ 467, 7), so frequently appears in connection with present formations having a nasal infix (Osthoff *Morph. Unt.* IV 328, *Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* 548), and that the syllable, which had absorbed the vowel into itself, was generally unaccented (the strong forms of the Skr. seventh present-class as *chinád-mi* do not come into account here).

The nasal anticipation appears most frequently in the present tense, especially in the formation with suffix *-é- -ó-* (Skr. sixth class), with which the Skr. seventh present-class is closely related (s. the author's article in *Morph. Unt.* III 148 ff.). Skr. *limpāmi*, Lith. *limpù* : O.Bulg. *pri-lī(p)na*, fr. rt. *leip-* 'smear, stick'. Skr. *chindāmi chinādmī*, Lat. *scindō*, OHG. *scintan* (cp. also Av. causat. *scindayēiti*, Gr. *σχινδαλυό-ς*), from rt. *sqhaid-sqhaid-* 'split, tear'. Gr. *πυρθάνομαι*, Lith. *pa-bundù* : O.Bulg. *vüz-būna* fr. **būdna*, fr. rt. *bheydh-* 'watch, mark'. Skr. *yuñjātē yunājmi*, Lat. *jungō*, Lith. *jūngiu* : Gr. *ζεύγνυμι*, from rt. *jeug-* 'harness, yoke'. Lat. *pangō*, OHG. OS. inf. *fahan* (fr. prim. Germ. **fanaxana-n*, § 214) part. *fangan* : Gr. *πῆγνυμι*, from rt. *pāk- pāg-* 'bind, make fast'. Lat. *pandō* : Gr. *πέρνημι* 'I spread out'. Gr. *λυγγάνομαι* 'I have the hiccup' (*λύγξ* 'hiccup') : Mid. HG. *slucken* fr. prim. Germanic **slugnōna-n* (§ 534). Lith. *smunkù* 'I slide, glide' : Mid.HG. *smücken* 'to dress, adorn' O.Icel. *smokkr* 'under dress' from prim. Germ. **smuz-n-* (§ 530).

Noun formations. Lat. *fundu-s* 'ground, bottom', O.Ir. *bond bonn* 'solea', Gr. *πύνδαξ* 'bottom' : Skr. *budhnā-s* 'bottom'. Lat. *unda*, Pruss. *unda-* m. 'water', Lett. *ūdēns* 'water' fr. **undens*, Lith. *vandũ -eñs* 'water' (the Lett. and the Lith. words seem to be due to a contamination of the stems **unda-* and **uaden-*), to these Skr. *unādmī undāmi* 'I wet, bathe' : Skr. *udān- udn-* 'water, wave', Gr. *ύδα-* from **udn-t-* (§ 233) *Ἄλσ-ύδνη* (?), Goth. *vatin-*, dat. pl. *vatn-a-m*, 'water' ¹⁾. Here come perhaps also Lat. *mēns-*

1) OHG. *undea* 'wave' can only be compared on the supposition that the root originally ended in *t*, so that the *d* in Lat. *unda* Skr. *udān-* etc. would stand on the same level with the *g* in *pangō* *πῆγνυμι* (beside Lat. *pac-*, Skr. *paś-*). See above.

The nasal vowels are not found in the same places in all languages. In some they are found only in certain positions, in others they are found in all positions.

The nasal vowels are not found in the same places in all languages. In some they are found only in certain positions, in others they are found in all positions.

THE NASAL VOWELS

The nasal vowels are not found in the same places in all languages. In some they are found only in certain positions, in others they are found in all positions.

The nasal vowels are not found in the same places in all languages. In some they are found only in certain positions, in others they are found in all positions.

The nasal vowels are not found in the same places in all languages. In some they are found only in certain positions, in others they are found in all positions.

1. The short nasal vowels

§ 322. The mode of treating the short *a*, *i*, *u* in the Germanic languages renders it advisable to divide them into two categories.

Concerning the nasal vowels and liquids see the author's essay in Curtius' Stud. IX 285 ff. 381, Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIII 187 f. XXIV 255 ff., *Morph. Unt.* II 151 ff.; J. Schmidt: *Jen. Literat.-Ztg.* 1877. Art. 641. Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIV 321 f.; Osthoff Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIV 415 f. *Morph. Unt.* I 98 ff. II 14 ff. IV p. IV ff.; Benzenberger in *Beitr.* III 133 ff.; Fick *ibid.* III 157 ff., IV 167 ff.; de Saussure *Recherches sur le système primitif etc.* 6 ff. 18 ff. 239 ff.; G. Meyer *Gesch. Germ.* p. 9 ff.; Paul in Paul-Braune's *Beitr.* VI 106 ff. 408 ff.; Kegel *ibid.* VIII 102 ff.; Kluge *Beitr. zur Gesch. d. germ. Conjug.* 17 ff.; J. v. Friesinger Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 437 ff.; Zimmer *ibid.* 450

1. Unaccented ¹⁾ before explosives, spirants, nasals and liquids, and finally, e. g. **tṛtós* part. pass. from rt. *ten-* 'stretch, extend': Skr. *tatá-s*; **sēmṇ* nom. acc. sg. of the neut. stem **sē-men-* 'a throw, seed': Lat. *sēmen*.

2. *ṃ*, *ṇ* unaccented before *i*, e. g. **mṇiō* 1. sg. pres. from rt. *men-* 'think': Lith. *miniù*. Here are probably also to be placed the combinations *ṃṇ*, *ṇṇ*, s. § 225.

3. With principal accent before consonants, e. g. **s-ṇti* 3. pl. of **és-mi* 'I am': Skr. *s-ánti*.

4. *ṃ*, *ṇ* before sonants, in which case *m*, *n* were spoken as glides, e. g. **tṇ-ú-* (rt. *ten-*) 'stretched, thin': Skr. *tan-ú-*. The glide consonant corresponded to *ṃ*, *i* in such Indg combinations as *ṃṇa*, *iṇa*, e. g. **duṃó* = Skr. Ved. *duvd* O.Bulg. *dūva*. S. § 117 p. 110.

The following is an abstract of the usual representation of *ṇ* in the Indg. separate developments from these four points of

Primitive Indg. period.

§ 224. 1. Unaccented before explosives, spirants, nasals and liquids, and finally.

**kṛtóm* 'hundred': Skr. *śatá-m*, Gr. *ἑ-κατό-ν*, Lat. *centu-m*, O.Ir. *cēt*, Goth. *hund*, Lith. *szimta-s*. **gm-tó-* 'gone', **gm-ti-* 'a going' fr. rt. *gem-*: Skr. *gatá-s gáti-ś*, Gr. *παρό-ς πάσι-ς*, Lat. *in-ventu-s in-ventiō*, Goth. *ga-qumþi-*. **sm-* weak stem of **sem-*

1) Here and in the following §§ the prim. Indg. accentuation is always meant, from which the individual languages deviated in many instances. See § 669.

[illegible]

Ex. *burn* '102-*burn*'. *Sik* 'burn' for **burn** like *gáchatí*
for **gáchatí*. § 122. *burn* 'burn' sp. *Sik* 'burn' 'burn'. OHG.
burn 'burn' 'burn'. *Sik* 'burn' 'burn' etc. were
later new formations after *burn* without assals in the roots).

*ΕΠΙΘΗΚΕ ΣΤΗΝ ΠΡΟΤΗΡΙΑ ΤΗΣ ΕΠΙΣΤΟΛΗΣ ΤΗΣ 19/12/1947
ΕΛΛΗΝΙΚΗ ΔΗΜΟΚΡΑΤΙΑ
ΥΠΟΥΡΓΕΙΟ ΕΣΩΤΕΡΙΚΩΝ
ΓΡΑΦΕΙΟ ΤΗΣ ΕΠΙΤΡΟΠΗΣ

§ 225. 2. **men* 'unaccepted before i' **gən-iō* 'I go' from *rt. gən* : Gr. *Jauro* from **Jauro* **Jauro* (§§ 204. 639), Lat. *venio* (§ 217). Pres. st. **mən-i-* *rt. mən* 'think' : Skr. *mān-yā-tē*, Gr. *μαίνομαι* (on the meaning see Curtius Grundz.⁵ 103. 312), Lith. *miniū* O.Bulg. *mān-ja*. Pres. st. **ghən-i-* from *rt. ghen* 'hew' : Skr. *han-yi-tē* pass. (for regular **ghan-yā-tē*, § 454 rem.), O.Bulg. *šin-ja* 'I cut off, reap'. Formation of the present from noun stems in *-en* *-men*, Indg. ending of 1. sg.

-*ḡ-ḡō*: Skr. *ukṣaṇ-yā-mi* to *ukṣān-* 'bull, ox', *brahmaṇ-yā-mi* to *brāhmaṇ-* n. 'prayer', Gr. *τεκταίνω* to *τέκτων* 'carpenter', *σπερμαίνω* to *σπέρμα* 'seed, germ', Goth. *glit-mun-ja* to **glitmin-* 'splendour'.

It is probable that the treatment of *ḡḡ, ḡḡ* in Ar. Gr. and Slav. was analogous to that of *ḡḡ, ḡḡ*. Skr. Ved. *jaganvān* Indg. **ge-ḡḡ-ḡōs* and *jaghanvān* Indg. **ghe-ḡḡ-ḡōs*, part. pf. act. from the roots *gem-* 'go' and *ghen-* 'hew' (cp. § 199 rem.). Skr. *tanv-ī* fem. to *tanū-ṣ* 'stretched' fr. **tḡ-ḡ-ī*, cp. OHG. *dunni* 'thin' fr. **ḡun-ḡ-ia-*. Gr. part. *βεβα-(F)ώς, γεγα-(F)ώς* were formed anew after forms with *βα-, γα-*. O.Bulg. part. pf. *pñū* (*pḡ-ti* 'to hang, strain') may have arisen fr. **pñ-vū* (cp. *da-vū* from *da-ti* 'to give'): cp. *mñijī* 'minor' to Goth. *minniza* fr. **mi-nḡ-iz-ō* (§ 184 p. 161). Cp. the author Morph. Unt. II 211 f. 214, Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 404. 436.

§ 226. 3. Accented before consonants. Personal ending of 3. pl. -*ḡti, -ḡt*, e. g. pres. indic. **s-ḡti*, opt. **si-ḡt* **siḡ-ḡt*, imperf. **ē s-ḡt* from rt. *es-* 'be'. Skr. *s-ānti* 'are' *ās-an* 'were'. Gr. Ion. *ἔσσι* 'are' fr. **ēσ-avri* (§ 205), El. *ἔυν* 'sint' fr. **ēσ-κ-av¹⁾*) Bœot. *ἐλιν* 'were' (*ε* fr. *ḡ*, § 72). Umbr. *s-ent* 'sunt', O.Lat. *s-i-ent* 'sint'. O.Ir. *it* 'sunt', s. § 243, 3. O.Icel. *eru* 'are' prim. Germ. **iz-unḡi*, O.Icel. *vissu* OHG. *wissun* 'they knew' with *-un* = Gr. *-av*, Indg. -*ḡt*. O.Bulg. *jad-ētī* 'they eat': cp. Skr. *ad-ānti*; s-aorist *baṣṣ* from *bodq* 'I sting': cp. Gr. *ἐδεξ-αν*.

§ 227. 4. *ḡm, ḡn* (*m, n* glides) before sonants.

ḡm-ō 'any one' (rt. *sem-*): Skr. *sama-*, Gr. *ἀμό-*, Goth. *suma-*; by the side of this cp. Indg. **sm-* in Gr. *μ-ωνḡ* 'having one claw', fem. *μ-λα* 'una' (§ 563, 6). **ḡm-ō* present form from rt. *gem-* 'go': Skr. ved. *gam-ā-mi*, OHG. *koman* Ags. *cuman* O.Icel. *koma*; Skr. *gamāmi*: Av. *a g'm-a-p* = *huv-ā-mi*: *ā-hv-a-t* etc.

**ḡn-ū* 'stretched, thin': Skr. *tan-ū-ṣ*, Gr. *ταν-ύ-γλωσσο-ς*, Lat. *ten-u-i-s*, O.Ir. *tan-a*. Corresponding to the double suffix form -*ḡō*- and -*iḡō*- (§ 120), -*ro-* and -*ḡro-* (§ 287), there existed a

1) The *α* in El. *ἔαν* can, of course, by § 64 also regularly represent an older *α*. In that case the form would not belong here as a new formation.

-*ṛno* -*no* beside. Hence e. g. Skr. Ved. *yaj-and-s* beside *yaj-ād-s* 'veneration of the gods', Gr. *στεγ-αρό-ς* beside *στεγ-νό-ς* 'covering', *ἐδ-αρό-ν* 'food' beside Skr. *ánna-m* 'food' fr. **ad-na-m*. Ved. *gand-* Bæot. *βανά* O.Icel. *kona* = Indg. **gṛn-d-*, beside Ved. *gnd-* Gr. **μῦν-* fr. **ṛn-* (in *μῦνάμην* 'I seek a wife for myself', § 492) O.Ir. *mnā* (gen. sg.) = Indg. **gn-d-* 'wife'; cp. Gr. *βίω-ς* 'bow' Lith. *gijà* 'thread' beside Skr. *jyā-* 'bow-string'. Prea. Arm. *lê-anem* 'I leave' Gr. *λεπ-άριον* beside Gr. *δαί-ριον* etc. (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 407). **ṛn-* 'un-': Skr. *an-udrā-s* Gr. *ἄν-υδρο-ς* 'waterless', beside **ṛ-* before explosives etc., e. g. Skr. *a-pād-* Gr. *ἄ-πο-ς* 'footless'; in the other languages we have the same form in both cases, Arm. *an-*, Lat. *in-*, Goth. *un-*.

On the prim. Indg. interchange between *ṛm*, *ṛn* and *m*, *n* after consonants cp. §§ 120. 153.

Aryan.

§ 228. 1. Skr. *yáchatī* Av. *yasaiti* 3. sg. pres., Skr. *yatá-* Av. *yata-* part. pass from Ar. *yam-* 'to restrain, curb', prim. f. **jṛn-ské-ti*, **jṛn-tó-*. Skr. *gahí* Av. (Gāp.) *gaidī* 2. sg. imper. form rt. *gem-go*, prim. f. **gṛn-dhí*. Skr. *śatá-m* Av. *sate-m* 'hundred': Lith. *szimta-s*, Indg. **kṛtóm*. Skr. *stabh-* fr. **stṛbh-* in *stabh-nā-mi* 1. sg. pres., *tastabh-úr* 3. pl. pf. (3. sg. *tastámbha*) from rt. *stembh-* (prim. Ar. *sthambh-*?) 'strengthen, prop up'.

Skr. *baddhá-* Av. O. Pers. *basta-* 'bound', Indg. **bṛydh* + *tó-* from rt. *bhendh-* 'bind'; so also *bṛydh-* in Skr. *badhnāti* 'he binds' *badhyátē* 'he is bound' and others. Skr. *śastá-* Av. *sasta-* 'spoken, valued', prim. f. **kṛs-tó-*: Lat. *cēnsu-s* a new formation for **censtu-s*. Skr. *hatá-* Av. *jata-* 'struck' (regarding the initial *s*. § 454 rem.): Gr. *φαρό-ς*, Indg. **ghṛy-tó-*, rt. *ghen-* 'hew, strike, kill'. Skr. *ta-nó-mi* Av. *ta-nao-mi* 'I stretch out': Gr. *τά-νν-ραι*, rt. *ten-* 'stretch out, extend'. Skr. Av. *-ma-*, *-va-* as anteconsonantal weak form of the Indg. suffixes *-men-*, *-uen-*: loc. pl. Skr. *dhāma-su*, dat. pl. Skr. *dhāma-bhyas* Av. *dāma-byō* (Skr. *dhāman-* 'effect, law etc.' Av. *dā-man-* *dā-man-* 'creature'): cp. Gr. *ἀνα-θήμα-σι*; Skr. *pārvata-s* 'range of mountains' Av. *paurvata-*

f. 'mountain', to Skr. *párvan-* n. 'node, knot': Gr. *πεῖρατα* Lesb. *πέρατα*, Indg. **per-ṛṇ-to-*. Skr. *s-at-* Av. *h-at-* weak st. form of the part. of *ásmi ahmi* 'I am', e. g. in the fem. *sati*, *haiti*: cp. Gr. Dor. *ἔασσα*, Indg. **s-ṛt-t-*. Skr. Av. *-ma* = **-mṛ* in the nom. acc. sg. of *-men-*stems: Skr. *dhā-ma*, Av. *dā-ma dām-a*: cp. Gr. *ἀνάθη-μα*, Lat. *nō-men*.

Skr. *aśnōti* Av. *aśnaoti* (§ 398) 'he reaches', prim. f. **ṛk-nṛy-ti*: cp. Skr. perf. *anāśa*, Gr. *ἐνεργεῖν*. Skr. *bahú-ś* 'dense, much' fr. **bhṛgh-ú-s*: cp. superl. *bāhiśṣha-* and Av. *baṇzah-* n. 'greatness, strength'.

Skr. Av. *-ac-* 'bent in a certain direction, turned', e. g. in Skr. loc. pl. *praty-ák-ṣu* instr. pl. *-ág-bhiṣ*, fr. **-ṛq-*, weak st. form to Skr. *-añc-* Av. *-anc-*: Gr. *ποδ-αν-ό-ς*, Lat. *prop-inqu-o-s* (cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 249 ff.).

Concerning the qualitative changes of *a* in Av. see § 94.

§ 229. 2. Skr. *gamyāt* Av. *jamyaḥ* O.Pers. *jamīya* 3. sg. opt. from rt. *gem-* 'go', prim. f. **gm-ṛē-t¹*; Sievers (Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 81 ff.) places here Ags. opt. *cyme* pl. *cymen* = Goth. **kumjáu* pl. **kumeina*. Skr. *mānyatē* Av. *manyetē* 'he thinks', O.Pers. 2. sg. conj. pres. act. *maniyahy*: Lith. *miniù*, Indg. pres. st. **mṛ-ṛē-*; corresponding to Skr. *manyú-ś* 'courage, zeal, anger' Av. *mainyu-ś* 'spirit', from rt. *men-*. Skr. *hanyatē* Av. *janyetē* 'he is struck': O.Bulg. *ṣin-jā* 'I cut off, reap'; Skr. *hanyāt* Av. *janyaḥ* 3. sg. opt. 'he may strike', from rt. *ghen-* 'strike'. Denominative verbs: 3. sg. Skr. *udan-yá-ti* 'streams' *brahman-yá-ti* 'prays', Av. *vyāzman-ye-iti* 'deliberates'.

Rem. On the O.Pers. forms cp. § 125 p. 116.

Part. pf. Skr. *va-van-vān* Av. *va-van-vā* from Ar. *van-* 'obtain': cp. the weak st. form Skr. *vavn-ús-* Av. *vaon-uš-*. Skr. 1. du. *gánvas* (for **ganvās*, accented after the analogy of the sg.) from *gam-* 'go': cp. 2. pl. *gathá*. Skr. *udan-vánt-* 'rich in water' *atman-vánt-* 'animated'.

Concerning the qualitative changes of *a* in Av. see § 94.

1) Skr. *gam-yāt* to *gm-iyá* (1. sg. mid.) as *jagan-vān* to *jagm-úṣi* (part. pf. act. masc. and fem.). On Iran. initial *j-* cp. § 451 rem.

§ 230. 3. Skr. *s-ánti* Av. *h-enti* O.Pers. *h-atiy* (read *hanti*, § 197 rem.) 'they are', Indg. **s-ṛ̥ti*; with secondary ending Skr. *ds-an s-án* Av. *h-en* O.Pers. *ah-a* (read *ah-an*, § 197 rem.). Skr. *y-ánti* Av. *y-ṇ̥ti* 'they go', Indg. **ṣ̥-ṛ̥ti*: cp. Gr. *ἵασι*; with secondary ending Skr. *dy-an* O.Pers. *ay-a* (r. *dy-an*). Skr. *sī-mánta-* 'boundary, parting': Gr. *ἰ-μάντ-* 'thong', Indg. **sī-mṇ̥-to-*, to Skr. *sī-mán-* Gr. *ἰ-μὸν-ιά*, rt. *sai-* 'limit, bind'.

On Av. *e* from *a* see § 94.

§ 231. 4. *saptam-á-s* 'seventh': Lat. *septimu-s*, Indg. **septṇ̥m-ó-s*, to which probably also belong O.Ir. *sechtmad* Mid. Cymr. *seithuet* (§ 634); but O.Bulg. *sedmy-jǎ* Pruss. *septma-s* Lith. *sėkma-s* fr. **septmó-s*. Skr. *vanáti* 'he gains, loves' *sanáti* 'he attains' fr. **ṣ̥ṇ̥-é-ti* **ṣ̥ṇ̥-é-ti* (Av. *vanaiti hanaiti* either identical with these Skr. forms or like Skr. *vánati sánati* after class I): Goth. *un-vunands* 'not rejoicing'. Instr. sg. Skr. *bráhman-a* (*bráhman-* n. 'prayer') Av. *bar'sman-a* (*bar'sman-* m. 'sacrificial rod') fr. prim. Ar. **-mṇ̥-a*, with these cp. Skr. *námn-a* (*náman-* n. 'name'). Antesonantal Skr. Av. O.Pers. *an-* 'un': Gr. *ἀν-*, Indg. **ṇ̥-*.

ghan-á- 'killing' beside *-ghn-á-* (*go-ghná-* 'ox-killing') is similar to *gir-a-* beside *-gr-á-* 'swallowing, devouring' (§ 290).

On the qualitative changes of the *a* in Av. s. § 94.

Rem. The Ar. ending of 1. sg. *-am* e. g. in Skr. *ás-am* 'I was' (cp. Gr. *ἦα ἦ = *ēs-ṇ̥*) and that of the acc. sg. e. g. in Skr. *pád-am* 'foot' (cp. Gr. *νόδ-α = *pod-ṇ̥*) point to *-ṇ̥m*. Three explanations are possible. 1. There existed in prim. Indg. beside *-m* and *-ṇ̥* a form *-ṇ̥m* (and *-ṇ̥*) after the manner of the phenomena discussed in §§ 312. 313. In that case Cypr. *-ar* in *ἄ(ν)δεῖα(ν)τ-α* (Att. *ἀνδεῖα(ν)τ-α*) etc. could be directly connected with the Ar. form. 2. *-ṇ̥* became *-ṇ̥m*, by a special Ar. development, when the following word began with a sonant, i. e. generated an *m* as glide, under the same conditions as *ṣ̣* and *ṣ̥* often made their appearance after *-i* and *-u* in various languages. 3. *-ṇ̥* became *-a* in prim. Ar. (cp. Skr. *dáṣa*) and this became transformed to *-am* after the analogy of forms like Skr. *ábhara-m*, *dśra-m*. The second possibility seems to deserve the preference, and the first type in consideration of *ábharam* and *dśram* may have been generalised through the side by side existence of *ásam a-* and **áṣa t-*, *páḍam a-* and **páda t-* (cp. J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 282 f.). Cp. *sthātúr* § 285.

Armenian.

§ 232. *ksan* 'twenty' according to Hübschmann fr. **gisan* (concerning *g-* § 162, and *-s-* § 408): Skr. *viśati-*, Gr. Dor. Bæot. *Fixati*, Lat. *vīginti*, Indg. **uiskṃti-* or **uiskṃti-* (first syllable uncertain). *tasn* 'ten' probably fr. Indg. **dekṃt*: Goth. *taihun* (cp. § 651, 2). *inn* 'nine', pl. *inun-ē* or *innun-ē*: connected most closely with Gr. **énFa* (*énva-*, *éiva-*, *éva-*, § 166), beside Skr. *náva* O.Ir. *nōi n-* Indg. **néuy*. *anun* 'name' fr. **anyan* **an-man* (§ 202): Skr. *nā-ma*, Gr. *ὄνομα*, Lat. *nō-men*, O.Ir. *ainm n-*, Indg. *-mṃ*. *an-* 'un-' = Indg. **y-* and **yn-* (Skr. *a-* *an-*, Gr. *ἀ-* *án-*, Lat. *in-*, Goth. *un-*), e. g. *an-ban* 'carens ratione et verbo': cp. Gr. *ἀ-φωρος*; *an-anun* 'nameless': cp. Gr. *ἀν-ώνυμος*. *kan-ai-* in pl. *kanai-ē* 'women': Bæot. *βανά* O.Icel. *kona* 'woman', prim. f. **gyn-ā-*. Present formative suffix *-ane-*, e. g. *lk-ane-m* 'I leave' *gt-ane-m* 'I find': Gr. *-ανω*, *λαμβάνω*, prim. f. *-yne-* *-yno-*¹⁾: by the side of this cp. *-ne-*, e. g. *af-ne-m* 'I make', like Gr. *δάκ-νω*. *amarñ*, gen. *amar-an*, 'summer' (cp. also *amar-ayin* 'aestivus' *amar-aini* 'messis'): OHG. O.Icel. *sumar* 'summer'.

In the forms *tasn*, *inn*, *anun* the *a* in the final syllable *-an* had disappeared by the law of finals (§ 651, 1).

Greek.

§ 233. 1. *βάσχω* 'I go': Skr. *gáchāmi* 'I go', Indg. **gyn-skō*, from rt. *gem-*. *ἐπατό-ς* 'lovely': Skr. *ratá-s* 'rejoicing, loved', Indg. **ryn-tó-s*, rt. *rem-* (Skr. *rām-a-tē*). *-a*, ending of the 1. sg. in *ἦ-α* 'I was', *ἔχ(ι)-α* 'poured out', *ἔδεικ-σ-α* 'showed', *ᾔδει-α* 'knew' etc., Indg. *-yn*.

ἔχασον from *χεῖνδ-* 'seize' (fut. *χέισομαι*, § 205): Lat. *pre-hend-ō*. *ἐπαθον πεπαθῶα* from *πενθ-* 'suffer', *πένθος*. *ἄ-νῦμι ἄ-νύω ἄ-νύω* 'I come to the goal': Skr. *sa-nō-mi*, Indg. **syn-néy-mi*, rt. *sen-*²⁾.

1) Only traces found in Ar., as in Skr. Ved. *iṣ-ana-t*, Av. *peṣ-anaiti* *mer-nē-ainiā*. See the coincidence, and Bartholomae Ar. Forsch. II 94 f.

2) For a conjecture concerning the strange spiritus lenis in *ἄνῦμι* *ἄνύω* see Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 479 f.

τα- 'stretch, span' in τά-νυ-ται τέ-τα-ται τα-τό-ς etc.: Skr. *ta-*, *ta-nu-tē*, Lat. *ten-*, *ten-tu-s*, rt. *ten-*. φα- 'kill' in πέ-φα-ται φα-τό-ς, Indg. *ghy-: Skr. *ha-tá-s* 'struck'. γέ-γα-μεν 1. pl. pf. to γεν- 'gignere', γέν-ος. ἔ-κτα-μεν, ἔ-κτα-το = Skr. *á-kṣa-ta*, aor. to κτεν- Skr. *kṣan-* 'kill'. Lesb. ἄμμες Att. ἡμεῖς 'we', prim. Gr. *ἄ-σμε- (§ 565): Skr. *a-sma-* (dat. *asmá-bhyam* 'nobis'), Goth. -s, Indg. *y-sme-. -α-, -μα-, weak form of the nominal fixes -en-, -men-: φρα-σί, to φρεν- 'midriff, mind'; ὑδ-α-τ-, to r. *ud-án-* *ud-n-* 'water'; ὀνό-μα-σι: Skr. *ná-ma-su*, to *ná-man-mn-* 'name'; ὀνό-ματα like Lat. *cōgnō-menta*. Suffix of the 1. pl. -ας: Skr. -as, Lat. -ēs (fr. *ens, § 208) etc., Indg. -ys, g. νῆας 'ships': Skr. *nāv-as* Lat. *nāv-ēs*; ὀφρύας 'eye-brows': r. *bhrúv-as*. Ending of the 3. pl. mid. -αται -ατο: Skr. -atē, a, Indg. -y-tá-i, -y-tó: ἡαται, ἡατο 'they sit, sat': Skr. *ásatē*, ita; perf. κεκλίεται τετράφαται, opt. γινοίατο etc. ἐν-νέ(ς)α ιε' (orig. 'nine in all', ἐν- 'in'): Skr. *náva*, Arm. *inn* (§ 232), r. *nōi n-* (Lat. *novem* after the analogy of *septem*, *decem*), § 152.

ἐλαχο-ν from λεγχ-, cp. pf. λέλογχα.

Rem. o in εἴκοσι beside εἴκατι 'twenty' etc. does not really represent g. sonant nasal. See the author's Griech. Gramm. p. 68 f.

§ 234. 2. βαίνω 'I go': Lat. *veniō*, Indg. *ghy-íd, § 204. also καίνω 'I kill', prim. f. *khy-íd, to καμ-όντες 'the dead': . *śamayāmi* 'I put to death, destroy'; ν crept into ἔκανον, να from καίνω. Lesb. κταίνω 'I kill' fr. *κtr-ίω, rt. κτεν-νεται: Skr. *mānyatē*, Lith. *miniū*, rt. *men-* (s. § 225). Ananously τιταίνω 'I stretch out', τεκταίνω 'I build', σπερμαίνω 'I fruct-' (cp. Goth. *glitmunja* 'I shine') etc. τέκταινα fem. to τέκτων *penter*, gen. sg. τεκταίνης like Goth. *laúhmunjōs* (nom. *hmun-i* 'lightning'); cp. the author Morph. Unt. II 195 ff., hof Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 452 f. On the i-epenthesis see 131. 639.

§ 235. 3. 3. pl. -αντι, Att. -ᾶσι fr. -y-ti: ἰ-ᾶσι 'they go': . *y-ánti*; ἀγ-νύ-ᾶσι 'they break in pieces, crush': cp. Skr. *nuv-ánti*, Indg. *nuh-y-ti. Participial suffix -αντ- = Indg. in δειξ-αντ-, ὑπερκύδ-αντ-, ἀκάμ-αντ-, π-άντ- (§ 166 p. 147).

Rem. Some hold *er*, and others *a* to be the regular representation of accented sonant nasal. The facts seem to us to agree best with the hypothesis given above.

§ 236. 4. *ἄ-μα* 'at once' *ἄμ-ό-* 'any one'; Skr. *sam-a-* Goth. *sum-a-* 'any one', Indg. *syn-* (weak stem form beside *sm- syn-*) 'one'. Bæot. *παρά* 'wife': Armen. pl. *kan-ai-k* O.Icel. *kona*, Indg. **gyn-d-*. Aor. *ταμεῖν, κταμεῖν, θανεῖν* from *τεμ-* 'cut', *κτεν-* 'kill', *θεν-* (*θείνω*) 'strike, kill'. Weak st. *δαμ-* 'house' (beside *δεμ-* in *δεσποτής*, § 204 p. 171) in *δάμ-αρτ-* 'spouse', properly 'managing the house', to *ἀρτύνω ἐπ-αρτής* (W. Schulze Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 281).

Italic.

§ 237. The Indg. sonant nasals became in the prim. Ital. period *en, em, eo*, and thus fell together with Indg. *e* + nasal. In the same manner as in the latter combination *e* passed into *i* in Latin, e. g. *sin-gulī* (Indg. **syn-*) like *tinguō*: Gr. *τέγγω*, s. § 65 p. 53.

§ 238. 1. Lat. *sim-plex sin-gulī*: Gr. *ἄ-παξ*, Indg. **syn-* 'one'. *centu-m*: Lith. *szimta-s* 'hundred', Indg. **kmtó-m. vīginti*: Gr. *ἑξήκοντα* (cp. § 232); *vīcēsimu-s* fr. **vīcent+timō-* (§ 208): Gr. Bæot. *ἑξήκοντα-s. decem*, Umbr. *desen-duf* 'duodecim': Skr. *dāśa*.

cēnsu-s (for regular **censtu-s*), Osc. *an-censto* nom. sg. fem. 'incensa' *censtom-en* 'in censum': *śastá-* 'spoken, valued', Indg. **kys-tó. ēnsi-s*: Skr. *ast-ś* 'sword'. Lat. *emō*, Umbr. *emantur* 'accipiantur', Osc. *pert-emet* 'perimet', fr. **ym-ō* = Lith. *imù* O.Bulg. *imā* 'I seize, take' (§ 219 rem. 2) from rt. *nem-* 'allot' (Gr. *νέμω* 'I deal out, possess', Goth. *nima* 'I take'); **ymō* first became **ymō*, thence *emō*. *tentiō*: Skr. *tati-ś* 'row', Gr. *τάσις* 'a stretching'. Suffix *-men-to* = Skr. *-ma-ta-*, Gr. *-μα-το-* Germ. *-mun-da-: testā-mentu-m* (fr. **terstā-mentu-m*), Osc. abl. *trístaa-mentud. juven-ta*: Goth. *junda* (*jūnda*?) 'youth', cpf. **iuuy-tā* or **juuy-tā. triēns* to Gr. *τριάς*, like Skr. *daśāt* 'decade' to Gr. *δεκάς* 1). Lat. *-ōnsu-s*

1) Either the nom. sg. and loc. pl. of these Gr. substantival numerals in *-ās* were the occasion of their passing into the analogy of *δ*-stems (cp.

-*ōsu-s* e. g. in *vrōsus* (*n* preserved in *formōnsus* etc.) explained by Osthoff¹⁾ as fr. **-ouensso-*, **-o-unt+to-*, orig. the weak form of the suffix *-uent-* (Skr. *-vant-*, Gr. *-Fevr-*), *-to-* participial suffix as in *ūbertu-s*, *vetustu-s*, *aegrōtu-s* etc. Participial st. *rudent-*: Skr. *rudat-* (Indg. **rudyt-*; beside the strong form **rudónt-*: Skr. *rudánt-*), from *rudō*: Skr. *rudāmi* 'howl, moan'. Acc. pl. *ped-ēs*, Umbr. *ner-f* 'nerones, proceres' fr. prim. Ital. **-ens* (§§ 208. 209), Indg. **-ps*: Skr. *-as*, Gr. *-ας*. *nō-men*, Umbr. mem *no-me* 'nomen', Indg. **-mṃ*: Skr. *nā-ma*, Gr. *ὄνο-μα*, ∴ *ainm n-* 'name'; analogously *ungu-en*, Umbr. *um-en uen*: O.Ir. *imb n-* 'butter', cp. Gr. *ἄλειψ-α*, *κάρα* fr. *αἰσ-α*; concerning the Umbr. endings *-em*, *-e*, *-en* s. § 209. *dingua lingua* (§ 369): Goth. *tuggō* OHG. *zunga* 'tongue'; Bulg. *j-ęzykū* Pruss. *insuwis* 'tongue' also belong here, it shows that the prim. f. is **dṛgh-ua*, and that *d-* has been dropped in Baltic-Slavonic; s. Bezzenberger in his Beitr. III 134 f., su Die Guttur. 148 f. *juvencu-s*, Umbr. *ivengar* 'iuvencae': *yuvaśá-s*.

§ 239. 2. *veniō veniunt* (transferred into the analogy of *is* in *-īre*): Gr. *βαίρω*, Indg. **gm-īō*, rt. *gem-* 'go' (cp. § 208).

§ 240. 3. Umbr. *s-ent* 'sunt', O.Lat. *s-i-ent* 'sint', s. § 226. participial st. *s-ent-* 'being' (Lat. *prae-sēns*, Osc. *prae-sentid esente*) corresponds both to the accented form Skr. *s-ánt-*, **s-ṛt-* and to the unaccented form Skr. *s-at-*, Gr. *ἔαρ-ς*. **s-ṛt-*.

§ 241. 4. *tenu-i-s* fr. Indg. **tṃn-ú-*, § 227. *hemō* (*nēmō* 'ne-hemō) acc. O.Lat. *hemōn-em*: Goth. *guma*, gen. *gumins*, '1'; these forms stand to Pruss. *smoy* Lith. *žmū* 'man' (pl. *nės*) in the same relation as Indg. **gṃnā-* to **gnā-* 'wife' (§ 227).

septimus, *decimus*, *nōnus* (in the first instance fr. **noṃeno-s*, Lat. inscrip. *noine*) fr. **septṃm-o-s*, **dekṃm-o-s*, **neṃm-o-s*,

¹⁾ s. for regular **νεποτες*, § 327), or there existed a prim. Indg. interchange of tenuis and media (§ 469, 7).

1) communicated by letter.

a. § 231. Superlative suffix *-timo-* (*op-timu-s*): Skr. *-tamá-* (*ya-tamá-s* 'which of many', relat.), Goth. *-tuma-* *-duma-* (*af-tuman-* 'latter', *hlei-duman-* 'left'), Indg. **-tṃmó-*. There exists a doubt regarding *terminus*, to *termen* (cp. Umbr. *term-nom-e* 'ad terminum', Osc. *teremnattens* 'terminaverunt'), as to whether we have here prev. Ital. *ṡn*, or whether old *n* first became vocalic in Ital. itself, since gen. sg. *termin-is* could exactly correspond to Skr. *tárman-as* (cp. *bráhman-a*, § 231). The same doubt exists with regard to *femina*, *dominu-s* beside *domnu-s*, *lāmina* beside *lāmna* and many other similar forms. Furthermore *-in-* could here also be Indg. *-en-¹*)

O. Irish.

§ 242. Indg. nasalis sonans and Indg. *e* + nasalis consonans had fallen together in Irish before consonants, as in Ital. But they still existed apart in prim. Keltic, as is 'shown by the different treatment in the Britt. branch (see Zimmer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 450). Antesonantal *-ṡn-* (according to Thurneysen) became *-an-* already in prim. Kelt.; cp. § 298, 3.

§ 243. 1. *cēt* 'hundred': Cymr. Bret. *cant* Corn. *cans*, Lith. *szimta-s*, Indg. **kṃtóm-* *fiche*, gen. *fichet*, 'twenty': Mid. Cymr. *ugeint* Corn. *ugans* Skr. *viṣati-*, Lat. *viginti*. *cēt*, unaccented form *cita-*, 'with': Cymr. *cant* Corn. *cans*, Gr. *κατά*. *dēt* 'tooth': Cymr. *dant* Corn. *dans* Goth. *tunþ-u-s* (cp. § 244), Skr. *dat-* (weak st. form in instr. sg. *dat-ā* etc. beside the strong *dānt-* = Gr. *ὀδόντ-* OHG. *zand* OS. *tand* Lith. *dant-i-s*), Indg. **d-ṡt-* (strong **d-ó-nt-*), participle from rt. *ed-* 'eat'; the indic. would be **d-é-ti*. *ér-mitiu* 'honor': Lat. *mentiō*, Skr. *matī-ṣ*, Indg. **mṡ-ti-s* from rt. *men-* 'think'. *ḡac ḡc* 'young': Cymr. *ieuanc* O.Corn. *iouenc* Bret. *iaouank*, Lat. *juvencu-s*, Skr. *yuvaśā-s*.

deich n- 'ten': Skr. *dāśa*, Lat. *decem*. *nōi n-* 'nine': Skr. *nāva*, Indg. **neup*. *ainm n-* 'name': Gr. *ὄνομα*, Indg. *-mṡ*.

1) Cp. the conjectures of Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 308 and of Stolz Lat. Gramm. p. 166 f.

On the treatment of the prim. Ir. combination *-en-* in these words cp. §§ 211. 212.

2. Examples for Indg. *-ṃi-*, *-ṣi-* are unknown to us.

3. *it* 'sunt' (proclitic) with Cymr. *ynt* goes back to **enti*. This was an analogical transformation of **senti* = **s-ṣti* (§ 226), s. Zimmer Kelt. Stud. II 133.

5. *tana* : Corn. *tanow* Bret. *tanav* 'thin', Skr. *tanú-ṣ*, Indg. **ṣṇ-ú-*. *samail* 'likeness, picture' : Cymr. *hafal* 'similis', Gr. *ἄμ-α*, Indg. **ṣṇm-*. *sechtmad* 'septimus' fr. **sechtmad*, s. § 231.

Germanic.

§ 244. 1. Goth. OS. *hund* OHG. *hunt* O.Icel. *hund-rað* 'hundred' : Lith. *szim̃ta-s*, Indg. **ḱm̃tó-m*. Goth. *tathun* 'ten' : cp. Lith. *dėszimt*, pl. *dėszimt-s* (the *-t* in *dėszimt* cannot of course be a final *-t* which has remained from the Indg. period), *taihunda* 'tenth' : Lith. *desziñta-s*, Gr. *δέκατο-ς*, prim. f. **deḱm̃t* and **deḱm̃to-s*. The Goth. stem *tigu-* 'decade', originated in the dat. pl., *tigum* fr. **tezum-m(i)* : cp. Skr. *daśábhiṣ* fr. **deḱm̃-bh̃is*; *tigum*, associated with *sunu-m*, occasioned the passage into the *u*-declension. Goth. *ga-gumþi-* 'a meeting, synagogue' (*q* for regular *k* §§ 180. 444 b.), OHG. *cumft cunft* 'a coming' (for the *f* s. §§ 214. 529) : Skr. *gáti-ṣ*, Gr. *βάσι-ς*, Lat. *in-ventiō*, Indg. **gm̃-ti-* from rt. *gem-* 'go'. Prim. Germ. final *-un* = Indg. *-ṃ* became by § 214 Goth. *-u*, acc. sg. *tunþ-u* 'dentem' *fōt-u* 'pedem' : Gr. *-α*, Lat. *-em*.

Goth. *bundum* OHG. *buntun* O.Icel. *bundom* 'we bound', to *band bant batt* 'I bound' (rt. *bhendh-*) : cp. Skr. *tastabhimá* to *tastámbha* (rt. *stembh-* 'fasten') and Gr. *πενανθῖα* to *πέπονθα* (*πενθ-* 'suffer'). Goth. *vunds* OHG. *wunt* 'wound' : Gr. **faró-* in *Φαράλαι* : *οὐλαί* Hesych. (cod. *γατάλαι*), from rt. *ḡen-* (Goth. *vinnan* 'to suffer, feel pain'). OHG. *wuntar* OS. *wundar* 'wonder' : Gr. *ἀθρέω* 'I gaze at, observe' fr. **Faθρέω*. Goth. *undar* OHG. *untar* 'under' : Skr. *adhás* 'below' *ádharma-s* 'the lower' *adhamá-s* 'lowest' (concerning Lat. *inferu-s* *infimus* cp. § 389 rem.). Goth. *t-unþ-u-s* 'tooth' : Skr. *d-at-* etc., s. § 243; *tunþ-* was due to a levelling of the prim. Germ. st. form **tánþ-* (OHG. *zan*, § 527)

and **tund-*, Indg. **dónt-* and **dɣt-*, s. § 530. The same participial suffix *-ŋt-* in Goth. *hulundi* f. 'cave' (cp. § 301). Suffix *-munda-* = Skr. *-mata-*, Gr. *-ματο-*, Lat. *-mento-*, Indg. **mɥ-tó-*: Goth. *sniu-mundō* adv. 'hastily', OHG. *hliu-munt* 'renown'. Ending of the acc. pl. Goth. *-uns* = Skr. *-as*, Gr. *-ας*, Lat. *-ēs*, Indg. **ɳs*: Goth. *tunþ-uns* 'teeth' *fōt-uns* 'feet' *brōþr-uns* 'brothers' *auhsn-uns* 'oxen' ¹⁾

Goth. *þugkjan* OHG. *dunchan* 'to seem, appear', prim. f. 1. sg. **təg-īð* or **təg-īð*: O.Lat. *tongere* 'to know', from rt. *tenǵ-* or *tenǵ-*. Part. pass. OHG. *slungan* 'wound' O.Icel. *slungenn* 'slung', inf. OHG. *slingan* O.Icel. *slyngva*: Lith. *slīnkti* 'to creep, sneak', rt. *slenǵ-*.

§ 245. 2. Goth. *kunja-* (nom. acc. *kuni*) OHG. *cunni* O.Icel. *kyn* 'race, generation' fr. **gɳ-īo-* rt. *ġen-* 'gignere'; with these Gr. *ὁμό-γενιος* 'of the same race' (Goth. *sama-kunja-*), which represented a secondary form **ġn-īo-* (§ 142 p. 128); *kunja-* probably corresponds to Lat. *geniu-s ingeniū-m*. Goth. *munjáu* opt. to *munan* 'to think' rt. *men-*, prim. f. of the strong opt. stem **mɥ-īē-*. Steni form Goth. *laúhmunjō-*, e. g. gen. sg. *laúhmunjōs* (nom. *laúhmuni* f. 'lightning'), fr. **mɥ-īā-*, s. § 234. Goth. *glit-munja* 'I shine' fr. **mɥ-īð*: cp. Gr. *σπερμαίνω* 'I fructify', Skr. *brahmanyāmi* 'I pray'. O.Icel. *symja* 'to swim', pres. st. prim. Germ. **s(ɥ)um-īa-* (on the loss of the *ɥ* s. § 180 p. 158), prim. f. **sɥm-īo-* (Sievers Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 86).

-nni- fr. *-nɳ-* in West Germ., e. g. OHG. gen. sg. *cunnies* *cunnes* dat. pl. *cunniūm cunnum* (Ags. *cynnes cynnum*) = Goth. *kunjis kunjam*. Cp. § 215.

§ 246. 3. Ending of 3. pl. *-ŋti*, *-ŋt* in O.Icel. *eru* 'are', O.Icel. *vissu* OHG. *wissun* 'knew', s. § 226.

§ 247. 4. Goth. *sums* O.Icel. *sumr* 'any one': Skr. *sam-a-*, Gr. *ἀμ-ό-*, Indg. **sɥm-ó-* from rt. *sem-*. Goth. *un-vunands* 'not rejoicing': Skr. *vanāti* 'he gains, loves', Indg. 3. sg. **ɥn-é-ti*. In like manner Goth. *munan* 'to think' (rt. *men-*) and OHG.

1) To be read thus I. Cor. IX. 9 instead of Ms. form *auhsunns* s. Kögel Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 115.

koman OS. Ags. *cuman* O.Icel. *koma* 'to come' the latter to Skr. *gamāti* (rt. *gem-*). Superlative suffix *-duman-*, to Skr. *-tamá-* Lat. *-timo-*, Indg. *-tymó-*, see § 241.

On the change of *u* to *o* before *o* or *a* in the following syllable in West Germ. and Norse cp. § 51. This change did not take place before nasal + consonant, hence OHG. part. *buntan* (§ 244) beside *koman* etc.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 248. The Indg. sonant nasals became *i* + nasal in the prim. Balt-Slav. period. This *i* was open and still separate from Indg. *i*, as follows from the fact that Indg. *in* is represented in Slav. by *ī* before explosives and spirants, whereas Indg. *ʝ* in the same combinations is represented by *ĕ*. See § 219. We denote the prim. Baltic-Slav. and prim. Slav. equivalents of *ŋ*, *ʝ* by *im in*. Throughout the whole Baltic branch *im*, *in* arose from *im in*, so that all distinction between these and Indg. *im*, *in* was lost.

§ 249. 1. Lith. *deszi^mta-s* O.Bulg. *desetŭ* 'tenth' : Gr. *δέκαρο-ς*, Goth. *taihunda*, Indg. **deḱŋtós*. Lith. *kiṁszta-s* 'stuffed, stopped', O.Bulg. *čestŭ* 'dense', to Lith. pres. *kemszti* 'I stuff, stop'. Lith. *giṁti* 'to be born' (pres. *gemù*), *pri-gimti-s* 'inborn peculiarity', probably from rt. *gem-* 'come' (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 103) : cp. Skr. *gāti-ṣ*, Gr. *πάσι-ς*, Goth. *ga-qumþi-*, Indg. **gm-ti-*. Lith. *riṁti* 'to become composed in mind' *rimta-s* 'fast' : Skr. *rāti-ṣ* 'rest, repose, ease' *ratá-* 'tarrying with something, devoted to a thing, being pleased with something', Gr. *ῥαρό-ς* 'lovely' (§ 233), rt. *rem-*. Acc. sg. Lith. *dūkter-ī* O.Bulg. *dūster-e* 'daughter', prim. Baltic-Slav. **dukter-in* : Gr. *θυγατέρι-a*; Lith. *vežiant-į* 'vehement' : Gr. *φύρον-α*, Lat. *vehent-em*.

Lith. *at-minti-s* 'memory', O.Bulg. *pa-měti* 'remembrance' : Skr. *mati-ṣ*, Lat. *mentiō*, Goth. *ga-mundi-*, Indg. **my-ti-* from rt. *men-*. Lith. *giṁti* 'to drive (cattle)' *ap-ginti-s* 'defence', O.Bulg. *žeti* 'to hew, mow' : Skr. *hati-ṣ* 'a blow', Indg. **ghy-*

ti-s; Lith. *ginczià* and *giñczia-s*¹⁾ 'combat, quarrel': Skr. *hatyā* 'a killing', OHG. *gundea* (Hildebr. 60 *gūdea*) 'fight, combat', Indg. **ghɲ-tiā-*, from rt. *ghen-*. Pruss. *newīnts* Lith. *deviñta-s* O.Bulg. *devetū* 'ninth' (concerning the first syllable of the word s. § 68 rem. 1): Goth. *niunda*, Gr. *ἐνατος* fr. **ēvFato-ς* (§ 166), prim. f. **neɲɲ-tó-s*; cp. also O.Bulg. *devetī* 'nine': Av. *navaiti-* 'ninety'; Skr. *navatī-* 'ninety'. Lith. *tįsti* 'to stretch one's self out, extend' (beside *tęsiū* 'I stretch'): Skr. *vi-tasti-ś* 'a span' (causat. *taśáyati* 'he draws to and fro'), cpf. **tɲs-ti-s*, from rt. *tens-*, cp. also Germ. *puns-* in the OHG. part. *gi-dunsan* 'swollen', to pres. *dinsan*.

Concerning Lith. *imù* O.Bulg. *imā* fr. **ɲm-ó* and O.Bulg. *imē* fr. **ɲ-mēn* see § 219 rem. 2.

Pruss. *insuwi-s* O.Bulg. *j-čzykū* 'tongue', perhaps to Lat. *lingua lingua* Goth. *tuggō* s. § 238; Lith. *lėžiūvi-s* for **ižuvi-s* through a popular confusion with *lėžiū* 'I lick'. O.Bulg. *pęsti* f. 'fist': OHG. *fūst* 'fist' (prim. Germ. **funəχsti-z*, s. § 214 p. 181, and § 527 extr.), cpf. **pāksti-s*, possibly to Goth. *figgrs* 'finger'. Lith. *liñkti* 'to bend one's self' *liñkęs* 'inclined, bent', beside *lenkiū* 'I bend' *lankà* 'valley' (O.Bulg. *lęsti* 'to bend' can be both Lith. *liñkti* and *lenkti* 'to bend', cp. Leskien Arch. f. slav. Phil. V 507. 527).

§ 250. 2. Lith. *miniū* 'I think of', O.Bulg. *mīnjā* 'I think': Skr. *mānyatē* 'thinks', Indg. pres. st. **mɲ-je-* from rt. *men-*. O.Bulg. *šinjq* 'I cut off, reap': Skr. *hanyātē* 'is struck', Indg. pres. stem **ghɲ-je-* rt. *ghen-*. Here probably also belong part. perf. act. *pīnū* (pres. *pīnā* 'I stretch out, hang') from **pīnōū* and *tīnūkū* 'thin' (compar. *tīnējī*) fr. **tīnv-ī-kū*, like Skr. *tanvī* fr. **tɲ-u-i* (§ 225).

§ 251. 3. *-ŋti* in O.Bulg. *jad-ētī* 'they eat', *-ŋt* in O.Bulg. aor. *bas-č* from *bodā* 'I sting, stab', see § 226. It is possible on account of Skr. *dād-ati* that the *-čtī* in *dad-čtī* 'they give' (*dad-* = Lith. *dād-*) arose from *-ŋti* (with unaccented *ɲ*).

§ 252. 4. Lith. *pinū* 'I bend' O.Bulg. *pīnā* 'I stretch out,

1) Thus spoken in the dialect of Godlewa and probably also elsewhere. Kurschat (Gramm. p. 28) writes *giñczas*.

hang', Lith. *minù* 'I tread on' O.Bulg. *mīna* 'comprimo', Lith. *ginù* 'I check, keep off', Russ. *žnu* 'I cut off, reap' (on the loss of the *ř* s. § 36), like Skr. *vanāmi* (§ 231). Part. pf. act. fem. Lith. *minusi* (*miñti* 'to think of') O.Bulg. *pīnūši* (*pēti* 'to stretch out'), cp. Skr. Ved. *jajan-úr* (beside *jajñ-úr*) 3. pl. pf. act. from *jan-* 'beget', *tatan-ě* (beside *tatñ-ě*) 1. sg. pf. mid. from *tan-* 'stretch, extend'.

Rem. The Zographos gospel has occasionally *ū* for *ř* before non-palatal vowels, e. g. *tūma* 'darkness' (prim. f. **třm-ā*) beside *třminū* 'dark'. Cp. § 36 rem.

sonant nasals.

discussed by de Saussure, as to variations have arisen in the Indg. sonans (Mémoire sur la système 239 ff.; cp. besides especially and p. 280, Zur Gesch. d. Perf. not hitherto, in many respects, as in the case of the Indg. long probable results of the investigation follow: — In Ar. *ā* = *ḡ, ḡ̄*, in Gr. between consonants *ā* (Ion. (Ion. Att. *ῥῥ*) = *ḡ*. In Lat. going to Gr. *ā* and *ῥā*. In Arm. ; in any degree certain has, as other languages. Examples: *ḡr*. Dor. *ἔβῆτε* Ion. Att. *ἔβητε*, stem form **ḡḡ-* forced its way Skr. *ágam ágas ágat* Gr. *ἔβη ἄγαν ἄγαν*.

ḡata-, Skr. *jāti-ṣ* f. 'birth', Lat. o Gall. *Cintu-gnātu-s* 'first-born' rom. 2), from rt. *ḡen-* 'gignere'. *ḡan-* 'reach', *vātá-* from *ḡan-* 'to putting to death' *gha-ti-* 'blow, kill' etc.

Skr. *jānāmi* 'I recognise, know', O.Pers. 3. sg. pret. *adānā* (= Skr. *ājanāt*), prim. f. **g̃h-nā-mi*, Lat. *gnāru-s*, prim. f. **g̃h-ró-s* (formed like *dū-ru-s*), rt. *gen-* 'noscere'.

Skr. *ātā-* f. 'rim, door-frame', Arm. *-and* in *dr-and* 'door-post, threshold', Lat. *anta* 'four-cornered door-pillar, pilaster' 1).

Skr. *ātī-ṣ* f. 'a water-fowl', Gr. *νήσσα* 'duck' fr. **vār-ḷa*, (with these also Lat. *anas anitēs*, OHG. *anut*, Lith. *ánti-s* 'duck' we venture to make no assertion as to their phonetic-relations).

Skr. *yātar-* 'wife of the husband's brother'; that the *ā* arose from *ṛ* is probable on account of Gr. *εινάρετες*, Lat. *janitrīcēs*, O.Bulg. *jetry*.

Further *ā* = *ṛ* in the Skr. nouns *jā-s* (loc. pl. *jā-su*) 'born, creature, being' (here orig. also *pra-jā-* 'progenies', which, going out from forms like loc. pl. *pra-jāsu*, passed into the *ā*-declension), *vāja-sā-s* 'lending power' (cp. *vāja-sāti-ṣ* f. 'a reaching of power', Skr. *san-* 'reach, attain' and 'distribute, administer'). With *ā* = *ṛ* *samana-gā-s* 'going to the place of assembly'. These nouns are on the same footing as *gār* 'commending; praise', *pār* 'citadel', s. §§ 306. 312.

Skr. Ved. *nā-mā* 'nomina' probably fr. **mṛ*, hence *nā-mā* : *nā-ma* = *purā* : *purī*.

Greek *vā- νη* 'un-' in Dor. *vā-noivos* Hom. *νη-κερδής* etc., Umbr.-Samnit. *an-* 'un-' in Umbr. *an-hostatu* 'inhastatos' Osc. *an-censto* nom. sg. 'incensa' etc. fr. **ṇ-* (W. Schulze Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 606).

LIQUIDS.

A. LIQUIDS AS CONSONANTS.

Indg. primitive period.

§ 254. One of the most difficult questions of Indg. phonology is to determine how many liquids the Indg. prim. language possessed and what their nature was (cp. Sievers Phonetik³ p. 104 ff.).

1) If the Av. *ἄπαξ λεγόμενον qīpyā-* should mean 'door-post' and be connected with Skr. *ātā-* (Zimmer Altind. Leben 154), its first syllable

That there were at least two liquids, is seen by the circumstance that the European languages and Armenian agree in presenting *r* in many cases and *l* in others. *r* e. g. in Arm. *berem* Gr. *φέρω* Lat. *ferō* O.Ir. *berim* Goth. *batra* 'I bear' O.Bulg. *bera* 'I take'. *l* e. g. in Arm. *li* (gen. *lioy*) Gr. *πλήρης* Lat. *plē-nu-s* 'full' O.Ir. *linaim* 'I fill', O.Icel. Lith. *plēna-s* O.Bulg. *plünū* 'full'.

sensation has not yet been gained for

of Europ.-Arm. *r* are 1) mostly *r*.
l. lūncati 'he picks, plucks, plucks'
 Lat. *runcāre* 'to weed out', Lith. *runkū*
 's 'wrinkle'. 3) *r*, later *l. rup- lup-*
 Ags. *reófan* O.Icel. *rjúfa* 'to break,

pp.-Arm. *l* we have 1) in most cases *r*.
us (according to O. Weise Bezzenb.
 ys corresponds to Gr. λ after *k*-sounds,
 ς). 2) *l. tulā* 'balance': Gr. *τάλαντον*
tallaim 'I take away', Goth. *þulan*
 later *l. rip- lip-* 'smear': Gr. *λίπος* n.
 yed', Goth. *hi-leiban* 'to remain' (cp.
 a thing'), Lith. *limpū* O.Bulg. *pri-*

erences still remain to be investigated.

mere accident that Skr. *l* = Arm.-
 e frequently than Skr. *l* = Armen.-

ade. The interpretation of the passage in

it containing an *l* which does not show also
 ith the one letter are found in other texts,
 texts, written with the other. In the later
 are more separated, and the *l* becomes
 gh always much rarer than the *r* (only as
 Sanskrit grammar § 53.

Old Iranian had only *r* as opposed to Arm.-Europ. *r* and *l* and Skr. *r* and *l*. O.Pers. *l* only in loan-words. It still remains to be investigated whether, and how far the *l*-sounds in the younger Iran. dialects are to be taken into account for fixing the development of liquids in pre-historic times.

With this state of things¹⁾ it seems to be most suitable to put down the Indg. primitive forms after the standpoint of the Europ. languages and Armenian, thus e. g. **bhērō* 'I bear', **plētō-s* 'filled'.

Rem. W. Heymann 'Das *l* der idg. Sprachen gehört der idg. Grundsprache an', Weimar 1873, p. 1 ff., and D. Pezzi Glottologia ariacissima, Torino 1877, p. 17 ff., give a summary of the older views, which have been put forth, regarding the previous history of the *r*- and *l*-sounds met with in the Indg. languages in historic times.

§ 255. Indg. *r*. Rt. *reydh-* 'to be red': Gr. ἔρυθρός Lat. *ruber* (gen. *rubrī*) Umbr. *rofu* 'rubos' O.Ir. *ruad* Goth. *ráuþs* 'red', O.Icel. *roðra* f. 'blood', O.Bulg. *rūdrū* Skr. *rudhirá-s* 'red'. Stem **dh̥yer-* 'door, gate' (with gradation): Arm. *durn* gen. *dran*, Gr. Arcad. *θύρ-δα* 'out' Att. *θύρᾱ*, Lat. pl. *forēs*, O.Ir. *dorus*, Goth. *daúr*, Lith. pl. *dūrys*, O.Bulg. *dvorŭ* ('yard'), Skr. *dvār- dūr-* (*d* for *dh* § 480). Stem **qet̥yer-* 'four' (with gradation): Arm. *çor-k*, Gr. Delph. *τέτορες*, Lat. *quattuor*, O.Ir. *cethir*, Goth. *fidōr*, Lith. *ketverī* 'by fours' O.Bulg. *četvero* (distrib.), Skr. *catvāras*. Rt. *uer̥g-* 'effect': Arm. *gorc* Gr. *ἔργον* ἔργον OHG. *werah* *uerc* 'work', Av. *var̥za-* 'a working'. Rt. *srey-* 'flow': Gr. *ῥεῦμα* 'river', O.Ir. *sruaim* 'stream', OHG. *stroum* 'stream', Lith. *sravēti* 'to flow tricklingly' O.Bulg. *o-strovŭ* 'island', Skr. *srāvati* 'flows'.

Nominal suffix *-ter-*, e. g. **mā-ter-* **mā-tr-* 'mother': acc. sg. Arm. *mair*, Gr. *μητέρα*, Lat. *mātrēm*, O.Ir. *māthir n-*, OHG. *muoter*, Lith. *móterį* ('wife') O.Bulg. *matere*, Skr. *mātāram*;

1) Indg. *l* beside *r* could be held as definitely proved if Fortunatov's rule had a firmer basis viz.: that, where in Skr. a cerebral consonant appears as representative of an original liquid + dental, this liquid is the regular correspondent of Europ.-Arm. *l* (Bezzenger's Beitr. VI 215 ff.). F's examples, to which a few others have been added by Windisch Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 168, are for the most part etymologically very uncertain, nor are unexplained exceptions wanting. Cp. § 259.

voc. Gr. *μῆτερ*, Skr. *mātār*. *r* as element of the ending of the 3. pl. mid. : Lat. *sequontu-r* O.Ir. *sechiti-r* 'they follow', Skr. *riric-ré* perf. from *ric-* 'to let loose, leave'.

r as consonantal glide after *r*, e. g. **grr-ú-* 'heavy', see §§ 284. 287.

§ 256. Indg. *l*. Rt. *leiḡ-* 'leave' : Armen. *lk-ane-m* Gr. *λείπω* Lat. *linquō* O.Ir. *lēcim* 'I leave', Goth. *leihva* 'I lend', Lith. *lėkū* 'I leave' O.Bulg. *otū-lėkū* 'remnant', Skr. *riṇākti* 'lets loose, leaves'. Rt. *gel-* 'fall, drop' : Gr. *βολή* 'a throw', OHG. *quellan* 'to spring, gush', Lith. *gāla-s* 'end', Skr. *gāla-ti* 'trickles down'. Rt. *uelḡ-* 'drag, tear, draw' : Gr. *έλω* 'I drag, draw', *έλκος* 'wound, sore', Lith. *velkū* O.Bulg. *vlėkq* 'I drag, draw'; to the same root Skr. *vṛka-s* 'wolf'. Rt. *klei-* 'lean' : Gr. *κλίνω* 'I lean, bow', Lat. *clivo-s* 'hill', O.Ir. *cloen* 'slant, unjust, wicked', Goth. *hláins* 'hill', Lith. *szlauīta-s* 'mountain-slope', Skr. *śráya-ti* 'leans against, puts to'.

Nominal suffixes *-lo- -la- -lu-*. Arm. *dai-l da-l* 'beestings', Gr. *θη-λή* 'teat, nipple' *θη-λν-ς* 'nourishing, suckling, of female sex', Lat. *fē-lare* 'to suck', O.Ir. *de-l* 'teat, dug', OHG *ti-la* 'a woman's breast', Lith. *pirm-dėlė* 'she who has given birth for the first time', cp. Skr. *dha-rú-ṣ* 'sucking', Kurd. *dē-l* 'little woman'.

l as consonantal glide after *h*, e. g. root form *hl-*, s. §§ 284. 287.

Aryan.

§ 257. Indg. *r*. Skr. *rādha-ti* 'brings about, prepares, satisfies' Av. *rādaiti* 'prepares, gives' O.Pers. *araha-*rādīy** 'on that account, therefore' : Goth. *ga-rēdan* 'to provide' O.S. *rādan* 'to advise, help', O.Bulg. *raditi* 'to provide, take care of'. Skr. *pīri* Av. *pairi* O.Pers. *pariy* 'about, over, against' : Gr. *πέρα*. Lat. *per-* in *permagnus*. Perf. Skr. *da-dūrś-a* Av. *dā-dar's-a* 'I saw' : Arm. *tes-ane-m* 'I see' (§ 263), Gr. *δέχομαι* *δέδοχα*, O.Ir. perf. *ad-chon-darc* 'I saw', Goth. *ga-tarkjan* 'to mark out', rt. *derk-*. Skr. *pra-* Av. O.Pers. *fra-* 'before' : Gr. *πρό*, Lat. *prōl* *prō*, O.Ir. *ro*, Lith. *pra-* O.Bulg. *pro-*, Indg. **pro*

'before'. Skr. *ud-rá-* Av. *ud-ra-* a water-animal : Gr. ὕδ-ρο-ς ὕδ-ρᾱ 'water-serpent', O.Icel. *otr* OHG. *ottar* 'otter', Lith. *úd-ra* O.Bulg. *vyd-ra* 'otter'.

Skr. *rikh- līkh-* 'scratch, tear', *rēkhā- lēkhā-* 'scratched streak, stroke, line' : Gr. ἐρεῖκω 'I tear open, up', Lith. *rēkiū* 'I cut, plough'.

§ 258. Indg. *l*. Skr. *rēcāya-ti* Av. *raçcayēiti* 'leaves, abandons' : Arm. *lē-ane-m* Gr. λείπω etc., see § 256. Skr. *śrāv-as-* n. 'renown', Av. *sraṇ-ah-* n. 'word, prayer', Skr. *śru-tā-* Av. *srū-ta-* 'heard, renowned' : Arm. *lu* 'audible' (?), Gr. ἀλέφος κλέος n. 'renown' κλυτός 'renowned', Lat. *in-clutu-s*, O.Ir. *clú* 'renown' *cloth* 'renowned', Goth. *hlīuma* m. 'ear, hearing', OHG. *Ludo-iwīg* 'Κλυτόμαχος', O.Bulg. *slovo* n. 'word'.

Skr. *rōca-tē* 'lights' *rōkā-s* 'light' *lōkā-s* 'a lighting, open space', Av. *raocah-* n. 'splendour' O.Pers. *raucah-* n. 'day' : Arm. *lois*, gen. *lusoy*, 'a light', Gr. λευκός 'white', Lat. *lax lūc-is*, O.Ir. *lōche* 'lightning', Goth. *liuhaþ* 'light', Lith. *laūka-s* 'palish' O.Bulg. *luča* 'beam, ray', root forms *leuq-* and *leuē-* (cp. § 467). Skr. *uda-prū-t-* 'swimming in water' *plāv-a-tē* 'swims', Av. *fra-fravaiti* 'wavers to and fro' : Arm. *lua-na-m* 'I wash', Gr. πλείω 'I sail, swim' πλυτός 'washed', Lat. *pluit*, O.Ir. *luath* 'quick', OHG. *flewen flouwan* 'to rinse, wash', Lith. *pláuti* 'to rinse'.

Skr. *lúbhya-ti* 'feels a strong desire' : Lat. *lubet libet*, Goth. *liufs* O.Bulg. *ljubū* 'dear'. Skr. *nabhī-la-m* 'private parts' : Gr. ὀμφα-λό-ς 'navel, umbo', Lat. *umbi-l-īcu-s*, O.Ir. *imb-l-iu* 'navel', OHG. *nabolo* 'navel'.

§ 259. Skr. *r* was spoken cerebral (hence the change of prim. Ar. *n* to *ṛ* in its vicinity, § 199), *l* dental.

r became *h* in absolute finality. Voc. *mātah* 'O mother' : Gr. μήτηρ. *antáh* 'in the inside' : Lat. *inter*. Cp. § 647, 3.

From a liquid with a following dental explosive or nasal often arose a cerebral explosive, or a nasal. *kaṭú-ṣ* *kāṭuka-s* 'sharp, biting' : Lith. *kartū-s* 'bitter'. *gaṇá-s* 'band, crowd' : Gr. ἀγείρω ἀγορά. *jaṭhára-* 'belly, womb' : Goth. *kilþei* 'womb'. *aṇi-* 'the part of the leg just above the knee, axle peg' : Gr. ὠλίρη ὠλλό-ν fr. *ὠλ-ν-ο-ν, Lat. *ulna*. *paṇa-s* 'wager, stipulation,

promised reward': Lith. *pelna-s* 'profit'. In like manner probably *láš-ami* 'I long, desire' fr. **la-ls-*, cp. *la-las-a-s* 'eager for, desirous', Lat. *lascivo-s*. It is still unexplained from what point of view such forms, as opposed to others in which the liquid apparently under similar conditions remained, are to be judged. It is not improbable that intermixture of dialects has taken place. Cp. p. 209 foot-note and in addition to the literature quoted there Fröhde Bezzenberger's Beitr. III 130 ff.

Nasal from liquid through dissimilation. *cañ-cūryatē* fr. older Ved. *car-cūryatē* 'moves quickly', intens. fr. *car-*. *cañ-cala-s* 'moving to and fro', from *cal-*. *pam-phulyatē*, intens. to *phálati* 'springs assunder'. Cp. § 282.

r underwent transposition before certain consonant combinations, e. g. from *darś-* 'see' fut. *drakšyāmi* (cp. Gr. *δέξομαι*) perf. 2. sg. *dadráštha* inf. *dráštum*; from *tarp-* 'to satiate one's self' perf. 2. sg. *tatráptha* beside *tatárptha*; from *sarp-* 'crawl' fut. *srapsyāmi* beside *sarpsyāmi* aor. *ásrāpsam* beside *ásārpsam*.

§ 260. Avestic. Before *i*- and *u*-vowels an anaptyctic *i* or *u* was prefixed to initial *r*-. '*rista-* part. fr. *raēp-* 'to be connected with'. '*rusta-* part. fr. *raod-* 'to grow forth'. An anaptyctic vowel arose from medial *r* before and after consonants, which, when *r* preceded, was generally represented by *e*. Perf. *dadar'sa*: Skr. *dadárśa*, Gr. *δέδορξα*, from rt. *derē-* 'see'. *e* also after *er* = Indg. *r*, *h*, e. g. part. *ker'ta-*: Skr. *kṛtá-* 'made', prim. f. **qrto-* (§ 288). Other vowels more seldom, e. g. pres. *s^rru-nao-mi* from *sru-*: Skr. *śru-* 'hear': *s^rri-nao-mi* (*ni-s^rrinaomi* 'I hand down') from *sri-*: Skr. *śri-* 'direct towards, direct to'. Further *e* was suffixed to final *r*, e. g. *antar'* 'between': O.Pers. *atar* Skr. *antár*. Cp. §§ 624. 649, 4.

r became spirant before *k*, *p*, *t*, when the next preceding sonant had the chief accent. This pronunciation of the *r* was represented by *hr* before *k*, *p*, but *hrt* became *ṣ*. This law also obtained for *er* = Skr. *r* (§ 288). *mahr-ka-* m. 'death, destruction' fr. **már-ka-* beside *mar^r-ka-* (with the same meaning) = Skr. *marká-* m. 'an injuring of the sun, a darkening'. *vehrka-*:

Skr. *vṛka-* 'wolf', Indg. **uḷqo-*. *kehrp-* 'form, body': Skr. *kṛp-* 'form, appearance'. *mašya-* (*mašiya-*): Skr. Ved. *mārtiya-* O.Pers. *martiya-* 'mortal being, man'. *a-meša-*: Skr. *a-mṛta-* 'immortal' beside *mer'ta-*: Skr. *mṛtā-*. Cp. Bartholomae Ar. Forsch. II 35 ff. and § 674.

Rem. Prim. Ar. final *-rt*, *-ṛt* always appear as *-ṛḥ*, *-erḥ*, e. g. *ha-kerḥ* = Skr. *sa-kṛt* 'once'. The law, whereby *-t* became *-ḥ* (§ 649, 6), was therefore older than the change of *rt* to *ṣ*.

ur- was transposed with *u-* prefix, e. g. **rvāta-* n. 'a determining': Gr. *ῥοητός* 'determined, settled'. See § 157.

§ 261. Old Persian. *š*, whose exact pronunciation cannot be closely defined, appears for prim. Ar. *tr* = prim. Iran. *ḫr*. *ši-*: Av. *ḫri-* Skr. *tri-* 'three'. *puša-*: Av. *puḫra-* Skr. *putrā-* 'son'. Gen. *piša-*: Av. *piḫrō* Gr. *πατρός* 'of a father'. See §§ 353. 473, 2.

Armenian.

§ 262. Indg. *r*. *erek* 'evening': Gr. *ἔρεος* n. Goth. *riqiz-a-* n. Skr. *rājas-* n. 'darkness', Indg. **regos*. *e-re-ḥ* 'three' (*e-* prothetic, § 263): Gr. *τρεῖς*, Lat. *trēs*, O.Ir. *trī*, Goth. *ḫreis*, O.Bulg. *trije*, Skr. *trāyas*, Indg. **tréj-es* 'three'. *cer* 'old man': Gr. *γέροντ*-Skr. *jārant-* 'old man'. *skesur*, gen. *skesri*, 'mother-in-law': Gr. *ἐκρά* Lat. *socrus* Corn. *hweger* Goth. *svāthrō* O.Bulg. *svetry* Skr. *śvaśrū-* 'mother-in-law'. *tu-r* 'gift': Gr. *δῶρο-v*, O.Bulg. *da-rū*. *dustr*, gen. *dster*, 'daughter': Gr. *θυγάτηρ*.

Indg. *l*. *liz-u-m* 'I lick': Gr. *λείχω* Lat. *lingō* O.Ir. *ligim* 'I lick', Goth. *bi-láigō* 'I lick', Lith. *lėšiù* Skr. *rēhmi lēhmi* 'I lick'. *rt. leigh-*. *ail*, gen. *ailoy*, 'alius': Gr. *ἄλλος* Lat. *alius* O.Ir. *aile* Goth. *aljīs* 'other'.

§ 263. *r* became *ṛ* before *n* (occasionally also in other cases without any clear reason). *duṛn*, gen. *dran*, 'door', an extension of the Indg. st. **dhur-* with the suffix *-en-*: Gr. Arcad. *θύρ-δα* 'out'. *jeṛn-u-m* 'I warm myself', beside *jer* 'warmth' *jerm* 'warm': Gr. *θερός* *θερμός*, Lat. *formu-s*. Thus also when *r* goes back to Indg. *r*, e. g. *garn* 'lamb': Skr. *úr-an-a-s* (*ur-* fr. **ur-*, § 157), Gr. gen. *ἀρ-ός*, Indg. **ur* + *en-* (§ 291).

λ appears in some words for Indg. *r* and *l*, without the special cause being known. *astl*, gen. *astel*, 'star, constellation': Gr. ἀστήρ *ἄστρο-ν* Lat. *stella* fr. **ster-lā* Bret. *sterenn* Goth. *stairnō* Skr. *stár-* 'star'. *eln*, gen. *elin*, 'hart': Gr. ἐλλός 'a young hart' fr. **él-n-o-s*, ἔλαφο-ς 'hart' fr. **el-n-bho-s*, Cymr. *elain* 'hind', O Bulg. *el-en-s* 'hart'

isposed to *rb*, *rt*, *lb*. *surb*, gen. *srboy*, right, pretty'. *kirtn*, gen. *krtan*, 'sweat': *ier* (*e-* prothetic, *s*. below): Lat. *frater*,

oped a prothetic vowel which appears

id. *e-rek* 'evening': Skr. *rájas-*. *aluēs*

uid. *e-re-k* 'three': Skr. *tráy-as*. *e-lbair* *lbeur* 'a spring' fr. **bleur*, older **bley(a)r*: *ρη-φαρ*.

haps in *orc-a-m* 'I break open' and *oib-a-m* 1 Armen. Stud. I 46. 47.

d in *tes-ane-m* 'I see': Gr. δέχομαι. The ut is unknown.

Greek.

ῥέγω 'I stretch out': Lat. *regō*, O.Ir. *relf*, Goth. *uf-rakja* 'I lift up'. *πέρα* 'I pass through' *πόρο-ς* 'passage, ford, nt', Lat. *per-egre* 'in a foreign land', O.Ir. *n* 'to sail, drive', O.Bulg. *perq* 'I traverse', *ς*, farther'. *ῥπερ ῥπειρ* (fr. **ῥπερ*, §§ 131. *ρο-ς* 'pestle': Lat. *s-u-per*, Goth. *ufar* skr. *upári* 'above'. *πέρδομαι* 'I break o break wind', Lith. *pérđziu* 'I break ks wind'. *ῥέρομαι* 'I become dry': Lat. *ga-páirsai* 'I wither', Skr. *tarṣa-s* 'thirst'.

τρέω (aor. Hom. *τρέσ-σαι*) 'I flee, tremble' *τρέμω* 'I tremble': Lat. *tremō*, Lith. *trimù* 'I tremble (with cold)' O.Bulg. *tresq* 'I shake', Skr. *trāsāmi* 'I tremble at, quake'. *ἀγ-ρός* 'field': Lat. *ager*, Goth. *akrs* 'field', Skr. *ájra-s* 'a plain'. *πῦρ* *πῦρ-ός* 'fire': Arm. *hur*, gen. *hroy*, 'fire', Umbr. pure 'igne', OHG. *fāir fiur* 'fire'. *ἄ-κτ-ρο-ς* 'powerless, without authority' *κῦ-ρος* 'power': Skr. *śū-ra-* Av. *sū-ra-* 'strong, sublime'.

§ 265. Indg. *l*. *λέχος* n. 'bed' *ἄ-λοχο-ς* 'bed-mate' (*ā-* fr. *á-*, § 564): Lat. *lectu-s*, O.Ir. *lige* 'bed', Goth. *liga* 'I lie', O.Bulg. *sq-logŭ* adj. 'consors tori'. *κολ-ων-ός* 'hill': Lat. *colli-s* fr. **col-n-i-s*, *ex-cellō*, Ags. *hyll* 'hill', Lith. *kāl-n-a-s* 'mountain' *kelù* 'I raise'. *μίλθω* 'I melt, make liquid': OHG. *smelzan* 'to melt, dissolve'. *κλέπ-τω* 'I steal': Lat. *clepō*, Goth. *hlifa* 'I steal', Pruss. *au-klipts* 'concealed'. *καυ-λό-ς* 'stalk': Lat. *cau-li-s* 'stalk' *cau-lae* 'holes, openings', Lith. *káu-la-s* 'bone'.

§ 266. Affections of Gr. *ρ* and *λ* (partly proceeding from Indg. *r*, *l*, § 292).

The one liquid was sometimes put in the place of the other by dissimilation, e. g. *κεφαλ-αργία* beside *κεφαλ-αλγία* 'head-ache', to *ἄλγος*, *μορμολύττω* 'I frighten' beside *μόρ-μορο-ς* 'fear', *θηλητήρ* (Hezych.) beside *θηρητήρ* 'hunter'; or one of the two liquids was dropped, e. g. *φᾱτρία* beside *φρᾱτρία* 'brotherhood, clan', *δρύ-φακτο-ς* fr. *δρύ-φρακτο-ς* 'fence', *ἔκ-παγλος* 'frightful' fr. **ἐκ-πλαγ-λο-ς*, to *ἐκ-πλαγῆναι*; or the first liquid was changed to a nasal, e. g. *γαγγυλίζω* 'I tickle' fr. **γαλγαλιζω* (beside *γαργαλίζω*). Cp. § 282. Probably also by dissimilation Cret. (Gortyn.) *μᾱττυρες* fr. *μάρτυρες* 'witnesses'; palatal *l* was the intermediate stage between *ρ* and *ι*.

Initial *ρ*, *λ* underwent vowel-prothesis. *ἐ-ρυθρός* 'red': Lat. *ruber*, Skr. *rudhirá-s*. *ὀρύσσω* 'I dig': Lat. *runcō*. *ἐ-λαφρός* 'nimble': OHG. *lungar*. *ἀ-λῖναι* 'to spread over, besmear': Lat. *li-nō*, O.Ir. *le-nim* 'I cling to'. Cp. § 626. Ibid. also concerning medial anaptyxis.

The combinations *sr-* and *yr-* became *ῥ-* i. e. voiceless *r*, the former in prim. Gr., the latter in the course of the individual dialects, e. g. *ῥέω* 'I flow' fr. Indg. **srey-ō*, Skr. *srávāmi*, to which

also Corcyr. *ρhofai* Hom. *ῥοαί* 'streams'; Att. *ῥήτρεα* 'a saying' = El. *ῥράτρεα*. Cp. §§ 164, 565.

Anteconsonantal *λ* was pronounced *l* in Cret. (Russ. *λσ*), and as such passed into *ϝ*, e. g. *ἀνκά*: Ion. *ἀλκή* 'strength', *θεύγω*: Hom. *θείλγω* 'I enchant, cheat' (cp. Lith. § 280).

λ before *τ*, *θ* became *ν* in certain Doric districts, e. g. *φίντατος* 'dearest', *ἦνθον* 'I came'.

Italic.

§ 267. Indg. *r*. Lat. *rē-s*, Umbr. *re-per* 'pro re': Skr. *rā-s* (instr. *rāy-d*) 'wealth'. Lat. *rēx rēgis*, Osc. *regaturei* dat. 'rectori', Marruc. *regen*[a dat. 'reginae': Gall. *-rīx* 'king' in *Dumno-rīx* etc., O.Ir. *rī* gen. *rīg*, Skr. *rāj-an-* 'king'. Lat. *ferō*, Umbr. *ferar* 'feratur', Volsc. *ferom* 'ferre', Marruc. *ferenter* 'ferentur': Gr. *φέρω*, Skr. *bhārāmi*. Lat. *vertō*, Umbr. *co-vertu* 'convertito', Osc. *φεροσσει* 'Versori, *τροπαλῷ*: Goth. *vairþan* 'to become', Lith. *versti* and *vartýti* 'to turn, direct to' O.Bulg. *vratiti* 'to turn, direct to', Skr. *vārtatē* 'revolves, rolls'. Lat. *serpō*: Gr. *ἔρπω*, Skr. *sārpāmi*, Indg. **sērpō* 'I creep, crawl'. Lat. *termō termen*, Umbr. *terminom-e* 'ad terminum', Osc. *teremnattens* 'terminaverunt': Gr. *τέρμων* 'boundary' *τέρμα* 'goal', Skr. *tārman-* n. 'point of the offering rod'. Lat. *frīgus*, Umbr. *frehtef* 'refrigerans, frigefaciens': Gr. *ῥῑγος* 'frost', prim. f. **srīgos* (§ 570). Lat. *caper capra*, Umbr. *cabriner* gen. 'caprini': Gr. *κάρπος* 'boar', O.Icel. *hafr* 'he-goat'. Lat. *acer acris*, Osc. a krid abl. 'acri': Gr. *ἄξ-πος* 'point', Lith. *asžtrū-s* O.Bulg. *ostrŭ* 'sharp', Skr. *catur-aśra-* 'four-cornered'.

§ 268. Indg. *l*. Lat. *lūx lūcis*, Osc. Luvkis 'Lucius': Gr. *λευκό-ς* 'white'. Lat. *luō re-luō so-lūto-s*: Gr. *λῶν* 'I loose', O.Icel. *lŷja* 'to crush, shatter', Goth. *lāus* 'loose', Skr. *lu-nā-mi* 'I cut, cut down, annihilate'. Lat. *gelu*, Osc. *γελαν* 'pruinam': O.Icel. *kala* 'to freeze' Goth. *kalds* 'cold', O.Bulg. *žlédica* 'snow-rain'. Lat. *sōl*: Gr. *ἥλιος* *ἥλιος* Mid. Cymr. *heul* Corn. *houl* Goth. *sauil* O.Icel. *sōl* Lith. *sáulė*, Skr. Ved. *suvar* (gen. *sūr-as*) Av. *hvar* 'sun'. Lat. *flōs flōris*, Osc. *Fluusaí* dat. 'Florae', Sabin. *Flusare* abl. 'Floralí': O.Ir. *bláth* 'blossom' Cymr. *blodau*

'flos', Goth. *blōma* m. 'flower' OHG. *bluot* 'blossom'. Lat. *clūni-s*: Cymr. *clun* 'hip', O.Icel. *hlaun* 'buttock', Lith. *szlauni-s* 'hip, upper part of the thigh', Skr. *śrōṇi-ś* Av. *sraoni-ś* 'buttock, hip' ¹). Lat. *ala* fr. **acslā* (cp. §§ 503. 570): OHG. *ahsla* Ags. *eaxl* O.Icel. *qxl* 'axle', prim. Germ. **axslō*.

§ 269. Latin. Affections of prim. Lat. *r*, *l* (partly arising from Indg. *r*, *l* § 295).

The one liquid was often put in the place of the other by dissimilation: *r* for *l*, e. g. in *caeruleu-s* 'azure' fr. *caelu-m*, suffix *-cro-* in *lucru-m simulācru-m lavācru-m* etc. from *-clo-* (*saeclu-m*), which arose from **-llo-* (§ 367), suffix *-āri-* from *-āl-* in *exemplāri-s militāri-s lūndāri-s* etc. (cp. *aequāli-s nāvāli-s* etc.); *l* for *r*, e. g. in vulgar Latin *pelegrīnu-s* (Italian *pellegrino*) fr. *per-egrīnu-s*. *r* was dropped by dissimilation in *prae-stīgiae* beside *prae-strīgiae*, *frāgāre* beside *frāgrāre* etc. For a like reason nasal from liquid in *cancer cancrī* fr. **carcro-*: Gr. *καρκίνο-ς* Skr. *karkāṭa-s* 'crab'. Cp. § 282.

r disappeared before *s* + consonant. *com-pescō* 'I constrain' fr. **-per(c)-scō* **par(c)-scō*, to Skr. *parc-* 'to put in connexion'. *poscō* fr. **por(c)-scō*: Skr. *prchāmi* 'I ask', Indg. **prk-skō* from rt. *prek-*. *tostu-s* fr. **tors-tu-s*, to *torreō*. *Māspīter* beside older *Mārespīter*. *Tuscu-s* beside Umbr. *Tursco-* *Tusco-*.

ll fr. *rl*. *stella* from **ster-lā*: cp. Gr. *ἀστὴρ* Bret. *sterenn* Goth. *stairnō* 'star'. *agellu-s* fr. **ager-lo-s*, older **agr-lo-s* (§ 639). *paullu-s* fr. **paur-lo-s*: Gr. *παῦλο-ς*.

ss, *s* from *rs* (from *rss*) in *prōssum prōsa quōssum sūsum* etc. = *prōrsum* etc. It is uncertain whether the preceding long vowel was here a co-operating factor. This is not proved by *vorsus morsus* etc., since *r* may here have been restored by levelling (cp. *vortō mordeō*).

¹) Gr. *κλόρις* 'coccyx' will also belong to this category, notwithstanding its problematical vocalism. Cp. the author Zum heut. Stand der Sprachwiss. 70 f.

ri, *ro* became *er* through the intermediate stage *r* in *certu-s* = Gr. *χεῖρό-ς*, *ager* = Gr. *ἀγρό-ς* etc. See §§ 33. 623 rem. 1. 633.

Just as *medius* arose from **medio-s*, and *mortuo-s* from postconsonantal *l* became . This process seems first e period.
ulu-m, *piā-culu-m* (Umr. e which also *pō-clu-m*, *ulo-*, *-bili-* fr. *-blo-* (Gr. *abla* (Umr. *tafle* e 'in 'in angulum') fr. **andlo-s angul. populus poplu-s tor* fr. *nōmen-clator*. Con- o § 431 c.

ems to me very doubtful in ibr. *onse* 'in umero' Goth. *ams* 'Numerii'). See § 568, 3.

ains unwritten before *s*, *arrea'*, *pesnimu* beside nanner the orthography beside *emantur* 'emantur', s *r* must have experienced

sonantal before and after tic vowel. This took the the liquid came first in the following vowel when *rgento'*, *amiricatud* 'inmer- nercius', *teremniss* 'ter- rum' to Lat. *albu-s*. 2) *crum*' or 'sacra', *pūtúrús-* loc. 'in utroque', *Vestiri-* beside loc. *zikel[ei]* abl. out anaptyxis *altrei* dat. tra' etc., see § 627.

Cp. also Pelign. *Alafis* 'Alfius', *Salavatur* 'Salvator', *pristafalacirix* (Lat. **prae-stabulatrīx*) 'antistita', *sacaracirix* (Lat. **sacrātrīx*) 'sacrificans' (-*cr*- fr. -*tr*-, § 367).

Old Irish.

§ 272. Indg. *r*. *roth* 'wheel', Gall. *petor-ritum* 'four-wheeled chariot': Lat. *rota*, OHG. *rad* n. 'wheel', Lith. *rāta-s* 'wheel', Skr. *rātha-s* 'vehicle, war-chariot'. *daur* (gen. *daro*) Cymr. *derwen* 'oak' (to which O.Ir. *druid* Gall. *Druidae* 'druids'?): Gr. *δῶν* 'wood, shaft, spear' *δῶ-ς* 'tree, oak', Goth. *triu* 'tree', Lith. *dervā* 'resinous wood' O.Bulg. *drěvo* 'wood, tree', Skr. *dāru drū-* Av. *dāuru* n. 'wood'. *orc* 'pig': Gr. *πόρκο-ς* Lat. *porcu-s* OHG. *farh farah* Lith. *pařsza-s* O.Bulg. *prase*, prim. f. **porko-s* 'pig, sucking-pig'. *brai* Mid. Ir. 'eye-brows': Gr. *ὀφρῶ-ς* OHG. *brāwa* O.Bulg. *brǫv-ŝ* Skr. *bhrū-ŝ* 'eye-brow'. *fe-r* 'man': Lat. *vir* Goth. *vatr* Lith. *výra-s* Skr. *vīrá-s*, Indg. **ūi-ró-s* and **ūi-ró-s* 'man'. Comparative suffix Indg. -*tero-*: *air-ther* 'East' (to *ar* 'before, ante') *lērithir* 'more diligent'. Gr. *νό-τερο-ς* 'uter' *ὠμό-τερο-ς* 'rawer', Lat. *i-teru-m*, Skr. *ka-tará-s* 'uter'. *e-ter e-tir* 'between': Lat. *in-ter*, Skr. *an-tár*.

§ 273. Indg. *l*. *lōthur* Mid. Bret. *louazr* 'alveus, canalis' Gall. *lautro* 'balneo': Arm. *log-ana-m* 'I bathe myself', Gr. *λούω* 'I wash' *λουρό-ν* 'bath', Lat. *lavō lautu-s*. *gel* 'white': Lat. *helus* (*holus, olus*), *helvo-s*, OHG. *gelo* (infl. *gelawēr*) 'yellow', Lith. *želū* 'I grow green' O.Bulg. *zeliže* n. 'greens, vegetables' *zelenū* 'green', Skr. *hāri-ŝ* Av. *zairi-ŝ* 'yellowish'. *salann* Cymr. *halan* 'salt': Arm. *al* (gen. *alī*) Gr. *ἄλς* Lat. *sāl salis* Goth. *salt* O.Bulg. *solŭ* 'salt'. *melg* 'milk': Gr. *ἀμέλω* 'I milk', OHG. *melchan* 'to milk', Goth. *miluks* 'milk' (§ 628), Lith. *mėlšu* 'I milk', O.Bulg. *mlěsti* 'to milk'. *lār* Cymr. *llawr* 'pavement, floor': Ags. *flōr* 'house-floor' MHG. *vlur* 'corn-field, ground, soil'.

§ 274. A transposition of vowel + liquid is assumed in *flaith* 'dominion' (Goth. *valdan* 'to rule'), *frass* 'shower of rain' fr. **urasta* (Skr. *varṣā-s* 'rain') and in many other words (Zeuss-Ebel G. C. 168, J. Schmidt Voc. II 370 ff., Windisch Ir. Gramm. § 79). It is unknown to us within what limits this sound-

process is to be acknowledged and by what it has been occasioned.

Rem. A great number of the examples brought forward are to be separated viz. all those cases in which *ri re*, *li le* depend upon Indg. *r*, *l* (§ 298), and those in which the liquid with the accompanying vowel was the continuation of *r*, *l* specially developed in Ir. through *samprasāraṇa*, as *du-fu-tharcair* 'voluit' fr. **du-fú-thŕcair* from *-thracair* (§ 634).

Germanic.

§ 275. Indg. *r*. Goth. *raþjō* 'account', OHG. *redia reda* 'account, a talking over, speech': Lat. *ratio*. OHG. *riozan* Ags. *reótan* 'to complain, weep', OHG. *rōz* 'a weeping, complaining': Lat. *rudō* 'I bray', Lith. *raudà* 'plaint' O.Bulg. *rydaja* 'plaint', Skr. *ruddmi* 'I lament, weep'. Goth. *ga-tairan* 'to destroy, demolish', OHG. *fir-zeran* Ags. *teran* 'to loosen, destroy': Gr. *δέρω* 'I skin, flay', Lett. *nū-daras* f. pl. 'chips of bark' O.Bulg. *dera* 'I skin', Skr. perf. *daddāra* 'he burst'. Goth. *ga-dars* OHG. *gi-tar* perf. 'I dare, venture': Gr. Aeol. *θέροςος* 'courage', *Θερότης Θερόιννος* (*θέροςος*; *θάροςος* = *πένθος*; *πάθος*), Skr. *dhārṣami* 'I dare, venture'. Goth. *fraihnan* Ags. *friznan* O.Icel. *fregna* 'to ask': Lat. *precor procu-s*, Lith. *praszyti* O.Bulg. *prosiiti* 'to demand, ask for', Skr. *praś-nā-s* 'a questioning'. Goth. *tag-r* n. OHG. *zuhar* m. 'tear': Gr. *δάκρυ* Lat. *dacruma lacrima* O.Bret. *dacr* O.Ir. *dēr* 'tear'. Nominal suffix Indg. *-tro-*: Goth. *muúr-þr* Ags. *mor-þor* n. 'murder', OHG. *ruo-dar* n. 'oar': cp. Arm. *araur*, gen. *arauroy*, 'plough' (*-ur-* = *-tr-*, § 360), Gr. *ἄροτρον* 'plough', Lat. *claus-tru-m* 'inclosure, bolt', Skr. *śrō-tra-m* 'ear'.

§ 276. *l*. Goth. *láu-n* OHG. *lōn* O.Icel. *laun* 'pay, reward': Gr. *ἀπο-λαύω* 'I enjoy' *ληís* 'booty', Lat. *lucru-m*, *Laverna* 'goddess of thieves', O.Ir. *lō-g luag luach* n. 'pay, reward' (?), O.Bulg. *lov-ŭ* 'hunt, capture'. Goth. *lisan* OHG. *lesan* O.Icel. *lesa* 'gather, collect': Lith. *lėsti* 'to pick up with the beak'. Goth. *viljáu* opt. 'velim' pl. *vileima* 'velimus', inf. *viljan* OHG. *wellan*, OHG. *wala* f. O.Icel. *val* n. 'choice': Lat. *velim velle*, Lith. *vėlyti* 'to wish, grant, advise' O.Bulg. *voliti* 'to be willing', Skr. *va-vāra* perf. 'chose himself, preferred' *vāra-s* 'a wish'. Goth. *valdan* OHG. *waltan* 'to rule,

govern': Lat. *valeō*, O.Ir. *flaith* f. 'dominion'. Goth. *hlutrs* (ū?) OHG. *hlūtar* 'clear, pure': Gr. κλύζω 'I wash out, clean' fr. *κλυδ-ζω, κλίδων 'a wave'. OHG. *slingan* 'to entwine, wind, to creep like a serpent', O.Icel. *slyngva slyngja* 'to sling': Lith. *slenkū* 'I crawl' *slankà* 'creeper', O.Bulg. *slakū* 'crooked', rt. *sləaq-*. OHG. *nebul* 'fog', O.Icel. *nisl-* in compounds 'darkness': Gr. νεφέλη, 'Lat. *nebula*, O.Ir. *nēl*.

§ 277. West Germanic.

Examples of dissimilation. In OHG. *l* from *r*, e. g. in *murmūlōn murmulunga* beside *murmurōn* 'to murmur' *murmurunga* 'a murmuring': Lat. *murmurāre* 'to murmur, grumble', Gr. μρρμύρειν μορμύρειν 'to murmur, roar, ripple'; in the loan-words *turtul-tūba* fr. Lat. *turtur*, *martela* beside *martera martra* 'torture, rack' *martolōn* beside *martorōn martrōn* 'to torture, rack' fr. Greek-Lat. *martyr martyrium*. Cp. § 282. Dropping of *r*, *l*. OHG. *criskimmōn* beside *criscrimmōn criscrimmōn* 'to gnash the teeth with rage', cp. OS. *gristgrimmo* 'a gnashing of teeth'. It is not so certain that OHG. *bior* Ags. *beór* O.Icel. *bjōrr* 'beer' are related to OHG. *briuwan* 'to brew', Greek-Thrac. βρῦτο-ν a kind of beer, Lat. *dē-frūtu-m*; in case they do, the dropping of the root *r* must be ascribed to the prim. Germ. period (*b(r)ey-ra-). Many bring Goth. *fugls* OHG. *fogal* 'bird' together with OHG. *fliogan* 'to fly'; the dissimilatoric disappearance of the *l* would also here be prim. Germ. (*f(l)uʒ-la-).

In the final syllable of nouns with *r-* and *l-* suffixes, when *r* and *l* followed a spirant or explosive, through the disappearance of the short vowel (§ 635) after the liquid, there arose in West Germ. *ɾ* and *ɭ* out of which a new vowel was developed, in OHG. OS. *a*, Ags. *e*, *o*. Nom. acc. OHG. *acchar* OS. *accar* Ags. *æccer* 'field' = Goth. nom. *akrs* acc. *akr*, Gr. ἀγρός- ἀγρό-ν; OHG. *fogal* OS. *fugal* Ags. *fuzol* 'bird' = Goth. nom. *fugls* acc. *fugl*. (It is possible that liquids were also spoken syllabic in Goth., *akrs akɾ*, *fugls fugɭ*¹⁾). The anaptyctic vowel in

1) The contrast between *vair stiur* fr. **vairz* **stiurz* and *akrs* speaks for *akɾs* (§ 660, 6). But monosyllabic *akrs* may then have arisen from dissyllabic *akɾs*.

OHG. forced its way from the final into the medial syllable of these nouns and their derivatives, at first after short syllables, and then later after long also, e. g. *acchares* 'of a field', *fugalōn* 'to catch birds' (cp. Sievers in Paul-Braune's Beitr. V 90 ff.). Here must further be mentioned the development of a vowel between liquids and *h* which spreads throughout the whole extent of OHG., and in which OS. also to a certain extent shared, e. g. OHG. OS. *ferah* 'soul, life' : Goth. *fairhou-s* 'world'; OHG. OS. *bi-felahan* 'to hide, bury' : Goth. *filhan*. Anaptyxis is also found between *r* and guttural and labial consonants especially in Oberdeutsch (Upper German), e. g. *purag puruc* beside *burg* 'citadel, city' : Goth. *baúrgs*; *peragan* beside *bergen* 'to conceal' : Goth. *batrgan*; *arapeit* beside *arbeit* 'work, toil' : Goth. *arbáips*; *aram* beside *arm* 'arm' : Goth. *arms*. The vowels thus developed frequently become assimilated to some vowel in their vicinity, e. g. *hungirita* 'hungered' to *hungar* 'hunger'; *fingerin* 'finger-ring' to *finger* 'finger'; *wuntorōn* beside *wuntarōn* 'to wonder at'; *puruc* beside *purag* 'city'; *piricha* = *pircha bircha* 'birch-tree' : Lith. *bérža-s*.

Rem. 1. In these cases it is partly a question of a prim. Germ. *r* and *l*, which depended upon Indg. *r*, *l*, e. g. the orig. *f*. of OHG. *burg* Goth. *baúrgs* must be put down as **bhrggh-*, s. § 299.

Rem. 2. Cp. the anaptyxis with *w* § 180, and nasals § 215.

l became geminated in West Germ. before *i*, e. g. OHG. *willio willo* OS. *willio* Ags. *willa* 'wish, desire' : Goth. *vilja*, rt. *uel-*. See § 143 p. 129. Cp. the similar gemination of nasals § 216 and spirants and explosives (§§ 529. 531. 535. 540).

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 278. Indg. *r*. Lith. *rúgiu ráugėju* O.Bulg. *rygaja* 'I have eructation, belch' : *ἐρεΰγομαι* 'I disgorge', Lat. *ē-rūgō* 'I vomit forth', OHG. *it-ruchen* 'to chew over' Ags. *roccettan* 'to spit out'. Lith. *pūrai* pl. 'winter-wheat', O.Bulg. *pyro* n. 'spelt' : Gr. *πῦρό-ς* 'wheat'. Lith. *kertù* 'I hew', O.Bulg. *črěsti* 'to cut' : Skr. *kártana-m* 'a cutting'. Lith. *barzdà* O.Bulg. *braula* 'beard' :

Lat. *barba* OHG. *bart* 'beard'. Lith. *kraūja-s* 'blood' *krūvina-s* 'bloody', O.Bulg. *krŭv-ŭ* 'blood' *krŭvīnŭ* 'bloody' : Gr. *κρέας* 'flesh', Lat. *cruor*, O.Ir. *crŭ* 'blood', OHG. *rō* (infl. *rawēr*) O.Icel. *hrār* 'raw, uncooked', Gr. *kravva-m* *kraviš-* 'raw meat'. Lith. *bībru-s* and *bėbru-s* O.Bulg. *bebrŭ* 'beaver' : Lat. *fiber* O.Corn. *befer* (to which Gall. *Bibr-ax*) OHG. *bībar* 'beaver', Skr. *babhrŭ-ṣ* adj. 'brown', as subst. a kind of great ichneumon, Indg. **bhebhru-s*.

§ 279. Indg. *l*. Lith. *lōju* 'I bark', O.Bulg. *lajā* 'I bark, scold' : Gr. *λῆ-ρο-ς* 'idle talk', Lat. *la-trāre* 'to bark', Goth. *laī-lōun* 'they reviled' Skr. *rāya-ti* 'barks, barks at'. Lith. *pelė* 'mouse' *pālsza-s* 'faded', O.Bulg. *plavŭ* 'whitish' *pelesŭ* 'gray' : Gr. *πελιό-ς* *πελιδρό-ς* *πελλό-ς* 'colourless, gray, pale', *πολιό-ς* 'gray, hoary', OHG. *falo* (infl. *fulawēr*) 'pale, faded', Skr. *palitá-s* 'gray'. Pruss. *dalpta-n* a smith's tool for drilling holes, O.Bulg. *dlato* n. 'chisel' : OHG. *delban* Ags. *delfan* 'to dig'. Lith. *blendziū-s* 'I darken myself' (of the sun) *prý-blindė* 'evening twilight', O.Bulg. *blędā* 'I err' : Goth. *blind-s* 'blind' *blandan sik* 'to intermingle'. Lith. *mig-là* and *myg-là* (also *myglà* and *myglė*) O.Bulg. *mīg-la* 'fog' : Gr. Hom. *ὀμίχ-λη* (Skr. *mihirá-* 'cloud', s. § 287).

§ 280. Lithuanian.

The difference between *l* (hard) and *l* (soft) is sharper than elsewhere in the south-eastern districts bordering on those where Slav. is spoken; in some parts of the former territory, e. g. in Godlewa (Govern. Suwalki), antecorsonantal *al* sounds almost like the diphthong *au*, e. g. in *málka* 'fire-wood', cp. Cret. *αῦκά* = *άλκά* § 266¹). Following palatal vowels then also occasion a softened pronunciation of the liquid, when they are separated from it by one or more consonants (the separating consonants are also thus softened); hence e. g. nom. sg. *tīlta-s* ('bridge'), but loc. *tīlte*.

Rem. The East Lith. dialect of Szyrwid († 1631) not only shows *l* before *a*, *o*, *u*, but also before *e* and *é*, e. g. *slėpiu* 'I conceal', *saulė* 'sun'. Garbe, Lit. u. lett. Drucke des 16. u. 17. Jahrh. IV p. XXXIV sqq.

1) Cp. also Polab. *vāuk* 'wolf', *vāuno* 'wool' = Slov. *volk*, *volna*; French *haut* = Lat. *altus*; Du. *woud* = Mod.HG. *wald*, Swiss-Alem. (Bero-

Dissimilation. *katruļ* 'in what direction? whither?' fr. **katruļ*, cp. *kuŗ*, *kituŗ*. The ending of the so-called verba punctiva *-eriu* (1. sg. pres.) became in East Lith. (also in Lett.) *-eliu* when preceded by *r*, e. g. *bārkszteliu* fr. *bārkszteriu* 'I knock a little' (then by analogy also *stūkteliu* 'I beat a little' for *stūkteriu* etc.). *purpulnis* 'purple' from and beside *purpurinis*. Analogously Lett. *skrōdelis* 'tailor' fr. *skrōderis*. Cp. § 282.

§ 281. Slavonic.

-tel-ŕ, the suffix of nomina agentis, opposed to *-ter-* *-tor-* etc. of other languages (e. g. *da-tel-ŕ* 'giver': Gr. voc. *σῶ-τερ* nom. *δοῦ-τεira* acc. *δῶ-τορ-α*, Lat. *da-tor*, Skr. *dā-tar-*) seems to have come by its *l* through dissimilation, and to have arisen regularly in forms like *žrī-telŕ* 'sacrificer' *ora-telŕ* 'arator' *ori-telŕ* 'destroyer'. Cp. § 282.

Rem. 1. It seems to me improbable that the Lith. fem. *-klė* belongs directly here, i. e. to feminines like Gr. *ψάλ-τεα* Lat. *vic-trī-x* Skr. *dā-trī* (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 29). I connect it with *-kla-* = Lat. *-clo-* from **-tlo-*.

Prim. Slav. interconsonantal *-or-* *-ol-* and *-er-* *-el-* appear in O.Bulg. as *-ra-* *-la-* and *-rě-* *-lě-*. *prase* 'sucking-pig': Lith. *pařsza-s*, Lat. *porcu-s*. *brada* 'beard': Lith. *barzdà*, Lat. *barba*, OHG. *bart*. *vlakū* 'draught' in *oblakū* 'cloud' from **obvlakū* (properly 'a veiling cover'): Lith. *úž-valka-s* 'a cover', Gr. *ἐλκός*. *brěza* 'birch-tree': Lith. *bėrža-s*, OHG. *pircha*. *vlěka* 'I draw': Lith. *velkū*, Gr. *ἐλκω*. Corresponding to this mode of treatment, initially, e. g. *ralo* 'plough' fr. **or-dlo* (*-dlo-* = Gr. *-θλο-*): cp. Lith. *ár-kla-s* 'plough' (*-kla-* = Lat. *-clo-* from **-tlo-*); *ra-tajŕ* 'husbandman': Lith. *ar-tóji-s*; but *alkati* beside *lakati* 'to hunger': Lith. *álkti* 'to hunger'.

Rem. 2. In the treatment of *o*, *e* + liquid between consonants the Slav. languages took various directions: O.Bulg. *prase* Serv. *práse* Czech *prase* — Polish *prosię* Upper Sorab. *proso* Lower Sorab. *prose* — Russ. *porosjá*. Perfect agreement only exists in a few words initially, e. g. O.Bulg. *ralo* = Serv. Slov. Russ. *ralo* Czech *rádlo* Pol. Upper Sorab. Low. Sorab. *radlo*. The investigations hitherto made concerning these phenomena

Münster; s. Brandstetter Die Zischl. der Mundart von B.-M. 1883 p. 12) *fergaußtere* = *vergaustern*.

(cp. especially J. Schmidt Vocal. II 66 ff., Leskien Declin. p. XVI ff., Arch. f. slav. Phil. III 86 ff.) have not yet led to a solution of the question, what the change was, which the pre-Slavonic forms first underwent in prim. Slav. and what formed the last previous stage for all the individual dialectical formations. For the position between consonants it seems to me most probable that *or ol, er el* first of all became *pro ilo, pre ile*, e. g. **porse* became **p̃prose*. It is highly probable that the initial differences, which cannot be here brought forward in detail, represent sentence-doublets.

Rem. 3. The abandoning of the forms **porse* **volkū* is connected with a characteristic of the whole prim. Slav. history of sounds, which may here be disposed of¹). The Slav sought to restore everywhere an open syllable (ending in a sonant). Compare besides the sound-change here in question, which in the first instance is supported by the change of **zīrno* to **zrīno* etc. (§ 302), the development of nasal vowels from vow. + nas. before consonants, e. g. *srečŭ* 'holy' fr. **srenŭ*, § 219; the simplifying of consonant groups, as e. g. *netijŭ* 'nephew' fr. **nepijŭ*, *sūnŭ* 'sleep' fr. **sūpnŭ*, § 545; the dropping of final consonants, as *nebo* 'sky' fr. **nebos*, § 665, 4. A similar phenomenon exists in French. The tendency prevails also here to make all syllables open, the reason of which is here due to the weak expiratory accentuation (Ph. Kaufmann Die Gesch. des consonantischen Auslauts im Franz., Lahr 1886). Nothing prevents our accepting a like reason for Slavonic.

Changes of liquids in the prim. Indg. period.

§ 282. The beginning of the processes of dissimilation, referred to in §§ 259. 266. 269. 277. 280. 281, probably goes back to the prim. Indg. period.

Already at this period e. g. an original *ger-ger-* (or with other vowel-grade, e. g. *ger-gr-*) 'to gargle, swallow, gulp down' may have become *ger-gel-* by dissimilation or an orig. *gel-gel-* (*gel-gl-*) have become *ger-gel-* (cp. Lat. *gurguliō*, OHG. *querechela* 'gullet, windpipe', Lith. *gargalū'ju* 'I gargle, rattle in the throat'; the latter may of course be a loan-word from German, Mod.HG. *gurgel* is borrowed from Lat.²). A satis-

1) My attention was drawn to it many years ago by Rob. Scholvin, but I do not know whether it has been observed elsewhere.

2) Forms like Gr. γέγρεος· βρόγχος (Hesych.), γαστρετών 'uvula' do not stand in the way of this theory. For firstly dissimilation need not have been extended to all the derivatives of reduplicated roots, and secondly, the original equality may have been restored again partly by assimilation and partly by form-association.

factory explanation is thus arrived at for a number of roots ending in a liquid, and often having full reduplication, which also show now *r*, now *l* unreduplicated finally (cp. e. g. Lat. *vorāre* and *gula*). It would be worth while to investigate more fully whether the nominal suffixes *-tro-* and *-tlo-*, beside *-dhro-* and *-dhlo-* are due to dissimilation.

In like manner the substitution of a nasal for a liquid by dissimilation might have had its beginning in the prim. Indg. period, cp. e. g. Skr. *bam-bhara-s* 'bee', Gr. *πυμ-φρηδών* a kind of wasp, cp. the author Curtius' Stud. VII 329. 357 f.

B. LIQUIDS AS SONANTS.¹⁾

§ 283. The question, how many different, and what liquids were spoken in the Indg. prim. period (§ 254), equally concerns both sonant and consonant liquids. As sonants we represent them by *l̥* and *r̥*, and as consonants by *l* and *r*.

Sonantal liquids like syllabic nasals were spoken both long and short in the Indg. prim. period (§ 222), but mostly short, and from a morphological point of view they corresponded, when long, just as long sonantal nasals, to *ī* and *ū*, see § 312.

1. Short sonant liquids.

§ 284. Owing to the treatment in the developments of the individual languages we distinguish three cases.

1. Before explosives, spirants, nasals, *u* and finally. e. g. **m̥r̥-tó-s* part. fr. root *mer-* 'die', Skr. *m̥r̥-tá-s*; **ou̯dh̥r̥* nom. acc. neut. 'udder', Gr. *οὐδοῦ*.

2. Before *i*, e. g. **m̥r̥-ḡé-* pres. st. from root *mer-* 'die', Lat. *mor-ior*.

3. Before sonants in which case *r* and *l* were spoken as glides, e. g. **g̥r̥r̥-ú-s* 'heavy', Skr. *gurú-ṣ*. Cp. § 223, 4.

1) Cp. the literature quoted in the foot note to p. 190. To the proofs that sonant liquids were spoken in the Indg. prim. period, we add § 285 rem. a new, and as it seems to us, indisputable one.

The following is a survey of the usual representation of *r* in the individual languages arranged from these three points of view. (The treatment of *l* is analogous).

	Skr.	Av.	Arm.	Greek.	Ital.	Kelt.	Germ.	Balt.	Slav.
1.	<i>r</i>	<i>er</i>	<i>ar</i>	<i>ra</i> , <i>ae</i> (initially and abso- lutely finally only <i>ae</i>)	<i>or</i>	<i>ri</i>	<i>ru</i> , <i>ur</i>	<i>ir</i>	<i>rĭ</i>
2.	<i>ur</i> , <i>ir</i>	<i>er</i>	<i>ar</i> ?	<i>ae</i>	<i>or</i>	?	<i>ur</i>	<i>ir</i>	<i>ir</i>
3.	<i>ur</i> , <i>ir</i>	<i>ar</i>	<i>ar</i>	<i>ae</i>	<i>or</i>	<i>ar</i>	<i>ur</i>	<i>ir</i>	<i>ir</i>

Prim. Indg. period.

§ 285. 1. Before explosives, spirants, nasals, *u* and finally.

**mṛ-ti-s* 'dying, death' from rt. *mer-* : Lat. *mors mortis*, Lith. *mirtl-s* O.Bulg. *sū-mrŭŭ*, Skr. *mṛti-ṣ*; **mṛ-tó* part. from the same root (neut. as abstract noun) : OHG. *mord* Ags. O.Icel. *mord* n. 'murder', Skr. *mṛtá-s* 'dead' *mṛtá-m* 'death'. **bhṛ-ti-s* 'a bearing, bringing' : Lat. *fors forte*, O.Ir. *brith* 'a bearing', Goth. *ga-baurþs* OHG. *gi-burt* 'birth', Skr. *bhṛti-ṣ* 'a bearing, nursing, maintenance'. Tense stem **dṛk-é-* from rt. *derk-* 'see' : Gr. *ἰδρακε δρακῶν*, Skr. *ádṛśa-t dṛśá-nt-*. **uṛt-tó* part. from root *uṛt-* 'turn, direct to' : Lat. *vorsu-s*, O.Bulg. *vrĭsta* f. 'state, condition', Skr. *vyttá-s* part., *vyttá-m* subst. 'state, situation'. **qetṛ-to-s* 'fourth', to **qetṛer-* 'four' : Gr. *τέτρατο-ς τέτραπο-ς*, Lith. *kėviŕta-s* O.Bulg. *četrŭitŭ*. **pə-tṛ-* **bhrá-tṛ-* antec consonantal weak forms of the stems **pótér-* 'father' **bhrá-tor-* 'brother' : Gr. dat. plur. *πατρά-σι*, Goth. dat. pl. *fadru-m*, Skr. loc. pl. *pitṛ-ṣu*; Skr. *bhrātṛ-putra-* 'brother's son', Goth. *brōþru-lubō* 'brotherly love' (the latter may also like the nom. pl. *brōþrjus* be a new formation).

**uḷgo-s* 'wolf' from rt. *uḷq-* 'drag, tear along'. Arm. *gail*, Goth. *vulfs*, Lith. *viška-s* O.Bulg. *vlŭkü*, Skr. *vṛka-s*. Weak

present st. form **pi-pl-* from rt. *pel-* 'fill' : Gr. *ἐμ-πίπλα-μεν*, Skr. *pipṛ-más*; part. **pl-nó-s* 'filled, full' from the same root : Goth. *fulls* (fr. prim. Germ. **ful-na-z*, § 214 p. 181), Lith. *plūna-s* O.Bulg. *plūnū*, Av. *per-na-*.

Rem. In the same manner as suffix nasals forced their way into the interior of the root syllable, when this contained an *i* or *u*, e. g. **jung-* (Skr. *yūñjātē*, Lat. *jungō*, Lith. *jūngiu*) fr. **jug-n-* (s. § 221), so also when the root contained *r* or *l* as sonant. E. g. Skr. *kṛntāmi* 'I cut' *kṛntā-tra-m* 'chip, refuse', Lith. *krintū* 'I fall off' (of leaves, fruit etc.), rt. *qert-*. Lith. *drīs-* in *drīs-ti* 'to become courageous, venture' fr. *dhṛns-* (cp. Skr. *dhṛṣṇā-ī* 'courageous'), rt. *dhers-*. O.Bulg. *krēt-* in *krētajq* 'flecto' *krēnaq* 'deflecto' (fr. **krēt-na*, § 545) fr. **qṛnt-* (cp. Skr. *kṛnāt-ti* 'twists thread, spins'), rt. *qert-*. Goth. *vruggō* f. 'snare' fr. **vrūgh-* from root *vrēgh-* (OHG. *urorgen* 'to strangle' MHG. *er-wergen* 'to strangle', Lith. *veržiū* 'I string together, straiten'). O.Ir. *lingim* 'I leap' (cp. perf. 3. sg. *le-blaing* for **se-blaing* after the initial sound of the pres. form) fr. **vlēg-*, to Skr. *vālgāmi* 'I leap' (§ 173), is uncertain. And in a similar manner, as e. g. in Lat. the nasal extended itself from the pres. *jungō* to other forms belonging to the same root (*jūctus*, *con-junx* etc.), there was formed in Lith. after *drīs-* a pres. *drēsū* (cp. *mezū* 'I make water' for *minzu* in Bezzenberger's Beitr. zur Gesch. der lit. Spr. 41, after the ratio of *renkū* : *rinkaū* etc.) and a fem. subst. *drēsū* 'boldness'; in Slav. after *krēt-* an adj. *krātū* 'tortus'; in Germ. after *vrung-* a pres. **vrinōg* (Ags. *wrinzan* 'to turn, press' OHG. *ringen* 'to move to and fro, wind with exertion' and an adj. **vrinōg-u-z* (O.Icel. *rangr* 'crooked, wrong' M.Eng. *wrang* Mod.Eng. *wrong*); in Ir. after **vlēg-* the perf. *le-blaing* (s. above), whereas Lith. *krintū*, placed on a line with *limpū* etc., gave the impetus for the formation of *kriū* etc. These nasalised forms of roots in liquid + consonant in the European languages furnish the best proof of the existence of sonant liquids in prehistoric times. For the suffix nasal can only have been forced over by a root form like *dhṛs-*, not by one like *dhers-* and *dhors-*, since forms like *dherns-* or *dhorns-* are unheard of (just as beside *jung-* there appears no *jeung-* or *joung-*).

Final *r*, *l*. Skr. nom. acc. neut. *sthā-tf* 'standing', beside which *sthā-tūr* (Lanman Noun-inflection p. 422) as representative of original **stā-tṛr* i. e. of a form originally only used before initial sonants, see § 287; *sthatf* : *sthatūr* = *dāsa* 'ten' : *pādām* 'pedem' (§ 231 rem.). Gr. *οὐθ-αρ* 'udder' *ἥπ-αρ* 'liver' fr. **-r*, beside which *ῥδ-ωρ* 'water' probably fr. **-r*. Lat. *jec-ur* fem-ur fr. **-or* = **-r*, beside which *ūb-er*, whose *-er* can be explained from **-ar* **-r*. *-r* : *r* = *-u* : *-ū* (in Skr. *purū* Gr. *πολύ* : Skr. *purū* Lat. *cornū*). Armen. *ալբւր* (gen. *ալբեր*) 'source, spring'

fr. **albeu(a)r* (§§ 263. 651), Gr. *φοῖαο* 'a well' fr. **φρηφαο*. Cp. § 306 and the accidentence.

Gr. particle *ἄρ* indicating a natural sequence etc., Lith. *iř* 'and, also' fr. **r*. The form *ῥά* was probably developed before forms beginning with a consonant. *ἄρα* and Cypr. *ῥο(α)* fr. *ῥά* by prothesis (§ 266)? Cp. the author Ber. d. sächs. Ges. d. Wissensch. 1883 p. 37 ff.

§ 286. 2. Before *i*. **mṛ-ṛé-* pres. stem from rt. *mer-* 'die': Lat. *mór-ior*, Av. *mer^o-yēmi*. **spṛ-ṛé-* pres. fr. root *sper-*: Gr. *σπαίρω ἀσπαίρω* 'I struggle convulsively', Lith. *spiriù* 'I push with the foot'. **sqḷ-ṛé-* pres. from rt. *sqel-*: Gr. *σκάλλω* 'I stir up, hoe', Lith. *skilù* 'I strike fire'.

§ 287. 3. Before sonants with a following *r*, *l* as glide. **gṛ-ú-s* 'heavy': Gr. *βαρ-ύ-ς*, Goth. *kaúr-u-s*, Skr. *gur-ú-ṣ*. **gṛ-é-* pres. st. from *ger-* 'devour': O.Bulg. *žŕ-a*, Skr. *gir-āmi gū-āmi*, with change of accent *gīrāmi* (Atharvaveda VI 135, 3). Nominal suffix *-gro-* beside *-ro-*, like *-ijo* beside *-io-* (§ 120) and *-yno-* beside *-no-* (§ 227), e. g. **is-gṛó-s*: Gr. Corcyr. *ιαρό-ς* Bæot. etc. *ιαρός* (Hom. Att. *ιερός-ς*, formed after the analogy of *διε-ρός-ς* *φοβε-ρός-ς* etc.) 'active, fresh, strong, holy', Skr. *iṣ-irá-s* 'hastily, active, fresh' beside Hom. *ίρός-ς* Lesb. *ἱρο-ς* fr. **is-ro-ς* (cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 149 ff., Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 439); Skr. *rudh-irá-s* 'red' beside Gr. *ῥουθ-ρός-ς*; Gr. *ἰθαρός-ς* 'clear, serene' beside Skr. *ṛdh-r-īya-* 'belonging to the clear sky'; Gr. *ἰθαρός-ς* 'watery' beside *ἄν-υδ-ρο-ς* 'waterless'; *σιν-αρός-ς* beside *ανθ-ρός-ς* (for the *-δ-* see § 204 p. 170) 'injurious'; cp. also Skr. *mih-irá-* 'cloud' beside Hom. *ομίχ-λη* O.Bulg. *mŕg-la* 'fog' (§ 279). Root form *tḷ-* beside *tel-*: Gr. *τάλ-ας* 'enduring', O.Lat. *tulō* 'I endure', Goth. *pulāip* 'endures', O.Bulg. *tŕl-o* 'bottom' (properly 'surface', cp. Skr. *tal-a-s* 'surface, bottom'), Skr. *tul-ā-* 'balance' *tul-aya-ti* 'he raises up'.

Aryan.

§ 288. 1. Indg. *r* (*ŕ*) = Skr. *r*, Av. *er* (*ehr* before *k* and *p*, and *eř* fr. **ert* in chief accented syllables, in other cases

before consonants *er*¹, see § 260), O.Pers. *ar*; the pronunciation of this O.Pers. *ar* must still have been different from that of *ar* = prim. Ar. *ar* (e. g. inf. *cartanaiy* 'to make'); it was perhaps *r* (cp. Hübschmann Kuhn's Zeitschr. XXVII 108 ff.).

Skr. *pychāmi* Av. *per'sāmi* 'I ask', O.Pers. *aparsam* 'I asked' (= Skr. *āpycham*) : Lat. *poscō* fr. **por(c)-scō*, Indg. **pr̥k-skō*; Skr. *pychā-* 'question, inquiry' : OHG. *forsca* 'investigation, question', Indg. **pr̥k-skā-* f., from rt. *prek-*. Skr. *kṛ-tā* Av. *ker'-ta-* O.Pers. *kar-ta-* 'made', part. from rt. *qer-*. Skr. *dhṛṣ-ṇō-mi* Av. *der's-nao-mi* 'I dare, venture', O.Pers. *a-darš-nau-š* 'he dared'; Skr. *dhṛṣ-ā-nt-* part. 'courageous' : Goth. *ga-daúr-san* 'to dare, venture', Gr. *θρασύ-ς θαρρύ-ς* 'courageous', from rt. *dhers-*. Skr. *mṛ-tā* 'dead' Av. *mer'-ta-*, Skr. *a-mṛta-* 'immortal' Av. *a-meša-* : OHG. *mord* 'murder', Indg. **mṛ-tō-*, from rt. *mer-*. Skr. *bṛh-ant-* Av. *ber'z-ant-* 'great, high' from rt. *bhergh-*; the same root-form *bhygh-* in Gall. *brigi-* (in *Brigiani*, *Are-brigium* etc.) O.Ir. *bri* gen. *breg* 'mountain'. Skr. *kṛp-* 'form, appearance', Av. *kehrp-* 'form, body' : Lat. *corp-us*. Skr. *ṛkṣa-s* Av. *er'xšō* 'bear' : Arm. *arj*, Gr. *ἄρκτο-ς*, Lat. *ursus* fr. **orcso-s*. Dat. pl. Skr. *pitṛ-bhyas* Av. *pter'-byō* 'patribus' : cp. Gr. *πατρά-σι*, Goth. *fadru-m*.

Skr. *pythú-š* Av. *per'pu-š* 'broad', Gr. *πλατύ-ς* : O.Ir. *lethan* O.Cymr. *litan*, probably also OS. *folda* O.Icel. *fold* 'earth' (cp. Skr. *pythoi pythioi* 'earth')¹. Skr. *vṛka-s* 'wolf' Av. *vehrkō* 'wolf' : Goth. *vulfs*, Lith. *vilka-s*.

For Skr. *kṛp-tā* Av. *ker'p-ta-* 'put in order, fixed', there is no certain corresponding form in the other languages.

On Skr. final *-r* = Indg. *-r*, see § 285.

From pre-Aryan gen. sg. **bhrd-tr-s* 'brother's' arose *-trš* (§ 556, 1), Skr. *-trr* before voiced sounds (cp. *-ir -ur* fr. *-iṣ -uṣ*, § 647, 6), hence by § 290 *-tur*, *bhrdtur*. The same formation is shown by Av. *ner's* from *nar-* 'man'. See the accidence.

Owing to the limited extent of the monuments, it is impossible to arrive at anything definite regarding O.Pers. *u*

¹ Lith. *platus* 'broad' does not belong here, it has the same vowel-grade as *brangus* 'dear', *baugus* 'dreadful' etc.

(written *u*) = *r* in *a-kū-nav-am* = Skr. *á-kṛ-nav-am* 'I made' etc. (beside *kar-ta* = Skr. *kṛ-tá* 'made'). Cp. Bartholomae Ar. Forsch. II 67 f.

§ 289. 2. Indg. *r* before *i* seems to have been represented in Av. from the oldest period onwards, in the same manner as before other consonants: *mer^{*}yeiti* like Lat. *morior*, Indg. **mr-ⁱé-taⁱ* 'dies'; *ker^{*}yetē* 'is made, effected'. The Skr. forms *mriyátē kriyátē* are, as we have seen § 120 p. 112, of a different nature. O.Pers. *amariyata* 'he died' may be *amaryata* (s. § 125 p. 116), and would then correspond to Av. *mer^{*}yeiti*; but it may also, according to the O.Pers. mode of writing, be read *amriyata*, in which case it would be equal to Skr. *ámriyata*.

ry does not seem to occur in initial syllables in Sanskrit. Optative (precativ) forms as *kriyát kriyāsmā* from *kar-* 'make', as well as *jāgriyāt* (Āit. Brāhm.) opt. of *jāgarmi* 'I watch' are to be judged of in the same manner as *mriyátē*. Forms like *jūryati* 'becomes feeble' from rt. *ġer-*, *tīryati* (*ava-tīryati* 'descends') from rt. *ter-* go back to original *ṛi* (s. § 306), and are on a level with *mī-ya-tē* 'disappears' from rt. *mei-* 'lessen', *śrū-ya-tē* 'is heard' from rt. *klei-* etc. As regular representatives of Indg. *ri*, there can only be taken into account on the one hand *jāgryāt* (beside *jāgriyāt*) — how many such forms are extant? — and on the other, forms like opt. *kuryāt* from *kar-* 'make', *turyāt tuturyāt* from *tar-* 'to press through', *a-juryās* 'not becoming old' from rt. *ġer-* (the author Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 282 ff.). I am inclined to think that the latter category exhibits the regular development (except that *ur* took the place of *ir*, s. § 290) and that forms like *jāgryāt* were later new formations (after *jāgrhi* etc.).

Rem. This view might be put forth with greater certainty, if the possibility did not exist that the *ur* of *kuryā-* was taken over from the weak stem of the opt. **kurī-* (3. sg. mid. **kurī-tā*) = Indg. **qrr-ī-* (§ 290).

§ 290. 3. Skr. *ur ir*, Av. O.Pers. *ar* (concerning Av. *or* fr. *ar* see § 94).

Skr. *purú-* Av. *parao-* *pouru-* O.Pers. *paru-* 'much', prim. f. **pḷlú-* from rt. *pel-* 'fill'. Skr. *giri-ś* Av. *gairi-ś* 'moun-

tain': cp. Lith. *gīria gire* f. 'forest'. Skr. *gurú-* 'heavy, vehement, hard', Av. *gouru-* 'contrary, peevish': Gr. *βαρύ-*s, Goth. *kairu-s*. Gen. abl. sg. Skr. *gir-ás* Av. *gar-ō* 'of a song' (instr. pl. Skr. *gīrbhiṣ* fr. **gṛ-bhis*, § 306). Skr. *tirás* Av. *tarō* 'through, over', from root *ter-* 'press through, overstep'. Skr. *gīrdmi* 'I swallow': O.Bulg. *žirq*, from rt. *ger-*; in like manner Skr. *tīrdmi* 'I press through', *kīrdmi* 'I pour out', *sphurdmi* 'I push away' etc.; *tīrdmi*: *tārdmi* = *vandmi*: *vārdmi* (§ 231) = *huvātē*: *hāvātē* 'invokes'. It cannot be decided whether Av. *sparāmi* 'I push, jerk' is the same as Skr. *sphurdmi* or a new formation after Skr. class I.

Finally. Skr. *-úr* Av. *-ar'*, the ending of the 3. pl. pf. act., e. g. Skr. *ās-úr* Av. *ānōh-ar'* from rt. *es-* 'be'. These forms are on a level with the nom. acc. neut. *sthā-túr* § 285 p. 228.

The change between *ur* and *ir* in Skr. was very probably originally evoked by the varying timbre of the neighbouring sounds. Preceding or following labials developed the form *ur*; cp. *sphurāti*; Skr. *úraṇa-s* 'ram' fr. **ṣur-an-a-s* (§ 157), **ṣṛ-an-* (cp. Arm. *garn*, gen. *garin*, § 291) beside Gr. *φαρ-v-* fr. **ur-n-* (§§ 164. 292); *gur-ú-* (opposed to *gir-i-*) etc. The orig. phonetic state became obscured through a great number of new formations made by analogy.

Rem. The present of *kar-* plays a principal part in the question as to how Skr. *ur* and *ir* are to be explained. It may be remarked that I trace the Ved. imperat. *kuru-* back to **qṛr-u*; *-u* was an appended particle like *-dhi* in *i-hi* Gr. *ἵ-θι* 'go' (Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 180). After the relation of *bhara*: *dharata*, there was formed to *kuru* the 2. pl. *kuruta*, in the indic. *kurutha*. For the rest see the accidence.

The side by side existence of Skr. *gurú-* Av. *gouru-* and Skr. *á-gru-* Av. *a-yru-* 'maidenish' (cp. Skr. *gurvī* 'gravida')¹⁾, of Skr. *gir-a-* *-gil-a-* 'swallowing' and *tuvi-grá-* 'swallowing much' etc., corresponds to that of *ghan-á-* and *-ghu-á-* 'killing' (§ 231).

Armenian.

§ 291. 1. *barjr*, gen. *barju*, 'high' fr. **bhrgh-u-*: Skr. *bṛh-ánt-*, O.Ir. *bri* (§§ 288. 298). *harç*, gen. *harçi*, 'question',

1) Here come probably also Lat. *gravi-s* as *gr-av-i-s*, cp. Gr. *ταρ-α(ν)-ό-*s, beside *ταρ-ύ-* 'stretched' and Skr. *prth-iv-ī* beside *prth-ū-* (p. 230).

harçane-m 'I ask' with *ç* fr. (*k*)*sk* : Skr. *prcha*, OHG. *forsca* (§ 288). *mard* 'man' : Skr. *mṛtá-s*. *arj*, gen. *arjoy* or *arju*, 'a bear' : Skr. *ṛkṣa-s*. *ard-ar* 'just, upright' : Skr. *ṛ-tá-s* 'suitable, right'. *arciv* and *arcui* 'eagle' (*v* fr. *p*, §§ 330. 483) : Skr. *ṛjipyá-* 'stretching oneself, taking up in flight' (of birds of prey), Av. *er'zifya-* 'stretching oneself; falcon'. *Kar-* 'four' (*Kar-a-sun* 'forty') fr. **(g)tyr-* (§ 360) = Gr. *τρα-* in *τρά-πεζα* 'table' (properly 'fourfeet').

Finally : *albeur* 'source' fr. **albeu(a)r* § 285.

gail, gen. *gailoy*, 'wolf', firstly by epenthesis fr. **galio-s* = Skr. *oḡka-s* etc.? Cp. § 455.

2. Examples for *ri*, *li* are not to hand.

3. *garn*, gen. *garin*, 'lamb', Indg. st. **urr-en-* : Skr. *úr-an-a-s* fr. **mur-* (§§ 263. 290). *sar*, gen. *saroy*, 'height, summit, declivity' : Skr. *śiras-* Av. *sarah-* n. 'head', rt. *ker-* (Lat. *cerebru-m cernuo-s*, O.Icel. *hjarse* 'crown of the head'). *kalin*, gen. *kalnoy*, 'acorn' : Gr. *βάλ-ανο-ς*, Lith. *glė* (Lat. *glāns* seems to stand in a similar relation to these words as Gr. *πολύ-ρρην* 'rich in sheep' fr. **-fρ-ην* to Arm. *garn* Skr. *úr-an-a-s*).

Greek.

§ 292. 1. *δοτό-ς* *δαρτό-ς* 'skinned' : Av. *der'ta-* 'cut, mown', Lith. *nu-dirta-s* 'skinned'; *δάροι-ς* 'excoriation' : Skr. *dṛti-ṣ* 'leather-bag' (cp. Gr. *δέρομα* 'hide'), Goth. *ga-taúrps* 'a destroying', from rt. *der-*. Hom. *ταρπώμεθα τετάρπετο* from *τέρπω* 'I delight' : Skr. *trpāmi* (not found), *tṛpyāmi*, *tṛpṛōmi* 'I satiate myself, become satisfied', rt. *terp-*. Aor. *ἔπαρδο-ν* to *πέρδω* 'pedo'; the same root form in OHG. *furz* 'crepitus ventris', Lith. *piṛdi-s* m. 'crepitus ventris' *pirdà* 'qui pedit' Russ. *perdēl* 'pedere' (prim. Slav. **pīrdēti*). *μάρναμαι* 'I fight' and Corcyr. *βαρνάμενος* fr. **βραναμενος* (§ 204) : Skr. *mṛ-nā-mi* 'I bruise, beat in pieces'. Analogously *βαρδῆν* τὸ βιάζεσθαι γυναῖκας *Ἀμπρακιῶται*, fr. **βραδῆν* : Skr. *mṛd-nā-ti* 'presses vehemently' (cf. Lat. *comprimere feminam*). *τετράφαμεν* τὸ τέτροφα (*τρέπω* 'I turn'), like Skr. *dadṛṣimā* to *dadārśa* (*darś-* 'see'). *τρασιά* *ταροσιά* 'a drying-kiln' to *τέρσομαι* 'I become dry' : Skr. *tṛṣyā-* 'thirst' *tṛṣyāmi* 'I am thirsty', rt. *ters-*. *πραχνόν* μέλανα

Hesych. : Skr. *ṛṣ̥-ni-ṣ̥* 'spotted'; beside which, with other vowel-grade *περσνός-ς*. *κρσδ-ίη καρδ-ία* 'heart' : Lat. *cor cord-is*, O.Ir. *cride*, Lith. *szirdi-s* O.Bul. *sr̥d̥i-ce*.

τέτλα-μεν 1. pl. pf. from *tel-* 'bear', like *γέγα-μεν* to *γεν- 'gignere'* (§ 233). *ἔσταλται* 3. sg. pf. mid. to *στέλ-* 'order', like *τέτα-ται* to *τεν-* 'stretch' (233). *πλατύ-ς* 'flat, broad' : Skr. *ṛṣ̥thá-ṣ̥* (§ 288).

It has not been definitely determined on what the varying position of the liquid depends (*ρα λα* and *αρ αλ*). Form association can only be assumed for certain cases, e. g. *δαρτό-ς* : *δέριον δορά*; *ἐκλάπην* : *κλέπτω κέκλοφα*. Cp. the author Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 258, Osthoff Morph. Unt. II 144 f.

α always came first initially. *ἄρκτο-ς* 'bear' : Skr. *ṛkṣ̥a-s*. *ἄρσην ἄρσρην* 'masculine' : Skr. *ṛṣ̥abhá-s* 'bull' fr. **ṛsp̥-bho-s*. *ἄρ-νυ-μαι* 'I attain, gain' *μίσθ-αρνο-ς μισθ-άρνη-ς* 'hired servant' : Skr. *ṛ-nó-mi* 'I attain, gain'.

Likewise *-αρ* fr. *γ* finally, see § 285.

In Aeol. *ρο ορ* from *ρα αρ*, as Lesb. *σρότος μέμορθαι*, Bæot. *στροτό-ς*.

§ 293. 2. *σπαίρω ἀσπαίρω* 'I struggle convulsively' fr. **σπαρ-ω* (§ 130) : Lith. *spiriu* 'I push with the foot', cpf. **sp̥r̥-ῖδ*, rt. *sp̥er-*. *σκάλλω* 'I stir up, hoe' fr. **καλ-ω* (§ 130) : Lith. *skiliu* 'I strike fire', cpf. **sq̥l̥-ῖδ*, from rt. *sq̥el-*. Analogously *φθαίρω* Dor. (Att. *φθείρω*) 'I destroy', *πτύρω* 'I sneeze' from rt. *pster-* (*πτόρο-ς* 'a sneezing', Lat. *ster-nu-ō*), *βάλλω* 'I throw' from rt. *gel-* etc. *ἐχθαίρω* 'I hate' from **ἐχθγ-ω* to *ἐχθρό-ς* 'hated', like *ἀγγέλλω* to *ἄγγελος*. On the *i*-epenthesis see § 639.

§ 294. 3. *βαρύ-ς* 'heavy' : Skr. *gurú-ṣ̥*. Corcyr. *ιαρό-ς* 'holy' : *iṣ̥irá-s* (§ 287). *πάρος* 'in front, before, sooner' : Skr. *purás* before. in front'. The preterites *ἔπταρον* 'I sneezed' *ἔβαλον* 'I threw' go with Skr. *girámi*, O.Bulg. *žira*, Lat. *tulō* (§ 287); *ἔ-βαλ-ε* : *ἔ-πλ-ε*, *ἔ-πλ-ε-το* 'versabatur' = Skr. *á-huv-a-t* : *á-hv-a-t* 'he called to' (cp. §§ 153. 159). Here belong also passive aor. like *ἐδάρεν ἐβάλην*; *ἐ-βάλ-η-ν* : *ἐ-βλ-η-ν* = *ἐ-φύ-η-ν* : O.Bul. *bē* from **b̥u-ē* (§ 184).

General Greek *ορ*, *ολ* in *ἔ-πορ-ο-ν πολ-ύ-ς* etc., concerning which see § 306.

Italic.

§ 295. 1. Lat. *porca* 'the ridge between two furrows', Umbr. Mars. pl. *porculeta* 'porcae' (Pliny) : O.Bret. *rec* 'sulco' Cymr. *rhych* 'furrow' (cp. Thurneysen Keltorum. p. 74 f.), OHG. *furuh* Ags. *furh* f. 'furrow'. Lat. *vorsu-s*, Umbr. Osc. *vorsum* ('quod Graeci πλέθρον appellant, Osci et Umbri vorsum', Frontinus de limit. p. 30, 9), Umbr. *trah-vorfi* 'transverse' : Skr. *ṛt-tá-*, from rt. *ṛert-* 'turn' (§ 285). Lat. *fors forte*, Osc. *fortis* 'forte', Pelign. *forte* gen. 'fortunae' : Skr. *bhṛ-ti-ṣ* (§ 285). Lat. *or-tu-s* part., Umbr. *ortom orto* 'ortum' : Skr. *ṛ-tá-s* part. 'raised'. Lat. *portu-s porta* : Av. *pešu-š* 'ford' *hu-per-pw-i* f. 'having a good ford' (§§ 260. 288), Gall. *-ritum* 'passage' in *Augusto-ritum* (with Latinised ending), OHG. *furt* m. 'ford'. *sporta sportula* : Gr. *σπάρ-το-ν* 'rope, cable'. *cornu-s cornu-m* : Gr. *κράνο-ς κράνο-ν* 'cornel-tree'. *porru-m* fr. **porso-m* (§ 571) : Gr. *πράσο-ν* 'a leek'. *forti-s fortis* : Skr. part. *dṛḍhá-s* 'fast, strong' (to *darh-*), prim. f. **dhṛgh+* + *tó-*, rt. *dhergh-*. *tostu-s* from **tors-to-s* : Skr. *tṛṣ-tá-s* 'rough, hoarse'. *mo-mord-imus* : Skr. *ma-mṛd-imá* 'we crushed, pounded', rt. *merd-*; cp. also *vort-imus* : Skr. *va-vṛt-imá*. *ursu-s* : Skr. *ṛkṣa-* 'bear' (§ 288).

On the dropping of *r* in Lat. forms as *tostu-s*, *poscō* (§ 288) see § 269.

Lat. *mulsu-s* part., *molta multa* 'a fine, penalty', Umbr. *motar* gen. 'multae', Osc. *moltam* 'multam' fr. prim. Ital. **molk-ta-* : Skr. *mṛṣtá-* part., indic. *mṛṣámi* 'I touch, feel'. Lat. *mulctu-s* : Lith. *milszta-s* 'milked', O.Ir. *mlicht blicht* 'milk', from rt. *melg-*. Analogously the Lat. participial forms *oc-cultu-s* from rt. *kel-* 'cover, conceal' : OHG. *helan* 'to hide' (concerning the apparently contradictory *oquoltōd* of the S. C. de Bacch. 15 see Bersu Die Gutturalen und ihre Verbindung mit *v* im Lat. p. 41); *pulsu-s* to *pellō* : Gr. *παλτό-ς* 'brandished, hurled' etc., *tollō* fr. **tl-nō*, from rt. *tel-*.

Rem. *o* before *l* + cons. (except *ll*) uniformly became *u* in Latin, whereas the vowel fluctuated before *r*, cp. *curtu-s* : Gr. *καρτό-ς* 'shorn, out', *fornu-s*, later *furnu-s* : Skr. *ghṛ-nd-s* 'heat, glow'. A law for this irregularity has not been discovered.

Finally, *-ur* fr. *r*, *jec-ur*, see § 285.

§ 296. 2. Lat. *morior* : Av. *mer'yēiti* 'dies' (§ 289). *horior* O.Lat. = *hortor*, probably to Umbr. *heriest* 'volet' Osc. *herest* 'volet' and identical with Gr. *χαίρω* 'I rejoice', to which it was the causat. form ('I make pleasure, joy'); *hortor* would accordingly be from a **horto* = *χαρό-ς* 'wished for'. *orior oriuntur* fr. **r-iō-*, to *ortu-s* : Skr. *rtá-s* (§ 295).

§ 297. 3. O.Lat. *tuſō*, rt. *tel-*. *oc-culō* either fr. **kŷl-ō* or **_celō* (= O.Ir. *celim* OHG. *hilu*) through the influence of the *l*. *gul-* in *gula gulō* rather from **qŷl-* (cp. Skr. *gira-* *-gila-* 'swallowing', *gili-š* f. *gilana-m* 'a swallowing', § 290) than from **gel-* prim. Ital. **g*el-*, since in the latter root form **vel-* would be expected (cp. *veniō*, *veru* § 432 *b*), hence *gula* : OHG. *chela* 'throat' = Gr. Bæot. *παβά* : Goth. *qinō* 'wife'; *gulō* was formed like Goth. *skula* 'debtor' (§ 301).

Old Irish.

§ 298. 1. General Keltic *ri* (*re*), *li* (*le*).

O.Ir. *bri* gen. *breg* (from **brix* **brigos*) 'rising ground', Gall. *brigi-* (in *Brigiani* an Alpine race, *Are-brigiu-m* etc.), Cymr. Bret. *bre* : Skr. *bṛh-ánt-* (§ 288). O.Cymr. *rit* 'ford', Gall. *Augusto-ritu-m* : Av. *pešu-š*, Lat. *portus*, OHG. *furt* (§ 295). O.Ir. *drech* 'face' fr. **drica* prim. f. **dṛkā* : Skr. *dṛś-* 'look', Gr. *ἔδραον* 'I saw', rt. *derk-*. O.Ir. *brissim* 'I break', *brisc* Bret. *bresk* 'fragile, apt to break', according to Stokes' conjecture (*Mém. de la soc. de lingu.* V 420) from rt. *bherdh-* : Gr. *πέρθω* 'I lay waste, destroy' aor. *ἔπραθο-v*; on *brisc* cp. § 516. O.Ir. *lethan* O.Cymr. *litan* 'broad' : Skr. *prthú-š* (§ 288).

O.Ir. *re-nim* 'I give up, sell, grant' : Gr. *πέρνημι* 'I sell, export', which represented an older **παρ-vā-μι* (this form seems to be represented in Hesych. by *πορνάμεν* *πωλεῖν* with *o* = *a*, § 292 extr.), originally **pr-nā-mi* from rt. *per-*. *ara-chrinim* 'diffiscor' (perf. *do-ro-char*) : Skr. *śṛ-nā-mi* 'I separate, break in pieces'. Mid.Ir. *do-breth* 'datum est' : Skr. *bhṛ-tā-* 'carried'; *brith* 'a carrying' : Skr. *bhṛ-ti-š* 'a carrying', from rt. *bher-*. *sreth* 'row' : Lat. *sors sortis* beside *serō*. Here belong further, from such

roots as *bher-*, the part. perf. pass. in *-te*, *brithe brethe* 'brought', and the part. necessitatis in *-ti*, *brithi brethi* 'ferendus'. *cride* 'heart': Gr. *καρδιη* (§ 292).

bligim 'I milk' from **mligim* (§ 212): O.Bulg. *mlüzq*, Indg. prim. f. **mlǵ-ō* from rt. *melǵ-*; to which *mlicht blicht* 'milk': Lat. *mulctu-s*. *clethi* 'celandum' to *celim* 'celo': Lat. *oc-cultu-s*. Inf. *blith* to *melim* 'molo'.

When such syllables with *ri*, *li* = Indg. *r*, *l* became voiceless in composition in Irish, *r*, *l* arose anew through vowel reduction when another syllable followed (*samprasāraṇa*). From these a vowel was then again developed. Thus e. g. *eperthe* part. pass. 'oblatu-s' from **éd-bri-the* through the intermediate stage **bṛthe*. See § 634 and Thurneysen *Rev. Celt.* VI 315.

2. Examples for the representation of *ri*, *li* are unknown to me.

3. As *yn* became *an*, so also *rr*, *ll* became *ar*, *al*. *maraim* 'I remain': cp. Lat. *mora*, rt. (s)*mer-* (§ 589, 3); *mora* may just as well represent **(s)mṛā* as **(s)mōā*. *scaraim* 'I separate, divide' Cymr. *ysgar* 'separatio', to O.Ir. *scorim scuirim* 'I unharness' *scor* 'an enclosure for unyoked animals' Cymr. *ysgor* f. 'rampart, bulwark': cp. Lith. *skiriū* 'I separate, divide'. -*al-* perhaps in *samail* 'likeness, picture' fr. **samm-lli-* (cp. § 243, 4). Cymr. *malu* 'I grind, grind to powder' is more certain: cp. O.Ir. *melim*¹⁾.

Germanic.

§ 299. 1. Prim. Germ. *ur*, *ru*.

Goth. *þaúrs-u-s* OHG. *durri* O.Icel. *þurr* 'dry, withered': Skr. *tr̥ṣ-ú-ṣ* 'covetous, gaping from dryness'; Goth. *þaúrstei* f. OHG. *durst* m. Ags. *ðyrst* m. 'thirst': Skr. *tr̥ṣ-ṭá-* 'hoarse, rough': Goth. *þaúrsjan* 'to thirst' (originally a strong verb like *vaúrkan* a. below): Skr. *tr̥ṣ-yāmi* 'I am thirsty'; Goth. part. *ga-þaúrsans*: Skr. Ved. part. *tr̥ṣ-āná-s* and *ta-tr̥ṣ-āná-s*, from rt. *ters-*. Inf. Goth. *ga-daúrsan* OHG. *turran* Ags. *durran* 'to dare, venture':

1) My attention was drawn to these examples for the representation of *rr*, *ll* in Keltic by Thurneysen.

Skr. *dhɣš-á-nt-* part. 'bold'; 1. pl. Goth. *ga-daúrs-um* 'we dare': Skr. *dadhɣš-imá* (cp. also *vaúrɣum* 'we became': Skr. *vavɣtimá*, Lat. *vortimus*); opt. Goth. *ga-daúrs-jáu*: Skr. *dadhɣš-yám*; OHG. *ca-turst* f. 'boldness': Skr. *dhɣš-ɣi-š* f. 'boldness', from rt. *dhers-*. Goth. *vaúrkJan* OHG. *wurchen* 'to work, effect': Av. *ver'zyeti* 'effects', Gr. *ῥέζω* 'I do' for regular **ῥάζω* from **Fɣay-ɣω* (ε after the analogy of *ῥοζω*, *ῥοδω* etc.), Indg. **ɣɣg-ɣð*, from rt. *ɣerg-*. Goth. *ɣaúr-nu-s* OHG. *dorn* 'thorn': O.Bulg. *trǫnǫ* 'thorn', Skr. *tɣna-m* 'grassblade'. OHG. *zoraht* OS. *toraht torht* 'bright, clear' (for the anaptyctic vowel s. § 277): Skr. *dyš-tá-* 'seen, appearing, revealing', Indg. **dyk-tó-s*, from rt. *derk-*. Goth. *haúrn* OHG. *horn* 'horn': Gr. *κόρνος* 'horned cattle' (Hesych.) and Lat. *cornu*, in case the latter had not Indg. *o*.

Goth. *brōpru-m* dat. pl. of *brōɣar* 'brother': cp. Skr. loc. pl. *bhrátɣ-šu*. Part. OHG. *rohhan* 'revenged, avenged' (beside inf. Goth. *vrikan* OHG. *rehhan*): Skr. part. *vavɣjāná-* pres. *várjati* 'turns off', *pari-vargá-s* 'a laying aside'. So also part. Goth. *ɣruskans* OHG. *droskan* 'thrashed', beside inf. *ɣriskan* *dreskan*, Goth. *brukans* OHG. *brohhan* 'broken' beside inf. *brikan* *brehhan*, OHG. *sprohhan* 'spoken' beside inf. *sprehhan* etc. Goth. *trudan* O.Icel. *troða* 'to tread', OHG. *trotta* f. 'a press' beside OHG. inf. *tretan*; Goth. *trudan*: OHG. *tretan* = OHG. *koman*: Goth. *qiman* (§ 247).

Goth. *vulfs*, OHG. *wolf* 'wolf': Skr. *vɣka-s*. Goth. *fulls* OHG. *fol* (infl. *follēr*) 'full': Lith. *pilna-s*, Av. *per'na-*. Goth. *skulds* part. 'obliged', OHG. *sculda* 'debt', to indic. Goth. *skal* OHG. *scal* 'I shall' (related to Lat. *scelus*?). Goth. pf. pl. *fra-guldum* part. *-guldans* to inf. *fra-gildan* 'to repay'. Goth. part. **hlufans* to *hlifan* 'to steal' (cp. Gr. *κλέπτω*, *ἐκλάπην*) like *brukans* to *brikan*? Goth. *lustu-s* 'desire', probably to Lat. *lascivo-s*, Skr. *la-las-a-s* 'desirous, eager for' *láśāmi* 'I desire' fr. **la-ls-a-mi* (§ 259).

The diversity of the position of the liquid (*ur* and *ru*) was in part undoubtedly due to other forms of the same form-system, cp. e. g. Goth. *ɣruskans*: *ɣriskan* with *ɣaúrsans*: *ɣairsan*. The independent forms have not yet been satisfactorily settled;

cp. the author Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXIV 258 ff., Osthoff *Morph. Unt.* II 49. 145. It however seems to me probable (cp. Kluge Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVI 90) that these forms are *ur*, *ul*.

On the change of *u* to *au* (before *r*) in Goth. and *u* to *o* in West Germ. and Norse see § 51.

§ 300. 2. Goth. opt. *skuljáu* to *skal* 'I shall', as *munjáu* to *man* 'I think' (§ 245). OHG. *hulla* MHG. *hülle* f. 'veil, cover' fr. prim. Germ. **χuljō*, to OHG. *helan* 'to conceal', rt. *kel*.

§ 301. 3. Part. pret. pass. Goth. *baúr-ans* (*baítran* 'to bear'), *ga-taúr-ans* (*ga-taítran* 'to tear in pieces'), *stulans* (*stílan* 'to steal'), OHG. *boran*, *zoran*, *stolan* : cp. O.Bulg. part. pret. pass. *tír-enŭ* to *tírq* 'I rub' fr. rt. *ter-* (§ 305) and Skr. *tí-stir-áná-s* part. pf. mid. from rt. *ster-* 'strew'. Goth. *skulan* OHG. *solan* 'to be obliged', part. Goth. *skulands* 'obliged', probably also Goth. *vulands* 'seething' (to OHG. *walm* 'heat') : cp. pres. Skr. *gírdmi* O.Bulg. *ěřq* from rt. *ger-* 'swallow' (§ 287). Goth. *skula* OHG. *scolo* 'debtor', like Ags. *cuma* 'advena' OHG. *willi-como* 'welcome' from rt. *gem-* (cp. § 247). OHG. *hol* O.Icel. *holr* 'hollow', Goth. *hulundi* f. 'a hollow' (cp. § 244), to OHG. *helan* 'to conceal' : cp. Gr. *καλ-τά* 'hut, barn'. On Goth. *au*, West Germ. Norse *o* see § 51.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 302. Indg. *r*, *l* uniformly became *ir*, *il* in the prim. Baltic-Slav. period. Though it cannot be strictly proved, it is nevertheless probable, that the *i* in these combinations differed from Indg. *i* in the same manner as the *i* in *in* = Indg. *y*. See § 248. We accordingly put the prim. Baltic-Slav. forms down as *ir*, *il*.

Thence in Lith. *ir*, *il*.

In prim. Slav. *řr*, *řl*. *r* and *l* retained this position in O.Bulg. before *i* and sonants, in other cases they were transposed (*řř*, *řl*). The labial timbre of the *l* caused the neighbouring *ř* to pass into *řl*. But the orthography is very inconsistent, and it would be difficult to decide how far the regular state has

been disturbed in the living language by form-association. Cp. § 305 rem.

Rem. 1. That *ŕ*, not *rĭ* or *r* was also spoken in prim. Slav. before consonants in such cases as *črĭnŭ* 'black' (= Pruss. *kirsna-*, Skr. *kṛṣṇá-* 'black', Indg. **ǵr̥sno-*) is proved on the one hand by the transition of a preceding *k* to *č* (§ 461), in which all Slav. dialects took part (Serv. *c*), and on the other by the dropping of the *s* in *črĭnŭ*, which is only conceivable on the assumption of an older form **čĭrsnŭ* (s. §§ 585, 2. 588, 6).

Rem. 2. The treatment of prim. Slav. *ŕ, ĭ* varied greatly in the different Slav. dialects. Suffice it here to remark that Serv. Slov. and Czech went back again to Indg. liquida sonans, e. g. O.Bulg. *črĭnŭ* = Serv. *crn*, Slov. *črn*, O.Czech *črný* (the latter the def. form of the adj. = O.Bulg. *črĭny-ŕi*).

§ 303. 1. Lith. *žirni-s* m. 'pea', O.Bulg. *zrĭno* 'corn': Goth. *kauŕn* 'corn'. Lith. *szirsziŭ*, gen. *szirszeŕis*, O.Bulg. *srĭšen-i* 'hornet, gad-fly': OHG. *hornaz* 'hornet' fr. prim. Germ. **χurzn-ata-z*, cpf. **kŕs-en-* **kŕs-n-* (cp. Lat. *crābrō* § 306). Lith. *kirmi-s* m. 'worm', O.Bulg. *črĭmĭnŭ* 'red' (*črĭ-vĭ* 'worm' with a diff. suffix): Skr. *kŕmi-š* 'worm'. Lith. *kiŕsta-s* 'hewn', O.Bulg. *črĭta* 'I cut': Skr. *kyttá-s* 'cut off', from rt. *qert-*. Lith. *viržys* 'cord' *viržėti* 'to bind with cord', O.Bulg. *vrĭza* 'I bind, close': OS. *wurgil* 'a strangling cord' OHG. *wurgan* 'to strangle', from rt. *uergh-*. Lith. *tiŕp-ti* 'to grow stiff, to become feelingless', Russ. *terpnuť* 'to grow stiff' (prim. Slav. **tĭrpnati*): Lat. *torpeō* (Lat. *torp-* = Indg. **tŕp-* or *torp-*?).

O.Bulg. 2. sg. opt. (imper.) *rĭci* 'say' orig. f. **rqoi-s*, 1. sg. pres. *reka*, cp. the accidence.

Lith. *vĭlna* 'a single hair of wool', O.Bulg. *vlŭna* 'wool': Goth. *vulla* 'wool' fr. **vulna* (§ 214 p. 181). Lith. *vilkiù* 'I am clad in, with', Lith. *vilkęs* O.Bulg. *vlŭkŭ* part. pret. act. to *velkù* *vlĕka* 'I drag': Gr. *αὐλάς* 'furrow' (**Flax-*) beside *ἔλαω*, rt. *uelq-*. Lith. *vlĕgau* 'I moisten', O.Bulg. *vlŭgŭkŭ* 'moist': OHG. *wolchan* n. *wolcha* f. 'cloud', from rt. *uelq-*. O.Bulg. *dlŭgŭ* 'duty': O.Ir. *dliged* 'lex, officium' O.Ir. *dligim* 'I deserve, am entitled to', Goth. *dulgs* 'debt', rt. form *dhŕgh-*. O.Bulg. *zlvŭa* 'husband's sister': Gr. *γαλώως γάλως*.

§ 304. 2. Lith. *spiriù* : Gr. *σπαίρω*, *skilù* : Gr. *σκάλλω*, a. § 293. Analogously *diriù* 'I skin' (Szyrwid's *dirru* is probably to be read thus) rt. *der-*, *giriù* 'I praise' rt. *ger-*. O.Bulg. *vŕja* 'I boil up, seethe' 2. sg. *vŕiši* (inf. *vŕěti*) might be put here under the supposition that the original inflection of the present was **vŕješi* etc., like *žinja žinješi* (§ 250); cp. Czech *oru* (in O.Bulg. form **vŕa*) like *tŕa mŕa* etc. (§ 305). Lith. pl. *tìlės*, gen. *tìlų*, 'board in the bottom of a boat', O.Bulg. *tŕja* 'bottom': cp. Skr. *tŕya-* 'equal, straight', rt. *tel-*.

§ 305. 3. Lith. *mŕusi* O.Bulg. *mŕŕši* part. pf. fem. 'mortua', O.Bulg. *mŕa* 'morior', rt. *mer-*. Analogously pres. Lith. *pilù* 'I cast, shed' from rt. *pel-* 'fill', O.Bulg. *žŕa* 'I swallow' = Skr. *gŕāmi gŕāmi*, rt. *ger-*, *tŕa* 'tero' and others.

Rem. *ŕr* occasionally occurs for *ŕr* before non-palatal vowels in the Zographos gospel, e. g. *dŕrati* for *dŕati* 'to split, tear in pieces', and vice versa, *zŕē* loc. beside *zŭlŭ* nom. 'bad' etc. Cp. § 36 rem.

2. Long Sonant Liquids.

§ 306. Regarding the representation of Indg. *ř*, *l* in the individual languages there still remains much that is doubtful just as in the case of Indg. *ř*, *ř*. We hold the following developments as certain : Skr. *ŕr*, *ŕr* (cp. *ir*, *ur* = Indg. *řr* or *ř* § 290), Av. O.Pers. *ar*; Gr. *ορ ολ* and *ρω λω*, finally *ωρ*; Lat. *ar* (*al*) and *rā lā*; Kelt. *lā*; Germ. *ar*, *al*.

Indg. *ř*.

**řdhvós* 'upright': Skr. *ŕrdhvá-s*, Gr. *ὀρθός-ς*, Lat. *arduo-s* from prim. Ital. **arřuo-s* (§ 170 p. 150, § 370).

**ř-mós* 'arm, bow': Skr. *ŕrmá-s* Av. *ar'ma-*, Armen. *armkn*, Lat. *armu-s*, Goth. *arms*, O.Bulg. *ramę* fr. **ormę* (§ 281).

**ř-ti-s* : Lat. *ars artis*, OHG. *art* 'manner'. From the same root Skr. *ř-tá-m* 'propriety, right manner'.

stř- from rt. *ster-* 'spread' : part. perf. pass. Skr. *stŕ-ŕá-s* Av. *star'-ta-* Gr. *στρο-τός-ς* Lat. *strā-tu-s*, Gr. *στροῦ-μα* Lat. *strā-men* 'straw', Gr. *ἐστρω-ται στόρ-νῦμι* and others.

gř- from rt. *ger-* 'grind': Skr. *jŕr-ŕá-* 'ground to pieces, wasted away', Lat. *grā-nu-m* 'grain'.

př- (cp. Skr. *purás* Gr. *πάρος* § 294) : Skr. *pūr-va-s* 'the one in front', Gr. *πρῶτο-ς* Dor. *πρᾶτο-ς* 'the first' from **πρω-φ-ατο-ς* (cp. *τρίτ-ατο-ς* 'the third'), Dor. *πρᾶν* 'formerly' fr. **πρωφᾶν*, Att. *πράην* 'lately' fr. **πρωφᾶν* (O.Bulg. *прѣ-въ-гѣ* 'the first' : Skr. *pūr-va-s* = *plū-nū* 'full' : *pūr-nā-s* etc., s. below).

hřs- : Skr. *śīrṣ-ā-m* 'head' Gr. *κόρος-η* 'head, temples'.

gř- from rt. *ger-* 'swallow' : Skr. *gīr-nā-* part. pass., *gīr-ya-* gerund, *gīr-ni-ṣ* 'a swallowing', Gr. *βιβρώ-σκω* 'I eat, devour'. *βρω-τήρ* 'eater, devourer' *βρω-μα* 'food'.

př- 'to share in' : Gr. *πέ-ρω-ται*, Lat. *pars partis* (beside *portiō* fr. **př-ti-*). If *pariō* also belongs to this root, as is assumed by Curtius Grundz. ³ 282, it must be traced back to **př-iō*, cp. Skr. *jūryāmi* from rt. *ḡer-* 'fall away, become fragile'.

Skr. *śūr-tā-* 'destroyed', Av. *a-sar'-ta-* 'unhurt', root form *hř-*.

Gr. *πρώξ-κος* 'a drop' : cp. *πρωκνό-ν* (§ 292 p. 233), *περκνό-ς* 'sprinkled', Skr. *přśni-ṣ* 'speckled, variegated'.

Lat. *rādīx* fr. **urād-* (§ 168) **urđ-* : cp. Gr. *ῥάδ-αμνο-ς* 'shoot, sprout' Goth. *vairts* 'root' fr. **urđ-*.

Lat. *cratēs* pl. fr. **qřt-* : cp. Gr. *κάρι-αλο-ς* 'basket' Goth. *haúrds* 'door' OHG. *hurt* 'hurdle-work, hurdle' fr. **qřt-*.

Lat. *crabrō* 'hornet' fr. **crās-rō* (§ 570) **hřs-*; beside which Lith. *szirszū* etc. fr. **hřs-*, § 303.

Lat. *quartus* fr. **ctvarto-s*, Indg. **qtur̥-to-* (beside Indg. **qetug-to-* § 285).

Gr. *ἰδ-ωρ* 'water' from **ř-*; perhaps corresponding to Lat. *ūb-er* fr. **-ar*, **ř-*. Cp. § 285 p. 228.

Indg. *l*.

př- from rt. *pel-* (*plē-*) 'fill' : Skr. *pūr-nā-s* 'filled' imper. *pūr-dhī* 'fill', Gr. *πολλοί* 'many' fr. **πολ-νό-* (or *πολ-λό-*?), O.Ir. *lan* O.Cymr. *laun* 'full'.

**ul-nā* f. 'wool' : Skr. *ūrṇa*, Lat. *lana* (cp. §§ 151. 157. 168), Gr. *οὔλο-ς* 'fleecy' fr. **Folno-ς* (§ 204).

**mřdh-* : Skr. *mūrdh-ān-* 'height, highest part, head', Gr. *βλωθ-ρό-ς* 'high-grown'.

**dīgho*- 'long': Skr. *dirghá-s* Av. *dar'ya-* O.Pers. *darga-*, Gr. *δοιχό-ς* (with enigmatical *i*).

**uḷ-mi-s* 'ebullition': Skr. *ūr-mi-ṣ* 'wave' (§ 157), Ags. *wielm wylm* 'ebullition, wave' prim. Germ. **ualmi-z*. To which OHG. OS. *wallan* 'to be agitated, boil up' prim. Germ. **ualnana-n* (§ 214), cp. *wellan* 'to roll, move'.

Skr. *sthānā-* 'post, stake' fr. **sthūlnā-*, orig. **stīl-nā-*.

Gr. Lesb. *βόλλο-μαι* Att. *βούλο-μαι* (beside Dor. *δήλο-μαι*) 'I will, wish, desire' fr. **gḷ-no-*, rt. *gel-* (§ 204).

Lat. *latu-s* 'carried' probably fr. **īl-to-s*, rt. *tel-*.

Lat. *clad-ēs* : to *per-cellō* fr. **-celdō*, part. *-culsu-s* from **khl+to-*, Gr. Hom. *ἐκλασσα* 'broke' *κλυδ-άσαι* · *σιῖσαι* Hesych. Cp. § 369.

O.Ir. *blāith* 'tender, soft' fr. **mlā-ti-s* prim. f. **mī-ti-*, to *melim* 'I pound'; Cymr. *blawd* 'meal' fr. **mīl-to-*. On *bl-* fr. *ml-* see § 212.

The side by side existence of *ρω* and *ορ* in Gr. and *rā* and *ar* in Lat. may be compared with that of Gr. *ρα* and *αρ*, Germ. *ru* and *ur* fr. Indg. *r* (§§ 292. 299). Gr. *ορ*, Lat. *ar* fr. **ωρ*, **ār* were possibly shortened after the same principle as that which gave rise to Gr. part. *ἄεντ-* 'blowing' (indic. *ἄημι*) and Lat. *vent-u-s* fr. **uē-nt-* (§§ 611. 612). *ῥωορ* especially speaks in favour of this theory; for *ῥωορ* : *στόρνυμι* = *ἄην* : *ἄεντ-* and *λίχω* : *λίχοις* (§§ 85. 611).

Skr. *gīr* 'praise' fr. **gīr-ṣ* **gīr-s* loc. pl. *gīrśú* fr. **gīr-su* and *pūr* 'fixed place' fr. **pūr-ṣ* **pūr-s* loc. pl. *pūrśú* fr. **pūr-su* correspond to nouns like *jā-s* fr. **gṇ-s* § 253 p. 207. But between the nom. sg. *gīr pūr* and instr. sg. *gīrā purā* nom. pl. *gīras pūras* (*gīr-pur-* fr. **gīr-* **pūr-*, § 290) there exists precisely the same relation as between nom. sg. *dhīś* ('thought') *bhūś* ('earth') and instr. sg. *dhīyā bhuvā* nom. pl. *dhīyas bhūvas*. This parallelism was inherited from the Indg. prim. period (p. 250).

It is remarkable that in Greek antesonantal *ορ*, *ολ* and anteconsonantal *ρω* *ορ*, *λω* *ολ* frequently stand to each other in the same relation as Skr. *ir ur* and *īr ūr*, since one would expect *αρ* *αλ* as the representative of Indg. antesonantal *rr*,

μ (§ 294). ἔ-πορ-ο-ν 'gave, brought': πέ-πω-ται. ἔ-τορ-ο-ν 'pierced': τι-τρώ-σκω 'I master, injure, wound' (cp. Skr. *tur-á-* 'advancing; injured, wound': *tūryāmi* 'I overpower' *prá-tūrti-ṣ* 'a mastering, combat'). ἔ-θορ-ο-ν 'leapt, sprang': θρώ-σκω θόρ-νυμαι. ἔ-μολ-ο-ν 'went, came': βλώ-σκω. βόλομαι 'I will, wish': Lesb. βόλλομαι. πολ-ύ-ς 'much' (Skr. *purú-ṣ*): πολλοί¹). It may be inferred that the development of the vowel from short sonant liquid was influenced by the quality of the long vowel developed from *ī*, *j*. Compare the transition of *θα-τό-ς and *δω-τό-ς to θε-τό-ς and δο-τό-ς through the influence of θη- and δω- (§ 109 c.). If this inference is right, there must once have stood beside πόλ-ι-ς 'city' (Skr. *purī purī-ṣ*, Lith. *pilī-s*) an antec consonantal πολ- or πλω- = Skr. *pūr-* (*pūr-bhīṣ* etc.).

ABLAUT (VOWEL GRADATION)²).

§ 307. By ablaut or vowel gradation we understand such quantitative, qualitative and accentual differences of the sonantal element of a root- or suffix-syllable, as were not called forth by sound-laws which were in operation at the time of the individual development of the Indg. languages, but had their origin either directly or indirectly in prim. Indg. differences. With them are further often also connected consonantal differences in the syllable containing the sonantal element. The following, e. g., stand in ablaut relation to one another: Lat. *da-tus* : *dō-num*; *s-iē-s* (O.Lat. for *sīs*) : *s-ī-mus*; Gr. ἄγ-ω : στρατ-ᾱγ-ός (Ion. Att. στρατ-ηγ-ός); λείπ-ειν : λοιπ-ός : λιπ-εῖν; ἄγ-ε-τε : ἄγ-ο-μεν; μῆ-τι-ρ-εῖς : μῆ-τρ-ός : μῆ-τρ-ά-σι; Goth. *aúhs-in* : *aúhs-an-s* : *aúhs-n-ē* (loc. sg., nom. pl., gen. pl. of *aúhsa* 'ox') : Skr. *pác-āmi* 'I cook' : *pak-tás* 'cooked' (difference of accentuation).

1) Hom. πολύ-ς is probably to be explained from a supposed stem form *πολF- = Skr. *pūre-* (fem. instr. pl. *pūrr-ī-bhīṣ*) Indg. *pīF-μ-, which regularly gave πολ- just as οὐλο-ς 'whole' from *óλFο-ος (§ 166). πολ- and πολυ- became contaminated to πολυ-.

2) The most important literature has been mentioned on p. 31—32 footnote 2. To this may further be added Leskien *Der Ablaut der Wurzelsilben im Litauischen*, Leipzig 1884.

Rem. 1. Accordingly the difference, e. g., between Gr. $\xi\gamma\omega\upsilon$ - ν $\xi\gamma\omega\mu\epsilon\nu$ and $\xi\gamma\upsilon\sigma\upsilon$ - ν $\gamma\upsilon\sigma\upsilon\tau\epsilon$; has nothing to do with ablaut; since $\gamma\omega\upsilon$ -became $\gamma\upsilon\sigma\upsilon$ - by a special Greek shortening, s. § 611; nor the contrast between Goth. *þagkja* 'I think' and *þāhta* 'I thought' (s. § 214 p. 181), nor that between OHG. *ird-in* 'earthen' and *erd-a* 'earth' (s. § 67 p. 57) etc.

Rem. 2. Indg. long vowels, which from etymological considerations are shown to be the product arising from the contraction of two vowels (§§ 111—115), are rightly not put under ablaut as separate members. Cp. e. g. abl. sg. **ekmōd* (Lat. *equō*) fr. **ekmo-a-d* nom. pl. **ekmōs* (Skr. *dśvās*) fr. **ekmo-es* (§ 115) beside nom. sg. **ekmo-s* (Lat. *equos*) voc. sg. **ekme* (Lat. *equē*) etc. Cp. § 314.

§ 308. $\dot{\imath}$ and \mathfrak{u} with a preceding or following vowel ($a\dot{\imath}$, $\dot{\imath}a$) stand, so far as relations of ablaut are concerned, on a level with consonant nasals and liquids. The following root-syllables, e. g., correspond to each other:

$bhe\dot{\imath}dh-$, $bho\dot{\imath}dh-$ (Gr. $\pi\epsilon\iota\theta\epsilon\iota$, $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\pi\omicron\upsilon\theta\epsilon$) } $bhendh-$, $bhondh-$ (Goth. *bind-iþ*, *band*)
 $bhe\mathfrak{u}dh-$, $bho\mathfrak{u}dh-$ (Goth. *biud-iþ*, *bduþ*) } $derk-$, $dork-$ (Gr. $\delta\acute{\epsilon}\kappa\epsilon\sigma\tau\alpha\iota$, $\delta\acute{\epsilon}\delta\omicron\kappa\epsilon\sigma\tau\epsilon$)
 $\mathfrak{wep-}$, $\mathfrak{wop-}$ (O.Icel. *svæf-u*, Lith. *sūp-na-s*) : $prek-$, $prok-$ (Lat. *prec-or*, *proc-us*).

The sonants $\dot{\imath}$ and u appear in the place of $\dot{\imath}$ and \mathfrak{u} in the ablaut-grade, which is deprived of the vowels e o , just as sonant nasals and liquids in the place of the consonant.

$bhidh-$ (Gr. $\xi\pi\theta\epsilon\iota$) } : $bhe\mathfrak{u}dh-$ (Goth. *bund-ans*)
 $bhudh-$ (Goth. *bud-ans*) } : $derk-$ (Gr. $\xi\delta\epsilon\alpha\kappa\epsilon\iota$)
 $sup-$ (Gr. $\upsilon\pi\epsilon\sigma\tau\epsilon\iota$) : $prek-$ (Lat. *poscō* fr. **pr̥(k)skō*, § 288).

To the ablaut $bhe\dot{\imath}dh-$: $bho\dot{\imath}dh-$: $bhidh-$, $bhendh-$: $bhondh-$: $bhe\mathfrak{u}dh-$, $derk-$: $dork-$: $derk-$ corresponds the ablaut $pet-$: $pot-$: $pt-$ (Gr. $\pi\acute{\epsilon}\tau\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$: $\pi\omicron\tau\alpha\iota$: $\xi\pi\tau\epsilon\tau\omicron$). The only difference is that in the latter case the last grade does not form a syllable in itself. The last grade, in the case of roots like $bhe\mathfrak{u}$ - \mathfrak{gen} -, whose ablaut is exhibited as $bhe\mathfrak{u}$ - : $bho\mathfrak{u}$ - : $bhu-$ $b\mathfrak{h}\mathfrak{u}$ and \mathfrak{gen} - : \mathfrak{gon} - : $\mathfrak{g}\mathfrak{u}$ - \mathfrak{gn} -, may be both syllabic and non-syllabic; cp. Gr. $\gamma\acute{\upsilon}\sigma\iota\varsigma$ beside $\acute{\upsilon}\pi\epsilon\rho\phi\alpha\lambda\omicron\varsigma$ fr. $\acute{\upsilon}\pi\epsilon\rho\phi\alpha\lambda\omicron\varsigma$ (§ 166 p. 147), $\gamma\acute{\epsilon}\gamma\alpha\mu\epsilon\nu$ beside $\gamma\acute{\imath}\gamma\upsilon\epsilon\tau\alpha\iota$.

§ 309. We distinguish six ablaut-series. They all have one grade in which the vowel of the syllable has entirely disappeared. Representing this by 0, we have the following vowel-series:

1. *e*-series: 0, *e*, *o*, *ē*, *ō*.
2. *ē*-series: 0, *ə*, *ē*, *ō*.
3. *a*-series: 0, *ə*, *a*, *ō*.
4. *ō*-series: 0, *ə*, *ō*.
5. *α*-series: 0, *α*, (*o*ʔ), *α*, *ō*.
6. *o*-series: 0, *o*, *ō*.

Many attempts have already been made (the most recent by Hübschmann *Das idg. Vocalsystem*, 1885) to systematise these series morphologically, i. e. to place together those phases of the different series, which belong to a definite morphological category, e. g. the root-syllable of participles formed with *-to-* or of the present indic. formed with the so-called thematic vowel. A parallelism clearly exists in many cases. E. g. part. **d + tó-s* 'given' (Skr. *dēvá-tta-s* 'god-given') to **é-dō-m* 'I gave' (Skr. *á-da-m*) from rt. *dō-*, as **i-tó-s* 'gone' (Skr. *itá-s*) to **é-eḡ-ṃ*, contracted **éḡ-ṃ* 'I went' (Skr. *áy-am*) from rt. *eḡ-*. Or **kḡ-n-ṡti* 3. pl. 'they sever, break' (Skr. *śḡ-n-ánti*) to **kḡ-ná-mi* 1. sg. (Skr. *śḡ-ná-mi*) with present suffix *-ná-*, as **qi-nṡ-ṡti* 3. pl. 'they pile up' (Skr. *ci-nv-ánti*) to **qi-néu-mi* 1. sg. (Skr. *ci-nó-mi*) with present suffix *-neu-*. On this principle, the three first series e. g. have been parallelised in the following manner:

	Weak grade	Medium gr.	Strong gr.
<i>e</i> -series: 0	(<i>e</i>),	<i>e</i> ,	<i>o</i>
<i>ē</i> -series: 0	<i>ə</i> ,	<i>ē</i> ,	<i>ō</i>
<i>a</i> -series: 0	<i>ə</i> ,	<i>a</i> ,	<i>ō</i> ,

from which the members *ē* and *ō* of the *e*-series were excluded because parallels were not found to them (they appear e. g. in Gr. *πα-τῆρ* and *δω-τωρ*, Dor. *πῶς* 'foot') in both the other series.

The investigations instituted in this direction have not yet gone far enough to let us give a system of gradation-series completely worked out on this principle. And it is questionable whether we have a right to aim at the attainment of such a system at all, in the sense in which it is usual to do so. Several strata of formations, distinct in their time of origin, seem to overlie each other. In those which arose earlier, much

may have been obliterated by transference of forms before the new cause of gradation came into activity, and the later phonetic law which called new distinctions into being did not act in the same manner as the older law or laws. In this case it is from the outset impossible to expect that parallels can be found everywhere.

§ 310. Clearness prevails most of all in the case of the weak grade, which is recognisable in each ablaut-series and assumes in most series a distinct twofold shape. It is due to a reduction of the vowel, which was caused through the chief accent lying on the following syllable. Cp. e. g. the participles, **d+tó-s* from rt. *dō-* and **i-tó-s* from rt. *eī-*, quoted in § 309. This connexion between accentuation and the phase of ablaut is best recognisable in Skr., since this language had most faithfully preserved the prim. Indg. accentuation (§§ 669. 672).

What we denote as the 'weak' stem-form in the accidence, has weak grade vocalism.

Rem. Many phenomena of younger phases are instructive for the relation of *dyk-* to *pt-* etc. (§ 308). E. g. by the West Germ. law of syncope OHG. **hōrita* 'heard', **brannita* 'burnt' appear as *hōrta*, *branta*, whereas **zimbrita* 'built' (= Goth. *timrīda*) became **zimbr̥ta*, whence historic *zim-barta*; prim. Germ. **μulfaz* 'wolf' became OHG. *wolf*, whereas prim. Germ. **akraz* became **ak̥z*, whence OHG. *acchar* (§§ 623 rem. 1. 635).

Opposed to the weak grade we call the other phases of each series the strong grades and distinguish strong grade 1. 2. etc. It is not known whether the strong grades, having the same number in the various series, always came into existence under the same conditions of accentuation etc.

What we denote as the 'strong' stem-form in the accidence, has strong grade vocalism.

1. *e*-series.

§ 311. The scheme is:

Weak grade		Strong grade			
a. unaccented	b. secondary accented	1	2	3	4
0	(e)	é	o	ē	ō

This series appears most completely carried through in the nominal suffixes *-(t)er-* (*-(t)or-*), *-en-*, *-men-* and in the stem *ped-* 'foot':

$\begin{matrix} -(t)r- \\ -(t)r- \end{matrix} \}$	$-(t)r-$	$-(t)ér-$	$-(t)or-$	$-(t)ěr-$	$-(t)ōr-$
$\begin{matrix} -n- \\ -y- \end{matrix} \}$	$-yn-$	$-én-$	$-on-$	$-ěn-$	$-ōn-$
$pd-$	$ped-$	$ped-$	$pod-$	$pěd-$	$pōd-$

Wg. a. *-tr-*: Gr. gen. sg. $\pi\alpha-\tau\rho-ός$, Skr. instr. sg. *pi-tr-ā*, Goth. gen. sg. *fa-dr-s*. *-tr-*: loc. pl. Gr. $\pi\alpha-\tau\rho\acute{\alpha}-αι$, Skr. *pi-tf-ṣu*, Goth. dat. pl. *fa-dru-m*. — Wg. b. *-tʀr-*: perhaps Skr. nom. acc. *sthā-túr* (§ 285). — Str.g. 1. *-tér-*: acc. sg. Gr. $\pi\alpha-\tau\rho\acute{\alpha}-α$, Skr. *pi-tár-am*, Lith. *dùk-ter-ì* O.Bulg. *düş-ter-e*. — Str.g. 2. *-tor-*: acc. sg. Gr. $\varphi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\tau\omicron\rho-α$, Skr. *svás-ār-am*, O.Ir. *siair*, Goth. *brō-þar swist-ar*. — Str.g. 3. *-tēr-*: nom. sg. Gr. $\pi\alpha-\tau\eta\rho$ *δο-τῆρ*, Skr. *pi-tā da-tā*, Lat. *pa-ter* (§ 655, 4), O.Icel. *faðer faðir*, Lith. *duktė* O.Bulg. *düşti*. — Str.g. 4. *-tōr-*: nom. sg. Gr. $\varphi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\tau\omicron\rho$ *δω-τωρ*, Skr. *bhrā-tā dā-tā*, Lat. *da-tor* (§ 655, 4), O.Ir. *siur*, Lith. *ses-ũ*.

Wg. a. *-n-*: Gr. gen. sg. $\alpha\rho-\nu-ός$, adj. $\nu\acute{\omega}\nu-\mu\nu-ος$, Skr. gen. sg. *ukṣ-ñ-ās nā-mn-as*, Lat. *car-n-is*, Goth. gen. pl. *auhs-nē na-mn-ē*. *-y-*: Gr. loc. pl. $\varphi\rho\alpha-σί$ (from $\varphi\rho\eta\nu$), fem. $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\varphi\rho\alpha-σσι$ (to $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\varphi\rho\omega\nu$), neut. $\acute{\omicron}\nu\acute{\omicron}-\mu\alpha-τα$, Skr. loc. pl. *ukṣ-ā-su nā-ma-su*, Lat. *cōgnō-men-tu-m*, OHG. *hliu-mun-t*. — Wg. b. *-yn-*: Skr. gen. sg. *brāh-maṇ-as* (§ 231). — Str.g. 1. *-én-*: acc. sg. Gr. $\alpha\nu\chi-έν-α$ $\varphi\rho-έν-α$ *ποι-μίν-α*, Skr. *ukṣ-āṇ-am arya-mān-am*, Goth. loc. sg. *auhs-in*, Lith. acc. sg. *pě-men-ì*. — Str.g. 2. *-on-*: acc. sg. Gr. $\tauέκτ-ον-α$ $\varphi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\varphi\rho-ον-α$ *ἄκ-μιον-α*, Skr. *tákṣ-ān-am áś-mān-am*, Goth. *ah-man*. — Str.g. 3. *-ēn-*: nom. sg. Gr. $\alpha\nu\chi-ην$ $\varphi\rho-ήν$ *ποι-μίν*, Skr. *ukṣ-ā, arya-mā* O.Icel. *ux-e*. — Str.g. 4. *-ōn-*: nom. sg. Armen. *šun*, Gr. $\tauέκτ-ων$ $\pi\rho\acute{\alpha}-\varphi\rho-ων$ *ἄκ-μιον*, Skr. *tákṣ-ā áś-mā*, Lith. *ak-mũ*, O.Bulg. *ka-my*; Gr. acc. sg. $\kappa\rho\omicron\upsilon\iota-ων-α$ nom. pl. $\omicron\nu\rho\alpha\upsilon\iota-ων-ες$, acc. sg. Lat. *rati-ōn-em* Goth. *raþj-ōn*, O.Bulg. nom. pl. *gražd-an-e* (§ 219 p. 187).

The change between *e* and *o* and between *ē* and *ō* seems

here (cp. the material collected together by Collitz in Bezzenger's Beitr. X 34 ff.), as also frequently in other circumstances, to have been so regulated that *e* and *ē* originally stood in chief-accented syllables, *o* and *ō* in the next following syllable.¹)

Wg. a. *pd-*: Av. *fra-bd-a-* (*-bd-* fr. **pd-* § 469, 2) 'the instep of the foot'. — Wg. b. *ped-*: Gr. Lesb. Bæot. *πεδ-ά* (instr.) 'after, with' (cp. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 574), *πεζό-ς*, gen. sg. Lat. *ped-is* Skr. *pad-ás*. — Str.g. 1. *ped-* (whether it occurs, is uncertain). — Str.g. 2. *pod-*: acc. sg. Gr. *πόδ-α* Skr. *pád-am*, nom. pl. Arm. *ot-kē* (§ 330 rem.), to which Lat. *tri-pod-are*. — Str.g. 3. *pēd-*: Lat. nom. sg. *pēs*, perhaps also Lith. *pėd-à* 'foot-print'. — Str. g. 4. *pōd-*: Gr. Dor. *πίς*, Goth. *fōt-u-s*. — Umbr. *du-purs-us* 'bipedibus' either Str.g. 2 or 4, according as *u* is to be understood as *ō* or *ō*. Skr. nom. sg. *pāt* either Str.g. 3 or 4.

Rem. In the Indg. prim. language the simple form perhaps had in the nom. sg. **pēd-*, acc. sg. **pēd-* (Lat. *ped-em*?), whereas the compounds (cp. Skr. *aśā-pāt*, Gr. *ὀκτώ-πουν*; etc.), and also the simple form, when in accent it entered into a close connexion with preceding words, had **pōd-* and **pod-*. Then levellings in various directions took place²).

For further information regarding these declensions with gradation see the accidence.

§ 312. The weak grade.

In formative syllables ending in an explosive or a spirant, the weak grade has only two forms, while four appear in those ending in *i*, *u*, nasal, liquid, since the unaccented as well as the secondary accented phase assumes two forms according as a sonant or a consonant follows:

1) Cp. G. Meyer in Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 248, Mahlow Die langen Voc. 161, Fick Gött. gel. Anz. 1880 p. 421 ff., Möller Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 492 ff.

2) By this it is not implied that this change in the vowel quality is to be maintained for all monosyllabic gradating nouns. These nouns were not all created in the same period.

	a. unaccented.	b. secondary accented.
rt. <i>ped</i> -:	<i>pd</i> - (Av. <i>fra-bd-a</i> -)	<i>ped</i> - (Skr. gen. <i>pad-ds</i>)
rt. <i>ed</i> -:	<i>d</i> - (Gr. ἀρι-σ-ρο-ν 'breakfast')	<i>ed</i> - (Skr. 2. pl. imper. <i>at-tá</i>)
rt. <i>sneigh</i> -:	<i>snigh</i> - (Gr. <i>νίφα</i>)	<i>snigh</i> - (Gr. <i>νίφ-ει</i>)
rt. <i>leug</i> -:	<i>lug</i> - (Goth. <i>lukans</i>)	<i>lūg</i> - (Goth. <i>lūkan</i>)
	before sonants	before cons.
rt. <i>bhey</i> -:	<i>bhy</i> -	<i>bhu</i> -
rt. <i>gem</i> -:	<i>gm</i> -	<i>gm</i> -
rt. <i>ster</i> -:	<i>str</i> -	<i>stīr</i> -
	before son.	before cons.
	<i>bhu</i> y-	<i>bhū</i> -
	<i>gm</i> m-	<i>gm̄</i> -
	<i>stīr</i> r-	<i>stīf</i> -.

Examples for the three last named roots are:

Rt. *bhey*- 'become'. *bhy*-: Skr. *á-bhv-a*, Gr. ὑπιρρῆαλο-ς fr. *ὑπερ-ρF-ιαλο-ς (§ 166), O.Bulg. *bě* fr. **bū-ě* (§ 184). *bhu*-: Gr. *φύ-σις*, Lat. *fu-tūru-s*. *bhu*y-: Skr. gen. sg. *bhuv-ás*, Gr. ἐφύην. *bhū*-: Skr. *bhū-ti*- *bhū-man*-, Gr. *φῦ-μα*.

Rt. *gem*- 'go'. *gm*-: Av. 3. sg. act. *γm-a-ḫ*, O.Pers. 3. sg. mid. *a-gm-a-tā*. *gm̄*-: Skr. *ga-tá-s*, Gr. *πα-τό-ς*, Lat. *in-ven-tu-s*. *gm̄m*-: Skr. *gam-ā-mi*, OHG. *kom-an*. *gm̄r*-: Skr. *á-gā-ta*, Gr. *ἔ-βᾶ-τε*.

Rt. *ster*- 'spread, strew'. *str*-: Lat. *str-uere*. *stīr*-: Skr. *stīr-tá-s*, Gr. *στρα-τό-ς*. *stīr*r-: Skr. pf. mid. *ti-stīr-é* *ti-stīr-aná-s*, O.Bulg. 1. sg. pres. *stīr-a*. *stīf*-: Skr. *stīr-ná-s*, Gr. *στω-τό-ς* *στόρνιμ'* (§ 611), Lat. *strātu-s*.

The parallelism between *-i*, *-ū*, *-ṛ*, *-ṛ* etc. on the one hand and *-ii*, *-uy*, *-yn*, *-yr* on the other is clearly seen e. g. in such forms as Skr. *bhū-ś* 'world' gen. *bhuv-ás*, *bhrū-ś* gen. *bhruv-ás* Gr. ὁ φού-ς gen. ὁ φού(f)-ος and Skr. *pūr* fr. **pūrś* (Indg. **pī-s*) gen. *pur-ás* (Indg. **pīl-ós* or **pīl-és*). *gō-śā-s* 'oxen gaining' (Indg. **-sṇ-s*) gen. *gō-śan-as* (Indg. **-sṇn-ós* or **-sṇn-és*) etc. See §§ 253. 306. Gr. *χρῶς* also seems to be a noun of this kind, whose gen. *χρῶός* in that case has taken the place of **χρῶ-ός* **χαρ-ός* (s. §§ 294. 306), further (ὠμο-)βρῶς ('swallowing raw') = Skr. (*muhur*-)*gīr* ('swallowing suddenly'), Indg. **gī-s*; *-βρωτ-ος* a new formation like *χρωτ-ος*.

§ 313. That both phases of the weak grade — here as in all other ablaut-series — originated in the different degree of the stress-accent (§ 667, 3), is a probable result of Osthoff's investigation (Morph. Unt. IV).

The sound-form to which we have given the name of weak grade *b.*, shows a less degree of weakening and regularly appears wherever a secondary stress remained upon the syllable. The phase *a.* originated whenever through any circumstances, connected with position in the sentence, the syllable lost its secondary accent and became accentless. Such circumstances are priority of another member of a compound, the prefixing or suffixing of a formative syllable etc.

That position of a syllable at the beginning of a sentence or member of a sentence occasioned secondary accent, may be concluded from the numerous double forms as Av. *fra-bd-a-* and Skr. *pad-ás*; Av. *haurva-fš-u-* 'the whole beast' (*-fš-* from **ps-*, § 473) and *pasu-* Skr. *paś-ú-* 'beast' (Indg. **pek-ú-*); Skr. *á-bhv-a-* 'contrary to all existence, monstrous' and gen. *bhuv-ás*; *su-bhru-š* 'having a beautiful brow' and *bhrá-š* 'brow'; *gō-ghn-á-s* 'cow killer' and *ghan-á-s* 'destroyer'; *á-gr-u-š* and *gurú-š* (§ 290); Gr. *πολύ-τλᾶς* and *τάλᾶς*. We may probably assume also that forms like **gná-* (Ved. *gná-*, O.Ir. gen. sg. *mna*), **klutó-s* (Skr. *śrutá-s*, Gr. *κλυτός* etc.), **stytó-s* (Skr. *stytá-s*, Gr. *στρατός*) beside **gṇná-* (Ved. *gand-*, Bœot. *πανά*, O.Icel. *kona*), **klūtó-s* (OHG. *hlūt*), **stytó-s* (Gr. *στρωτός*, Lat. *stratu-s*) originally had their position regularly in such combinations as **sá gná* 'this wife', **tóm klutóm* 'this renowned man' (= τὸν κλυτόν). Naturally as soon as accentless and secondary accented forms were firmly established levelling took place, e. g. Skr. *prá-pada-m* 'point of the foot' *ánaṣṭa-paśu-š* 'he who loses nothing from his herd' *a-guru-š* 'not heavy' beside the more archaic Av. *fra-bda-haurva-fšu-* Skr. *á-gru-š*.

It is worth noticing how double forms have been often called into use for euphonic reasons and through the striving after etymological clearness. In forms like **peqtó-s* 'cooked' **peqtí-s* 'cooking' (Skr. *paktá-s* *paktí-š*, Gr. *πεπτός* *πέψις*, Lat. *coctu-s* *coctiō* from **quecto-s* **quectiō* §§ 172. 431 a), **spektó-s* 'spied' (Skr. *spaṣṭá-s*, Lat. *spectu-s*), a generalisation of the secondary accented form took place in the system of verbal forms belonging to one unity, since **pqtó-s* **spktó-s* etc. had become obscure

perhaps still re-
wel. Of the double
es-) Skr. generalised
etc., since **dhī* from
regularly *ēdhī* (§ 591);
z-*dhī*. If a combi-
lables ending in *i*, *u*,
accented form was
beside **bhrū-* 'brow',
not **sru-* beside **sru-*
kli-, not **kli-* beside
-*κλι-αται*). Compare
lak-nuv-ānti Gr. *ἀγ-*
and with Skr. *ci-*
rim. f. **uert-myn-os*
f. **uert-myn-su*) and
153. 159.

ases of the weak grade
ng grade, has received
element. We may refer
p. 181 ff. and Bremer

umstance that we may
er a secondary accented
ē-series, e. g. *plī-* 'fill'
plē-tu-s, Skr. *prā-tā-s*)
the optative suffix -*i-*
loc. cit.

g to add here to the

in so far as in the
separate languages
ed their long vowel
l had broken up, or
re rest of the ablaut.
d in § 311. Others
r. *dyāuś* 'sky'; Lat.

vōx 'voice' Skr. *vāk* 'speech'; Gr. *δυσ-μενής* 'evil disposed' Skr. *dur-māṇas* 'downcast'; part. perf. act. Gr. *εἰδ-ώς* from **εἰδ-φώς* Av. (Gāp.) *vid-vā*. Also old inherited forms or at any rate modelled on old inherited types were Gr. *φίω κλώψ σκώψ*, Lat. *fūr*; with these go as denominatives the Gr. verbs *κλωπάομαι* *τροπάω* *πιωτάομαι* etc.

Rem. Observe that the *ē* of forms of the weak perf. stem as Lat. *sēdimus* Goth. *sētum* from rt. *sed-* 'sit' have nothing to do with the *ē* of the strong grade. *ē* arose here from *ē* by lengthening, *sēd-* from **se-zd-* = orig. **se-s(e)d-*. See §§ 590. 591. 594 and the accident. The same reduplicated root-form was apparently at the basis of many non-perfect verbal forms and noun formations which for the most part were formed later from the perfect. Thus Lith. *sēdmi sēdžiū* O.Bulg. *sēzda* 'I sit' Lat. *sēd-ēs sēd-āre* to perf. Lat. *sēd-imus*; Armen. *mit* 'sense' Gr. *μήδομαι* 'I devise' OHG. *māza* 'a measure' to perf. Goth. *mēt-um* O.Ir. *ro mīd-ar* 'judicavi' from rt. *med-* (Gr. *μέδω* Goth. *mita* Lat. *modu-s* etc.); Lat. *tēgula* Lith. *sēgiu* 'I thatch a roof', rt. *steg-*; Goth. *anda-nēms* 'pleasant', rt. *nem-*; etc. How far the assumption of such origin for the *ē* should extend, is certainly still doubtful. Cp. the author, Morph. Unt. IV 414, Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 82 f. 110 f.

We have further to distinguish according to § 307 rem. 2 the *ē* and *ō* which have arisen by contraction. Especially to be mentioned here is the *ē* in the forms of roots beginning with a vowel, as *ed-* 'eat' *es* 'be' etc. In the perf. stem *ēd-* (Lat. *ēd-imus* Skr. *ād-imā* etc.) *ē* arose by contraction of the *e* of the root with the *e* of the reduplication, in the imperf. stem *ēd-* (Skr. *ād-am* by contraction of the *e* of the root with the augment *e* (§ 114). From this now originated to some extent a new root-form *ēd-*, from which came Lat. *ēs-t* *ēs-u-s*, Lith. *ēd-mi* *ēd-i-s*, Goth. *uz-ēta* etc., and which called into being Gr. *ἔδ-ωδ-ι* after the analogy of the ablaut *ē*-series. Cp. author loc. cit., Osthoff loc. cit. 122 ff. 148 ff.

On the other hand it must remain quite undecided if many other *ē* and *ō* forms were proper ablaut vowels of the *ē*-series i. e. whether directly inherited or introduced by analogy. Besides sporadic forms as Gr. *ἱπα* Av. *yākar*⁴ (beside Lat. *hecur* Skr. *yakṣi*) 'liver' the Skr. Vṛddhi-vowels come especially into consideration. It is quite conceivable that e. g. the *s*-aorists *ā-bhūt-sam* (rt. *bheṣdh-*) *ā-drāk-ṣam* from **ā-dār-k-ṣam* § 259 (rt. *derk-*) *ā-jāi-ṣam* (rt. *geṣ-*) *ā-bhār-ṣam* (rt. *bher-*) represent an Indg. aorist formation with long root-vowel; cp. Lat. *rēxi tēxi*, O.Bulg. *nēsū rēchū basū* and observe that in Gr. *ἔφρενα ἔτρεφα ἔτρικα ἔκρεμα* the *e* of the root syllable may have been shortened from *ē* (§ 611). Cp. the accident.

cented	Strong grade	
	1.	2.
	<i>ē</i>	<i>ō,</i>

dhē dhō.

nās, O.Bulg. 1. sg. *dežda*
'sti i. e. **dē-d + ti* (§§ 544.
hi-ta-s hi-tá-s, 3. sg. aor.
u-s from **crēda-tu-s* § 109d
'ieved'). — Str.g. 1. *dhē* :
dhā-man- neut. 'seat, place',
rt. *gi-tān*, inf. Lith. *dē-ti*
3. aor. *dē-chū*. — Str.g. 2.
'udgment', OHG. *tuot* 'does'

3. a. s- : Skr. *s-trī* 'woman'?

b. s- : Lat. *sa-tu-s*, Gr.

ē : Gr. *ī-η-μi ī-μα*, Lat.

-ps 'mankind, world' OHG.

sāan (§ 142), pres. Lith.

.Bulg. *sē-mē* 'seed, sowing'.

-xa āv-ē-ū-othau Goth *sai-sō*.

l- : Lat. *lassu-s*, Goth. *lals*

lēd- : Goth. *lētan* 'let'. —

ē-ró-ς etc. had taken the

relation to *dhi-śrā* (imper.,

does to *pas-u-* Skr *paś-ú-*

1 weak grade phase in *da-*

fixing of the reduplicated

formation for **ri-θ-μεν*.

Other examples of this ablaut-series in Hübschmann loc. cit. 71 ff.

3. *a*-series.

§ 316. The scheme is:

Weak grade		Strong grade	
a. unaccented	b. secondary accented	1.	2.
0	ə	a	ō.

From rt. *bhā-* 'speak': — Wg. b. Gr. *φα-μὲν*, Lat. *fa-teor*. — Str.g. 1. Gr. *φᾶ-μι*, Lat. *fā-ma fā-bula* (Armen. *ba-n* 'λόγος' here or to wg. b. ?). — Str.g. 2. Gr. *φω-νή*.

From rt. *stā-* 'stand': — Wg. a. *st-*: Skr. weak stem of the part. perf. act. *ta-sth-ūṣ-* (e. g. fem. *tasthūṣī*), *savyē-ṣṭhar-* 'the warrior' who stands on the left (of the charioteer)' Av. *raṣaē-štar-* 'standing on the war-chariot, warrior' from **sth+tar-*. — Wg. b. *stə*: Skr. 3. sg. aor. *á-sthi-ta*, part. *sthi-tá-s*, *sthi-ti-ṣ* 'a standing', Gr. *στα-τό-ς* *στά-σι-ς* *στα-τήρ*, Lat. *sta-tu-s* *sta-tiō*, Goth. *staþs* 'stead, place', Lith. *sta-taũ* 'I place', pl. *stā-klės* 'loom', O.Bulg. *sto-jq* 'I stand'. — Str.g. 1. *stā*: Skr. aor. *á-sthā-m*, *sthā-man-* 'standing-place, strength', Gr. *ἵ-στη-μι* *ἔ-στη-ν* *στή-μιον*, Lat. *stā-men* *Stā-tor*, O.Ir. *-tau* 'am' from **stā-ǵō*, Goth. *stō-ma* 'basis, substance' *stōls* 'stool, seat', Lith. *pa-stō-ju* 'I become something' *sto-mũ* 'stature', O.Bulg. *sta-jq* 'I stand'. — Str.g. 2. *stō* cannot be established with certainty, it may be represented by Skr. perf. 3. sg. *ta-sthāu*.

Skr. *savyē-ṣṭhar-*: Gr. *στα-τήρ* = Av. *haurva-fš-u*: Skr. *paś-ú-* (§ 313 p. 251).

Other examples of this ablaut-series in Hübschmann loc. cit. 91 ff.

4. *o*-series.

§ 317. The scheme is:

Weak grade		Strong grade
a. unaccented	b. secondary accented	
0	ə	ō.

r. *dēvā-t-ta-* 'god-given'
 1. pl. pres. *da-d-mās*
 = Skr. *da-d-ē*, 2. pl.
te from **dā-d+te* 3. pl.
 sion' 3. sg. aor. *á-di-ta*,
 ; *δό-σι-ς* *δο-τήρ* *ἰ-δο-το*,
 f. act. *dā-ṽs*. — Str.g.
 ien. *e-tu* 'I gave' *tu-r*
 Lat. *dō-nu-m* *dōs*, inf.
 'gift'.

Gr. *πο-τό-ν* *πό-σι-ς* *πο-
 ῖν*, Gr. *πῶ-μα* *πέ-πιω-κα*,

c. had taken the place
δύ-νομ. See § 109 c.

o Gr. *δο-τό-ς* Lat. *da-
 to* Skr. *paś-ú-* (§ 313

es in Hübschmann loc.

nted	Strong grade	
	1.	2.
	<i>á</i>	<i>a.</i>

a. *ġ-* : Skr. *pári-j-man-*
 also Gr. *ὄ-γ-μο-ς* 'path'
 252)? — Wg. b. *aġ-* :
aj-irá-s 'quick' = Lat.
 ision), Skr. pass. *aj-yá-*
 - : Skr. *ájāmi*, Armen.
m, O.Icel. inf. *ak-a*. —
ᾠ-ό-ς, Lat. *amb-āg-ēs*.
 Wg. a. *bhg-* : Skr. perf.
 (see the accidence) of

original **bhe-bhg-*. — Wg. b. *bhag-* : Skr. *bhak-tá-m* 'portion, food', Gr. *φαγ-εῖν* 'to eat'. — Str.g. 1. *bhag-* : Skr. *bháj-ami* 'I allot, enjoy' (in case this had not taken the place of **bhajāmi*, if so, it had wg. b.) *bhága-s* 'distributor, giver of blessings', Av. *baya-* 'god', O.Bulg. *bogŭ* 'god'. — Str.g. 2. *bhag-* : Skr. perf. *ba-bháj-a*, *bhag-á-s* 'share, lot'.

From rt. *iaḡ-* 'honour' : — Wg. a. *iḡ-* : Skr. part. *iṣ-ṭá-s*, *ṛiv-ij-* 'sacrificing at the regular time'. — Str.g. 1. *iaḡ-* : Skr. *yáj-ami*, Gr. *ἄζουαι ἄγος*; here doubtless also, notwithstanding the suffixal accentuation, Skr. *yaj-ná-s* Gr. *áy-vó-ς* (since we should rather expect *iḡ-* as wg. b.). — Str.g. 2. *iaḡ-* : Skr. *ati-yájá-s* 'honouring exceedingly' causat. *yājáyāmi*.

From rt. *day-* 'burn' : — Wg. a. *du-* (*du-*) : Skr. *du-nó-ti* 'burns, puts to grief'. — Wg. b. *dū-* *duy-* : Skr. *dū-ná-s* 'burnt, tortured', Gr. *δύ(ν)-η* 'woe, pain' — Str.g. 1. *day-* : Skr. *dav-a-s* 'fire-brand', Gr. *δαύω* (from **ḍaf-uo*) 'I light up' *δαός* 'fire-brand, torch'. — Str.g. 2. *dāy-* : Skr. *dāv-á-s* 'fire-brand', Gr. perf. *δέ-δῃ-ε*, *ḍáf-uo-v* *δηίω-ν* (*πῦρ*).

From rt. *aḡdh-* 'burn' : — Wg. a. *idh-* : Skr. part. *iddhá-s* 'kindled, pure' *idh-má-s* 'fire-wood', Gr. *ἰθ-αρό-ς* 'serene, pure'. — Wg. b. *īdh-* : Skr. *īdh-r-tya-* 'belonging to the serene sky', Lat. pl. *id-ūs* scil. *noctēs* 'the clear nights', OHG. *īt-al* 'pure, clear'. — Str.g. 1. *aḡdh-* : Skr. *ēdhas-* 'fire wood', Gr. *αἶθω* 'I kindle', Lat. *aestus aestās*, O.Ir. *aed* 'fire', OHG. *eit* 'rogus, ignis'.

Skr. instr. sg. fem. *nas-ā* nom. du. fem. *nás-ā* Ags. *naes-dýrlu* ('nostrils') OHG. *nasa* Lat. *nār-ēs* Lith. *nós-i-s* etc., proves the existence of an Indg. noun nom. sg. **nás(-s)* acc. sg. **nás-ṇ* (str.g. 2), gen. sg. **nas-ós -és* (wg. b.) 'nose'.

Other examples in Hübschmann loc. cit. 114 ff.

An unmistakable parallelism exists with the *e*-series. Observe especially also the forms of the nominal suffixes *-ā-* : *-a-* = *-o-* : *-e-*, e. g. acc. sg. **ekṣā-m* (Skr. *áśvām*, Lat. *equam*) : voc. **ekṣa* (Skr. *ám̐ba*, Gr. *ῥύμῃᾱ*, O.Bulg. *ženo*) = acc. sg. **ekṣo-m* (Skr. *áśva-m*, Lat. *equo-m*) : voc. **ekṣe* (Lat. *equē*, Gr. *ἵππε*).

It still of course remains questionable, how the *o* is to be explained which frequently occurs in this ablaut-series, e. g.

計 25 号

The so-called stop-ensouanants are in reality glides, not explosive. The transition does not take place in surrounding elements, but between a sound and a

moment of absence of sound; it is of secondary importance that the mediae are mostly pronounced 'voiced'. If we regard language as a genetic product, the moment of the absence of sound is the material part in explosives which corresponds to the nucleus of the other elements of language. But it can of course only be heard by observing the implosive and explosive glides, and these are of paramount importance for the comprehension of language as an acoustic phenomenon. At all events the names stop-sound and explosive-sound only imperfectly indicate the nature of these elements of language. Cp. Flodström Bezzenberger's Beitr. VIII 1 ff.¹⁾

§ 321. We consider the history of the Indg. explosives from two points of view, in as much as we ask ourselves the questions: what has been their fate as regards their place of articulation and what as regards their form of articulation?

According to the place of articulation we have to distinguish four classes of Indg. explosives:

1. Labials, more accurately bilabial or labio-labial (*p*-sounds): stop between the upper and lower lip;

2. Dentals (*t*-sounds): stop through articulation of the fore part of the tongue against the inner wall of the upper teeth or against their sockets;

3. Palatals (*k*-sounds): stop through articulation of the middle part of the back of the tongue against the back part of the hard palate, cp. say the *k* in English *kid*;

4. Velars (*q*-sounds): stop through articulation of the hind part of the back of the tongue against the soft palate (velum palatinum), cp. say the *k* in Mod.HG. *kunst*.

Rem. 1. Some use the term gutturals instead of velars. We avoid this name because it is apt to give rise to a confusion of this class of consonants with the palatals (3), since these are likewise often called gutturals. Many call classes 2 and 3 'the two guttural series' of the Indg. primitive language.

Rem. 2. In writing the Indg. prim. forms we employ *k*, *kh*, *g*, *gh* only when we leave it undecided whether the explosive had a palatal or velar articulation, e. g. rt. *kneigh*- § 423.

1) See now also Sievers Phonet. § 33 ff.

These prim. Indg. sounds often left their old place of articulation in the development of the separate languages. The sphere of articulation, into which the sound was transferred, was either one which had already from of old been taken up with the production of explosives, e. g. Lat. *quīnque* O.Ir. *cōic* 'five' fr. Indg. **penqe* (transition of *p*- to a velar, see §§ 336. 339), or was a new one. To these new places of articulation belong:

the labio-dental position: articulation of the lower lip against the upper teeth, e. g. OHG. labio-dental *f* from bilabial *f* from Indg. *p* (§ 342);

the interdental: the edge of the tongue stops up the fissure between the two rows of teeth, e. g. Gr. spirant *θ* (*þ*) from Indg. *dh* (§§ 365. 495);

the cerebral or cacuminal: the tip of the tongue is turned up and drawn back and articulates against the highest part of the dome of the palate, e. g. Skr. *ṭ ḍ ḍh* from Indg. *t d dh* (§§ 352. 355. 358).

Rem. 3. Some finer distinctions, e. g. between postdental and supradental sounds (Sievers *Phonet.* 3 54 ff.), need not be considered here.

§ 322. According to the form of articulation we must likewise distinguish four classes.

First of all comes into consideration the difference which calls for the division into *tenuēs* and *mediae*. Its characteristic feature is the greater or less tension to which the parts of the mouth are put in the formation of explosives, e. g. a more energetic closing and opening of the lips takes place with *p* than with *b*. Hence the names *fortis* and *lenis* are also used instead of *tenuis* and *media*.

The *mediae* may be produced with or without voice (§ 16). In the prim. Indg. period they were probably voiced throughout and remained so almost everywhere, where they did not pass into *fortes*.

The Indg. *tenuēs* and *mediae* were pronounced both with and without aspiration. The aspiration is indicated by placing an *h* after the respective sound: *th*, *bh* etc.

In the Indg. primitive period there accord

1. unaspirated *tenuēs*, e. g. *t*;
2. unaspirated voiced *mediae*, e. g.
3. aspirated *tenuēs*, e. g. *th*;
4. aspirated voiced *mediae*, e. g. *dh*.

In the developments of the separate languages of articulation suffered numerous changes, to sound-shifting has been given. These changes in such a manner that the result of the change of another of the forms of articulation belonging to which had been handed down from the Indg. e. g. Indg. *dh* became *d* in Iranian, Keltic and *th* in Greek (§§ 481. 495. 524. 542. 543). In various stages of the separate developments with other kinds of sounds in the place of *tenuēs*, viz.:

affricatae i. e. explosives with a following spirant, e. g. Arm. *c* from Indg. *ġ* (§§ 409. 410. (i. e. *ts*), *ch* (i. e. *kχ*) from Indg. *b*, *d*, *ġ* *g* (§ 411) spirants (fricatives), e. g. Germanic *f* (§ 527 ff.);

h i. e. voiceless vowel (§ 16), e. g. Hitt. *h*, *q* (§ 529);

consonantal vowels, e. g. Armen. *-i* (§§ 360. 483), M.Cymr. *seith* = Ir. *secht* 'septem' long vowels as representatives of original explosives, e. g. O.Ir. *ēn* 'bird' from (O.Bret.) *e* nasals e. g. Lat. *mn* from Indg. *pn* (§ 544) liquids, e. g. Lat. *l* from *d* (§ 369).

The Indg. sound also often entirely disappeared in Keltic (§ 339).

Lastly it may be pointed out that the explosive *dh* had become a sound of another kind, not rare in an explosive later, e. g. Indg. **rudhró-* 'red' became Lat. *rubro-*, the combination *-dhr-* having the stages *-thr-*, *-ġr-*, *-fr-*, *-br-* (§ 509). I

sometimes that the prim. Indg. form and place of articulation were reached again, e. g. in OHG. *fater* 'father', whose *t* represents Indg. *t* (Skr. *pitā* Gr. *πατήρ* etc.), which had become *t* after having passed through the various stages *p*, *ā*, *d* (§ 528 ff.).

he system of the Indg. explosives was accordingly

	Places of articulation			
	linguo-palatals			
	labial	dental	palatal	velar
	<i>p</i>	<i>t</i>	<i>k</i>	<i>q</i>
	<i>b</i>	<i>d</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g</i>
	<i>ph</i>	<i>th</i>	<i>kh</i>	<i>qh</i>
sp.	<i>bh</i>	<i>dh</i>	<i>gh</i>	<i>gh</i>

consider the history of these explosive sounds
ng first of all with their places of articulation.
treat the tenues aspiratae until section 2. (B.,

These sounds seem to have been comparatively
rim. Indg. period and present no special peculiar
place of articulation as compared with the
s.

EXPLOSIVES ACCORDING TO THEIR PLACE OF ARTICULATION.

1. Labial explosives.

Indg. primitive period.

enuis *p*. **pə-tér*- 'father': Skr. *pitár*- Armen. *hair*
. *pater* O.Ir. *athir* Goth. *fadar*. **pro* 'fore, be-
a- Gr. *πρό* Lat. *prōd* *prō* O.Ir. *ro* Lith. *pra-*
Rt. *sleep*- 'sleep': Skr. *svāpiti* 'sleeps' *svāpna-s*
Armen. *kun* (gen. *knoy*) 'sleep' (*k*- from *sy*-, see

§ 162), Gr. ὕπνο-ς 'sleep', Lat. *sopor son* (§ 339 rem.), Ags. *swefan* 'to sleep' O.I *sāpna-s* 'dream' O.Bulg. *sūpati* 'to sleep' creep, crawl' : Skr. *sārpāmi* Gr. ἔρπω Lat. *spās-* 'spy, watchman', Lat. *cōn-spici* 'to spy'.

Suffixal elements with *p* seem not prim. Indg. period, if we must not cases where it is usually regarded as 're *sthap-áyami* 'I cause to stand, erect' OF *stab* 'staff', from the root *stā-*.

§ 325. Media *b*. This sound occurs Indg. prim. period than any of the other perhaps **bib-* 'drink' : Skr. *píbami* O.Ir. *bibō* 'I drink', possibly a relation to the root *pō-* with the same : clear (for an uncertain conjecture see (43). Rt. *lab-* : Skr. *rāmbatē lāmbatē* 'has down', Lat. *lābitur*. Rt. *bar- bal-* (cp. § *balbalā-karōmi* 'I stammer', Gr. βάρβαρος **bd-*, unaccented weak grade form to *2*) : Skr. *upa-bd-ā-* 'a stamping, trampling' the festival' (cp. *πεδᾶ* 'on foot, next afterwards', 'behind, after, with'). Root-form *dheub-* : (*fu-dumnu*) Cymr. *dwfn* 'deep' (prim. Ke *diups* 'deep' MHG. *tümpfel* 'pool', Lith *dumburys* 'a hole in the ground filled with defile' O.Bulg. *dūbrī* 'dale, ravine'; beside *dýfan* 'to dive' OHG. *tobal* 'a hollow in hollow' (§ 221 p. 188 f. § 469, 7). Cp. 340. 343. 346.

b seems not to exist in suffixal elements.

§ 326. Media asp. *bh*. **bhērō* 'I am' Armen. *berem* Gr. φέρω Lat. *ferō* (O.Bulg. *berq*. **bhrū- *bhruy-* 'eye brow' Gr. ὀφρῶν-ς Mid.Ir. gen. du. *brúad* OHG

O.Bulg. *brŭv-ŭ*. **nébhos* n. 'cloud, atmosphere' : Skr. *nábhas* Gr. *νέφος* Lith. *debes-ŭ-s* (with unexplained *d-* for *n-*) O.Bulg. *nebo*, cp. also Gr. *νεφέλη* Lat. *nebula* O.Ir. *nēl* (fr. **neblo-*) OHG. *nebul* 'cloud, fog'. **gombho-s* : Skr. *jámbha-s* 'tooth', Gr. *γόμφος* 'tooth', OHG. *chamb* 'comb', Lith. *žamba* 'mouth' O.Bulg. *zqbŭ* 'tooth'.

suffix of noun stems *-bho-* : Skr. *ṛṣa-bhā-s* *ṛṣa-ḷa-φος* 'stag' *ἔρι-φος* 'buck'. *-bh-* in case suffixes: *bhīṣ* etc., Armen. instr. sg. *-b* instr. pl. *-bē*, Gr. *ti-bī nō-bīs*, O.Ir. dat. pl. *-b*, O.Bulg. *te-bē* 'tibi'.

Aryan.

dg. *p*. Skr. *prchāmi* Av. *per'sāmi* 'I ask' O.Pers. *irsā* : Lat. *poscō* from **por(c)-scō* (§ 269), OHG. , rt. *prek-* (*prk-*). Skr. *nāpāt* Av. *napā* O.Pers. *t*, grandchild' : Gr. pl. *νέποδες* 'children' (with *ḍ* for the analogy of *πόδες* through the resemblance of **νεπως* to *πῶς* 'foot'), Lat. *nepōs*, Mid-Ir. *nīe* 'ter's son', OHG. *nefo* 'nephew, relation'. Skr. 'spy' : Lat. *au-spex*.

p of organ remains unclear in Skr. *ṣthīv- ṣthiyā-vāmi* part. *ṣthiyūtā-*) : Gr. *πύω* from *(*σ*)*πύω* Lat. *spuō*, Goth. *speiva*, Lith. *spiáu-ju*.

p became *f* before consonants, and was probably labio-dental, e. g. Av. O.Pers. *fra-* = Skr. *pra-* 73, 1.

dg. *b*. Skr. *buk-kāra-s* the roaring of a lion : 'ling', Lat. *būcina* 'a crooked horn' or 'trumpet', 'to bellow'. Skr. *sabar-* 'nectar' : OHG. *saf* Ags. *sab-* was perhaps a secondary form of *sap-* in 39, 7). Skr. *upa-bd-ā-* 'a stamping, trampling', 'oot', see § 325. Upon **ab-bhīas*, dat. abl. pl. , rests Av. *aiwyō*; on Skr. *adbhyás* *adbhīṣ* see 325.

m. Ar. *b* in the combination *bdk* = *bh+t*, as Skr. *dṛbdkā-v*, der'wdu- m. 'a twist, plait' (for *w* from *b* see § 478),

from rt. *derbh-*. It has not been determined how this *co* pronounced in the Indg. prim. period, see § 552.

Rem. 2. The *d* in Ved. *adbhiṣ*, instr. pl. from *ap-sa-sṛdbhiṣ*, instr. pl. from *sa-sṛp-*, appellation of ten divi offerings dedicated to them, cannot phonetically have taken It was probably caused by the analogy of *nādbhiṣ* from **n napt-* 'descendant'). See Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 600 f

§ 329. Indg. *bh*. Skr. *bhāv-ati* Av. *bavaiti* O.Pers. 3. sg. conj. *bavātiy*, Skr. *bhū-mi-* Av. *bū bu-mi-*, 'earth': Gr. *φύσις* 'nature', Lat. *fuam futūru* 'existence', OHG. *būan* 'to dwell, build', Lith. *bū-ti* 'to be', rt. *bhey-*. Skr. *bhrāta* Av. *brāta* O.Pers. *br* Arm. *elbair* (§§ 263. 360) Gr. *φράτωρ* Lat. *frāter* Goth. *brōþar* Lith. *broter-ėli-s* (demin.) O.Bulg. *bro* Skr. *abhi* Av. *aiwi* (Gāp. *aibī*) O.Pers. *abiy* 'hith' *bi* OHG. *bī* 'by'. 3. pl. perf. Skr. *babhr-ūr* Av. *ba* **bhe-bhr-*, from rt. *bher-* 'bear, carry'.

Armenian.

§ 330. Indg. *p*. Initially mostly *h-* before 'five': Skr. *pāñca* Gr. *πέντε* Lith. *penki*. *heři* 'c' *pāra-s* 'more distant, on the other side', Gr. *πέραν* 'side', O.Ir. *ire* 'ulterior', Goth. *fairra* 'distant'.

Rem. For this *h* we sometimes find *y*, e. g. *yauray* 'step-father', to Gr. *πάτω*; 'uncle'; *yi-sun* 'fifty' beside *hing* mann Ztschr. d. deutsch. morg. Ges. XXXV 656, Arm. *ṣ* The phonetic relation is not clear. With loss of *h-*, *otn* Gr. *πόδ-ες*.

ev 'and, also': Skr. *āpi* 'also', Gr. *ἐπι* 'on, to'. Skr. *saptā* Gr. *ἐπτά* Lat. *septem* O.Ir. *secht n-* 'seven'.

ep'em 'I cook' probably to Greek *ἔψω*. *p'oit* 'σπονδή', to *σπονδή* (Hübschmann Ztschr. d. d. m. Ges. X

§ 331. Indg. *b*. Here belongs perhaps *bu* and Gr. *βύα-ς βύζα* (*βύζα*?) 'horn-owl', Lat. *būbō*; probably poetic formation; in this case *b* would not have been a tenuis like the other Indg. mediae (§ 484).

§ 332. Indg. *bh*. *ba-n* (gen. *bani*) 'λόγο-ς': Gr. *φη-μι* 'I say' *φω-νή* 'voice', Lat. *fa-teor fa-ma*. *albeur* 'source, spring' *φρέαρ* 'well, fountain'. *arbi* 'I drank' *arb* 'a drinking-
 οφέω 'I sip', Lat. *sorbeō*, Lith. *srebiū* 'I sip', rt. *srebh-*;
 - and Lat. *sorb-* from Indg. *sybh-* (§§ 291. 295).
 pure': Skr. *śubh-rá-s* 'bright, smart', cpf. **kubh-ró-s*

-a-vor e. g. *lus-a-vor* 'clear': Gr. *λευκο-φόρο-ς*. Instr.
 pl. *mardo-vē* (from *mard* 'man') beside *dster-b*
 om *dustr* 'daughter'), cp. § 326.

Greek.

Indg. *p*. *πέτ-ο-μαι* 'I fly' aor. *ἐ-πτ-ό-μην*: Skr. 'aor. *ápapta-m*, Lat. *petō*, O.Bret. *etn* O.Ir. *ēn* (§ 518).
 . *fedara* 'feather'. *πλέ(φ)-ω* 'I swim': Skr. *plāvate*
 nen. *luana-m* 'I wash', Lat. *pluit*, O.Ir. *luath* 'quick',
n flouwen 'to rinse, wash', Lith. *pláuju* 'I rinse'
οῖα 'I sail'. *ἐπεῖρ ἐπέρ* 'over': Skr. *upári* 'above', Lat.
h. ufar 'over'. *τέρπ-ω* 'I refresh, delight': Skr.
 I satiate, satisfy', Lith. *tarpā* 'a thriving' Pruss.
 is of use'.

me *ττ* in Thessalian and Cretan, e. g. Thess. *Αετί-*
Αετίνης; *ἀττᾶς* from *ἀπ τᾶς*; cp. Thess. *Ἀτθόνειος*
ος, Cret. *ἐγράφται* = Att. *γέγραπται*, to *γράφω* 'I write'.

Indg. *b*. *βαβᾶζω* 'I chatter' *βαμβαίνω* 'I stammer'
 'I chatter with the teeth': Lat. *babulu-s* 'chatterer',
abbeln pappeln. *βδέω* 'I break wind' represents
 weak grade form to *pezd-*: Sloven. *pezdēti* 'to break'
 . *peisda* 'buttock', Lat. *pēdō* from **pezdō* (§ 594),
 : grade form to *ped-* § 328. Cp. §§ 325. 328. 331.

Indg. *bh*. *φαγεῖν* 'to eat': Skr. *bhājāmi* 'I allot',
ῥά-μ 'portion, food' *bhāga-s* 'sharer out' Av. *baya-*
hogā 'god', rt. *bhag-*. *ὀμφαλό-ς* 'navel': Skr. *nābhī-ś*
ῥά-μ 'private parts', Lat. *umbō umbilicu-s*, O.Ir. *imm-*
um (§ 525). OHG. *naba* 'wheel-nave' *nabolo* 'navel',

Pruss. *nabi-s* 'navel, wheel-nave' Lett. *naba* 'navel'. ὀρφανός-ς 'orphan': Armen. *orb* 'orphan', Lat. *orbu-s*, O.Ir. *orbe* 'hereditas', Goth. *arbi* 'inheritance'.

The *f*, which arose from prim. Greek *ph* (φ) (§ 495), was first of all bilabial. Since the letter *φ* was employed to represent the *f* which had arisen from *ph* (θ) in Bœot. and Epirot., *f* = *ph* seems here also to have been labio-dental (see loc. cit.)

Italic.

§ 336. Indg. *p*. Lat. *pāx pangō*, Umbr. *pase* 'pace', Osc. Paakul 'Paculus': Skr. *pāśa-s* 'string, cord', Gr. πῆγνυμι 'I fasten', MHG. *vuoge* 'joint' Goth. *fahan* 'to seize', rt. *pāk- pāg-*. Lat. *opus*, Umbr. *osatu* 'operato, facito', Osc. *úpsannam* 'operandam, faciundam': Skr. *āpas- āpas-* n. 'work, religious deed', OHG. *uoba* 'holyday' *uobo* 'cultivator of the land'. Lat. *op-* in *optineō ostendō* from **ops-tendō*, *ob*, Umbr. *ostendu* 'ostendito, adhibeto', Osc. *úp eísúd* 'apud id': Gr. ἐνί, Skr. *āpi*, Indg. ablaut *e : o*. Lat. *caper capra*, Umbr. *cabriner* gen. 'caprini': Gr. κάρπος 'boar', O.Icel. *hafr* 'buck'.

Lat. *quīnque*, Umbr. *pumperias* Osc. *pumperias* '*quintiliae', Osc. Πομπιεύς 'Quinctius', prim. Ital. **kyerakye*, which arose from **perakye* (Skr. *pāñca* etc.) by assimilation. Lat. *coquō* from **quequō* (§ 172, 3. 431 *a*), *popīna* is probably borrowed from Osc. (pure Lat. form *coquīna*), prim. It. **kyekyō* from **pekyō* (Skr. *pācāmi*, Gr. πέσσω). On the Umbr.-Samn. *p* from *ky* cp. § 431 *a*. The similar assimilation of initial *p* exists also in Keltic in the same two words (§ 339), Germanic has it perhaps also in the numeral *five* (§ 444 *a*). This change is possibly older than the separate history of these languages.

Prim. Ital. *pt* became *ft* in Umbr.-Samn., as *kt* became *xt* (§ 502); Umbr. *ht* from *ft*. Osc. *scriptas* pl. 'scriptae' Umbr. *screihtor* pl. 'scripti' *screhto* 'scriptum'. Cp. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 183.

§ 337. Indg. *b*. Lat. *lūbricu-s*: Goth. *sliupan* 'to slip'. Lat. *lambō*: OHG. *laffan* 'to lick' pret. *luof*; rt. *lab-* would be a secondary form to *lap-* (§ 469, 7), if we may assume

old *p* for Gr. *λάπτω* Armen. *lapem* 'I lick'. Lat. *labium* probably to Ags. *lippa* m. OHG. *lefs* m. 'lip'; Kluge explains the difference in the root-vowel by assuming that *labium* arose for **lebium* through association with *lambō*. Cp. §§ 325. 328. 331. 334. 346.

§ 338. Indg. *bh*. Lat. *ferō*, Umbr. *ferar* 'feratur', Marruc. *feret* 'feret': Skr. *bhārāmi* 'I bear'. Lat. *flōs*, Sabin. *Flusare* abl. 'Floralī', Osc. Fluusai dat. 'Florae': O.Ir. *blath* 'bloom' Goth. *blōma* m. 'flower'. Lat. *ti-bī si-bī*, Umbr. *te-fe* 'tibi' Osc. *t(i)-fei* 'tibi' *si-fei* 'sibi': cp. Skr. *tū-bhy-am* 'tibi', O.Bulg. *te-bē* 'tibi'. Lat. *albu-s*, Umbr. *alfu* 'alba', Osc. *Alafaternum* 'Alfaternorum': Gr. *ἀλγός*-s 'white leprosy'. Lat. *amb-itu-s*, Osc. *amfr-et* 'ambiunt' (for Umbr. *ambr-* see § 209): Gr. *ἀμφι* Gall. *ambi-* 'circum'.

Rem. How is Lat. *barba*, for which we should expect **farba* (OHG. *bart* O.Bulg. *brada*), to be explained? All the attempted explanations known to us, are unsatisfactory.

According to Seelmann (Ausspr. d. Lat. 294 f.) Lat. *p* was, up to the middle of the imperial period, "a hybrid sound which might equally well be described as an interdental dorsal spirant with bilabial increase of narrowing, as a bilabial spirant with dorso-bidental increase of narrowing", then *f* became labiodental. It seems to follow from the *m* in *amfr-* that *f* was bilabial in Oscan.

Old Irish.

§ 339. Indg. *p*. Apparently nowhere retained as *p* in Celtic.

It was dropped initially in the prim. Kelt. period. O.Ir. *ēn* O.Bret. *etn* 'bird', rt. *pet-* 'fly', see § 333. O.Ir. *il* 'much manifold', compar. *lia* Mid.Cymr. *lle*: Skr. *purú-ś* compar. neut. *prdyas*, Gr. *πολύ-ς πλείων*, Lat. *plūs*, Goth. *filu* 'multum' compar. O.Icel. *fleire fleiri*. O.Ir. *lār* O.Cymr. *laur* Corn. *lor leur* 'pavement': Ags. *flōr* 'house floor' MHG. *fluor* 'cornfield, ground' *uthir* 'father': Gr. *πατήρ*. O.Ir. *orc* 'pig': Gr. *πόρκο-ς* Lat. *porcu-* OHG. *farh farah* Lith. *pařsza-s* 'pig'. O.Cymr. *rit* 'ford' (all. in *Augusto-ritum*: Av. *peřu-š* 'ford', Lat. *portu-s*, OHG. *furt* (§§ 295. 298).

Intervocalic *p* disappeared at the same period. Mid.Ir. *niæ* (gen. *niath*) 'sister's son', Mid.Cymr. *ney nei* (pl. *neyeynt nyeint*) 'brother's or sister's son': Skr. *nápat* Lat. *nepōs* (§ 327). O.Ir. *tē* (pl. *tēit*) 'hot' from **te(p)ent-* (cp. § 212): Skr. *tāpati* 'warms, burns', Lat. *tepeō*, O.Bulg. *topiti* 'to warm'.

-pt- probably became *ft*—*cht* already in prim. Kelt. (cp. Low German *nicht*, *lucht* = OHG. *nift*, *luft*) and thus fell together with Indg. *kt* and *qt* (§§ 436. 517): O.Ir. *-cht-*, Britann. *-it-*. O.Ir. *secht* Mid.Cymr. *seith* Corn. *seyth* Bret. *seiz* 'seven': Skr. *saptá*, Lat. *septem* etc. O.Ir. *necht* O.Corn. *noit* 'neptis': Skr. Ved. *naptī-ś* 'daughter, granddaughter', Gr. ἀνεψιό-ς 'first cousin' (from **āventio-s*, § 489), Lat. *nepti-s*, OHG. *nift* 'neptis, privigna', O.Bulg. *netijŭ* 'nephew, cousin' from **neptijŭ* (§ 545).

Rem. How was *-pn-* treated? O.Ir. *suan* Cymr. *hun* 'sleep', which undoubtedly belong to Skr. *svāpna-s* etc. (see § 324), point to **sōno-*, this latter may have arisen from **sopno-* through the intermediate stages **sofno-* **sohno-* (cp. § 518), but **sopno-* may represent Indg. **supno-* (cp. O.Ir. *bond bonn* 'solea' Cymr. *bon* 'stem, base' from **bundo-s*, Lat. *fundu-s*, § 50). The historical forms however might also have arisen from **sopno-* through the intermediate stages **sovno-* **soyno-*.

Prim. Kelt. **k̥uērk̥uē* 'five' = Indg. **petoqe*, **k̥uēk̥u-* 'cook' = Indg. **peq-*. O.Ir. *cōic* (§ 212) O.Cymr. *pimp* Corn. *pypm* Bret. *pemp* 'five'. Mid. Cymr. *popuryes* 'pistrix', O.Corn. *peber* 'pistor' *popei* 'pistrinum'. See § 336.

§ 340. Indg. *b* = prim. Kelt. *b*. O.Ir. *ebaim* 'bibō', Corn. *ecaf* 'bibam' from **ebam*: Skr. *pibāmi* (§ 325). *-mn-* from *-bn-* in O.Ir. *fu-domain* 'deep', see §§ 325. 520.

§ 341. Indg. *bh* = prim. Kelt. *b*. O.Ir. *bri* gen. *breg* 'mountain', Gall. *brigi-* (in *Brigiani*, *Are-brigium* etc.): Skr. *bṛh-ánt-* 'great, high', Armen. *barjŕ* 'high', root form *bṛgh-* (§§ 288. 291). O.Ir. *biu* 'sum', M.Cymr. *bydaf* 'ero', like Lat. *fūo fūis* etc. from Indg. **bhū-ijō*, rt. *bheŭ-* (§§ 170. 175). O.Ir. *com-boing* 'confringit': Skr. *pra-bhaṅgá-s* 'breaker, bruiser'. O.Ir. *braigim* 'pedo' Gaelic *braigh-* 'to give a crackling sound, to burst, explode': Lat. *fragor frangō*, Goth. *brikan* 'to break'. Corn. *befer* 'beaver', Gall. *Bibr-ax*: Skr. *babhrú-ś* adj. 'brown', subst. a kind of great ichneumon, Lat. *fiber* OHG. *bibar* Lith. *bėbru-s* (and *bėbru-s*) O.Bulg. *bebrŭ* 'beaver', Indg. **bhe-bhru-s*.

round, about', Gall. *ambi-* : Gr. ἀμφί Lat. 338). Cp. § 525.

: cp. instr. Skr. *tri-bhīṣ* dat. abl. *tri-bhyās*,
πρε-βο ναμανσικα-βο 'matribus Nemausicis'.

Germanic.

p. Goth. *speivan* OHG. *spīwan* 'to spit':
(σ)πῑῠ-ῑῠ (§ 131), Lat. *spuō*, Lith. *spīáu-ju*
prim. Slav. *(s)piū-ja § 147) 'I spit'. OHG.

py, watchman', Lat. *cōn-spiciō*, rt. *spek-*.

†. *fihu* 'cattle': Skr. *páśu* Lat. *pecu* 'cattle',

h. *frathnan* (pret. *frah*) OHG. *frāgēn* 'to
questioning', Lat. *precēs* pl., *procu-s*, Lith.

siti 'to demand, request', rt. *prek-*. Goth.

-s 'thief': Gr. κλοπή 'theft' κλέπτης 'thief',

. OHG. *nefo* Ags. *nefa* 'nephew': Skr.

Goth. *af* (*ab-u*, with interrogative particle
'off': Skr. *āpa* Gr. ἄπο 'away off'. Goth.

nu Ags. *be-līfe* 'I remain': Skr. *riptā-*

npāmi 'I smear, fasten to', Gr. λίπος n.

ersist in', Lat. *lippu-s* 'blear-eyed', Lith.

O.Bulg. *pri-ŭplja* (inf. *-ŭpēti*) 'I remain

bial. So, too, was OHG. *f* in the period
ents. In the course of the OHG. period
labio-dental, as is shown by *nf* from older
l. Keron. Glossar 58 f.).

Goth. *fimf* OHG. *finf finf* 'five' is perhaps
tly back to Indg. *p* (Indg. **penqe*), but to
§§ 336. 444 rem. 1.

b. Goth. *slēpan* OHG. *slāfan* 'to sleep'
HG. *slaf* Low G. *slap* 'slack': O.Bulg. *slabŭ*

. Goth. *rāupjan* OHG. *roufen* 'to pluck',

ry form of *reup-* in Ags. *reófan* O.Icel.

', Skr. *rup-* *lup-* 'tear, shatter', Lat. *rumpō*

25. 328. 334. 337. 346.

§ 344. Indg. *b*
 'bite': Skr. *bhédami* 'I
 Goth. *bōka* f. 'letter' (o
 a kind of oak bearing
 Goth. *blēsan* OHG. i
 'blow': Lat. *flare*. Go
 Skr. *lūbhyami* 'I feel
 'dear', rt. *leubh-*
 Skr. *gárbbha-s* 'embryo
 'pig', rt. *gelbh-*

For the pronounci
 § 539) cp. § 342.

§ 345. Indg. *p*.
 O.Bulg. *plavŭ* 'whitish
 'gray', Ol
 'I strike, scourge
 'I strike' *πληγή* 'a bl
 'bewail', rt. *plāq-* *plāg-*
 'become numb' (pret. *ti*
 'numb': Lat. *torpeō*.

k in Lith. *sėkma-*
 beside *septma-s*) or fr

§ 346. Indg. *b*
 O.Bulg. *skoblŭ* 'radula'
 form of *sqap-* in Gr. σ
 'rough', Goth. *skaba* 'I

Lith. *g* for *b* (re
 'ground' fr. **dūb-*

§ 347. Indg. *bh*
 'to be in fear' *baj-i*
 'afraid': Skr. *bháy-a-tē*
 'myself' (of the sun), (C
 'have intercourse with',

enance', O.Bulg.
kr. *párdatē* Gr
erzan 'to break

Rarely in s
ellow, neigh' f
frem-dō (§ 207)

nash'. Suffixal
úro, Lat. *-din*
63 ff., the autl
uhn's Ztschr. 2
ndg. prim. perio

§ 350. M
há-ma 'law, ma
rá-θη-μα 'that '
ex faciō, con-de
ith. *dě-ti* O.Bi
udhirá-s Gr. *ἐξ*
ánda-) O.Bulg.
binding', Gr.
elation'), Lat.
ind'.

More rarely
dhlo-; Gr. *θέμε*
edge' Czech *re*
lough'. Ending
dō-θι from rt.
ee' from rt. *ye*
dhoē -dhvam, G

§ 351. In
g. in acc. Sk
ó-, Lat. *tam*, G
nis'. Skr. *íti*
ill', Lat. *et etic*
s': Gr. *ἔστι*, L
Brugmann, Elei

ie *t* after *ṣ* (= Indg. *k* or *s*) in Sanskrit;
ḡht : Gr. *ὄκτω* etc., see § 360. *uṣṭá-* 'burnt'
l : Lat. *ustu-s*, Indg. **us-tó-s* from rt. *exs-*

ucca- 'high' from prim. Ar. **utca-* (*ut-* =

i- (-*ch*-). *pacchás* 'in the manner of *pāda-*
'pat-śas (*pat-* = *pad-* 'foot').

manuscripts of the Vājasaneyi-saṃhitā -*tkn-*, -*tkm-*
n-, e. g. *patkñi* 'mistress', *patkman-* n. 'flight'.
 contains the glide arising from the sudden raising of
 Phonet. § 63. 160 f.).

ian, *t* was partly changed into a spirant
 tion of articulation.

Av. *ḍ* were interdental, as in Av. *pwa-*
l pōm) = Skr. *tvām* 'thee', Av. acc. p.
r-as, see § 473, 2.

as *aḥka-* = Skr. *átka-* 'dress', see § 473,
mašya- (*mašiya-*) 'a mortal being, man' =
 s. *martiya-*, see §§ 260. 288. 474.

tc (Skr. *cc*), as *aniyaś-ci-y* = Skr. *aniyā-*
 written *śiy*, § 125 p. 116) from *ḥy* = prim.
 Av. *haiḥya-* Skr. *satyá-* 'true'. *ś* fr. *ḥr* =
 = Av. *ḥri-* Skr. *tri-* 'three'. See §§ 261.

d. Skr. *dū-rá-* Av. O.Pers. *dū-ra-* 'far'
εὐ-ο-μαι 'I am at a loss for', rt. *dey-*. Skr.
τρί-ο-μο-ς 'felling timber', Goth. *triu* n. 'tree'
aḍ-iš- O.Pers. *had-iš-* n. 'seat', weak p.
hazd- prim. Ar. **sa-zd-* (§ 591) : Gr. *ἐδ-*
ἔδῃ, O.Ir. *suide* 'seat', Goth. *sitan* 'to sit'
sēdēti 'to sit'. Skr. *chind-ānti* 'they cut off'
i 'he breaks' : Gr. *σχινδ-αλμó-ς* 'a splinter'

ie *ḍ* after *ṣ* (= Indg. *z*) in Sanskrit;
nīḍá-s 'nest' : Arm. *nist* 'seat, possession'

at. *nīdu-s*, OHG. *nest* 'nest', Indg. **ni-zd-* 'bode' from *ni* 'down' and rt. *sed-* 'sit'. See *-dj-* became *-jj-*. *újjīti-š* 'victory' from *újjhitá-* 'forsaken, given up' fr. **ud-*.

§ 356. *d* partly became an interdental *s* *daḍāiti* = Skr. *dāda-ti* 'gives' from rt. *dō-* Prim. Ar. *dy-* appears as (*dv-* and) *ḍb* *biṣ-* (Gāp. *d^abiṣ-*) = Skr. *dviṣ-* 'hate'. *bīṭm* skr. *dvīṭya-m* 'secundum'. See § 159 p. 143

§ 357. Indg. *dh*. Skr. *dhārṣ-ami* 'I dare' 'vehement' O.Pers. *a-darṣ-nau-š* 'he dared': (Goth. *ga-dars* 'I dare' (§ 285 rem.), rt. *dhers-*. Skr. *māda* 'sweetness, honey': Gr. *μέθυ* 'wine', O.Ir. *mid* 'head', Lith. *medū-s* O.Bulg. *medū* 'honey', sg. imper. Skr. *śru-dhī* 'hear', Av. *i-ḍi* C. Ir. *ī-ḍi* 'go'. Skr. *mādhyā-* Av. *maidya-* 'medium', Lat. *mediu-s*, O.Ir. *medōn* 'medium', O.Bulg. *mežda* 'boundary', Indg. **me*

§ 358. *dh* became *ḍh* after *ṣ* (from old *dh*; *ṣ* was then dropped. *lēḍhi* 'licks' from **li* *lēigh+ti*. *mīḍhā-* 'battle prize, combat': A. *ay*, Gr. *μισθό-s* Goth. *mizdō* O.Bulg. *mǐzda* 'mizdhó-. See §§ 396. 404. 591.

§ 359. In Iranian, where the Indg. and *sp.* fell together with the mediae, the form *me* changes as the latter, e. g. Av. *maḍu* (see § 356.

Armenian.

§ 360. Indg. *t*. *tarām-i-m* *taršam-i-m* skr. *tarṣa-s* 'thirst', Gr. *τίρσομαι* 'I become *stu-s*, O.Ir. *tart* 'thirst', Goth. *þaursu-s* 'sense': Av. superl. *tancišta-* 'strongest', (fr. prim. Germ. **þenχana-n*, MHG. *ē* 'tightly' O.Icel. *þēttir* 'close, tight' fr. prim. Ge

rem. 2), Lith. *tenkù* 'I have sufficient' *tánku-s* 'close'. *ut* 'eight': Skr. Ved. *aṣṭá* (§ 352) Gr. *ὀκτώ* Lat. *octō* O.Ir. *ocht n-* Goth. *ahtáu* Lith. *asztūni* 'eight'.

t after *s*. *astl* (gen. *astel*) 'star, constellation': Skr. *stár-* Gr. *ἀστήρ* Lat. *stella* Bret. *sterenn* Goth. *stairnō*. *sast* (gen. *sasti*) 'a reviling, reproach': Skr. *śās-ti-ṣ* 'a punishment, command' *śās-túr* 'chastiser, commander'.

d after *r*, *n*. *mard* 'homo': Skr. *mytá-s* (§ 291). -and in *dr-and dr-andi* 'door-post, threshold': Skr. *ḍṭa*, Lat. pl. *antae*, see § 253 p. 207.

k fr. *ty*. *ko* 'tuus' *kez* 'to thee': Skr. *tvám* 'thou', Gr. Cret. *τῆ* Att. *σέ* 'thee' (§ 166 p. 147), O.Bulg. *tyojǎ* 'thy'. *kair-* 'four' (*kair-a-sun* 'forty') fr. **(q)tyr-* = Gr. *τρα-*, in *τρά-πεζα* 'table' (orig. 'four-foot'). Cp. § 162.

Intervocalic *t* became *ǰ* and then disappeared. *hair* (pl. *har-k*) 'father', *mair* (pl. *mar-k*) 'mother': Gr. *πατήρ, μήτηρ*. *heru* adv. 'last year': Gr. Dor. *πέρρι*, O.Ir. *urid* MHG. *vert* 'last year'.

-*atr-* became -*aur-*. Gen. *haur* 'of a father', *maur* 'of a mother': Gr. *πατρ-ός, μητρ-ός*. *araur* 'plough': Gr. *ἀροτρον*.

-*rh-*, later -*h-*, from -*rtǰ-* or -*rt-r-*. *marh mah* (gen. *marhu mahu*) 'death', to Skr. *mṛtyú-ṣ* 'death' or to Goth. *maúrþr* 'murder'; concerning *ar* from Indg. *r* see § 291.

§ 361. Indg. *d*. *tiv* 'day': Skr. instr. *div-a* 'by day', Gr. gen. *Δι(ς)-ός*, Lat. *diē-s*, Cymr. *dyw* 'day', Lith. *dėva-s* 'god'. *ta-m* 'I give': Skr. *dá-da-mi* Gr. *δί-δω-μι* Lat. *dō* 'I give', Lith. *dū-ti* O.Bulg. *da-ti* 'to give'. *het* (gen. *hetoy*) 'foot-print', *het yet* 'behind, after' (§ 330 rem.): Skr. *pad-á-m* 'foot-step, foot-print', Gr. *πὲδ-ά* 'after, with' gen. *ποδ-ός* 'of a foot', Lat. gen. *ped-is*, Goth. *fōt-u-s* 'foot', Lith. *pėd-à* 'foot-print'. *kirtn* 'sweat' (rt fr. *tr*, § 263): Skr. *svēda-s* Gr. *ἰδρώς* Lat. *sūdor* Cymr. *chwys* OS. *swēt* OHG. *sweiz* 'sweat', rt. *sweid-*.

§ 362. Indg. *dh*. *diem* 'I suck': Skr. *dháyāmi* 'I suck, drink', Gr. *θή-σαο* 'he sucked', Lat. *fē-lare* 'to suck', Mid.Ir. *dē-th* 'he sucked', Goth. *daddja* 'I suckle', O.Bulg. *doja* 'lacto'. *dustr* (gen. *dster*) 'daughter': Skr. *duhitār-* (*d-* fr. *dh-*, § 480) Gr. *θυγάτηρ* Goth. *daúhtar* Lith. *duk-tė* O.Bulg. *dūšti* 'daughter'.

§ 363. Indg. *t*.
ἀλαντο-ν 'a balance':
 suffers, endures'. *φέτε*
etus-tu-s 'aged, old',
 prick, mark': Skr. *t*
 589, 3), Lat. *in-stū-*
tih 'a prick'. Participi
 kr. *bhāra-nt-am* 'fer
 orem', Lith. *vėža-nt-i*
ππ from *τπ*. Hoi
 Hom. Lesb. *ὀππως* 'h
 + indef. *πως*; the sin
 nsued from the mod
 r. **σφόδ+τι*.

§ 364. Indg. *d*.
δυσ-μενής 'ill dispos
 unknowing', *t-mardi*
 deutsch. morg. Ges. 2
 HG. *zur-*, Indg. **du*
 leasant': Skr. *svād-ū-*
 exhibit something as
 water' *ἄν-υδρο-ς* 'water
 ess', Armen. *get* (gen
 toth. *vaiō* n. 'water',
 ote to p. 189). *μέλ*
 melt, grow liquid', rt.
δ became *ḍ* in
 where), which was
 . g. *ζίχαια*, *φειζώς*.

λλ fr. *δλ* in Lacon
 chneumon' (Curtius (

§ 365. Indg. *c*.
 'frankincense' *θῦ-μός*
ū-mu-s 'smoke', OH

mai O.Bulg. *dy-mü* 'smoke'. *aǐθ-ω* 'I burn': Skr. *édh-a-s* 'fire-wood', Lat. *aedēs* orig. 'burning-place, hearth', O.Ir. *aed* 'fire', OHG. *eit* 'funeral-pile'. *ävθoς* n. 'germ, blossom, flower': Skr. *ándhas* n. 'vegetable'.

In several dialects prim. Gr. *θ* i. e. *th* became at an early period the interdental spirant *þ*, which partly moved forwards to *f*. S. § 495.

Italic.

§ 366. Indg. *t*. Lat. *termō termen*, Umbr. *termnom-e* ad terminum', Osc. *teremnattens* 'terminarunt': Skr. *tárman-* n. point of the sacrificial rod', Gr. *τέρμων* 'boundary', *τέρμα* 'end, goal'. Lat. *tovo-s tuo-s*, Umbr. *tover* gen. 'túi' Osc. *tuvai* dat. 'tuaē': Skr. *táva* 'túi', Gr. *τε(f)ό-ς* 'tuus', Lith. *tavās-is* 'thine'. Lat. *quatuor quattuor*, Umbr. *petur-* 'quadru-' Osc. *petiro-pert* 'quater': Skr. *catvār-as* Gr. Ion. *τέσσαρ-ες* O.Ir. *cethir* Goth. *fidvōr* 'four', Lith. *ketveri* 'by fours', O.Bulg. distrib. *četvero*. Comparative suffix *-tēro- -tro-*, Lat. *u-ter*, Umbr. *podruh-pei* 'utroque' Osc. *pú-túrús-píd* pl. 'utrique': Skr. *katará-s* Gr. *νό-τερο-ς* Goth. *hva-þar* Lith. *ka-trà-s* 'which of the two', O.Bulg. *ko-tory-ŕi* 'which'.

§ 367. In the prim. Ital. period *tl* became *kl* except, as it seems, initially and in the combination *stl* (cp. Umbr. gen. sg. *Tlatie* to Lat. *lātu-s* fr. **tlato-s*, Indg. **tl-to-s*, Lat. *stlis stlocu-s*). Nominal suffix *-klo-* fr. *-tlo-* (Gr. *-τλο-* e. g. *äv-τλο-ς* 'bilge-water'): Lat. *sae-clu-m sae-culu-m*, *piā-clu-m piā-culu-m* (*-culo-* fr. *-clo-*, § 269), Umbr. *piha-klu* 'piaculorum', Osc. *sakara-klúm* 'sacrum' *pu-klo-* 'son' = Skr. *pu-trá-s* 'son'; for the change of this *-klo-* to *-kro-* by dissimilation as in Lat. *larā-cru-m*, see § 269.

This change, which was caused by the lateral articulation (instead of the coronal) of the *t* anticipating the *l*, repeated itself in the course of the individual dialects. Here belong e. g. Lat. *ex-anclāre* fr. Gr. *ἐξ-αντλεῖν* 'to draw out', Vulgar Latin *rec(u)-s* (Italian *recchio*) from *ret(u)u-s*. In the Lat. historic period it extended itself also to the combination *stl*, hence such

pellings as *sclis sclataris* beside *stlis stlataris*. In like manner Umbr. *pers-clu pes-clu* 'supplicatione' beside Osc. *pes-tlúm* 'sacellum, templum'.

Rem. The same phenomenon in Lith., see § 377. Cp. also Mod.Gr. *συνίλω* = O.Gr. *ἐξ-ανίλω*, *συνίλω* 'beet' = O.Gr. *συνίλω-ν* (Foy Lautsystem er gr. Vulgärspr. 7); Gipsy lang. *kockli* 'scissors' = *katlin* Skr. *kartrī*, *schuklo* fr. *schutlo* 'sour' (Bugge Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr. I 154); Czech dial. *klustej* = *tlustý* O.Bulg. *tlŭstyjŭ* 'thick' *klouci* = *tlouci* O.Bulg. *tlŭsti* beside *tlěsti* 'to strike' (Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. I² 506, Burda Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr. VI 245).

-tr- seems to have become -cr- in Pelignian : *sacaracirix* 'sacrificans' = Lat. **sacrā-trī-x*, cp. § 271.

Lat. -cc- from -tc-. *siccu-s* (to *siti-s*) : O.Ir. *sesc* Cymr. *ysp* 'dry, withered, barren', cpf. **sitgo-s* (§§ 419. 516). *peccō* fr. **petcō* i. e. **ped-cō*, to *pēs impediō* etc. *floccu-s* probably fr. **flocu-s* i. e. **floc-co-s*, to Gr. *φλῦδῆν* 'to rend'. Analogously *accipiō*, *acquirō* fr. **atc.*, **atqu.* i. e. *ad+c.*, *qu.*; *quicquam* fr. **quitquam* i. e. *quid+quam* (*quidquam* is the etymological spelling). Cp. further *appellō* fr. **atp.* i. e. *ad+p.*, *topper* 'forthwith' fr. **totper* i. e. **tod* (cp. *is-tud*, Skr. *tād* 'the' neut.) + *per*, cp. *em-per parum-per*.

§ 368. Indg. *d*. Lat. *dīcō*, Umbr. *deitu* 'dicito' Osc. *deikūm* 'dicere' : Skr. *diśāmi* 'I show, point out', Gr. *δείκνυμι* 'show', Goth. *ga-teiha* 'I announce, proclaim'. Lat. *divo-s* 'divine' (cp. § 172, 2), Umbr. *deveia* 'divina' Osc. *deivai* dat. 'divinae' : Skr. *dēvā-s* O.Ir. *dia* Lith. *dēva-s* 'god'. Lat. *ed-ō*, Osc. *edum* 'edere' : Skr. *ād-mi* Arm. *ut-em* Gr. *ἔδ-ω* Goth. *it-a* 'eat', Lith. *ēd-u* 'I eat' O.Bulg. *jad-ŭ* f. 'food'. Lat. *mod-es* 'moderatus' *mod-u-s*, Umbr. *meř-s* *mers* 'ius' fr. **medos* : Arm. *mit* 'thought', Gr. *μέδ-ο-μαι μῆδ-ο-μαι* 'I consider, plan', O.Ir. *midu* 'puto', Goth. *mita* 'I measure'. Lat. *pēdō* fr. **pezdō* (§ 594) : Gr. *πῶέω* 'I break wind' etc., see § 334.

§ 369. *l* appears for *d* (initially before vowels, medially between vowels) in about twelve Lat. words. E. g. *lēvir* : Skr. *dēvár-* Arm. *taigr* Gr. *δάηρ* Lith. *dēver-ŭ-s* 'husband's brother'; *limpa* : Osc. *Diumpaís* 'Nymphis' (§ 49 p. 42); *lacrima*, older *dacruma* : Gr. *δάκρυ* O.Bret. *dacr* Goth. *tagr* 'a

tear'; *olō oleō* beside *odor* : Gr. ὀδμή 'smell', Lith. *ū dšiu* 'I smell something'; *soliu-m* beside *sedeō* : Gr. ἔδ-ος 'seat'; *solum solea* : Gr. ὁδός 'way' ἔδαπο-ς 'bottom, ground', O.Bulg. *choditi* 'to go'; *uligō* beside *adu-s uvidu-s* with suffixal *d*; *malu-s* probably from **mazdo-s* : OHG. *mast* 'mast' (§ 596). This change, due to the dorsal articulation of the *d*, was possibly not occasioned by any special phonetic conditions whereby *d* stood in the words in question opposed to other Lat. words containing *d*, but had its origin in some local dialect.

Rem. 1. I decidedly hold the forms with *r* = *d* as *ar* = *ad* (*ar-biter ar-vorsus*), *apor* = *apud* for non-Latin, s. Corssen Ausspr. I* 238 ff., Jordan Krit. Beitr. 92 ff., Stolz Lat. Gramm. § 51. These words were imported from one of the Umbr.-Samn. dialects. Cp. this § lower down.

dy became *b*, e. g. *bi-s* : Skr. *dvī-ś* 'twice'. See § 170 p. 150.

dl became *ll*. *sella* fr. **sed-lā* : Gr. Λαόν 'seat' § 364, Goth. *sitts* 'seat'. *rallu-m* 'ploughshare', to *rādō* : Skr. *rādami* 'I scratch'. Cp. also *grallae* 'stilts', to *gradior*, with *d* = Indg. *dh* : Goth. *grīps* (st. *gridi-*) 'step, grade', O.Bulg. *gręda* 'I come' (§§ 370. 511).

ld became *ll*. *sallō* (*salsu-s*) : Goth. *saltan* 'to salt'. *per-cellō*, to *clād-es* fr. **kļd-* (§ 306 p. 243) : Gr. Hom. *κλάσσαι* 'to break', *κλαδάσαι* *σεῖσαι* Hesych. (*per-culsu-s* = *κλαστός*, cpf. **kļt-to-s* i. e. **kļd+to-*). The *d* in **saldō* and **per-celdō* did not belong to the root. *molli-s* fr. **moldy-i-s* : Skr. *mṛd-ú-ś* 'soft, tender', fem. *mṛd-o-ī*.

Rem. 2. Observe the limited period of the operation of this sound-law. *valdē* fr. *validē*, *caldus* fr. *calidus* did not suffer this assimilation.

dg became *gg* : *agger* fr. **ad-ger*.

In Umbrian intervocalic and final *d* passed into a sound (*ř* and *rs*), which we conjecturally denoted in § 23 as a strongly spirant *r*. *te-řa de-rsa* 'det' *te-řust di-rsust* 'dederit' : Lat. *de-dī*, Skr. pres. *dā-dā-mi* perf. Ved. *da-dā*, Gr. *δί-δω-μι* *δέ-δο-μαι*, rt. *dō* 'give'. *peř-i pers-i* 'pede' *du-purs-us* 'bipedibus' : Lat. *ped-*, Gr. *ποδ-* 'foot'. *asam-ař* 'ad aram' *ars-veitu* 'ad-vehito' : Lat. *ad* O.Ir. *ad-* Goth. *at*. In a few instances simply *r* or *s* is written instead of *rs*, as *ar-* beside *ars-*, *a-tropusatu* beside *aha-tripursatu* '(abs)tripodato'.

Rem. 3. The forms řeře 'dedit' and řunu 'donum' arose from association of the initial *d* to the medial ř of the forms teřa teřust etc.

A similar change of the *d* is shown in Volsc. *ar-patitu*, with *ar* = Lat. *ad* (how the verbal form itself is to be understood is doubtful), and in Mars. *apur finem* 'apud finem'. The *o* in Pelign. VIDAD ('videt' or 'viderat') may denote a similar sound.

§ 370. Indg. *dh* became *þ* in the prim. Ital. period, and it may be assumed that this spirant in the same period was shifted to *f* uniformly initially, medially before and after *r*, before *l* and after *u* (*u*), perhaps also after *m*. Medial *f* then became *b* in Lat. Lat. *fēlare filiū-s*, Umbr. *feliuf filiū* acc. 'actantes': Skr. *dhāyāmi* etc., see § 362. Lat. *foru-m* Umbr. *puoro* 'forum', prim. Ital. **puoro-m*: Skr. *dvār-* 'door' (for regular *dhvār-*, § 480), Lith. *dvāra-s* O.Bulg. *dvorū* 'yard'. Lat. *forti-s* Lat. *forti-s*: Skr. *dhṛghā-s* 'firm, strong' fr. **dhṛghā-s* i. e. indg. **dhṛgh+to-* (§§ 482. 552). Lat. *rubro-*, Umbr. *rufu* 'rubros': Gr. *ῥυθρός-s* O.Bulg. *rūdrū* 'red', O.Icel. *roðra* f. 'blood', Indg. *rudh-ró-s*. Lat. *combr-ētū-m* a kind of rush: Lith. *szveñdrai* a kind of sedge or reed, cpf. **kyendhro-* (Lat. *co-* fr. **cye-*, 172, 3). Italic suffix *-fro-* = Gr. *-θρο-*, Lat. *cribru-m*¹), *arte-bra*, Osc. *Vena-fru-m* name of a town ('hunting place, hunting ground' according to Corssen's probable conjecture). Lat. *urba* (on the initial *b* see § 338 rem.): OHG. *bart* O.Bulg. *brada* 'beard'. Italic suffix *-flo-* = Gr. *-θλο-*, Lat. *sta-bulu-m* (*-bulō-*, § 269), Umbr. *sta-flarem* 'stabularem', Pelign. *pri-sta-lacirix* 'antistita' fr. **-sta-fla-crīx* (§ 271) = Lat. **prae-abulatrīx*. Lat. *rōbu-s*, Umbr. *rofu* 'rubos', prim. Ital. **royfo-*: Ir. *ruad* Goth. *ráuþs* (st. *ráuda-*) 'red', cpf. **roydho-s*; Lat. *ifu-s* was a loan-word from an Umbrian-Samn. dialect. Lat. *uber* n.: Skr. *údhar*, Gr. *οὔθαρ* OHG. *ūtar* 'udder'. Lat. *jubeō* Lat. *joubeō* beside *jussē jussus*; *ss* proves the origin of the

1) The suffix-form *-āhrā-* might be maintained for OHG. *rī-ttara* *rs. hrī-dder* 'sieve', but they also admit of being traced back to *-trā-*. o. Kluge Nominale Stammbildungslehre der altgerm. Dial. p. 46.

b from *dh*, see § 552. If Lat. *lumbu-s* belongs to OHG. *lenti* 'loins' O.Bulg. *lēdvija* 'loins, kidneys', it must be traced back to a **lomdho-s*; the origin of *p* fr. *dh* would then be older than the change of *m* to *n* before dentals (§ 207). Cp. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 533 f.

In other cases Lat. *d* and Osc. *f* stand opposite to each other medially. Lat. *mediu-s*, Osc. *mefiaí* loc. 'in media': Skr. *mādhyā-s* etc., see § 357. Lat. *aedēs aedili-s*, possibly Osc. gen. sg. *Atifineis* (Osc. *aīdil* was a Lat. loan-word): Skr. *ēdha-s* etc., see § 365. *vidua*: Skr. *vidhāva* O.Ir. *fedb* Goth. *viduō* O.Bulg. *vidova* 'widow'. *con-dō con-ditu-s* beside *fa-c-iō*, from rt. *dhē* 'place, lay, do' (§ 350). Lat. *d* points to *p* as the direct previous stage, and thus the Osc. *f* cannot be prim. Ital. *f*.

That *d*, not *b*, appears after *r* in Lat. *arduo-s* fr. prim. Ital. **arpyo-s* (: Skr. *ūrdhvā-s* Gr. *ὀρθό-ς*, § 170 p. 150, § 306), was due to the combination *pμ*.

Rem. Concerning the *f* in Lat. *inferu-s* *infimu-s* which are generally connected with Skr. *adhamā-s* 'undermost', Goth. *undar* 'under' (cp § 244), cp. the conjecture given in § 389 rem.

Old Irish.

§ 371. Indg. *t* = prim. Kelt. *t*. *temen* 'dark, gray' *temel* 'darkness': Skr. *tāmas-* n. 'darkness', Lat. *tenebrae*, OHG. *demar* 'twilight', Lith. *tamsà* 'darkness'. *tarathar* 'borer': Gr. *τερέω* 'I bore, pierce' *τέρετρο-ν* 'borer, gimlet', Lat. *terō terebra*. *ocht n* 'eight': Gr. *ὀκτώ* etc., see § 360. *alt t*-preterite to *alim* 'I foster, bring up'. *tiagaim* 'I stride, go' with loss of initial *s*- (§ 575): Gr. *σείλω* 'I go', Goth. *steiga* 'I ascend', O.Bulg. *stignā* 'I come', rt. *steigh-*.

cēt (read *cēd*) Cymr. *cant* 'hundred': Skr. *śatā-m* Gr. *ἑκατό-ν* Lat. *centu-m* Goth. *hund* Lith. *szimtu-s*. See §§ 212. 513.

Spirantal *th*, *d* after vowels. *mā-thir* 'mother': Skr. *mātā* Gr. *μήτηρ* Lat. *māter*. Gen. *be-thad* dat. *be-thid* (nom. *beo-thu* 'life'), suffix *-tūt-*: Lat. *-tūt-*. See § 514.

§ 372. Indg. *d* = prim. Kelt. *d*. *derc* 'eye' *air-dirc* 'conspicuous, renowned': Skr. *dadārśa* 'I saw', Arm. *tes-ane-m*,

§ 372—374. Indg. dental explosives in O.Ir. and Germ.

Gr. *δέσσωμαι* 'I see', Goth. *ga-tarhjan* 'to mark out'
Skr. *dánt-* Gr. *ὀδόνς* Lat. *dēns* Goth. *tunþ-u-s* 'tooth'.

d was spirantal e. g. in *crīde* 'heart': Arm. s
Gr. *καρδίᾱ καρδίῃ* Lat. *cor* (gen. *cordis*) Goth.
szirdi-s O.Bulg. *srǫdice* 'heart'. See § 522.

nn from *nd* e. g. in *ro se-scaind* redupl. I
Skr. *skánd-āmi* 'I jerk, leap', Lat. *scand-ō*. See
Assimilation of the *d* in the prep. *ad-* =
following *g* and *b*, when *ad-* had the chief accen
ācaldam 'address, conversation' beside *ad-glādu*
āpēlugud 'adulation' fr. **ād-bēlugud*. *cc*, *c* is to *b*
and *p* as *bb*. See § 519.

§ 373. Indg. *dh* = prim. Kelt. *d*. *fu-d*
Cymr. *dwfn* 'deep', to which probably also *domus*
Dubno-rīx *Dumno-rīx* ('world-king'): Goth. *diuþ*
See § 325. Mid.Ir. *dī-th* 'he sucked': Skr. *dháy*

§ 362. *ard* 'high' (to which probably *Arduennu*
ārdhōd-s Gr. *ὀρθός* 'upright' Lat. *arduo-s* (§§ 306.
uch 'acceptus, gratus': OHG. *milti* OS. *mildi* 'mild'
d was spirantal e. g. in *riad* 'a driving': Gall.
OHG. *rītan* 'to move on, drive, ride' O.Icel. *rī*
ide, rt. *reǵdh-*. See §§ 522. 526.

Compare further *iud-* 'combat' in Brit. pro
O.Cymr. *Iud-nerth* (*nerth* 'power, strength') *Iud-*
Skr. *yúdh-* 'fight, combat'.

Germanic.

§ 374. Indg. *t*. Goth. OHG. *ist* 'is': Skr. *ás*
uhts OHG. *reht* 'right': O.Pers. *rāsta-* 'straigh
stretched out', Lat. *rēctu-s*, prim. f. **rēk-to-*
Goth. *þaúrnu-s* OHG. *dorn* Ags. *ðorn* O.Icel.
Skr. *tī-ṇa-m* 'blade of grass', O.Bulg. *trǫnū* 'thorn'.
OHG. *andar* Ags. *ōðer* 'other': Skr. *an-tará-s*
ther'. Goth. *vairþan* OHG. *werdan* Ags. *weorða*
Skr. *várt-a-tē* etc., see § 348.

Goth. *haid-u-s* 'manner', OHG. *heit* Ags. *hād* 'state, condition, property' : Skr. *kēt-ū-ṣ* 'luminous phenomenon, appearance, picture, form'. Goth. OS. *hund* O.Icel. *hund-rað* OHG. *hunt* 'hundred' : Skr. *śatā-m* etc., see § 371.

With the exception of *-tk-*, which became *-sk-*, in all combinations in which Indg. *t* underwent a shifting in prim. Germ., there arose first of all the interdental spirant *þ*, which partly became *ð*. In Goth. *þ* remained everywhere, *ð* partly remained, and partly became *d*. In HG. *þ* and *ð* became explosives again. For details see § 527 ff.

Prim. Germ. initial *pl-* from pre-Germ. *tl-* became *fl-* in West Germ. and Norse. OHG. *fliohan* Ags. *fleón* O.Icel. *flyja* 'to flee' : Goth. *þliuhan*. OHG. *flēhan* 'to caress, flatter, ask urgently', Ags. *flah* O.Icel. *flar* 'deceitful, false' : Goth. *ga-þlāihan* 'to caress, console, speak friendly to'. Etymological equivalents for these words are wanting in the other Indg. languages.

In Middle German dialects *tw-* = prim. Germ. *þw-* passed into *kw-* (*qu-*). Mod.HG. *quāngen quāngeln* (beside *zwāngen*) : MHG. *twengen* 'to put under constraint' (cp. the orthography *tquang* for *twanc* in Grimm's D. Gramm. I² 355 rem. of the new reprint), O.Icel. *þvinga* 'to compel'. MHG. *querch* Mod.HG. *quer* (beside Mod.HG. *zwerch*) : MHG. *twerch twer* 'cross, oblique', Goth. *þvairhs* 'angry'. Cp. OHG. *quīfalōn* § 375.

§ 375. Indg. *d*. Goth. *tiuhan* OHG. *ziohan* Ags. *teón* 'to draw' : Gr. *δau-δύσσεισθαι* · *ἐλκεσθαι* Hesych., Lat. *doucō ducō*, rt. *deuk-*. Goth. *triggva* f. 'covenant' OHG. *triuwa* 'fidelity' (§ 179 p. 157) : Pruss. *druwi* f. 'faith', Gr. *δοῶν* · *ισχυρόν*, *Ἀργεῖοι* (Hesych.). Goth. *hairtō* OHG. *herza* Ags. *heorte* O.Icel. *hjarta* 'heart' : Gr. *καρδ-ia* etc., see § 372. Goth. *vitān* OHG. *wizzan* 'to know', Indic. *vāit weiz* 'I know' : Skr. *vēda* etc., see § 349.

OHG. *z* was the affricata *ts*, whereas *zz* (the oldest Mss. have *zz* after both long and short vowels, finally *z*) was a voiceless spirant, whose position of articulation seems to have been

somewhat different from that of s (Paul in Paul I 168 f.).

Prim. Germ. *tu* = Indg. *du* appears in 1 OHG. period as *qu-*, *quifalon* 'to doubt' beside *treifs* 'doubt', to prim. Germ. **tusi*- OHG. *zwei*- 'two', see § 349. Cp. the younger *qu* = prim. Middle German § 374.

§ 376. Indg. *dh.* Goth. *dags* OHG. *tag* *A*
dagr 'day': Skr. *ni-daghá-s* 'heat, hot time, summer',
dagā 'harvest' (properly 'hot time'), cpf. **dhogho-s*
'burn'. Goth. *bindan* Ags. *bindan* OHG. *hinta*
'to bind': Skr. *bándhanam* etc., rt. *bhendh-*, see

Goth. *ana-biudan* 'to command, order' Ags. *biotan* O.Icel. *bjóða* 'to offer' : Skr. *bódhami* 'I perceive', Gr. *πύθομαι πυνθάνομαι* 'I inquire, as 'to awake' O.Bulg. *bŭdĕti* 'to wake, watch over',

d arose first of all in every combination
This returned to an explosive in West Germ.
partly in Goth. For details see § 537 ff.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 377. Indg. *t.* Lith. *taszyti* O.Bulg. *t*
kr. tákšami 'I make, fashion', Gr. *τέκτων* '
αξό, O.Ir. *tál* 'carpenter's axe'. Lith. *szvit-ėti*
o shine brightly': Skr. *śvit-rá-s śvēt-á-s* 'brillia
teit-. Lith. *kert-ù* 'I hew, strike' O.Bulg. *črŭ*
nt-ami 'I cut, split', rt. *qert-*. Lith. *at-mi*
.Bulg. pa-me-ti 'remembrance': Skr. *ma-ti-š* e
s 'a thinking of, meditating' (rt. *men-*).

tl became *kl* (cp. *gl* fr. *dl*, § 378) in Little *Italic* (§ 367). Suffix *-kla-* = Lat. *-clo-* *-cus* Lett. *-ir-kl-s* 'oar', Lith. *sė-klà* Lett. *sė-kl-* *saclum saeculu-m*), Lith. *gany-klà* 'pasture, cattle-range'. The previous stage *tl* was found in Russian: *eb-sentliuns* 'having marked' opposed to

'mark' (Burda Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr. VI 245). Cp. also the
1000 word Lith. *marka* 'mark' (from which *marka* is)

explosives are to be presupposed as the immediately previous stage; whereas in Ar., Armen., Baltic-Slav., and Albanian they usually appear as spirants (in Armen. at the same time as affricatae) or their continuations.

It is possible and not improbable, that this diversity reflects a prim. Indg. difference of articulation, that the original explosives were spoken with a spirantal colouring (as affricatae?) in one portion of the Indg. parent language, whilst they remained pure in the other. This dialectical difference was then transmitted to the individual developments. Cp. § 417.

We classify the individual languages in the following §§ in accordance with this difference and give below an abstract of the usual representation of the palatals in the various languages.

Indg.	Gr.	Ital.	O.Ir.	Germ.	Skr.	Av.	Arm.	Alb.	Lith.	Slav.
<i>k</i>	<i>x</i>	<i>c</i>	<i>c</i>	<i>k, x(h), g ʒ</i>	<i>ḱ, ṣ</i>	<i>s, š</i>	<i>s</i>	<i>s</i>	<i>sz</i>	<i>s</i>
<i>g</i>	<i>γ</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>k</i>	<i>j, (ḡ)</i>	<i>z, ž</i>	<i>c</i>	<i>ḍ</i>	<i>ž</i>	<i>z</i>
<i>gh</i>	<i>χ</i>	<i>h, g</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g ʒ</i>	<i>h</i>	<i>z</i>	<i>j, z</i>	<i>ḍ</i>	<i>ž</i>	<i>z</i>

Firenze 1870 (translated by Bazzigher and Schweizer-Sidler under the title 'Vorlesungen über die vergleich. Lautlehre des Sanskrit etc.', Halle 1872) p. 107 ff.; Studj critici II (1877) p. 25 ff.; Havet Revue critique 23. Nov. 1872, 7. Mar. 1874, Mém. de la soc. de lingu. II 261 ff.; Fick Die ehemalige Spracheinheit der Indogerm. Europa's 1873 p. 1 ff.; J. Schmidt Jen. Lit.-Zeit. 1874 Art. 14. 1875 Art. 588. 1877 Art. 247, Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 64 ff.; H. Möller Die Palatalreihe der idg. Grundspr. im Germ., Leipz. 1875, Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIV 427 ff.; Windisch Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr. VIII 25 ff.; Hübschmann Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIII 21 ff. 84 ff.; Benfey Gött. Nachr. 1876 p. 297 ff.; Leskien Declin. im Slav.-Lit. und Germ. 1876 p. XXIV f.; G. Curtius Stud. VII 267 ff.; Bezzengerger in his Beitr. II 151 ff. VI 236; K. Verner in Morph. Unt. 116 ff.; F. Müller Sitzungsber. d. Wiener Ak. 1878 p. 3 ff.; Kluge Beitr. zur Gesch. d. germ. Conj. 1879 p. 42 ff.; Frödhe Bezenb. Beitr. II 12 ff.; Collitz ibid. 177 ff.; d'Arbois de Jubainville Mém. de la soc. de lingu. IV 422 ff.; Osthoff Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 256 ff.; Auth. Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 306 f., Morph. Unt. IV 407 ff.; Bersu Die Gutturalen und ihre Verbindung mit v im Lateinischen, Berlin 1885.

Indo-Germanic prim. period.

§ 381. Tenuis *k*. **k̑ntó-m* 'hundred': Gr. ἑ-κατό-ν Lat. *centu-m* O.Ir. *cēt* Goth. *hund* + Skr. *śatá-m* Lith. *szimta-s*. **syékuro-* 'father-in-law', **suekrú-* 'mother-in-law': Gr. ἑνυρό-ς, ἑνυρά, Lat. *socer*, *socrus*, O.Corn. *hwigeren*, *hweger*, Goth. *swaihra m.*, OHG. *swigar f.* + Skr. *śváśura-s*, *śvaśrú-ś*, Arm. *skesur f.* Lith. *szeszura-s m.*¹⁾; on the initial Skr. *ś-* Arm. *sk-* Lith. *sz-* see §§ 557, 4. 562. 587, 2. Rt. *ueik-* 'enter in': Gr. *φοῖο-ς* *οἶο-ς* 'house', Lat. *vīcu-s*, Goth. *veihs* (gen. *veihsis*) n. 'district' + Skr. *viśámi* 'I enter, come', Alb. *vise pl.* 'places', Lith. *vėszėti* 'to be a guest, tarry', O.Bulg. *vīšī* 'village'. **oktōy* **oktō* 'eight' (cp. § 645 final 1): Gr. ὀκτώ Lat. *octō* O.Ir. *ocht n.* Goth. *ahtáu* + Skr. *aṣṭáu* *aṣṭá* Lith. *asztūnī* O.Bulg. *os-mī*.

Seldom in suffixal elements. **juyy-kó-s* or **juyy-kó-s* 'youthful': Lat. *juvencu-s* O.Ir. *ōac* *ōc* (§§ 137. 174) Goth. *juggs* (*juggs?*) + Skr. *yuvaśá-s*.

§ 382. Media *g*. *ġen- ġnō-* 'get to know, know': Gr. *γιν-γνώ-σκω* 'I perceive', Lat. *gnō-scō* *nō-scō*, O.Ir. *ad-ġēn-sa* perf. 'cognovi', Goth. *kann* 'I know' + Skr. *jā-nā-mi* 'I perceive, know' (§ 253) Av. *a-zainti-* 'knowledge, explanation', Arm. *can-eay* aor. 'I knew', Lith. *žin-óti* 'to know' O.Bulg. *zna-ti* 'to know'. Rt. *melġ-* 'strip off, milk': Gr. *ἀμέλω* Lat. *mulgeō* O.Ir. *bligim* OHG. *milchu* 'I milk' + Skr. *mṛjáti* 'wipes, rubs, cleans', part. pass. *mṛṣṭá-* Av. *mar'zaiti* 'strips', Lith. *mélžu* O.Bulg. *mlūzq* 'I milk'.

Prim. Indg. suffixes with *g* seem not to occur.

§ 383. Media asp. *gh*. Gr. *χιών* 'snow' *χειμών* 'winter', Lat. *hiems*, O.Ir. *gam* O.Cymr. *gaem* O.Corn. *goyf* 'winter' (cp. § 392) + Skr. *hiná-* 'frost, snow' Av. *zima-* 'winter', Arm. *jiun* 'snow', Alb. *dimëm* 'winter', Lith. *žemà* O.Bulg. *zima* 'winter'. Rt. *uegh-* 'vehere': Gr. *ὄχο-ς* 'carriage', Lat. *vehō*, O.Ir. *fēn* 'carriage' (§ 526), Goth. *ga-vigan* 'to move' + Skr. *váhati* Av.

1) Kurschat writes *szeszüras*. The palatal pronunciation of the second *sz* is probably due to assimilation with the initial *sz-* which had been palatalised by the following *e*.

azaiti 'leads, goes', Alb. *viëb* 'I steal' (orig. 'I lead away'), Lith. *ẽũ* O.Bulg. *veza* 'veho'.

Prim. Indg. suffixes with *gh* seem not to occur.

a. The language-group with explosives.

Greek.

§ 384. Indg. *k̥*. καρδ-*lā*, Ion. καρδι-*ñ* 'heart': Lat. *cor* O.Ir. *ride* Goth. *hairtō* 'heart' + Skr. *śraddhā*- f. 'confidence' (§ 282), Arm. *sirt* Lith. *szirdi-s* O.Bulg. *srǫdice* 'heart'. κλυ-*ró-s* 'renowned': Lat. *in-clutu-s* O.Ir. *cloth* 'renowned', OHG. *Hlot-hari* *lothar* = *Κλυτό-σκατο-ς + Skr. *śru-tā-s* 'heard, renowned', Arm. *lu* 'audible' fr. **slu*-? (s. Hübschmann, Armen. Stud. I 33), O.Bulg. *slav-o* 'word', rt. *k̥ley*-. εἴκοσι, Bæot. etc. *ἑξάτι* 'twenty': Lat. *vicēsimu-s*, O.Ir. *fiche* 'twenty' + Skr. *viśati*-*ṣ* 'the number twenty', Arm. *Ēsan* 'twenty' fr. **gsan* **gisan* (*g*- fr. *u*-, § 162). ὄρκο-ς 'pig': Lat. *porcu-s* O.Ir. *orc* OHG. *farh farah* + Lith. *aš-sza-s* O.Bulg. *prase* 'pig'.

From *k̥u* arose *ππ*, which was simplified to *π* initially. ἱππο-*horse*: Skr. *áśva-s*. πάντ- 'all': Skr. -*śvant*-. See § 166 . 147.

k̥i became σσ, ττ. μᾶσσων 'longer': Av. *masyd̥* 'greater'. See § 489.

Prim. Gr. *κτ* = Indg. *k̥t* and *qt* became ττ in Cret. ἐργο-*ώττᾱ-ς* = Att. ἐργο-διώκτῆ-ς 'taskmaster'. νυττί loc. sg. = Att. νυττί (with *qt*, § 427 c).

§ 385. Indg. *g̊*. γεύω 'I let taste': Lat. *gus-tu-s*, O.Ir. *-gu* 'choice', Goth. *kiusa* 'I test, choose' + Skr. *jōṣ-a*- Av. *aoš-a*- m. 'favour, kindness', rt. *geus*-. ὀρέγω 'I reach': Lat. *regō*, O.Ir. imper. *ē-rig* 'stand up', Goth. *uf-rakja* 'I reach up' + Skr. *ij-iṣṭha*- Av. *raz-išta*- 'straightest, most just', Lith. *rąžyti-s* 'to keep on stretching oneself'. ἔργο-ν 'work': Goth. *vaúrkijs* 'I work, effect' + Av. *ver'zyeiti* 'effects, completes', Arm. *gorc* 'work', *uerg*-.

g̊i became ζ (σδ), δδ. ἀζομαι 'I stand in awe of', to ἄγ-ιω-ς, *iaḡ*-. See § 493.

§ 386. Indg. *gh* = prim. Gr. *kh*. *χαμαί* 'on the ground': Lat. *humu-s*, *homō* (= *ὁ ἐπιχθόνιος*), Goth. *guma* 'man' + Skr. *jm-ás* (§§ 469, 8. 554 rem. 1) Av. *z'm-ō* (§ 407) gen. 'of the earth', Alb. *de* 'earth', Lith. *žėmė* O.Bulg. *zemlja* 'earth'. *χείρ* 'hand': Arm. *jer'n* 'hand' pl. *jer-ē*. *ἔχω* 'I have, hold' fut. *σχή-σω*: Goth. *sigis* 'victory' + Skr. *sāhas-* Av. *hazah-* n. 'strength, power, victory'. *σπεύχω* 'I hurry on, drive': + Skr. *spṛhayati* 'eagerly longs for' Av. *sper'zaitē* 'strives'.

gh became *σσ*, *ττ*. *ἄσσορ* 'nearer' to *ἄγχι*, rt. *angh-*. See § 497.

Italic.

§ 387. Indg. *k̄*. Lat. *cēseō*, Osc. *censamur* 'censetor': + Skr. *śās-a-ti* 'recites, praises'. Lat. *ci-s ci-ter*, Umbr. *ši-mu ši-mo* 'ad citima, retro' šive 'citra': perhaps Gr. neut. nom. acc. *-κί(θ)* in *οὐ-κί ναί-κί πολλά-κί* (Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 241 f.), O.Ir. *ce* 'on this side', Goth. *hi-mma* 'to this' + Arm. *-s* 'this' (suffixed pronoun), Alb. *si-viēt* 'in this year', Lith. *szì-s* O.Bulg. *sz* 'this'. Lat. *clī-nō clī-tellae*, Umbr. *kletram* 'lecticam': Gr. *κλίω* 'I lean, bend', O.Ir. *cloen* 'slant, unjust, bad', Goth. *hláins* 'hill' + Skr. *śráy-a-ti* 'leans against, lays on', Lith. *szlāita-s* 'mountain-slope', rt. *klej-*. Lat. *decem*, Umbr. *desen-duf* 'duodecim' tekuries *dequrier* 'decuriis' Osc. *dekmanniúis* 'decumanis': Gr. *δέκα* O.Ir. *deich n-* Goth. *taihun* + Skr. *dāśa* Arm. *tasn* Lith. *dēsziimt* O.Bulg. *desēti* 'ten'. Lat. *equo-s*, Umbr. *tra ekvine* 'trans equinum' (cp. § 431 a): Gr. *ἵππο-ς* O.Ir. *ech* 'horse', Goth. *aihva-tundi* 'πάτος' + Skr. *āśva-s* 'horse', Lith. *aszva* 'mare', Indg. **ekyo-s *ekya*. Lat. *queror questu-s*: + Skr. *śvās-i-mi* 'I breathe, snort, sigh', rt. *k̄yes-*.

-cf- became *-ff-* in Lat.: *effeō efficiō*; the *c* in *ec- ex* was probably *k̄*.

Prim. Ital. *k* (partly = Indg. *q*, § 430) became a sibilant in Umbrian before *e-* and *i-* vowels, which cannot be more closely defined: *š, šs* (§ 23). Besides *šimu* etc. already named cp. further: *tisit* 'deceit', to Lat. *decet decus*, Skr. *daśus-yā-ti* 'does honour, is gracious'; *curnāse* 'cornice' beside *curnaco* 'cor-

nicem'; *fašia* 'faciat' beside *fakust* 'fecerit'. With this may be compared the treatment of Lat. *c* before palatal vowels in the Romance developments, as Italian *cento* Fr. *cent* from *centum*.

Rem. Lat. *c* had the pronunciation *k* also before *e*- and *i*-vowels down to the Middle Ages, thus *kentum*, *kito*. Cp. Seelmann Die Ausspr. d. Lat. 332 ff.

§ 388. Indg. *ǵ*. Lat. *ǵt-gn-ō* *malī-gn-u-s* (§ 619) *genu-s*, Osc. Genetaī 'Genetrici': Gr. *γί-γν-ο-μυ* 'I become' *γέν-ος* 'race', O.Ir. *ro gēnair* 'natus est' *gein* 'birth', Goth. *kuni* 'race' + Skr. *án-as-* n. 'race' Av. *zī-zan-anti* 'they beget, bring forth', Arm. *in* 'birth', rt. *ǵen-*. Lat. *rēg-is* gen. sg., Osc. *regatureī* 'rectori', Marruc. *regen*[a dat. 'reginae': O.Ir. *rīg* gen. 'of a king' Gall. *Bitu-rīges* + Skr. *rāj-* (nom. sg. *rāṭ*, § 401 rem. 2) *rāj-an-* 'king' *rāṣṭi* 'shines forth, distinguishes himself'. Lat. *argentu-m*, Osc. *aragetud* abl. 'argento': Gr. *ἀργής* 'bright, white', *un-áirēns* 'impure' OHG. *erchan* 'certus, egregius, right, pure' + Skr. *arjuna-s* 'bright, white, silver-coloured' Av. *ar'zah-* n. 'the clear day, day-light', Arm. *arcat* 'silver'. Lat. *glōs*: Gr. *γαλός* + O.Bulg. *zlūva* 'husband's sister'.

§ 389. Indg. *ǵh* = prim. Ital. *χ*. Lat. *humu-s* *homō*, Umbr. *hondra* 'infra' *hondomu* 'infimo' Osc. *huntru* 'infra' (s. 207), Umbr. *homonus* 'hominibus' Osc. *humuns* nom. 'homines': Gr. *χαμαί* etc., see § 386. Lat. *hor-tu-s* *co-hors*, Osc. *húrtúm* 'hortum': Gr. *χόρτος* 'grass, hay, fodder, feeding-place, courtyard', O.Ir. *gort* 'seges' *lub-gort* 'vegetable-garden' + Lith. *žat-di-s* 'pasture for horses, pasture-ground' Pruss. *sardi-s* 'a place enclosed by a hedge'¹). Lat. *vehō*, Osc. *vehia* 'plaustrum' (Paulus 1): Gr. *ὄχος* etc., see § 383. Lat. *mihī* and Skr. *māhyam* 'mihī' probably contained Indg. *ǵh*, the same sound as in Skr. nom. *ahám*.

Concerning the dropping of Lat. *h* = *ǵh* see § 510.

f also occurs instead of Lat. initial *h*, e. g. *folus* beside *ulus* *helus*: O.Ir. *gel* 'white', OHG. *gelo* 'yellow' + Skr. *hári-* § Av.

1) It is uncertain whether Goth. *gards* 'yard, house, family' and OHG. *garto* also belong here. Lith. *gařda-s* and O.Bulg. *gradŭ* seem to have been borrowed from Germ. See § 467, 2 and Kluge Etym. Wtb. der d. Sprache under *Garten*.

zairi-s 'yellowish', Lith. *želių* 'I grow green' O.Bulg. *zeliže* n. 'greens, vegetables'; *fariolu-s* beside *hariolu-s haru-spez* : Gr. *χορδή* 'a string of gut', O.Icel. *garner garnir* pl. 'entrails' + Lith. *žarnà* 'gut'. Along with Osthoff (Morph. Unt. IV 99, cp. Danielsson in Pauli's Altital. Stud. III 144, Bersu Die Gutturalen im Lat. 131) we do not hold these forms with *f* as also *foști-s* beside *hosti-s* (§ 430) for Lat., but for Sabine.

Rem. I am in doubt about the *f* in Lat. *fundō*, to Goth. *giutan* 'to pour', Gr. *χίω* 'I pour' *χύ-τεα* 'holy water', Av. *zao-prā-* 'libation'. One might regard the *f* as having regularly arisen in *in-fundō cōn-fundō*, and then carried over to the uncompounded form, if the assumption had a firmer basis, *infumu-s infimu-s* may have come from an older **in fumō* = *in humō* (cp. Umbr. *hon-dra* above), which, being regarded as a superlative, was followed by the forms *inferu-s inferior*. The *f* in the Lat. words cannot be regularly connected with the dental in Skr. *adhās* 'below' Goth. *undar* 'under'.

Lat. *ng* fr. prim. Ital. *nx*. *angō* : Gr. *ἄγγω* 'I press tight, strangle', O.Ir. *cum-ung* 'narrow', Goth. *aggvu-s* 'narrow' (with *v* from the oblique cases) + Skr. *āhas-* Av. *ažah-* n. 'distress, need', Arm. *anjuk* (*ancuk*) 'narrow', O.Bulg. *aža* 'bond, fetter'. *mingō* (beside *mējō*, probably fr. **mejhō*, § 510) : Gr. *ὀμῖχέω* 'I make water', Ags. *mīzan* O.Icel. *mīga* 'to make water' + Skr. *mēhati* Av. *maēzaiti* 'makes water', Arm. *mēz* (gen. *mizi*, *mizoy*) 'urine', Lith. *mīžalai* pl. 'urine'.

O.Irish.

§ 390. Indg. *k̄* = prim. Kelt. *k*. O.Ir. *clū* 'renown' *cluas* 'ear', Mid.Cymr. *clusteu* pl. 'ears' : Gr. *κλυ-τό-ς* etc., see § 384. O.Ir. *imm-chom-arc* 'question, an asking', O.Cymr. *di-erchim* 'ad poscendum' (for the loss of the *p*- see § 339) : Lat. *prec-ēs* pl., Goth. *fraihnan* 'to ask' + Skr. *praś-nā-* Av. *fraś-na-* (§ 398) 'question, an asking', Arm. *harsn* (gen. *harsin*) 'bride', Lith. *praszyti* O.Bulg. *prosiiti* 'to beg, request'. O.Ir. *derc* 'eye', Mid.Bret. *derch* 'aspectus' : Gr. *δέχομαι* 'I see', Goth. *ga-tarh-jan* 'to mark out' + Skr. *dadārśa* perf. 'I saw', Arm. *tesane-m* 'I see'.

O.Ir. *brēc* (read *brēg*) 'lie, deceit' with loss of *n* before *c* : + Skr. *bhraśa-s* 'downfall, loss, a perishing'. See §§ 212. 513.

O.Ir. *fiche* Mid.Cymr. *ugeint* 'twenty': Gr. *ἑξήκοντα* *ēxōō* et § 384. See § 514.

O.Ir. *ocht* 'eight' probably with prim. Kelt. *cht*: Gr. *ὀκτώ* etc., § 381. See § 517.

O.Ir. *dess* Cymr. *deheu* 'dexter, australis', as regards the suffix to Goth. *taihswa* 'dexter', further Gr. *δεξιό-ς* Lat. *dexter* Skr. *dákṣiṇa-* Av. *dašina-* 'dexter', Lith. *deszinė* 'dextera' O.Bu. *desinū* 'dexter', Indg. **deks-*. See § 517.

In Irish *k* and *q* fell together in *c*. Whereas in the British branch and in Gall. they can still mostly be distinguished, sin in the latter *q* had become *p* (§§ 435. 436). *p* arose from Indg. *kū* in Cymr. *ebol* 'foal' = O.Cymr. **epaul*, Gall. *eq* (*Epo-rédia*) 'horse' beside O.Ir. *ech*.

§ 391. Indg. *ǵ* = prim. Kelt. *g*. O.Ir. *gein* 'birth', Cymr. *geni* 'nasci': Gr. *γένος* etc., see § 388. O.Ir. *gnāth* 'known, accustomed, usual', Cymr. *gnawt* 'habitus': Gr. *γνώ-* etc., see § 388.

O.Ir. *ato-m-aig* 'me adigit' *agat* 'agant': Gr. *ἄγω* 'I drive, lead', Lat. *agō*, O.Icel. *aka* 'to drive' + Skr. *ájati* Av. *aza* 'drives', Arm. *acem* 'I bring, lead', rt. *aǵ-*. See § 522.

§ 392. Indg. *ǵh* = prim. Kelt. *g*. O.Ir. *gam* (from **ǵiam-*, older **ǵi(i)am-*)¹⁾ O.Cymr. *gaem* = (fr. **geam-*, old **ǵi(i)am-*) 'winter': Gr. *χίον χειμῶν* etc., see § 383. *cum-u-* 'narrow': Gr. *ἄγχω ἄγχι* etc., see § 389.

O.Ir. *ligim* 'I lick' *ligur* 'tongue': Gr. *λείχω* 'I lick', Lith. *lingō*, Goth. *bi-láigō* 'I lick' + Skr. *lēh-mi* 'I lick' 3. sg. *lēḍi*. Arm. *liz-u-m* Lith. *lēžiù* 'I lick' O.Bulg. *lizati* 'to lick'. O.Ir. *bri* gen. *breg* 'rising ground' Gall. *brigi-* in *Brigiani Are-brigian* etc.: Goth. *baírgahei* 'chain of mountains' + Skr. *bṛhánt-* Avest. *ber'zant-* 'great, high', rt. *bherǵh-*. See § 526.

Germanic.

§ 393. Indg. *k̥*. Goth. *skei-nan* OHG. Aags. *scīnan* O.Icel. *skína* 'to shine' OS. *sci-mo* MHG. *scheme* 'shadow': Gr. *σκι-*

1) Thurneysen conjectures, that the form *gam* was formed through the influence of *sam* 'summer'.

'shadow' *οὐλο-ν* 'parasol' + Skr. *chāyā* 'shadow, glimmer' (cp. Mod.Pers. *sāyah*). Suffix *-sko- -skā-* OHG. *forsca* 'inquiry, question' prim. Germ. **fur(χ)-skō-* f. : Lat. *poscō* fr. **por(c)-scō* + Skr. *prchāmi* Av. *per'sāmi* 'I ask', Skr. *prchā-* 'question, inquiry', rt. *prēk-*, weak grade form *prk-*.

Goth. *hund-s* OHG. *hunt* Ags. *hund* O.Icel. *hundr* 'hound, dog': Gr. *κύων* (gen. *κυ-ος*) O.Ir. *cū* (pl. *coin*) Cymr. *ci* (pl. *cun*) + Skr. *śvan- śun-* Av. *span- sūn-* Arm. *śun* (gen. *šan*) 'dog'. Goth. *ga-teihan* 'to announce, tell, relate' OHG. *zīhan* 'to accuse of': Gr. *δείκνυμι* 'I show' *δέκνῃ* 'order, law', Lat. *jū-dic-dicō* + Skr. *dēśāyāmi* Av. *daēsayēmi* 'I show, teach', rt. *deik-*. Goth. OHG. *fāhan* O.Icel. *fā* 'to seize' fr. prim. Germ. **faw-χana-n* (§ 214 p. 181) : Gr. *πάσσαλο-ς* fr. **πακhalo-ς* (§ 489), Lat. *pāx paciscor* + Skr. *pāśa-s* 'snare, cord', rt. *pāk-*.

Goth. *fagrs* 'befitting' OHG. *fagar* 'beautiful' OHG. *fuogen* 'to unite' *fang* 'capture' from the same rt. *pāk-*. OHG. *swigar* Ags. *swezer* 'mother-in-law': Gr. *ἐκνρά* etc., see § 381.

§ 394. Indg. *g*. Goth. *kniu* (gen. *knivis*) OHG. *chniu kniu* Ags. *cneō* 'knee': Gr. *γυν-πετεῖν* 'to fall on the knees, to become helpless' *γόρν* 'knee', Lat. *genu* + Skr. *jānu-bādḥ-* 'bending the knees' *jānu* 'knee' Av. *fra-šnu* 'knee bent forward' (§ 403) *zanva* pl. 'knees', Arm. *cunr* 'knee'. Goth. *uf-rakjan* 'to stretch on high' OHG. *recchen* MHG. *recken* 'to stretch': Gr. *ὀρέγω* etc., s. § 385. OHG. *boch boc* Ags. *bucca* O.Icel. *bokkr bukkr* 'buck' were from a weak stem-form **bhuḡ-n-* (§ 534) : ÷ Av. *būz-a-* 'he-goat', Arm. *buc* 'lamb'.

§ 395. Indg. *gh*. Goth. **gans* 'goose' (hence Spanish *ganso*), OHG. *gans* O.Icel. *gās* 'goose': Gr. *χίγν* Lat. *anser* = *hanser* + Skr. *hṣā-s* Lith. *žqst-s* 'goose' (on O.Bulg. *gqst* s. § 467, 2). Goth. *gaggs* 'street, way' OHG. OS. *gang* O.Icel. *gangr* 'way, passage': + Skr. *jānoghā-* Av. *zanḡa-* 'heel-bone', Lith. *žengiū* 'I stride', Indg. *ghenḡh-*.

Goth. *deigan* 'to form of clay, mould', OHG. *teig* O.Icel. *deig* 'dough': Gr. *τεῖχος* 'a wall', Lat. *figō* + Skr. *dēhī* 'earth thrown out, rampart' *san-dēhā-s* 'a cementing' Av. *uz-daēza-* 'accumulation', Arm. *dēz* 'heap', rt. *dheigh-*.

b. The lan

§ 396. In
š, ž, žh i. e. b;
period. š and
and ž (caused by
and Lithuanian l
Prim. Ar. š
ž, šk and žd žd
§§ 399. 404.

The value o
for the prim. Ar

§ 397. Ind
unchanged in S
s there appears
between vowels)
to Bartholomae,

Skr. śās-a-ti
O.Pers. a-pah-a
tura- Av. sūra-
'powerful' : Gr. à
Skr. viś-am Av.
Alb. vīse etc., see
acc. sg. n. (st. t
g. (st. vasa-) a
wasn 'on account
man- Av. O.Pers.
hunder-bolt'. S
zvaitinti 'to me
white', rt. kyeit-

§ 398. Pri
on f from p see

Prim. Ar. šn
arsn etc., rt. pre

beside the strong stem-form *as-an-* = Skr. *ás-an-* 'stone' : Arm. *yes-an* 'whetstone' + Gr. *ἀνόν-η* 'whetstone'. O.Pers. *vašna-* 'will, favour', to *vasaiy* etc., see § 397.

Prim. Ar. *pš*. Av. *haurva-fš-u-* 'the whole cattle' beside *pas-u-* = Skr. *paś-ú-* : Lat. *pecu*, Goth. *fathu* 'cattle', cp. § 313 p. 251.

§ 399. Prim. Ar. *št* = Indg. *k̥t* (§ 396) remained in Iranian, but became *št* in Sanskrit (cp. §§ 404. 556). Skr. *diṣṭi-š* 'indication, prescription', Av. *a-dišti-š* 'direction, instruction' beside Skr. *dṛśāyāmi* Av. *daēsayēmi* 'I show, teach' : Lat. *dictio*, OHG. *in-ziht* 'accusation', cp. also Gr. *δειξις* 'a showing', Indg. **dik-ti-s*, rt. *dej̥k-*, see § 393. 3. sg. Skr. *vāṣṭi* Av. *vašti* 'he wishes, desires' beside 1. sg. Skr. *vāśmi* Av. *vas'mi*, from rt. *uek-*, see §§ 397. 398. Skr. *prāṣṭu-m* inf. 'to interrogate', O.Pers. *ahi-frašti-* 'punishment by the sword', beside Skr. *praśná-* etc., see § 398.

Prim. Ar. *šk* = Indg. *k̥q* is found in Av. 3. pl. aor. act. *a-šk-ar'* 'they run off, go away' beside 3. pl. pres. mid. *sac-intē* from rt. Ar. *šak- šac-*. Cp. Bartholomae Ar. Forsch. II 51 ff.

§ 400. Indg. *sk̥* became in Skr. *ch* (*cch*), Av. O.Pers. *s* (or *p*, see § 397). Present suffix Skr. *-cha-* Av. O.Pers. *-sa-* = Gr. *-oxo-* Lat. *-sco-* : e. g. Skr. *gá-chā-mi* Av. *ja-sā-mi* fr. Indg. **gm-skō*, Gr. *βá-oxw*, from rt. *gem-* 'go' (§ 228); Skr. *prchámi* Av. *per'sāmi* O.Pers. *parsāmīy* fr. Indg. **prk-skō*, Lat. *poscō* (**por(c)-scō*), from rt. *prek-* 'demand, beg, ask' (§ 288); O.Pers. *xšná-sā-tiy* = Lat. *gnō-sca-t* (cp. § 403). Cp. § 557,2.

Rem. Other examples in Bartholomae's Handb. d. altiran. Dial. § 146 and Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 366 ff., where (s)k̥, and not Indg. *sk̥*, is regarded as the original form. This theory seems to us not to have sufficient foundation. Cp. §§ 475. 553.

§ 401. Indg. *k̥s* became in Skr. *kṣ*, and in Av. O.Pers. *š*. Skr. *vākṣi* Av. *vaši*, 2. sg. to Skr. *vāśmi* Av. *vas'mi*, s. §§ 397. 398. 399. Skr. *dākṣiṇa-* Av. *dašina-* 'dexter' : Lith. *deszinė* etc., see § 390. Skr. *á-dyṭṣ-ata* 3. pl. indic. mid., Av. *dar's-a-p* 3. sg. conj. act. of the *s*-aorist from rt. *derk-* 'see', cp.

Gr. (late) fut. *δέρομαι*. O.Pers. *niy-apišam* from rt. *peṣk-*: Av. *zaranyō-pīs-* 'adorned with go ornament, decoration', Skr. *piśāmi* 'I adorn', *piśati* 'to write' + Gr. *ποικίλο-ς* 'many-coloured'

The prim. Ar. form might have been *šš*, Indg. *ks* fell together with Indg. *ss* (prece prim. Ar. *šš*, cp. Skr. 2. sg. *dvēkṣi* (1. sg. Cp. § 556, 1.

Rem. 1. Observe that Indg. *ks* and *qs* fell tog krit, whereas in Iranian (as in Balt.-Slav., § 414) they *ks* = Iran. *š*, *qs* = Iran. *xš*. Cp. § 556, 1.

Rem. 2. Skr. final *ks* became *k* by § 647, 7, as n direction' (st. *diś-*), *ṛtv-ik* 'sacrificator' (st. *ṛtv-ij-*, rt. *ṛ* g. *spāṭ* 'spy' (st. *spāś-*), *vīṭ* 'clan' (st. *vīś-*), *rāṭ* 'king' were new formations after the analogy of the cases § 404 rem. 3. In Av. the regular continuation of Indg by the law of finals: e. g. *spaš* = Skr. *spāṭ* Lat. (*h* causing sins) to *ver^az-yēiti* 'works' rt. *verḡ-*.

Rem. 3. *κτ* (not *ξ*) occurs in a number of Gr. Skr. *kṣ* = Iran. *š* = Lat. *x*, e. g. Skr. *tāḥṣā* 'carpent his correspondence cp. § 554 extr.

No trace of the first *k̄* in the Indg. cor remained in Aryan, it became assimilated to at an early period. Cp. Skr. *pychāmi* Av. *pyḥ-skō* with Skr. *gāchāmi* Av. *jasāmi* = Indg

§ 402. Indg. *ḡ*. Prim. Ar. *ḡ* (§ 396) in Sanskrit, and *z* in Iranian. *d* i. e. *ḍ* is in O.Pers., cp. *p̄* beside *s* § 397.

Skr. *jān-as* n. 'race' *jān-a-s* 'man, people' they beget, bring forth' O.Pers. *parāv-zana-* 'pop te., s. § 388. Skr. *vāja-s* 'thunder-bolt of I club' O.Pers. *vazra-ka-* 'great, powerful', Skr. *v strength*: Gr. *ύγιής* 'healthy', Lat. *vegeō*, Goth. *u p*, rt. *veḡ-* 'be active, strong'. Skr. *jōṣa-* Av. 'kindness', Skr. *jōṣtār-* 'loving' O.Pers. *daustar-* etc., see § 385. Skr. *jrāy-as-* n. 'surface, exte O.Pers. *drayah-* *draya-* n. 'sea': + Lat. *gl*

§ 403. Prim. Ar. *žn* became *šn* in Iranian. Av. *fra-šnu-* 'knee bent forwards' beside *zanva* pl. 'knees' etc., s. § 394. Av. *duš-varšnah-* 'evil doer' beside *ver^z-yeiti* 'works, effects, carries out' etc., s. § 385.

xšn appears for *šn* in O.Pers. *xšna-sa-tiy* = Lat. *gnō-sca-t* (*s* = Indg. *sk*, § 400) from Indg. *gnō-* 'get to know' (s. § 382), as also in Av. *a-xšnu-* beside *a-šnu- fra-šnu-* and others. Cp. Bartholomae Handb. § 100 rem. 3.

Rem. *yasna-* 'offering' instead of **yasna-* (Skr. *yajñá-* 'offering', rt. *iaḡ-*) received the dental sibilant from analogy with such forms as 3. sg. pres. *yazaitē*.

Prim. Iran. *zm* = prim. Ar. *žm* became *sm* in Av. *rāsman-* 'column of an army' besides *rāzayeiti* 'puts in order': Gr. *ὀρίϋω* etc., see § 385.

The transition of *žn* to *šn* and of *zm* to *sm* points to a voicelessness of the nasal.

§ 404. Prim. Ar. *žd ždh, žbh* (§ 396) became *šd, žb* in Iranian (§ 481); in Sanskrit they first became *ṣḍ, ṣḍh, ṣḍh* (cp. §§ 399. 591), then *ṣ* was dropped before *ḍ ḍh* with ('compensation lengthening'), while before *bh* it passed into *ḍ*.

1. *šd*. Here will come Skr. *mṛḍá-ti* 'is gracious, pardons, spares', *mṛḍiká-* n. 'grace, pardon, mercy' Av. *mer^zḍika-* n. 'grace, pardon, mercy', in case they belong to the rt. *merḡ-* 'wipe off' (Skr. *mṛj-á-ti* 'wipes off, cleanses from guilt', Av. *mar^z-aiti* 'wipes, cleanses'); the original form would then be an old syntactical combination **mṛḡ dō-* 'grant a purity from sins'. Skr. *mṛṣ-ya-tē* 'forgets' *marṣáyatē* 'bears patiently, excuses, pardons' Lith. *miṛsz-ti* 'to forget' can equally well be regarded as being from an old **mṛs dō-* (by assimilation **mṛz dō-*) 'grant a forgetting, excuse' (§ 591).

2. *ždh*. Av. *vašdri-š* 'promoter, accomplisher', to *vazaiti* = Skr. *váhati* 'vehit', fr. **ueḡh+tri-*. Av. (Gāp.) *ger^zḍda* 3. sg. pret. mid. to *ger^zaiti* 'complains, implores' = Skr. mid. *gárhātē* 'complains, blames', fr. prim. Ar. **grždha* or **ghṛždha* i. e. **grḡh-(ghṛḡh-)+to*. Skr. *lédhi* 'licks' (1. sg. *léhmi*) fr.

prim. Ar. **laiždhi* i. e. **leigh+ti*, part. pass. *liđhá-* 'licked'
 from prim. Ar. **liždhá-* i. e. **ligh+to-*. Skr. *ūđha-* to *vāhami*
veho', fr. prim. Ar. **uždha-* i. e. **ugh+to-*. Skr. *drđhá-* to
dr̥hyāmi 'I fasten; stand firm', fr. prim. Ar. **dhṛždha-* (§ 480)
 i. e. **dhṛgh+to-*, cp. Lat. *forti-s forti-s*. Skr. *sāđhá-* to *sāhatē*
 'masters', fr. prim. Ar. **saždha-*. Skr. *bađhá-* 'fast, firm, strong'
 beside *bāh-iṣṭha-* 'firmest' Av. *bazah-* 'strength, greatness', fr.
 prim. Ar. **bhaždha-* (§ 480) i. e. **bhāgh+to-* (*a* = *ā*, § 253).
 Prim. Ar. *a* + *ž* became Skr. *ō*. *vōđhu-m* inf. 'vectum' (from
 rt. *uegh-*) fr. prim. Ar. **važdhu-m* i. e. **uegh+tu-m*. *sōđhu-m*
 inf. 'to master, overpower' (from rt. *segh-*) fr. prim. Ar. **saždhu-m*
 i. e. **segh+tu-m*. 3. sg. *tr̥nēđhi* 'he dashes to pieces' (pf. *tatārha*)
 for regular **tr̥nōđhi* (fr. **tr̥naž-đhi*) arose from analogy to forms
 in *-nēđhi* fr. **-nazđhi* (§ 476 rem.)

Rem. 1. It has not been ascertained for certain what was the pro-
 nunciation of the etymologically presupposable combination *gh+t* at the
 close of the Indg. prim. period. See § 552.

Rem. 2. Forms like Skr. 2. sg. imper. *didiđđhi* for **didiđhi* (prim. f.
di-diğ-dhi), to *dideṣ-mi* 'I show', were new formations. The *ṣ*-sound
 **didiđđhi* was re-introduced in **didiđhi* after the analogy of *didiṣṭa di-*
deṣṭu and others (*ṣ* = *k̥*, § 399), then this — change of period, change
 of sound-laws — passed into *ḍ*. Cp. § 591 rem. 1 on *doiđđhi* and § 476
 rem. 1 on *daddhi* for *dēhi*.

3. *žbh*. Av. (Gāp.) *vīžbyō* Skr. *viđbhyās* dat. abl. pl. to
 Av. *viš-* Skr. *viš-* 'clan, village community', rt. *ueṣk-*. Skr. *pađbhīṣ*
 instr. pl. to *paś-* 'a look', rt. *spek-*. We assume that in such
 cases *ḡ* for *k̥* goes back to the Indg. prim. period, see § 469, 2.
 skr. *žbh* probably became *ḍbh* in the same period in which the
 newly formed **didižđhi* (for **didiđhi*) became *didiđđhi* (rem. 2).

Rem. 3. In Sanskrit the cerebral explosive was carried over to the
 nom. from the cases with *bh*-suffixes, hence *spát vī rāt* instead of the
 regular **spák *vīk *rāk* fr. **spakṣ* etc., see § 401 rem. 2.

§ 405. Indg. *gh*. Prim. Ar. *žh* (§ 396) became *h* in
 Sanskrit through the intermediate stage *jh*, in Iranian it fell
 together with prim. Ar. *ž* in *z* (O.Pers. *d*, see § 402).

Skr. *hāv-ana-* Av. *zav-ana-* 'call, cry', Skr. *hv-atar-* Av.
-atar- 'caller, crier': O.Bulg. *zov-a* 'I call' *zv-ateŕi* 'caller,
 crier' + OHG. *gaunōn* 'to complain'. Skr. *bāhú-ṣ* Av. *bāzu-ṣ*

'arm': Gr. *πῆχυν-ς* 'fore-arm', OHG. *buog* O.Icel. *bögr* 'bow', Indg. **bhagh-u-s*. Skr. *dēh-ti* 'earth thrown out, rampart' Av. *uz-daez-a* 'accumulation' O.Pers. *dād-a* 'rampart, fortification': Goth. *deigan* etc., see § 395. Skr. *gūhati* 'hides, conceals' Av. *gaozaiti* 'hides, keeps' O.Pers. *gaudaya* imper. 'hide': Lith. >*gužietojis* 'protector' *gūszta* 'brooding nest', rt. in weak grade form *ghūgh-*.

§ 406. In Sanskrit *jh*, the previous stage of *h*, was retained in *ujjhitā* 'forsaken, given up' fr. **ud-jhi-ta*, to Skr. *ha* Av. *zā* 'leave, forsake, lose'.

j appears where prim. Ar. *žh* came under the law of the dissimilation of aspirates (§ 480), e. g. pres. *jā-ha-ti* = Av. *za-zā-iti*, prim. Ar. **žha-žhā-ti*; pf. *ju-hāv-a* 'he called to' from *hu-*. This law of dissimilation consequently came into operation before the time that *jh* became *h*.

§ 407. Prim. Ar. *žhn* became *šn* in Iranian (cp. § 403). Av. *bar's-nu-s* 'height, summit' beside *bar'z-ā* 'height' *bar'z-išta* 'very high' Skr. *bārḥ-iṣṭha-* 'very elevated': O.Ir. *bri* (gen. *breg*) 'rising ground' etc., see § 392.

Prim. Ar. *žhm* became *sm* in Av. (cp. § 403). *maēs-man* 'urine' beside *gao-maeza* 'cow-urine' Skr. *mēha-* 'urine': Lat. *mingō* etc., see § 389. *xraoždu-sma-* 'hard, firm ground' beside nom. *zā* acc. *zqm* 'earth': Gr. *χαμ-αί* etc., see § 386; gen. *z'mō* instr. *z'mā* abl. *z'maḥ* had *z* for *s* after the analogy of *zā zqm*; in O.Pers. with *zm uvāra-zmī-* 'Chorasmien'.

Armenian.

§ 408. Indg. *ķ*. *sar* (gen. *saroy*) 'height, summit, slope': Skr. *śiras-* Av. *sarah-* n. 'head' + Gr. *κῆρα* 'head', Lat. *cerebru-m* fr. **ceres-ro-* (§ 570). *surb* (gen. *srboy*) 'pure' with *-rb-* from *-br-* (§ 263): Skr. *śubh-rā-s* 'bright, ornamental'. *srun-ē* pl. 'shin-bones, calves (of the leg)': + Lat. *crūs crūris*. *aseln* (gen. *aslan*) 'needle': Skr. *aś-ri-ś* 'the sharp side of a thing, corner, edge, border', Alb. *ušt* 'ear of corn' fr. **ust*, Lith. *asz-t-rū-s* O.Bulg. *os-t-rū* 'sharp' O.Bulg. *osūtū* *τρίβολος*, genus *spinās* + Gr. *ἄκρο-ς* 'at the end', Lat. *ac-u-s*, O.Cymr. *ocet* 'raster' Goth.

hs (gen. *ahsis*) 'ear of corn' OHG. *ahil* 'chaf
harsin (gen. *harsin*) 'bride' from the root-form

The $\dot{s} = \dot{k}$ in *šun* (gen. *šan*) 'dog' is
van- *šun-* etc., see § 393.

ç fr. Indg. (\dot{k})*sk̄*. *harç* (gen. *harçi*) 'ques
Indg. **rk̄-sk̄-*, see §§ 393. 400. 401.

ç fr. Indg. (*s*)*sk̄*. *aic̄* 'investigation': OH
Indg. **ais-sk̄-*, cp. Skr. *ichā-* 'wish, desire' i.
š-a-s 'a seeking out, wish'.

ç fr. *ks̄*. *veç* 'six': Lith. *szeszi* + Gr. *ἑξ*
e Cymr. *chwech*, cpf. **sueks* (cp. § 589, 3).

k̄ probably disappeared as *s* before *č* in *ui*
etc., see § 381. Perhaps also before *l* in *l*
hearing, tidings, news', since these words seen
Skr. *śru-* Gr. *κλυ-* etc. (§ 384). See Hübsch
33.

§ 409. Indg. *ḡ*. *cer* (gen. *ceroy*) 'old
ruba, makes fragile' Av. *zaurvā-* f. 'age, a g
έρον 'old man'. *calr* (gen. *calu*) 'laughter':
ic (gen. *aici*) 'goat': + Gr. *aiγ-* (gen. *aiγός*) 'g
ar fr. *r* § 291, *v* fr. *p* § 330): Skr. *rjipyā-*
eizing on the wing' Av. *er'zifya-* 'stretching

§ 410. Indg. *gh*. Initially and after *n*,
I consecrate, sacrifice': Skr. *hōtar-* Av. *zaota*
+ Gr. *χέω* 'I pour'. *jukn* (gen. *jkan*) 'fish':
read *zūkans*, § 412) 'fishes' Lith. *žūk-mistr*
fishery' *žuv-l-s* 'fish'. *ji* (gen. *jioy*) 'horse': *š*
anjuk (*ancuk*) 'narrow': Lat. *angō* etc., see
gen. *enju* (*encu*), 'panther, leopard': Skr. *sihā*
ούροχις' *orj-i* 'not castrated': Av. *er'zi-* Al
+ Gr. *ὄρχις* 'testicle'. *barjr* (gen. *barju*) 'l
etc., see § 392. *barj* (gen. *barji*) 'προσχευάλη
a. 'the offering-litter' Av. *bar'ziš-* 'cover, mat'.
z after vowels. *liz-u-m* 'I lick': Skr. *lē*
zni 'hedge-hog': Lith. *ežys* O.Bulg. *ježŭ* 1
p. 134) + Gr. *ἐχῖνο-ς* OHG. *igil* 'hedge-hog'.

Albanian.

§ 411. According to G. Meyer (Bezenberger's Beitr. VIII 186 f., Alban. Stud. II 15 ff.) Indg. *k̂*, *ĝ*, *gĥ* are represented in Albanian in the following manner:

k̂ = *s*. *si-viét* 'in this year': Lith. *szl-s* 'this' Lat. *ci-ter* etc., see § 387. *vise* pl. 'places': Skr. *viś-āmi* Gr. *φοῖνο-ς* etc., see § 381. *ušt* 'ear of corn' fr. **ust*: Skr. *aś-ri-ś* Gr. *ἄρ-ρο-ς* etc., see § 408. G. Meyer conjectures *θ* fr. *s* in *djaθtē* (*διαθtē*) 'to the right', the first part of which *djaθ-* represents Indg. **deks-* (Skr. *dākṣiṇa-* etc., see §§ 390. 401).

ĝ = *ḍ*. *ḍemp* (with def. article *ḍmb-i*) 'tooth': Skr. *jāmbha-s* 'bite, tooth', Lith. *žamba* 'mouth', O.Bulg. *zabŭ* 'tooth' + Gr. *γόμφο-ς* 'tooth', OHG. *chamb* 'comb'. *ḍi* 'goat': Skr. *ajā-s* 'buck', Lith. *ožys* 'he-goat' + O.Ir. *ag ullaid* 'cervus' (wild buck). *barθ* (with article *barḍ-i*) 'white': Skr. *bhrđjatē* Av. *brāzaiti* 'beams, radiates. *l'iθ* 'I bind' (*l'id-*): + Lat. *ligare*.

gĥ = *ḍ*. The Indg. mediae and mediae aspiratae had fallen together in Alban. as in Iran. Kelt. and Balt.-Slav. *dies* 'caco': Skr. *hād-a-ti* 'cacat' Av. *zaḍ-ah-* 'nates', Arm. *jet* 'tail' + Gr. *κέζω* 'caco' perf. *κέχοδα*, *χόδαρο-ς* 'nates'. *viéθ* 'I steal' (*vied-*): Skr. *vāhāmi* etc. s. § 383. *herḍe* 'testicle': Armen. *mi-orj-i* etc. s. § 410.

d- for *ḍ-* in *dimen* 'winter' (Gr. *χειμὼν* etc., s. § 383) and in *dié* 'yesterday' (Skr. *hyás* 'yesterday' + Gr. *χθές* 'yesterday', Lat. *herī hes-ternu-s*, Goth. *gistra-dagis* 'to-morrow').

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 412. Indg. *k̂*, *ĝ*, *gĥ* were *ś*-(*sh*-)sounds in the Baltic-Slavonic parent language, whose place of articulation cannot be defined more precisely. They retained their character as *ś*-sounds in Lithuanian: *k̂* = *sz*, *ĝ* *gĥ* = *ž*. In Prussian and Lettic as well as in the Slavonic branch they passed into *s*-sounds: *k̂* = *s*, *ĝ* *gĥ* = *z*. In Pruss. the letter *s* denotes both *s* and *z*, in Lett. *s* is the voiceless, and *š* the voiced sound.

The fact that the successor to Indg. *k̂* did not take part in the Slav. change of *s* to *ch* (§ 588), shows that Indg. *k̂* and

Indg. *s* were still distinguished not only in the Baltic parent language but also in the Slavonic.

§ 413. Indg. *k̃*. Lith. *szálta-s* Lett. *sa'llts* Pruss. *salta-* 'cold', Lith. *szalnà* O.Bulg. *slana* 'hoar frost': Skr. *śt-śira-* Av. *sar'ta-* 'cold, cool'. Lith. *szirsz-ũ* (gen. *szirsz-eñs*) Lett. *sirs-i-s* Pruss. *sirs-ili-s* O.Bulg. *sr̃š-en-ĩ* 'hornet', prim. Balt.-Slav. **širs-en-* : + OHG. *hornaz* from prim. Germ. **hurz-nata-z*, Lat. *crabrō* fr. **crās-rō*, cp. § 303. 306. Lith. *szveñta-s* Lett. *svēts* Pruss. *swints* O.Bulg. *svētū* 'holy': Av. *spenta-* 'holy' + Goth. *hunsl* 'offering' fr. prim. Germ. **hyunt-sla-n* (§ 180). Lith. *desziñta-s* Lett. *desmitā-is* Pruss. *dessimts* (*ss* indicates that the *e* is short), O.Bulg. *desētū* 'decimus': Skr. *dāśa* etc., see § 387. Lith. *szakà* O.Bulg. *sačkū* 'branch, twig': Skr. *śākhā-* 'branch, twig' *śāṅkū-ṣ* 'plug, bolt'. Lith. *nēszi* Lett. *nest* O.Bulg. *nesti* 'to carry': Skr. *nāśāmi* 'I attain, reach' + Gr. *πὸν-ῥεκεῖς* 'reaching down to the feet'. Lith. *szlauni-s* 'hip, upper part of the thigh', Lett. *slauna* 'hip' Pruss. *slauni-s* 'shaft, bar': Skr. *śrōṇi-ṣ* 'buttock, hip' + Lat. *clūni-s*, O.Icel. *hlaun* 'buttock'.

§ 414. Indg. *k̃s* = Lith. *sz* Lett. Pruss. *s*, Slav. *s*, cp. § 544. Lith. *aszi-s* Lett. *as-s* Pruss. *assi-s* (*ss* as in *dessimts*, § 413) O.Bulg. *os̃* 'axle': Skr. *ākṣa-s* + Gr. *ᾄξων* Lat. *axi-s* OHG. *ahsa* 'axle'. Lith. *s-fut. nēsziū* 'I shall carry' prim. f. **nek-sjō* (*neszū* = O.Bulg. *nesq* 'I carry', § 413), *młszziū* 'I shall milk' prim. f. **młk-sjō* (*mélzu* = Gr. *ἀμῆλω*, rt. *melg-*, s. § 382), opposed to *lksziū* 'I shall leave' prim. f. **liq-sjō* (*lėkū* = Gr. *λείνω*, rt. *leiq-*, s. § 427 a). O.Bulg. *s-aorist* 3. pl. *nēsę* 'carried' prim. f. **nėk-s-ŋt* (to *nesq*), as opposed to *rėšę* fr. **rėche* 'they said' prim. f. **rėq-s-ŋt* (to *reka*, rt. *req-*, cp. § 462). Indg. *k̃s* accordingly remained apart from *qs* in Baltic-Slav., as in Iran. (§ 401).

Rem. It is not quite clear what the regular treatment of the Indg. group *sk̃* was in Balt.-Slav.

After the analogy of Iran. (§ 400) we should expect *sz* in Lith. and *s* in Slav. Thus Lith. *szāju* 'I shoot' O.Bulg. *suja* 'I send forth, shoot': OHG. *sciozan* OS. *skeotan* 'to shoot' (prim. Germ. **skeru-t-*, like Goth. *giutan* OHG. *giozan* beside Gr. *χι(τ)-ω*). Correspondingly Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 493. 630 (cp. also J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 332) traces the *sz* in Lith. *aūszta* 'it dawns' pret. *aūszo*, *auszrā* 'dawn' (rt. *aus-*,

Lat. *aur-ūr-a* Skr. *uṣ-*) and that in Lith. *gaisztū gaiszaū gaiszti* 'to linger, loiter' (rt. *ghais-*, Lat. *haer-eō*) back to (s)sk̃, according to which one might regard the *sz* in Lith. *maiszyti* and the *s* in O.Bulg. *mēsiti* 'to mingle, mix' (to Skr. *miṣ-rā-s* 'mixed') as the representatives of Indg. (k̃)sk̃ (cp. Lat. *misceō* = **mic-sceō*), just as Indg. *sk̃, ss̃k̃, k̃sk̃* had fallen together in *s* in Iranian.

But on the other hand we have: Russ. *ščiryj* Czech *čirý* Pol. *szczerzy* 'pure, clean, upright' = O.Bulg. **širy-jī* (cp. § 147 p. 134 and Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. I² 288): Goth. *skeirs* 'clear' Ags. *scīr* 'pure, bright', Skr. *chāy-ā-* 'shade, glimmer' etc., see §§ 393. 400; Lith. *jėszkóti* O.Bulg. *iskati* 'to seek', Lith. dial. pret. *su-jėszkau* 'I began to seek': OHG. *eiscōn* 'to seek, ask', Skr. *ichāmi* 'I seek' (perf. *iṣ-ēṣ-a*), Suffix *-sko-*, see § 400.

Moreover we must bear in mind firstly that a **k̃ex-iō* might be present in *szāju suja*, as not unfrequently roots, which begin with *s* + tenuis, have old forms without *s-* (§ 589, 3), secondly that *jėszkóti iskati* and **širyjī* might be Germanic loan-words (cp. § 587 rem. 2). The balance as it seems to me, inclines in favour of *sk̃* = Lith. *sz*, Slav. *s*.

Slav. *s̃j* = Indg. *k̃j* became *š*, e. g. *pišq* from **pīs-īq*. See § 147 p. 134.

§ 415. Indg. *g̃*. Lith. *širni-s* Lett. *firni-s* 'pea' Pruss. *syrne* 'corn', O.Bulg. *zrīno* 'corn': Skr. *jir-nā-* 'fallen to pieces, pounded' + Lat. *grā-nu-m*, Goth. *kaur̃n* 'corn' (cp. §§ 303. 306), rt. *ger-* 'to grind'. Lith. *žinóti* Lett. *fināt* Pruss. *sinnat* (nn like *ss* in *dessimts*, § 413) 'to know, recognise', O.Bulg. *znati* 'to know': + Gr. *γ-γνώ-σκω* etc., s. § 382. Lith. *bėrža-s* Lett. *be'rf-s* Pruss. *berse* O.Bulg. *brěza* 'birch': Skr. *bhūrja-s* a kind of birch + O.Icel. *björk* OHG. *pircha* 'birch'. Lith. *ožỹ-s* Lett. *áfi-s* Pruss. *wosee* 'goat': Alban. *ji* etc., s. § 411.

Slav. *z̃j* = Indg. *g̃j* became *ž*, e. g. *žuja* fr. **ziū-īq*. See § 147 p. 134.

§ 416. Indg. *gh* fell together with *g̃* in the prim. Balt.-Slav. period. Lith. *žėmà* Lett. *fīma* Pruss. *semo* O.Bulg. *zima* 'winter': + Gr. *χειμών* etc., s. § 383. Lith. *žāla-s* *žālė-s* Lett. *fa'l-sch* Pruss. acc. *saliga-n* (*g* = *j*) 'green', Lith. *žolė* Lett. *fāle* Pruss. acc. *sali-n* 'grass, herb', O.Bulg. *zelenū* 'green' *zelije* 'greens, vegetables': Skr. *hāri-ṣ* etc., s. § 389. Lith. *vežū* 'I drive' *važi-s* 'a small sledge' Pruss. *vessi-s* (*ss* as in *dessimts*, § 413) 'a sledging', O.Bulg. *vezq* 'I drive': Skr. *vāhāmi* etc., s.

§ 383. Lith. *židju* O.Bulg. *zījajā* 'I open my mouth wide':
+ Lat. *hiare*, OHG. *gīēn* 'to gape'.

Slav. *zī* = Indg. *ghī* became *ž*, e. g. *ližā* from **līz-īq*.
See § 147. p. 134.

4. The velar explosives.

§ 417. With regard to the development of *q*, *g*, *gh* the Indg. languages arrange themselves into the same two groups, as they did in the history of the palatals.

In the group, in which *k*, *g*, *gh* appear as explosives, *q*, *g*, *gh* frequently appear as *k*-sounds with following labialisation (*u*), as Lat. *quis* = Indg. **qi-s*, or as sounds, which presuppose this articulation, as Umbr. Osc. *pis* 'quis'. These labialised sounds were originally everywhere, as it seems, simple sounds and in Greek and probably also in Italic had not fallen together with prim. Indg. palatal + *u* (as in **ekuo-s* 'horse'). But the languages of this group do not all uniformly show this affection in each of the words in question. In numerous cases this affection appeared in one language, but not in another.

In the other group, Ar., Armen., Alban. and Balt.-Slav., the *u*-element is entirely wanting as an old inherited affection.

Here, as in the case of the palatals (§ 380), possibly exists a dialectical difference within the Indg. parent language¹).

In §§ 424 and 466 we shall have occasion to discuss the question of the historical relations between words with and words without labialisation in the *u*-languages, and whether the group which had no *u* was without this accessory element from the very beginning or had lost it in prehistoric times.

1) The maintenance of the existence of two dialects in the bosom of the Indg. prim. language on the basis of the differences of development of the palatal and velar explosives, does not imply that we ought to expect also the same boundary for other dialectical differences which we might feel inclined to ascribe to the Indg. prim. language. The limit, within which one dialectical peculiarity is confined, cannot without any further consideration be taken as typical for others. See Paul's *Prinzipien der Sprachgeschichte* p. 237 f.

The following is the representation of the velar series in the separate Indo-Germanic languages: —

a. Languages with labialisation.

Indg.	Greek	Latin	Irish	Brit.	Germanic
<i>q</i> { with l. without l.	$\pi, \tau(\sigma), \kappa$ κ	<i>qu, c</i> <i>c</i>	<i>c</i> <i>c</i>	<i>p</i> <i>c</i>	<i>xw, w x ʒ, f ʰ</i> <i>k, x, ʒ g</i>
<i>g</i> { with l. without l.	$\beta, \delta(\zeta), \gamma$ γ	<i>g, gu, g</i> <i>g</i>	<i>b, g</i> <i>g</i>	<i>b, g</i> <i>g</i>	<i>kʷ, k, p</i> <i>k</i>
<i>gh</i> { with l. without l.	φ, θ, χ χ	<i>f, b, gu, v</i> <i>h, g</i>	<i>b, g</i> <i>g</i>	<i>b, g</i> <i>g</i>	<i>w, ʒ, (ʰ)</i> <i>ʒ g</i>

b. Languages without labialisation.

Indg.	Ar.	Armen.	Alban.	Lith.	Slav.
<i>q</i>	<i>k, c</i>	<i>k(Ḳ), ċ, g</i>	<i>k</i>	<i>k</i>	<i>k, č, c</i>
<i>g</i>	<i>g, j</i>	<i>k</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g, dž, dz</i>
<i>gh</i>	<i>gh, jh</i>	<i>g, j ž</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g</i>	<i>g, dž, dz</i>

Prim. indg. period.

§ 418. a. Tenuis *q* without labialisation in the *w*-languages. Rt. *qert* 'plait, knit': Gr. *ῥάβδα*-s 'basket', Lat. *crātes* (§ 306), Goth. *haurds* 'door' OHG. *hurt* 'plait-work, hurdle' + Skr. *çṛtāmi* 'I tie together' fut. *cartiṣyāmi*, *kāṭa-s* 'hurdle-work, mat' (§ 259), Pruss. *korto* 'hedge, enclosure', rt. *grey* : Gr. *κρέας* 'flesh', Lat. *cruor*, O.Ir. *crū* 'blood', O.Icel. *hrār* OHG. *rō* 'raw, uncooked' + Skr. *kraviṣ-* 'raw meat', Lith. *kraūja-s* O.Bulg. *krŭv-i* 'blood'. **qarq*... 'crab': Gr. *καρκίνο-s* Lat. *cancer* gen. *cancrī* fr. **carcro-* (§ 269) + Skr. *karkāṭa-s*.

Forms with *-qt-* *-qs-* from rt. *jeug-* 'to harness, yoke' : Gr. ζευγός-
 εὐξ from *ζευκτι-ς (§ 489) ζευκτήρ, εἰσεῖα σύ-ζυξ, Lat. *jūctus*-
jūctiō, *jūnxi* *con-jux* + Skr. part. *yuktá-s* nom. agentis *yōktár-*
 . sg. pres. *yusáktē*, 3. sg. fut. *yōkšyátē* nom. sg. *sa-yuk* from
-yukš (§ 647, 7), Lith. part. *jūnkta-s* inf. *jūnkti*, fut. *yūnksiu*.
 Suffix *-go-* see § 419.

§ 419. b. Tenuis *q* with labialisation in the *u*-lan-
 guages. Pronominal stem masc. neut. **qo-* **qe-* 'who, which'
 interrogative and indefinite), fem. **qā-* : Gr. νόθεν 'whence?'
 Dom. τέο 'whose?' πῇ πῇ 'in what direction?' (Dor. πᾶ πᾶ),
 Lat. *quo-d cotti-diē* fr. **quetti*, *qua-m*, O.Ir. *cia* (fr. **cē*) Cymr.
vy 'who, what?' prim. Kelt. **kuei*, Goth. *hva-s* 'who?' *hwē* 'by
 what?' fem. *hwō* + Skr. *ká-s* 'who?' Av. dat. *ca-hmāi* 'to whom?',
 Alban. *kē* 'which', Lith. *kà-s* 'who?' O.Bulg. *kū-to* 'who?'.
**quetter-* 'four' : Gr. Ion. τέσσερ-ες Lat. *quattuor* O.Ir. *cethir*
 O.Cymr. *petguar* Goth. *fidvōr* + Skr. *catvār-as* Arm. *çor-ē*
 Lith. *keturi* O.Bulg. *četyrije*. Rt. *seq-* : Gr. ἐπ-ο-μαι 'I accompany,
 follow', Lat. *sequ-or*, O.Ir. *sech-em* 'a following', Goth. *saihw-a*
 'I see' (follow with my eyes)? + Skr. *sí-śak-ti śác-a-tē* 'conducts,
 escorts', Lith. *sek-ù* 'I follow'. **peraqe* 'five' : Gr. πέντε Lat.
quinque O.Ir. *cōic* O.Cymr. *pimp* Goth. *fimf* + Skr. *pánca*
 Arm. *hing* Lith. *penkš*; **perqto-s* 'the fifth' **perqti-s* 'the number
 five' : Gr. πέμπτο-ς Lat. *quīntu-s* *Quīnctiu-s* Osc. *Πομπτις-ς*
Quinctius Goth. *fimfta-* (in *fimfta-tathunda* 'the fifteenth') + Skr.
pañcākti-ś Alban. *pe-se* fr. **pe(ək)-ti-* (in the Gegic dial. of Alban.
ē-se perhaps still has the nasal of the original form in the nasa-
 sed e) Lith. *penkta-s* O.Bulg. *petū petī* from **pektū* **pektī* (§ 545).

The suffix *-go-* occurs, partly with, and partly without
 labialisation. OHG. *zwei* *zwoies* beside *zwiġ* fr. prim. Germ.
zwei-(3)*uá-* (§ 444 c) : Skr. *dvi-ka-* 'consisting of two, a pair'.
 Icel. *laskr* 'soft, slack, loose' prim. Germ. **lasku-a-z*, Indg.
lat-go-s, see § 527. Lat. *tesquo-s* probably from **ters-quo-*, to
erreō rt. *ters-*, cp. Skr. *śuš-ka-* *śuš-ká-* 'dry' from rt. *saṃs-*.
 Ir. *sesc* 'unfruitful' Cymr. *hysp* 'arid' prim. Kelt. **sis-kuo-s*,
 Lat. *siccū-s*, cpf. **sit-go-s* (§§ 436. 516). Gr. θή-κη 'case, box' :
 Gr. *dha-ká-s* 'receptacle'. Lat. *musculu-s* (cp. § 431 c), Skr.

muš-ká 'testicle' *mūša-ka-s* *mūši-ká* 'rat, mouse', Armen. *mukn* (gen. *mkan*) 'mouse, muscle', O.Bulg. *mysť-ca* 'arm'. Cp. also Skr. *aja-kā- aji-kā-* 'kid', Lith. *osz-kà* 'goat'; Armen. *ju-k-n* 'fish', Pruss. acc. pl. *su-cka-ns* 'fishes' (§ 410).

§ 420. a. Media *g* without labialisation in the *u*-languages. Gr. *γέγανο-ς* Lat. *grū-s* Cymr. *garan* (Gall. *tri-garanus*, s. Curtius Grundz.⁵ 176) Aga. *cran* OHG. *cranuh* + Armen. *kṛunk* Lith. *gėrvė* O.Bulg. *žeravĭ* 'crane'. Rt. *gar-*: Gr. *γῆρῶν* 'I speak, utter', Lat. *garriō* 'I chatter', O.Ir. *gair* 'call' Cymr. *gawr* 'clamor', OHG. *cherran* 'to scream, neigh, squeak' + Skr. *gr-nd-mi* 'I call, call to' *gir-* 'an invocation, speech, words'. Rt. *steg- teg-* 'cover': Gr. *στέγω* 'I cover' *στέγος* *τέγος* 'roof', Lat. *tegō*, O.Ir. *tech teg* 'house' O.Bret. *bou-tig* 'stabulum', OHG. *dah* O.Icel. *þak* 'roof' + Skr. *sthāgami* 'I cover, hide', Lith. *stōga-s* 'roof'. **jugō-m* 'yoke' (rt. *jeug-*): Gr. *ζυγό-ν* Lat. *jugu-m* Goth. *juk* + Skr. *yugā-m* Lith. *jūnga-s* (with *n* taken over from *jūngiu* 'I yoke'), O.Bulg. *igo* (§ 145).

§ 421. b. Media *g* with labialisation in the *u*-languages. **gūyo-s*: Gr. *βίω-ς* 'life', Lat. *vivo-s* O.Ir. *biu beo* Cymr. *byw* Goth. *giu-s* + Skr. *jīvā-s* 'alive', Armen. *kea-m* 'I live', Lith. *gyva-s* O.Bulg. *živŭ* 'alive'. Rt. *gem-*: Gr. *βά-σις* *βαλτω* 'I go' (§§ 204. 233. 234), Lat. *veniō* (§§ 208. 239). Goth. *gim-an* OHG. *quem-an* 'to come' + Skr. *gā-chāmi* 'I go' (§ 228), Arm. *e-kn* 'he came', Lith. *gem-ù* 'I am born' (§ 249). **regos* n.: Gr. *ἔρεβος* Goth. *riqiz-a-* n. 'darkness' + Skr. *rājas* 'duskiness', Armen. *erek* 'evening'. Root-form *aʷg-* 'smear, anoint, smooth': Gr. *ἀβρό-ς* 'delicate, luxurious', Lat. *unguō*, O.Ir. *imb imm* (gen. *imme*, st. *imben-*) 'butter', OHG. *ancho* 'butter' (Goth. **agga*) + Skr. *añjī-ṣ* 'salve, ornament, splendour' 2. pl. *aṅkthā* 'ye anoint'.

Indg. suffixes with *g* cannot be established with certainty.

§ 422. a. Media asp. *gh* without labialisation in the *u*-languages. Lat. *hosti-s* 'foreigner, enemy', Goth. *gasts* OHG. *gast* 'stranger, guest' + O.Bulg. *gostŭ* 'guest, companion, friend', cpf. **ghos-ti-s* 'stranger'. Rt. *steigh-*: Gr. *στειγω* O.Ir. *tiagaim* 'I stride, go', Goth. *steiga* 'I mount' + Skr. *stigh-nu-tē*

leaps up, ascends' (not found), Alban. *štek* (definite for entrance) Lith. *staigýti-s* 'to make haste' Lett. *staig* 'travel' O.Bulg. *stigna* 'I come'.

§ 423. b. Media asp. *gh* with labialisation in μ -languages. Rt. *gher-* : Gr. *θερμός* Lat. *formu-s* O.B. 'warm' from prim. Germ. **(3)warma-z* + Skr. *gharmá-* 'fire', Armen. *ferm* 'warm' Pruss. *gorme* 'heat', Indg. *gh* (Gr. Armen. with *e* in the root syllable). Rt. *sneigh-* Gr. *νίψ-α* acc. 'snow', Lat. *ninguit*, acc. *niv-em*, Go. 'snow' + Av. *snaēšaiti* 'it snows', Lith. *snėga-s* O.B. 'snow'. Gr. *νεφρός* 'kidney, testicle', Praenest. *nefrōn-* *nebrundin-es* 'kidneys, testicles', OHG. *nioro* 'kidney' O.Icel. *nýra* 'kidney' fr. prim. Germ. **ne(3)wren-*. Rt. Lat. *cō-nīveō* (perf. *cō-nīxi*), Goth. *hneivan* OHG. 'to bow'.

Indg. suffixes with *gh* cannot be established with

a. The language-group with labialisation.

§ 424. Many kindred words, which are found in several μ -languages, appear in one language with labialisation in another without it or in the same language show labialisation in one set of forms, but not in the others.

Manifold difficulties stand in the way of our being able to form a judgment of their history, especially in as much as we do not know how old the labial affection of the velar *gh* is, or whether in the group of μ -languages it belonged to the beginning to all forms of a form-system irrespective of the quality of the neighbouring sounds, or was connected with the definite vicinity of sounds, and whether, later, but in prehistoric times, a new μ -afterclap, caused by fresh sound-changes, did not here and there make its appearance quite independent of the first μ -development.

The chief question is, to what extent can the disappearance of the old inherited μ -affection be established or made probable within the circle of the μ -languages? It is seldom

disappearance is to any extent carried out before our eyes, as in Lat. *secuntur* from *sequentur*. We may conclude that it was probably dropped in the following cases:

1. When other forms of the same kindred class of words have *u* and the sound-laws of the respective languages permit our assuming that the labialisation has been lost. We thus assume in regard to Goth. *qiman* OHG. *queman* 'to come' (§ 421) and prim. Germ. **sum-da-* fr. **syum-da-* etc. (§ 180 p. 158) that prim. Germ. **kumana-z* 'come' pp. (OHG. *koman*) arose from **kyum-ana-z* (§ 444b).

2. When closely related dialects (of the same language-branch) have *u* and the native sound-laws are not in the way. Thus the *-pt-* in Osc. *Πομπτιε;* 'Quinctius' shows that the *-ct-* in Lat. *quīn(c)tu-s* goes back to prim. Italic *-k*t-*. O.Cymr. *petguar* 'four' permits our assuming an older *ky-* for Ir. *cethir*.

3. When other languages have *u* and the native sound-laws are not in the way. We thus conjecture prim. Germ. **kyuru-* for Goth. *kauru-s* 'heavy' and prim. Lat. (or prim. Ital.) **g*rayi-s* for Lat. *gravi-s* (§ 432 d) on account of Gr. *βαρύς*, Indg. **grr-u-* **gr-u-*.

Several proofs may often be united together. Thus we may appeal 1. to *quīnque*, 2. to Osc. *Πομπτιε;*, 3. to *πέμπτος* and Goth. *fimfta-* for Lat. *quīn(c)tu-s* from **k*erok*to-s*.

Opposed to these cases there are many in which, by virtue of other forms of the same dialect or of the connected forms of a closely related dialect or of those of another *u*-language, one is inclined to maintain the loss of *u*, but is prevented from doing so by the sound-laws hitherto discovered. Thus Ion. *κό-θεν* *κῶς* etc. beside Att. etc. *πό-θεν* Lat. *quo-d* Goth. *hva-s* as opposed to Ionic *παινῆ* fr. Indg. **qoi-nā* (§ 427 a); Gr. *λακεῖν* 'to scream, speak' beside Lat. *loquī* as opposed to Gr. *λιπεῖν* *ἐπεσθαι* etc. with *π* = Indg. *q*; Lat. gen. *vōc-is* *vocāre* beside Gr. *ὄψ* 'voice' *ἔπος* 'word', as opposed to Lat. *coquis* etc. with *qu* = Indg. *q*. With our present state of knowledge we can, in such cases, only make uncertain conjectures, as e. g. that in forms connected with

Lat. *voc-* the *c* for *qu* had been extended by analogy from the nom. *vōx*, which can be regularly traced back to **uōk**s (§ 431 c).

For words and groups of words, which do not appear in any language with labialised velar-sound, it must for the present be left undecided, as to whether they ever had the *u*-afterclap. In each language we give first the examples for this form-category apart from the other.

Greek.

1. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* without labialisation.

§ 425. Indg. *q*. καρπ-ό-ς 'fruit' κρῶπ-ιο-ν 'sickle': Lat. *carpō*, OHG. *herbist* 'autumn' + Skr. *kṛpāna-s* 'sword', Lith. *kėrpū* 'I shear'. κολων-ό-ς 'hill': Lat. *ex-cellō colli-s*, Goth. *hallu-s* 'rock' O.Icel. *hallr* 'hill, declivity' OS. *holm* 'hill' + Lith. *kėl-ti* 'to raise' *kāl-n-a-s* 'a local elevation, mountain'. κλη-ί-ς 'key': Lat. *clāvi-s clāvo-s*, O.Ir. *clōi* Mid. Cymr. *cloeu* pl. 'nails', OHG. *sliozan* 'to shut' (prim. Germ. **slēyt-* from **sklēyt-*, § 528 rem. 1) + O.Bulg. *klju-čŭ* 'hook, key', cp. § 589, 3. ἄγκυ-ών 'bow' ὄγκο-ς 'bow, hook, circuit': Lat. *ancu-s uncu-s*, O.Ir. *ēcath* 'hamus', Goth. *hals-agga* 'neck' OHG. *angul* 'angle' + Skr. *anākā-s* 'hook'.

Indg. *g*. ἀγείρω 'I collect' ἀγορά 'assembly' γάρ-γαρα 'heap': Lat. *gre-x gre-g-is*, O.Ir. *graiḡ* 'herd of horses' (the Lat. and the Kelt. word with 'refracted reduplication') + Skr. *grāma-s* 'crowd, army, village'. ἐρεύγομαι 'I spit out': *ē-rūgō*, OHG. *itaruchian* 'to chew again' + Lith. *rūgiu* 'I belch' O.Bulg. *rygaja* 'I belch, vomit'.

Indg. *gh*. χανδάνω 'I lay hold of' fut. χείσομαι fr. **χεντσομαι*: Lat. *pre-hendō praeda* from **prae-hedā*, Goth. *bi-gitan* 'find, get' O.Icel. *geta* 'to get, divine, guess' + Alban. *ḡndem* 'I am found', Pruss. *sen-gydi* 'he may receive, attain' O.Bulg. *gadaja* 'I guess, divine', rt. *ghed-*). λέχο-ς 'bed': O.Ir. *lige* 'bed', Goth. *ligan* 'to lie' + O.Bulg. *lēga* 'I lie down' *lože* 'place of rest'.

1) The nasalisation of this root in the present **ghendō* is explained in the same manner as the Skr. present formation *limpāmi* etc. (p. 189).

*κ χλ, γλ = *qi ghi*, *gi* became σσ ττ, ζ(σδ) δδ, as in the case of the corresponding palatal sounds + *i*, see §§ 384-386. 489. 493. 497. *ορίσω* 'I dig' fr. **ορυκ-ιω* : Lat. *runcāre* + Skr. *luñcāmi* 'I pull out, pluck'. *φύζα* 'fright' fr. **φρυ-ζα*, to *φεύγω* 'I flee' : Lat. *fugiō*, Goth. *biugan* 'to bend' + Skr. *bhugná-s* 'bent', Lith. *baugù-s* 'fearful', rt. *bheug-* *bheug-*.

2. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* = prim. Gr. *k**, *g**, *kh**.

§ 426. The prim. Greek sounds partly became developed to π, β, φ, partly to τ σ, δ ζ, θ, and partly to κ, γ, χ. The conditions, under which these differences of the place of articulation were formed, were mostly the same for the three forms of articulation.

That the *u* following the explosive sound in prim. Greek was not a full *u*, can be concluded from the contrast between ἵππος 'horse' (fr. Indg. **ekyo-s*, § 166 p. 147) and ε. g. ἑλπω 'I left' (fr. Indg. **e-liq-o-m*). Cp. p. 305 f.

§ 427. Prim. Greek *k** became

a) π before o-vowels, before sonant and consonant nasals and liquids, and before *t*, *th*, *s*. Stem πο- 'who' : Lat. *quo-*, Skr. *ka-* etc., see § 419. ποινή 'expiation, atonement, fine' : Av. *kaēna* 'fine', O.Bulg. *cēna* 'price', Indg. **qoi-nā* from rt. *qei-*, to which also Gr. τίσις 'atonement' : Skr. *āpa-ci-ti-* 'requital' (under *b*). λείπω 'I leave' : Lat. *linquō*, O.Ir. *lēcim* 'I leave' : Goth. *leihva* 'I lend' + Skr. *rināḥ-ti* 'leaves', Arm. aor. *e-liḥ* 'he left', Lith. *lėkù* 'I leave', rt. *leiḡ-*. ἥπαρ- 'liver', orig. form **iēqr-t-* : Lat. gen. sg. *jecin-or-is* (§ 431 c) + Skr. gen. sg. *yakn-ās*, Lith. nom. pl. *jekn-os*. πεμπάς 'the number five' = Skr. *pañcāt* (§ 448 rem.), cpf. **perəqut-s*; Gr. *a* Skr. *a* in the last syllable instead of the expected *av an* (s. §§ 230. 235) are explained by the original accentuation of the weak cases, gen. sg. **perəqut-ós* etc.; concerning the δ of the stem πενταδ- see footnote 1 pp. 199-200. ὄμμα 'eye' fr. prim. Gr. **ōp-μα* (§ 488) : Lith. *akl-s* O.Bulg. *oko* 'eye'. In like manner also πέμμα 'any kind of dressed food' : Lat. *coquo* + Skr. *pācāmi* O.Bulg. *pekā* 'I cook'. ἐ-πρι-άμην 'I bought' : O.Ir. *cre-nim* 'I buy' *crithid* 'desirous of buying' O.Corn. *prinid* 'emptus' + Skr.

cri-nū-mi 'I buy, purchase'. ἔ-πλ-ι-το 'versatus est' (περι-πλ-ό-μενο-ς) πόλο-ς 'the axis on which something turns, land turned up with the plough': Lat. *colō* fr. **quelō* (§ 431 *a*), *in-quitūnu-s* + Skr. *cārāmi* 'I move myself, wander', rt. *qel-*. πέμπτο-ς 'the fifth': + Lith. *peñkta-s* etc., see § 419. πεπτό-ς 'cooked': Lat. *coctus* from **quecto-s* + Skr. *paktá-s*; fut. πέψω aor. ἔπεψα: Lat. *coxi* from **quexi* + Skr. fut. *pakṣyá-ti* aor. Ved. *pákṣa-t*. νίπ-τρο-ν 'water for washing' fut. νίψω 'I shall wash' nom. sg. χέρ-νιψ 'water for the hands' + Skr. *niktá-s* 'washed off' fut. *nēkṣyá-ti* 'he will wash off', rt. *neig-* (acc. χέρ-νιβ-α, Skr. *ava-něj-ana-m* 'washing-water').

πτ became *ττ* in Cret. *πέντο-ς* from **πενττο-ς* = *πέμπτο-ς* 'quintus'. Cp. § 333.

b) *τ* before *e-* and (sonantal) *i-vowels*. *τὲ* 'and': Lat. *-que*, O.Ir. *-ch* Cymr. *-p* + Skr. *ca*, Indg. **qe*, related to *πό-θεν* etc. Hom. *τίο* 'whose', Cret. (Gortyn) fem. *ό-τείᾱ*, as opposed to Att. *-ποιᾱ* 'qualis' from the stem **qe-* (§ 419). *τέλλειν* 'to rise' to *όλο-ς*, rt. *qel-* see above under *a*. *πέντε* 'five': Lat. *quīnque* etc., see § 419. *τί* 'what?': Lat. *quid* + Skr. *-cid* Av. *-ciḥ* (indef.), Indg. **qi-d*. *τί-σι-ς* 'atonement', rt. *qeḥ-*, see above under *a*.

That this *τ* arose from prim. Gr. *k**, not *k* (as § 425), and that no direct historical connexion existed between the palatal articulation which is to be postulated as the previous stage for *τ* and the Aryan palatal *c* = Indg. *q* (§ 445) (as is maintained by some scholars e. g. J. Schmidt), follows from the fact, that *τ* only occurs in such kindred classes of words as have *π* = prim. Gr. *k** beside *τ* (*τέο* beside *πό-θεν*) and, so far as they are at the same time represented in other *u*-languages, have a labialised sound opposite to the Gr. *τ* (*τίς* = Lat. *quis*). If *τ* had had no *u* from the most ancient times, this sound would also have to appear as representative of Indg. *q* in the words belonging to § 418, as e. g. *κέλης* 'runner' (Lat. *celer*, Skr. *cal-*, rt. *qel-*), where however it does not occur. The following palatal vowel, notwithstanding the *u*-afterclap, caused palatalisation of the *k*-sound (*k** from *k**), just as in the change of prim. Slav.

**kysti* to O.Bulg. *cvisti* ('to blossom') μ did not prevent the *i* from exercising its influence on the *k* (§ 462).

Thess. *κίς* probably stands to Att. *τίς* in the same relation as Mod.HG. *quāngen* to MHG. *twengen* (§ 374), that is, before the disappearance of the μ of the prim. Gr. form **k'is* this caused the change of the explosive sound back again to *k*. Also Cypr. *σίς* = *τίς* (cp. Arcad. *ζέλλω*, § 428 b.) supports the assumption that *k'* = Indg. *q* before palatal vowels and Indg. *t* had not yet fallen together in prim. Greek.

Rem. 1. Through new formations π and τ came to stand in sound-combinations, in which they had not regularly arisen. E. g. Dor. loc. *πῆ* 'where?' instead of **τῆ*, Ion. Att. *λείπει* *λείπει* *λείπετε* instead of **λειται*; etc., conversely *ἀνα-τολή* 'rising' instead of **-πολή* (to *ἀνα-τέλλω*, Skr. *car-*). Cp. §§ 428 rem. 429 rem. 1 and 448 rem.

c) κ , when *v* preceded or followed; in some cases this ν seems first to have been called into existence by the μ in *k μ* , a point, which still requires closer investigation. *λύκο-ς* 'wolf': Goth. *vulfs* + Skr. *vṛka-s* 'wolf'. Gen. *νυκτός* 'noctis'? : + Skr. *nākti-ś* Lith. *naktis* 'night'. Nom. sg. *αἰνό-φλυξ* 'drunk with wine' (gen. *-φλυγ-ος*) *φλυκτί-ς* 'bladder' beside *φλέψ* *φλεβός* 'blood-vessel'. *κύκλο-ς* 'circle': Aeg. *hweól* *hweowol* 'wheel' + Skr. *cakrá-s* 'circle, wheel'. Cp. §§ 428 c. 429 c.

Rem. 2. Also $\kappa\kappa$ in *ὄκκο-ν* acc. 'eye' in Hesych. (cp. *ὀπ-* in *ὀπή* 'a peephole, hole' etc.) for *k μ +μ*? Cp. *πελεκκία* § 166 with rem. Doubts remain on account of Bœot. *ὀκταλλο-ς* 'eye', whose $\kappa\tau$ must be taken into consideration in connexion with the $\phi\theta$ in *ὀφθαλμός-ς* and the *k ξ* in Skr. *akṣan-*.

d) With following *i*, there arose $\sigma\sigma$, $\tau\tau$. Hence prim. Gr. *k μ i* thus fell together with *k ξ* = Indg. *k ξ* (§ 384). Since Indg. *qi* and Indg. *ti* remained apart in Greek, we may assume that *k μ i* did not first become *ti-* — as one might expect according to *τίς* from **k μ i-s* —, but that the 'zetacistic' influence of the *i* already began, when the explosive sound belonged to the sphere of the back articulation. *πέσσω* *πέττω* 'I cook' beside fut. *πέψω* etc., rt. *peg-*. Further under § 489.

§ 428. Prim. Greek *g'* became

a) β before *o*-vowels and sonant and consonant nasals and

liquids. βοῦ-ς 'ox': Umbr. *bue* 'bove', O.Ir. *bō* OHG. *chuo* 'cow' + Skr. *gāu-*š 'ox', Armen. *kov* (gen. *kovu*) 'cow' O.Bulg. *gov-ědo* 'ox'. βοιή 'a throw, cast': OHG. *quellan* 'to spring' (of water) + Skr. *gālati* 'trickles down', rt. *gel-*. βορᾶ 'food': Lat. *-voru-s vorāre* + Skr. *gīrdmi gīldmi* 'I swallow up', Armen. *ker* (gen. *keroy*) 'nourishment, food', Lith. *geriū* 'I drink' O.Bulg. *žīra* 'I swallow', rt. *ger-*. οἶβ-ομαι 'I feel awe, respect' (orig. 'start back before something'): Skr. *tyāj-a-ti* 'forsakes, forgoes' part. *tyaktā-*, rt. *tjeg-*. ἔρεβ-ος n. 'darkness': Goth. *riqiz-a-* etc., see § 421. βά-σκω βα-τό-ς βά-σι-ς = Skr. *gā-chāmi ga-tā-s gā-ti-*š, βαίνω = Lat. *veniō*, from rt. form *gñ-* 'go', see § 421. μνάομαι 'I woo to wife' from *μν-ā- from *βν-ā- 'wife' (this denominativum was treated as a primitive verb, hence the σ in *μνηστό-ς*): O.Ir. *mna* gen. sg. 'of a wife' out of **bnās* (§ 520) + Skr. *gnā-* 'the wife of a god', Indg. **gn-a-*; beside these Bæot. *βανά* O.Icel. *kona* 'woman' + Armen. pl. *kanai-ē* 'women', Indg. **gñn-a-*. σεμνό-ς fr. *σεβνο-ς, part. to οἶβ-ο-μαι, see above. ἀμνό-ς 'lamb' fr. *ἀβ-νο-ς: Lat *avilla agnu-s*, O.Ir. *uan* 'lamb' + O.Bulg. *jagne* 'lamb'. βαρύ-ς 'heavy': Goth. *kaúru-s* + Skr. *gurú-*š 'heavy', Indg. **grr-u-s*. βι-βρώ-σκω 'I devour' βρω-τήρ 'devourer': + Skr. *gīr-nā-* 'swallowed up', Indg. rt. form *gř-*, see § 306 p. 242. βρῶχω 'I gnash' βρῶκω 'I bite' (cp. Osthoff zur Gesch. d. Perf. 313 f.): + Lith. *gráuēiu* 'I gnaw, bite off' O.Bulg. *gryza* 'I bite', rt. *gra-xgh-*. ἄβ-ρό-ς 'pretty' from orig. form **æg-ro-s*: Lat. *unguō* etc., see § 421. βάλλω 'I throw' from orig. form **ql-īō*, aor. *βαλ-εῖν βαλ-ήναι* fr. **ql-*, aor. *βλ-ήναι* fr. **ql-*, beside *βολ-ή*, rt. *gel-*, see above. Aeolic *βλῆρ* beside Att. *δέλιον* (b) 'bait' either to βάλλω (the author Morph. Unt. II 225) or to OHG. *querdar* 'bait' (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 153).

β before ι is remarkable. βίω-ς 'life': Lat. *vīvo-s* etc., see § 421. βιό-ς 'bow': + Skr. *jyā-* Av. *jyā-* 'bow-string', Lith. *gijà* *gijè* 'thread' (cp. § 120 p. 111 f.). βία 'force' βι-νέω 'I ravish': + Skr. *jyā-* 'supreme power' *ji-nā-mi* 'I overpower, subdue' *jáyami* 'I overcome' perf. *ji-gāy-a*. Cp. J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 159. 161, the author Morph. Unt. IV 410 f.

b) δ before e-vowels. Arcad. *δέλλω*, Delph. Gortyn *ὀδέλο-ς*,

to *βολ-ή* *ὀβολ-ό-ς* *βάλλω*, rt. *gel-*, see *a*. Arcad. *δέρεθρο-ν* beside Att. *βαῖραθρο-ν* 'gulf, cleft', to *βορ-ά* *βι-βρώ-σκω*, rt. *ger-*, see *a*. Locr. Delph. *δεῖλεται* Dor. *δήλεται* 'wills, wishes' from orig. form **gél-ne-tai*, beside Lesb. *βόλλεται* Att. *βούλεται* 'wills, wishes' fr. orig. form **gǫl-né-tai* (§ 204 p. 170 f. § 306 p. 243), rt. *gel-*¹).

In Arcad. this *δ* must have been different from the *δ* = Indg. *d*. For it was also represented by *ζ*: *ζέλλω*, *ζέρεθρον*, cp. Cyp. *σίς* = *τίς* § 427 *b*. Hence Indg. *ge-* and *de-* had not yet fallen together in prim. Greek.

Rem. Through new formations, *β* and *δ* came to stand in sound-combinations, in which they would not have regularly arisen. E. g. *βέλο*; 'shot' instead of **δέλος* to *βάλλω*; *ὀβελό-ς* beside *ὀδελό-ς* and *ὀβολό-ς*; *δολφό-ς* ἢ *μήτρα* Hesych., beside *δελφύ-ς* *ἀ-δελφεό-ς* *δελφί*; : Skr. *gárbha-s* 'womb'. Cp. § 427 rem. 1, § 429 rem. 1 and § 451 rem.

Does Bæot. *βέλλεται* Thess. *βέλλεται* beside Locr. *δελεται* Lesb. *βόλλεται* also belong here? The idea is not entirely to be rejected, since prim. Gr. *g** may regularly have become *β* before *e* in Aeol. Cp. *β* before *i* in *βίος* etc.

c) *γ* in the vicinity of *υ*, corresponding to the *x* in § 427 *c* and to the *χ* in § 429 *c*. Gen. *οἰνό-φλυγ-ος*, see § 427 *c*. *ἐγ-γύη* 'consent, surety, betrothal': Lat. *וונוεθ* from **gυου-εθ*, rt. *geυ-*. *γογ-γύ-ζω* 'grumble, am unwilling' beside *βοή* 'call' from **βοϝ-α*: Skr. *जघ-गुव-ए* 'I proclaim aloud'; the *γ* in *γόος* 'plaint' was transferred from *γυ-*. *γυνή* beside Bæot. *βανά* and Hom. *μνάο-μαι* see *a*.

The side by side existence of *πρέσβυ-ς* and *πρέσγυ-ς* is probably due to a double stem form *πρεσ-γυ-* and *πρεσ-βεϝ-* (to Lith. *žmo-gù-s* 'man'?). It is not clear whether *-βε-* was regular after *σ* (cp. *σβ-έννυμι* *σβ-ῆναι* to Lat. *sēgni-s*, rt. *seg-*, § 432 *d*, beside *ζειναμεν* ὀβέννυμεν in Hesych), or whether *β* was borrowed from *πρέσ-βιστο-ς* *πρέσβι-ς* *πρέσβος* etc. It must be observed that *g** before *υ* lost its labialisation earlier than *g** which led to *β* and *δ*. The last two sounds stood for a time in a closer relation to each other as compared with *gu*. Association

1) Concerning this root cp. the author in de Saussure's *Mém. sur le syst.* pr. 256, Fick *Bezenberger's Beitr.* VI 211 f., Blass *Rhein. Mus.* XXXVI 610.

with the form of the superlative etc. would have taken place at that period.

d) With following $\dot{\iota}$, there arose ζ (σδ), δδ. Prim. Gr. $g^*\dot{\iota}$ thus fell together with $g\dot{\iota}$ = Indg. $\dot{g}\dot{\iota}$ (§ 385). $g^*\dot{\iota}$ did not first become $d\dot{\iota}$, any more than $k^*\dot{\iota}$ first became $t\dot{\iota}$ (427 d) ¹⁾. ζῆν 'lives' fr. *ζῆ-(λ)ει, fut. ζῆ-σομαι : + Av. *jyāiti-jyātu-* 'life'. νίζω 'I wash off' beside νίπτρο-ν etc., see § 427 a. For the rest see § 493.

§ 429. Prim. Greek kh^* became

a) φ before o-vowels and sonant and consonant nasals and liquids. φόν-ος 'murder' part. φα-τό-ς perf. πέ-φα-ται pret. ἔ-πε-φν-ον : + Skr. *hán-ti* 'strikes, slays' 3. pl. *ghn-ánti*, Armen. *gan* 'blows', O.Bulg. *žn-jā* 'I cut down, reap', rt. *ghen-*. ἡλφ-ον 'I acquired' pres. ἀλφ-άνω from *φnδ : + Skr. *árhāmi* 'I earn, deserve' *arghás* 'worth, price', Lith. *algà* 'pay, reward', rt. *algh-*. στέρφος τέφος n. 'leather, hide', esp. 'the hard hide on the back of animals' : Lat. *tergus* 'thick hide' esp. 'the hide on the back of animals', then 'back'. νεφρό-ς 'kidney' : OHG. *nioro* etc., see § 423. ἐλαφρό-ς 'quick, dextrous, nimble' : OHG. *lungar*, cpf. **hagh-ró-s*; to ἐλαχύ-ς, see c.

b) θ before e-vowels. θείνω pres. to ἐπεφνον etc., see a. θερμό-ς warm' = Armen. *jerm* 'warm', θέρος 'summer' = Skr. *háras* 'glowing heat', rt. *gher-*, see § 423. θέσσασθαι 'to obtain by entreaties' fr. *θειτ-σ- : Av. *jaidyēmi*, O.Pers. *jadīyāmīy* 'I beg, ask', rt. *ghedh-*; to which probably also πόθο-ς 'desire, a longing for', from *φοθο-ς (§ 496), according to a.θήρ 'animal' : Lat. *feru-s* + O.Bulg. (d)zvěř 'wild beast' from prim. Slav. **gǔērī* (§ 464); it remains uncertain whether the μ of the Slav. form was an old inherited μ (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXV 178).

Rem. 1. Through new formations φ and θ came to stand in sound-combinations, in which they would not have regularly arisen. E. g. νέφ-ει 'it snows' after νίφω- (in νιφόμενος and others) νίφ-α etc., rt. *sneigh-*, see § 423. ἡλφ-ε after ἡλφ-ον etc. Ἰ-θαν-ε 'he died', 3. pl. perf. τε-θν-ασαι (for *τε-φν-αντι) after θείνω (s. above), see Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 366 f. Cp § 427 rem. 1. § 428 rem. and 454 rem.

1) Hence we have also no right to maintain, that ζῆν proves, that βίος stands for regular *διος.

$\varphi = \theta$ in Aeol. $\varphi\eta\rho$ (Thess. $\Phi\lambda\acute{o}\text{-}\varphi\epsilon\iota\rho\text{-}\varsigma$) seems to be due to a change of \bar{p} to f , cp. §§ 365. 495.

Rem. 2. If $\beta\epsilon =$ Indg. ge should have arisen regularly in Aeol. (§ 428 b. rem.), we might similarly trace $\varphi\eta\rho$ directly back to $*kh^*zr$.

c) χ corresponding to the x in § 427 c and to the γ in § 428 c. $\delta\nu\chi$ - 'nail, claw' in the gen. $\delta\nu\chi\text{-}\varsigma$ etc. : Lat. *ungui-s*; it is here of course a question of prim. Gr. $kh^* =$ Indg. qh (§ 553). $\epsilon\lambda\alpha\chi\acute{\upsilon}\text{-}\varsigma$ 'small, little' = Skr. *raghú-ṣ laghú-ṣ* 'quick, small' beside $\epsilon\lambda\alpha\varphi\rho\acute{o}\text{-}\varsigma$ 'quick' see a; the θ in $\epsilon\lambda\alpha\theta\rho\acute{o}\text{-}\varsigma$ (Hesych.) was perhaps transferred from the once existing forms $*\epsilon\lambda\alpha\theta\epsilon f\text{-}$ (beside $\epsilon\lambda\alpha\chi\upsilon\text{-}$) and $*\epsilon\lambda\alpha\theta\iota\sigma\tau\text{-}\varsigma$.

d) with following i , there arose $\sigma\sigma$, $\tau\tau$. $\epsilon\lambda\acute{\alpha}\sigma\sigma\omega\upsilon\upsilon$ $\epsilon\lambda\acute{\alpha}\tau\tau\omega\upsilon\upsilon$ 'smaller, less' compar. to $\epsilon\lambda\alpha\chi\acute{\upsilon}\text{-}\varsigma$ (c). Cp. §§ 427 d. 428 d. 497.

Italic.

1. Indg. q , g , gh without labialisation.

§ 430. Indg. q . Lat. *capitō*, *capis -idis*, Umbr. *kapiř-e* 'capide', Osc. *καπιδιτωμ*, i. e. *kapid-i-to-m* 'ollarium' : Gr. *κάπη* 'manger' *κώπη* 'handle', O.Ir. *cacht* O.Corn. *caid* 'servus', Goth. *hafja* 'I raise' OHG. *haft* 'caught' + Armen. *kap* 'bond, fetter?' (Hübschmann Armen. St. I 12), Alban. *kap* 'I seize', Lett. *kampu* 'I seize, take hold of'. Lat. *canō*, Umbr. *kanetu* 'canito' : Gr. *κανάζω* 'I tune, sound', O.Ir. *canaim* 'I sing' O.Corn. *cheniat* 'cantor', Goth. *hana* 'cock' + Skr. *kaṣ-kan-i* 'an ornament with bells', Lith. *kañ-klai* and *kan-klės* pl. 'harp, guitar' (or is the Lith. word to be connected with *kinkýti* 'to stretch'?), Lat. *coxa* : O.Ir. *coss* 'foot' Cymr. *coes* 'femur', OHG. *hahsa* 'knuckle of the hind leg' + Skr. *kákṣa-s* 'arm-pit' Av. *kaša-* m. 'shoulder'. Lat. *cūpa* : Gr. *κύπη* 'a hole, hollow' *κύπελλο-ν* 'capacious drinking vessel, goblet' + Skr. *kūpa-s* 'ditch, hole'. Lat. *secō*, Umbr. *pru-sekatu -sektu* 'prosecato' *pro-sešetir* 'prosectis' : OHG. *sega saga* O.Icel. *sqg* 'a saw' O.Icel. *sigðr* 'sickle' + O.Bulg. *sěka* 'I hew' *sěknā* 'I cut'. Lat. *auctu-s auctiō auctor*, Umbr. *uhtur* 'auctor' : + Pruss. *auckta-* Lith. *auksztā-s* 'high' Lith. *aukti* 'to grow', rt. *aug-*, s. below under Indg. g . Lat. *scandō* :

r. *σκάνδαλο-ν* 'stumbling-block', O.Ir. *ro se-scaind* perf. 'he leapt'
-Skr. *skándāmi* 'I hasten, leap'.

Concerning Umbr. *ś* from *k* before *e*- and *i*-vowels see
§ 387. 502.

Indg. *g*. Lat. *gelu*, Osc. *γελαν* 'pruinam': Goth. *kalds* 'cold'
Icel. *kala* 'to freeze' + O.Bulg. *ĕlēdica* 'sleet'. Lat. *augeō*
augmentu-m (cf. *auctor* Umbr. *uhtur* under Indg. *q*): O.Ir. *óg*
'injured, whole', Goth. *áukan* 'to increase' + Skr. *śjas-* Av.
śjah- n. 'power, might', Lith. *áugu* 'I grow'. Lat. *tegō* (cp.
actu-s, Umbr. *tehteři-m* 'tegimentum' with *qt*): Gr. *τέγος* etc.,
see § 420.

Indg. *gh*. Lat. *hosti-s*: Goth. *gasts* etc., see § 422. *pre-*
endō: Gr. *χανδάνω* etc., see § 425. *gradior*: O.Ir. *in-grennim*
'pursue', Goth. *grīps* (st. *grīdi-*) f. 'step, stride' + O.Bulg. *grēdā*
'come'. Cp. also *congiu-s*: Gr. *κόγχο-ς* + Skr. *śaṣṭhā-s* 'muscle'
with Indg. *qh*, § 553.

foſtis beside *hostis* like *folus* beside *holus*. See § 389.

2. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* = prim. Ital. *k**, *g**, *χ**.

§ 431. Prim. Ital. *k** became

a) Lat. *qu* before all vowel qualities except *u*'), corre-
sponding to *p* in Umbr.-Samn. Lat. *qui-s*, Umbr. Osc.
-s 'quis': Gr. *τίς* etc., see § 427 *b*. Lat. *-que*, Umbr.
-p: Gr. *τὲ* etc., see § 427 *b*. Umbr. *petur-* 'quadru-'
Osc. *petiro-pert* 'quater': Gr. *τέσσαρ-ες* etc., see § 419. Lat.
quingue, Umbr. *pumpeřias* Osc. *pumperias* '*quintiliae' (cp.
§ 336): Gr. *πέντε* etc., see § 419. Lat. *quo-m quom-que*,
Umbr. *pon-ne* Osc. *pún* 'quom' fr. **k*om-de* (§ 207), Umbr.
im-pe 'quomque': Gr. *πόθεν* etc., see § 419. Lat. *coquō* fr.
coquequō, probably Osc. *popřina* 'coquina' (§ 336): Gr. *πέπων* 'ripe'
παρο-ν 'sacrificial cake', Mid. Cymr. *popuryes* 'pistrix' (O.Ir.
cann 'pistrinum' was a Lat. loan-word) + Skr. *pácāmi* O.Bulg.
kq 'I cook', rt. *peq-*. Lat. *quā qua-m*, Umbr. *paf-e* 'quas' Osc.

1) There is no satisfactory foundation for Bersu's assumption (Die
Itturalen p. 134 ff.) that the labial affection had disappeared before *o*
prehistoric Latin and had been restored again in *quod linquō* etc. by
m-association.

paa-m acc. 'quam' : Goth. *hvoð* fem. 'quae', s. § 419. Lat. *quoquo-s* 'cook', prim. Ital. **k*ok*o-s* fr. **pok*o-s* (s. above); the form *coquo-s* (*cocu-s*) had its *co-* through analogy to *coquō*.

That *k** = Indg. *q* was still distinguished from Indg. *k̥* in prim. Ital., follows from Umbr. *ekvine* loc. 'equini' (Skr. *áśva-s* etc.), in case this word was not borrowed from Lat. The Ital. form *epo-* is of Gallic origin. Cp. § 426.

Anteconsonantal *que-* became *co-* in Latin. *coquō* from **quequō*, s. above. *colō* fr. **quelō*, *incola* fr. **-quelā* beside *inqui-līnu-s* : Gr. *τέλλω πόλο-ς* etc., see § 427 a. b. *cottī-diē* fr. **quettī-*, s. § 419. This sound-change took place at the same time as **s̥esōr* etc. became *soror*, see § 172, 3. *inquitīnu-s* shows that this change is younger than the weakening of *e* to *i* in unaccented syllables (§ 65 p. 53), and thus also forms like *linquis linquitis* (cp. Gr. *ἐλπιες ἐλίπετε*), in like manner probably also *sequere* fr. **sequiso* (Gr. *ἐπεο*), regularly came by their *qu*.

Rem. 1. The *qe* in *quercu-s* remains unclear. See Windisch in Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr. VIII 39, W. Meyer Literaturbl. f. germ. u. rom. Phil. 1885 p. 154.

In the eighth century U. C. *quo-* became *cu-*. *sequuntur* : *secuntur*, *-loquos* : *-locus*, *aequos* : *aecus*, *quom* : *cum*, *quomque* : *cunque*, **quingu-onx* : *quinc-unx* (cp. O.Lat. *uncia*) etc. See Bersu Die Gutturalen p. 53 ff. Correspondingly *ecus* fr. *equos*, see § 172, 2. *sequuntur*, *-loquus*, *equus* etc. were later new formations after forms with *qu + i, ē* etc. as *sequitur*, *-loquī*.

qu passed into *c*, when it became final. *ne-c* from *ne-que*. *ac* fr. **at-c* (cp. *quicquam* § 367) from *atque*.

Rem. 2. It seems to me very doubtful whether the *v* in Lat. *ver-mi-s*, *verrere*, *vellere*, *in-vītu-s*, *vapor*, is a regular continuation of *qu-* (*k̥-*) (cp. Bersu in the above named work 144 f. 151 f., Stolz Lat. Gramm. § 48).

b) Lat. *c* before prim. Lat. *u*. Stem *arcu-* beside *arqui-tenēns* : Goth. *arhvaizna* f. 'arrow, dart'. *quincu-plex* a new formation after *quadru-plex*. *secūtu-s* *locūtu-s*, to *sequor loquor*, new formations after *solūtu-s*, *volūtu-s*.

c) Lat. *c* before consonants, especially before *t*, s. *coctu-s* fr. **quecto-s* (a) : Gr. *πεπτό-ς*, in like manner *coxī* : *ἐπεψα*.

in-section-ēs 'narrationes' *in-sexit* 'dixerit' beside *in-seque* (see Bersu p. 125) *in-quam* (fr. **in-squā-m*) : Gr. ἔν-σπ-ε-ν 'I said' fut. ἐν-σπῆσω, O.Ir. *in-sce* 'speech' O.Bret. *hepp* 'inquit' + Lith. *sakýti* 'to say' O.Bulg. *sokŭ* 'informer, accuser'. *unctu-s* *unxī* beside *unguō*, see § 421. *quīn(c)tu-s* : Gr. πέμπτο-ς, Goth. *fimfta-*; the Osc. form *Πομπτις* shows, as was already remarked in § 424, that the labialisation before *t* had not yet disappeared in prim. Ital. Lat. *jecur jecin-oris*, beside Gr. ἥπαρ-, seems to have developed *c* regularly in the stem-form **jek*n-* (Skr. *yakn-*, Lith. *iekn-*, see § 427 a), after **jecn-* then also *jecin-*. The *c* in *socius* beside *sequor* (Gr. ἀ-σσοσητήρ 'helper' with σσ fr. *k*ĭ* § 427 d, Skr. *sācya-* 'meet to be assisted, valued', rt. *seq-*) and in *col-liciae* beside *liqueō* is easily understood from the older sound-combination *k*ĭ*, see § 135, and likewise the *c* in *coculu-m* beside *coquō* and in *torculu-s* beside *torqueō*, is to be explained from older *k*l* (s. § 269); *musculu-s* may also have arisen from an older **musk*lo-s* (§ 419).

Rem. 3. The relation of Lat. *u-ter u-bi nē-cubi* etc. to Umbr. *po-drub-pei* 'utroque' *pu-fe 'ubi'* Osc. *pūtúrús-píd* 'utrique' *pu-f 'ubi'*, still remains for the present enigmatical, see Corssen Krit. Nachtr. 26 ff., Bersu p. 138. May we perhaps assume that the three stems *u-*, *qu-* (Skr. *kū-tra*) and *go-* had become mixed? Cp. also § 604 rem. 2.

Rem. 4. The view, that Indg. *q* occasionally appears as *p* in pure Lat. words, is to be rejected. See Bersu p. 143, Stolz Lat. Gramm. § 48.

§ 432. Prim. Ital. *gu* became

a) Lat. *gu*, Umbr. *b* after *n*. Lat. *unguō unguen*, Umbr. *unmen* 'unguen' fr. **umben* (§ 506) : Skr. *añjī-* 'salve', see § 421. Lat. *stinguō* : + Skr. *tigmā-s* 'sharp, violent' Av. *tiy-ra-* 'pointed'. Lat. *inguen* : O.Icel. *ekkr* 'tumor' *ekkvønn* 'swollen'.

Lat. *stingunt* fr. *stinguont*, like *secuntur*, see § 431 a p. 320.

b) Lat. *v*, Umbr.-Samn. *b* initially before sonantal vowels except *u*. Lat. *veniō*, Umbr. *benust* 'venerit' Osc. *kúm-bened* 'perf. 'convenit' : Gr. *παίνω* etc., rt. *gem-*, see § 421. Lat. *vīvo-s*, Osc. *bivus* pl. 'vivi' : + Skr. *jīvā-s* etc., see § 421. Lat. *veru*, Umbr. *berus* 'verubus' : O.Ir. *bir* 'sting, spit, spear' Cymr. *ber* 'horn. *ber* 'veru'. Lat. *-volu-s volāre* : Gr. *βολή βάλλω* etc., rt.

gel-, see § 428. *-voru-s vorāre*: Gr. *βορά* etc., see § 428 a. Lat. *valēre*: + Lith. *galėti* 'to be able'.

Rem. 1. Lat. *b-* = *g-* is probably to be denied. *bōs* can be explained as an Oscan loan-word, likewise *baetere*, in case it belonged to a root beginning with *g-* (some compare Osc. *baíteis*, to which they give the meaning 'baetis', and Umbr. *e-bet-raf-e* with the supposed meaning 'in exitus').

c) Lat. *v* between sonantal vowels. *avilla* beside *agnu-s*: Gr. *ἀνό-ς* etc., see § 428 a. *nūdu-s* fr. **no(g)medo-s*: Goth. *naqap̃s* 'naked' + Skr. *nag-ná-* Lith. *nāga-s* O.Bulg. *nagŭ* 'naked'.

That *-rg**- has become *-rv-* in Lat., does not seem to me to be proved with certainty. The bringing together of *torvo-s* with Gr. *τάρβος* n. 'fright, terror' Skr. *tárjāmi* 'I threaten, abuse, frighten', is not free from objection; the other conjectures, hitherto made, are quite doubtful.

d) Lat. *g* before consonants. *agnu-s* beside *avilla*, see c. *sēgni-s*: Gr. *σβ-ῆναι* 'to cease, become still, go out'. *gr-avi-s*: Skr. *á-gr-u-š* 'young womanish' (s. § 290 p. 232). *migrāre*: Gr. *ἀμείβω* 'I change', rt. *meig-*. *glāns*: Gr. *βάλανο-ς* 'acorn' + Armen. *kalín* (gen. *kalnoy*) Lith. *glė* O.Bulg. *želqđŭ* 'acorn', ablaut *gl-ql-* *gel-*, cp. § 291, 3.

Rem. 2. If *g* in *gula gulō gurguliō gurgēs*, which represent the rt. form *ql- gŕ-* (§ 297), had arisen from *g**- which however may be doubted on account of Gr. *γαργαρεῖν γέργεο-ς* and O.Ir. *gelim* 'I consume, devour' (on the interchange *r*: *l* cp. § 282), on its account and at the same time in consideration of *gurdu-s* 'stupid, silly' (: *βραδύ-ς* 'slow, lazy') it must be assumed that orig. *g*ŕ- g*ł-* was differently treated from orig. *g*or- g*ol-*: in the former case the labialisation would have been dropped, before *ŕ*, *ł* became *or*, *ol*. Then *cultu-s* beside *colō* fr. **quelō* (cp. *pulsu-s*: *pellō*) would probably also have to be traced back first of all to **kłto-s*, the latter to **k*łto-s*.

§ 433. Prim. Italic *χ** became

a) Lat. *gx* after *u*. *ninguit*: Gr. *νίφει* + Lith. *sniŕga* 'it snows', rt. *sneigh-*, s. § 423. *angui-s anguilla*: O.Ir. *esc-ung* 'eel' (*esc* 'swamp') + Skr. *áhi-š* 'snake' Av. *aži-š* 'dragon', Lith. *angl-s* 'snake'. Beside these Umbr. *ninctu* 'ninguito', with which *fiktu* 'figito' (O.Lat. *fivere* beside *figere*) is parallel.

b) Lat. **gx*, further *v* between sonantal vowels. Acc. *niv-em*

= Gr. *νῆψ-α*, beside *ninguit* (*ninguem* a new formation to *nivem* like *con-junx* beside *con-jux*) and nom. *nix* (§§ 431 c. 552). In like manner *cō-nāvēō* beside *cō-nīxī nīctāre*: Goth. *hneivan* 'to snow', rt. *kneigh-*. *g* occurs in Umbr. in *co-negos* ku-nikaz 'conixus'.

c) Lat. *f* both initially and medially before *r*; in the latter case *f* passed into *b* (§ 509).

formu-s: Goth. *varmjan* 'to warm' + Skr. *gharmā-s* 'glowing heat'; *fornu-s*, later *furnu-s*: + Skr. *ghr-ṇā-s* 'glowing heat', rt. *her-*, see § 423. *feru-s fera*: Gr. *θήρ* etc., see § 429 b. *friō*: Gr. *χρῶ* 'I rub over'. *fremō*, *frendō* (§§ 207. 349): Gr. *φριζω* 'I neigh' *χρόμο-ς* 'noise, a lowing, neighing' Goth. *framjan* 'to make furious' OHG. *gram* 'fierce, angry' + O.Bulg. *romŭ* 'thunder'. In the case of the two last words the assumption of labialised prim. Ital. *χ* has, it is true, no support outside Italic.

Praenest. *nefrōn-es* Lanuv. *nebrundin-es*: Gr. *νεφρό-ς* etc., see § 423.

Rem. That initial and medial *χ** passed into *f* before *r* (whence medially), but otherwise medially into *gx*, brings to mind the relation *rimu-s*: *rubrī*: *mediu-s* (§ 370).

Old Irish.

1. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* without labialisation.

§ 434. Indg. *q*. O.Ir. *cara* Cymr. *car* 'friend': Lat. *caru-s*, Goth. *hōrs* 'fornicator' + Lett. *kārs* 'covetous, lascivious' *āir-dīnāt* 'to lead into temptation'. O.Ir. *canaim* 'I sing', O.Corn. *caniat* 'cantor': Lat. *canō* etc., see § 430. O.Ir. *crū* Cymr. *crŷ* Corn. *crow* 'blood': Gr. *κρέας* etc., see § 418.

écath (pronounce *ēgaḥ*) 'hamus': + Skr. *anākā-s* etc., see 212. 513.

O.Ir. *cuach* Cymr. *cog* 'cuckoo': Gr. *κόκκυξ* Lat. *cucūlu-s* OHG. *kuckuk* + Skr. *kōkilā-s* 'cuckoo', Lith. *kukū'ti* 'to call cuckoo' O.Bulg. *kukavica* 'cuckoo'. See § 514.

O.Ir. *ōs uas* 'above, over', Cymr. *uch* 'above', Gall. *Uxello-mu-m* 'Hightown': Gr. *αὔξω* 'I increase', Lat. *auxiliu-m* 'increase, reinforcement' + Lith. *dukszta-s* 'high'. See § 517.

Indg. *g*. O.Ir. *gair* 'call', Cymr. *gawr* 'clamor': Gr. *γῆρύω* etc., see § 420.

O.Ir. *tech teg* 'house', O.Bret. *bou-tig* 'stabulum': Gr. *στέγω* etc., see § 420. O.Ir. *δg* 'uninjured, whole': Lat. *augeō* etc., see 430. See § 522.

Indg. *gh* = prim. Kelt. *g*. O.Ir. *in-grennim* 'I pursue': Lat. *gradior* etc., see § 430.

O.Ir. *lige* 'bed': Gr. *λέχος* etc., see § 425. See § 526.

2. Indg. *g*, *g*, *gh* with labialisation.

§ 435. *kʷ* and *gʷ* (latter = *g* and *gh*), with full developed *ʷ*, may be put down as prim. Kelt. Since there is no trace of a difference between these and Indg. palatal sound + *ʷ*: cp. Gall. *epo*- prim. Brit. **epo*- (Cymr. *ebol* 'foal', § 390 p. 293) O.Ir. *ech* 'horse' = Indg. **ekʷo*-.

The treatment of the various forms of articulation was just as little uniform as in Italic.

§ 436. Prim. Kelt. *kʷ* appears in Irish as *c*, in Brit. and Gall. as *p*¹⁾. O.Ir. *cethir* 'four', O.Brit. *Περούαρία* a town (Ptol.), O.Cymr. *petguar* Corn. *peswar* Bret. *pevar* 'four', Gall. *petor-ritum* 'a four-wheeled chariot': Gr. *τέσσαρες* etc., see § 419. O.Ir. *cōic* O.Cymr. *pimp* Corn. *pymp* Bret. *pemp* 'five', Gall. *πεμπει-δουλα* 'πεντάφυλλον' (Dioscor.) from prim. Kelt. **kʷeokʷe* (§ 339), Indg. **penqe*, see § 419. O.Ir. *cruim* Cymr. *pryf* 'worm' (prim. Kelt. **kʷrim*-): + Skr. *kʷmi*-§ Alban. *krimb*-i Lith. *kirmėlė* 'worm'. O.Ir. *co-sc* 'a setting right, punishment' Cymr. *co-sp*: Gr. *ἐν-σπ-ε-ν* 'I said', rt. *seq*-. O.Ir. *sesc* 'unfertile', Cymr. *hysp* 'dry, withered', prim. Kelt. **siskʷo-s*: Lat. *siccus*, cpf. **sit-qo-s* (§§ 419. 516).

O.Ir. *cōic* (pronounce *cōig*) 'five' fr. prim. Kelt. **kʷeokʷe* (cp. above). See §§ 212. 513.

O.Ir. *ain-ech en-ech* 'face' Cymr. Corn. Bret. *en-ep*: Gr. *ἐν-ωπή* 'countenance', Lat. *oculu-s* + Lith. *akl-s* O.Bulg. *oko* (gen. *očese*) 'eye'. See § 514.

1) In Gall. probably dialectically also still *kʷ*, in *Sequana*.

kut probably became *kt* in prim. Kelt., then further *cht*, so that this combination fell together with *pt* and *kt* (§§ 515. 517). In Prim. Kelt. *kt* from *kut* stood beside *kx*, as in Lat. *coctus lictus* beside *coquō linquō*. O.Ir. *nocht* Cymr. *noeth*, Corn. *noyth* 'naked': Goth. *nagaþs* etc., see § 432 c. O.Ir. *snechta* 'snow' from rt. *sneigh-* (cp. § 552). Perhaps also here O.Ir. *in-nocht* 'hac nocte', Cymr. *peu-noeth* 'quavis nocte', since the *v* in G. *vũ* seems to point to labialised *q* (§ 427 c).

Rem. From the form *magā-* (gen. *maḡi* 'son' (Cymr. *map*), found on the Ogam inscriptions (p. 9), it cannot be concluded with certainty that *kx* was still generally spoken in Irish for intervocalic *c* at the time these inscriptions were written. In the first place it is a question how the 'status durus' in O.Ir. *mac macc* beside *en-ech* 'facies' and *ech* 'horse' is to be regarded (cp. § 514). A satisfactory explanation of the non-aspiration of the *c* in this word, as also in the forms *mucc* 'pig' (Cymr. *moch*: Gr. ἀνομήσω 'I blow my nose' μυκτῆ 'nose', Lat. *mūcu-s* 'mucus of the nose' + Skr. *muñcāti* 'lets loose, lets out' also used of bodily secretions, Lett. *muķi* 'to flee' Lith. *maūkti* 'to strip, let glide'), *cacc* 'excrement' (Skr. śākan- 'stercus', Lith. *szikā* 'caca'), *lēicim* 'I leave', that is, **leikx-ið* (Gr. *leinō* etc., see § 427 a), has, so far as I know, not yet been given.

§ 437. Prim. Kelt. *gʷ* = Indg. *g* became

a) Ir. Brit. *b* initially. O.Ir. *biu beo* Cymr. *byw* 'alive': Lat. *vīvo-s* etc., see § 421. O.Ir. *bō* Mid.Cymr. *buch* 'cow': Gr. βούς etc., see § 428 a. O.Ir. *ben* 'woman', O.Corn. *benen* 'sponsa': Goth. *qinō* + Armen. *kin* Pruss. *genna* (i. e. *gēna*) O.Bulg. *žena* 'woman'; O.Ir. gen. *mnā* fr. **bnās*: Gr. μνάουαι etc., see § 428 a. O.Ir. *at-bail* 'perit' 3. pl. *at-balat*: OHG. *quelan* 'to have a violent pain' Ags. *cwelan* 'to die' + Lith. *gėlti* 'to feel great pain' *giltinė* the goddess of death, O.Bulg. *žalŭ* 'pain, grief' fr. **gəŭ* (§ 76), rt. *gel-*. O.Ir. *broo brō* (gen. *broon*) Cymr. *breuan* 'mill-stone': + Skr. *grāvan-* 'stone for pressing out the soma-juice'. O.Ir. *brāge* (gen. *brāgat*) 'neck': Gr. βρόγχος βρόγχος 'throat', MHG. *krage* 'neck, gullet' (rt. *ger-* 'swallow'?).

b) Ir. *g* before *u*. O.Ir. *guth* 'voice, word' fr. **gu-tu-s*, to Gr. *γυ-* beside βo(φ)-ή, see § 428 c.

c) Ir. Brit. *g* medially before *n*. O.Ir. *uan* Cymr. *oen* 'lamb': Gr. ἀμόν-ς etc., see § 428 a. On the transformation of *-gn-* cp. § 523.

§ 438. From prim. Kelt. *gy* = Indg. *gh* we may a priori assume that it was treated like *gy* = Indg. *g*.

a) Initially. Words with *b-* are unknown to us. O.Ir. *gonim* 'I wound, kill' perf. 3. sg. *geguin* is remarkable, since this word seems to belong to Gr. *φόνος* rt. *ghen-* (§ 429 a. b.).

b) Medially. With *b* after a nasal O.Ir. *imb imm* (gen. *imme*) 'butter', Cymr. *ymen-yn*, stem **imben-* = Lat. *unguen*, OHG. *ancho*, see § 421. Beside these Mid.Ir. *esc-ung* 'eel': Lat. *angui-s* etc., see § 433 a. Cp. also Mid.Ir. *inga* O.Cymr. *eguin* 'nail': Lat. *ungui-s* etc. with Indg. *qh* (§§ 429 c. 553). On what this difference of treatment depends, I cannot say.

O.Ir. *snigid* 'it drops': Gr. *νίφα* etc., see § 423. O.Ir. *laigiu* Mid.Cymr. *lleir* 'minor': Gr. *ἐλαφρό-ς* *ἐλαχύν-ς* etc., see § 429 a. c

Germanic.

1. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* without labialisation.

§ 439. Indg. *q*. Goth. *us-skava-* 'cautious, sober', OHG. *scouwōn* 'to look', O.Icel. *skyn* 'insight': Gr. *θυνο-σκόο-ς* 'sacrificing priest' *κοίω* 'I mark', Lat. *caveō* + Skr. *kavi-ś* 'seer' *ā-kuvati* 'intends'.

Goth. *hāils* 'healthy, wholesome', OHG. *heil* 'healthy, whole, rescued', Ags. *hæl* O.Icel. *heill* n. 'good fortune, favourable token': O.Ir. *cél* O.Cymr. *coil* 'augurium' + Pruss. *kail-ūstiska-n* acc. 'health' O.Bulg. *celū* 'sound, whole'. Goth. *hāidu-s* 'manner', OHG. *heit* Ags. *hād* 'state, condition, peculiarity' + Skr. *kētū-ś* 'luminous phenomenon, picture, form'. OHG. *houwan* O.Icel. *hoggva* 'to hew': Lat. *cū-dō* + Lith. *káu-ju* O.Bulg. *ku-jq* 'I strike, forge'. Goth. *hlifa* 'I steal': Gr. *κλοπεύς* 'thief', Lat. *clepō* + Pruss. *au-klipts* 'hidden' O.Bulg. *po-klopū* 'a covering'. Goth. *veiha* 'I fight': Lat. *vincō* + Lith. *vėkā* 'power, strength' *ap-veikiū* 'I compel', rt. *veiq-*.

Goth. *hals-aggā* 'curve of the neck', OHG. *angul* 'angle': Gr. *ἀγκών* etc., see § 425.

OHG. *wīgant* 'warrior', O.Icel. *vīg* 'battle' *veig* 'strength', fr. the same rt. *veiq-*, whence Goth. *veiha* s. above. Goth.

hugs O.S. *hugi* O.Icel. *hugr* 'mind, heart, courage': + Skr. *śuc-* 'ardour, care, trouble', Armen. *sug* (gen. *sgoy*) 'grief'.

Indg. *g*. Goth. *kalds* OHG. *kalt* O.Icel. *kaldr* 'cold': Lat. *gelu* etc., see § 430. Goth. *áukan* 'to add, augment', OHG. *auhhōn ouhhōn* O.Icel. *auka* 'to increase': Lat. *augeō* etc., see § 430.

Indg. *gh*. Goth. *fra-gildan* 'to requite', OHG. *geltan* 'to repay, compensate': + O.Bulg. *žlěda* 'I pay as a fine'. Goth. *gaggan* OHG. OS. *gangan* O.Icel. *ganga* 'to go': + Skr. *janaghā-* 'heel-bone', Lith. *žengiù* 'I stride', rt. *ghenagh-*.

Goth. *dags* OHG. *tag* O.Icel. *dagr* 'day': + Skr. *nī-dāghā-s* 'hot season', Alban. *diek* (*dieg-*) 'I burn', Lith. *dagà* 'harvest time', Pruss. *daga-gaydis* 'summer-wheat' O.Bulg. *žega* 'I burn' (§ 379 rem.), rt. *dhegh-*. Goth. *steigan* OHG. *stīgan* O.Icel. *stīga* 'to climb': Gr. *στείχω* etc., see § 422. Goth. *þragja* 'I run' OHG. *drigil* 'servant' (runner): Gr. *τρέχω* 'I run' fut. *θρέξομαι* + Armen. *durn* (gen. *drgan*) 'a potter's wheel' (op. Gr. *τροχός*), rt. probably *threggh-* (§ 553).

2. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* with labialisation.

§ 440. Pre-Germanic *q*, *g*, *gh* became through the sound-shifting in prim. Germ. *χʷ* (*ʒʷ*), *ky*, *ʒy*. The labialisation may be put down as a full *y*, since no trace of a difference exists beside the combination palatal sound + *y*. Cp. e. g. on the one hand Goth. *leiwa* 'I lend' = Gr. *λείπω* rt. *leiq-*, Goth. *hwa* OHG. *waz* 'what' = Lat. *quo-d* st. **qo-* and on the other hand Goth. *aiwa-* 'horse' (in *aiwa-tundi* 'βάτος') = Skr. *ásva-* Indg. **ekʷo-*, Goth. *hveits* OHG. *wīz* 'white' fr. rt. *hʷeid-* (§ 397); further prim. Germ. **sn̥(ʒ)wīpi* 'it snows' = Indg. **sn̥éigheti* or **sn̥íghéti* with the same dropping of the *ʒ* as in **ma(ʒ)-u-i* (Goth. *mavi*) 'girl', fem. to Goth. *mag-u-s* 'boy' (see §§ 443. 444 c).

§ 441. Prim. Germ. *χʷ*, *ʒʷ* = Indg. *q*.

Interrog. pronoun Goth. nom. m. *hwa-s* fem. *hvō* n. *hwa*, gen. m. n. *hvi-s*, OHG. nom. m. *hver wer* n. *hwaz waz*, O.Icel.

nom. n. *hvat* gen. m. n. *hvess* : Gr. *πο-τε-* etc., see § 419. Ags. *hwōsta* OHG. *huosto* (fr. **hwoosto*) 'cough' : + Skr. *kās-a-tē* 'he coughs', Lith. *kōs-iu* 'I cough'. Goth. *leiþvan* (pret. *láiþvō*) OHG. *lihan* (pret. *lēh*) 'to lend' : Gr. *λείπω* etc. see § 427 a. Goth. *saiþvan* OHG. *sehan* 'to see' : Gr. *ἐνομαι* etc., see § 419. Goth. *ahva* OHG. *aha* 'water' : Lat. *aqua*. Goth. *þeihvō* f. 'thunder' from prim. Germ. **þerχuðn* (§ 67, 1. § 214) : + O.Bulg. *tačda* fr. **tonk-jā* 'thunder-shower'. Goth. *arhvazna* 'dart' : Lat. *arqui-tenēns*, see § 431 b.

Goth. *siuns* OS. *siun* O.Icel. *sjōn* 'a seeing, face', prim. Germ. **se(ʒ)u-ni-s*, to Goth. *saiþvan*. Other examples of this nature § 444 c.

On the cases, in which *f* or *þ* appear for *χ*, *ʒ* and in which *u* has disappeared after *χ*, *ʒ*, see § 444.

§ 442. Prim. Germ. *ku* = Indg. *g*. Goth. *gius* (st. *giva-*) OHG. *quēc* O.Icel. *kvíkr* 'alive' : Gr. *βίω-ς* etc., see § 421. Goth. *qiman* (pret. *qam*) 'to come', OHG. *queman* (pret. *quam*) O.Icel. pret. *kvam* : Skr. *gám-a-ti* etc., see § 421. Goth. *qinō* OHG. *quena* 'wife' O.Icel. gen. pl. *kvenna* (concerning the nom. sg. *kona* see § 444 b) : O.Ir. *ben* + Armen. *kin* O.Bulg. *žena*, see § 437 a. Goth. *asilu-quairnu-s* 'μύλος ὀνικός', 'mill-stone', OHG. *chwirna* 'mill-stone, mill', O.Icel. *kvern* 'mill' : + Lith. *gīrnos* pl. 'mill-stones, mill' O.Bulg. *žrěny* 'mill'. Goth. *rigis* (st. *rigiz-a-*) 'darkness' : Gr. *ἔρεβος* etc., see § 421. Goth. *naqap̃s* 'naked' : Lat. *nūdu-s* etc., see § 432 c. Goth. *siggan* OHG. *sinchan* O.Icel. *sökkva* 'to sink' : Gr. *εἶβω* 'I let fall in drops, pour down' (for **εἶβω*, cp. § 564), rt. *seig-*, a secondary form of *seiq-* (Skr. *siñcāti* 'pours forth', OHG. *sihan* 'to filter'); the pret. Goth. *sagq* OHG. *sanch* O.Icel. *sokk* arose through passing into the analogy of *bindan* : *band* (rt. *bhendh-*) etc. (cp. § 67 rem. 1).

On *p* for *ku* and the cases in which *u* had disappeared after *k*, see § 444.

§ 443. Prim. Germ. *ʒu* = Indg. *gh*. Goth. *varmjān* 'to warm', OHG. *warm* O.Icel. *varmr* 'warm' : Lat. *formu-s* etc., see § 423. Goth. *snāivs* OHG. *snēo* (gen. *snēwes*) O.Icel. *snær*

(gen. *snāvar*) 'snow', prim. Germ. **snai(z)u-a-z*, OHG. *snīwit* Ags. *snīweð* 'it snows', infin. MHG. *snīwen* 'to snow', part. O.Icel. *snivenn* 'covered with snow': Gr. *νίφ-α* etc., see § 423. Goth. *hneivan* 'to bow': Lat. *cō-nīveð*, root *kneigh-*, see § 433 b. OHG. *nīoro* m. O.Icel. *nýra* n. 'kidney', prim. Germ. **ne(z)u-rōn*: Gr. *νεφρό-ς* etc., see §§ 423. 433 c.

On prim. Germ. *z* fr. *zu* see § 444 b.

§ 444. The following changes, which concerned the labialised sounds, as such, took place in the period of the prim. Germ. community.

a) *p*-sounds for the *k_u*-sounds.

f for *k_u* = Indg. *q*. **uulfa-z* 'wolf', Goth. *vulfs* OHG. *wolf* O.Icel. *ulfr*: Gr. *λύκο-ς* (§ 427 c) + Skr. *vfka-s*, Indg. **uigo-s* 'wolf'. Goth. *fidvōr* OHG. *fior* Ags. *fyðer* O.Icel. *fjörer* 'four': Gr. *τέσσαρ-ες*, Indg. **qetuer-*, see § 419. **fimfi* 'five', Goth. *fimf* OHG. *fimf finf* Ags. *fif* O.Icel. *fimm*: Gr. *πέντε*, Indg. **penqe*, see § 419. Less certain is OHG. *forha* 'pine' *vereh-eih* Lango-Bard. *fereha* 'aesculus': Lat. *quercu-s* *querqueu-s*, see § 431 rem. 1.

b for *zu* = Indg. *q*. By the side of **uulfa-z* stood a fem. **uulbi* 'she-wolf', by § 530 fr. Indg. **uigi* (Skr. *vrkf*), hence OHG. *wulpa* MHG. *wülpe*, cp. § 532. Beside this O.Icel. *ylgr* 'she-wolf', the *g* of which arose regularly in the cases with suffix-form *-ið*, e. g. gen. **uulzu-iðs*; *u* was here forced out.

p for *k_u* = Indg. *q*. Goth. *vairpan* OHG. *werfan* O.Icel. *verpa* 'to throw': + Skr. *vrñakti* 'throws to the ground' perf. *vavárja*, O.Bulg. *vrīgā* 'I throw'. OHG. *sweifan* 'to set in revolving motion, swing, meander' Ags. *swāpan* 'to swing': + Lith. *svaikstù* 'I become dizzy' pret. *svaigau*, *svaigulỹ-s* 'dizziness' *svaiginėju* 'I stagger with dizziness'.

This transition to *p*-sounds seems to have been occasioned by an *u* in the preceding or following syllable (dissimilation).

Rem. 1. So far as I can see, the only difficulty lies with *fimf*. It is possible that the orig. form was **k_uerok_ue* as in Ital. and Kelt. (§§ 336. 339). Hence **k_uempe* like **s_ueip-* fr. **s_ueik_u-*, further **pempe* through assimilation of the initial sound to the medial *p* or to the initial sound of the word for four? Or did Indg. **penqe* become **pempe* in Germ. direct-

ly by assimilation? On these *p*-sounds for *q*-sounds, see now also Kluge in Paul-Braune's Beitr. XI 560 ff.

b) Loss of the labialisation before *u* (cp. § 180).

$\mathfrak{z}(\mathfrak{u})$ = Indg. *q* (§ 530). 1. pl. pret. **sēz(u)umi* 'saw' (Goth. *saihvan*), **liz(u)umi* 'lent' (Goth. *leihvan*) etc. : Ags. *sæzon* O.Fris. *sāgen*. Goth. *sēhvum* OHG. *sahun* Ags. *sāwon* (beside *sæzon*) were new formations.

$k(\mathfrak{u})$ = Indg. *g*. Part. **k(u)umana-* 'come' OHG. *koman* Ags. *cumen* O.Icel. *komenn*; OHG. *quoman* Goth. *qumans* were new formations. **k(u)uru-z* 'heavy' Goth. *kauru-s* : Gr. βαρύς Skr. *gurú-ṣ*, see § 428 a. **k(u)unō* 'wife' O.Icel. *kona* : Bæot. βανᾶ, see § 428 a. **sunk(u)umi* 'we sunk' OHG. *sunchun*; Goth. *suggum* was a new formation.

$\mathfrak{z}(\mathfrak{u})$ = Indg. *gh*. **z(u)unþiō* 'battle' O.Low Germ. *gaðea* O.Icel. *gunnr* = Skr. *hatjā-* 'a killing' Lith. *gincziā* 'strife' (cp. § 249); to these Gr. φατό-ς φόν-ος etc., rt. *ghen-*, see § 429 a. § 438 rem. **χniz(u)umi* 'we bowed' : OHG. *nigun* Ags. *hnizon* O.Icel. *hnigum* Goth. *hnivum* was a new formation.

c) $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{u}$ became *u*, a change, which befell every $\mathfrak{z}\mathfrak{u}$ that still remained over after the action of the sound-law, named under b.

$(\mathfrak{z})\mathfrak{u}$ = Indg. *q*. **se(z)u-ni-s* 'face' Goth. *siuns* etc., see § 441. **tē(z)u-ō* f. 'arrangement' Goth. *tēva*, to OHG. *gi-zehōn* 'to arrange, regulate', Gr. δειπνο-ν 'meal, meal-time' (fr. **δειπνο-ν*, § 639), rt. *deg-*. **a(z)u-iō* 'marshy country, island' (adj. formation, properly 'the watery', to Goth. *ahva* OHG. *aha* 'water', § 441); OHG. *auwa ouwa* O.Icel. *ey* pl. *eyjar*. Part. **li(z)u-and-s* 'lent' (Skr. *ri-ric-and-s*, to Goth. *leihvan*) OHG. *-liwan*. Optative stem **sē(z)u-i-* (to Goth. *saihvan* 'to see') OS. *gi-sāwi* pl. *-sāwin*.

$(\mathfrak{z})\mathfrak{u}$ = Indg. *gh*. **(z)u-ar-ma-* 'warm' and other examples see § 443.

Rem. 2. Therefore towards the close of the prim. Germ. period there stood side by side: pres. **liχuō* (Goth. *leihva*) : pret. indic. pl. **li-zumi* : pret. opt. **liyi-* part. **liyana-*; **χniyō* (Goth. *hneiva*) : **χnizumi* : **χniyi-* **χniyana-*. The paradigms of the separate Germanic dialects were brought about by manifold levellings. The prim. Germ. phonetic position was nowhere purely retained.

Rem. 3. If Goth. *augō* OHG. *ouga* O.Ic. Gr. *δπ-ων-α*. Lith. *aki-s* etc., the form must stem-change **aǵ(u)-un-* (Indg. **oǵ-u-*) and **a(ǵ)*a(u)-* became amalgamated to *aǵ-* in prim. Ge

d) *ǵu* became *gu* after a nasal, (§§ 530. 538). Hence prim. Germ. **sinǵu*. This verb however has not been etymologically explained, the root was probably *senǵh-*

e) *χut* became *χt*. **sexti-* 'sight, f. OHG. *siht* OS. *gi-siht*. **lexǵta-* **lǵχta* Goth. *leihts* OHG. *liht* O.Icel. *lǽtr*, *te* etc., s. § 429 a. c.; *χt* was here = Indg. s. § 552. *fimfta-* = Indg. **perǵto-* has trace of the labialisation once present, see

The phonetic position, which was common to these prim. Germ. changes, was on the whole different from new shiftings in Goth.

Rem. 4. The form *ni-h* 'neque' fr. **ni-h* that the *hv* in *ldihr* 'he lent' (*leihran*) *sahr* 'he about by levelling'.

Initial *hw-* became *w-* in OHG. (*hwa*, *hw* *gw* lost the *w* by § 180 (*singsit* 'sings')).

b. The language-group without

Aryan.

§ 445. Indg. *q*, *g*, *gh* were first original in prim. Aryan. Then before original *e* before Ar. *i* = Indg. *ə*, they became *th*, *j*, *jh*; after the completion of the palatalisation into *a*, *a* (§§ 62. 70). All further sound-changes in their appearance in regard to the place of articulation to the individual development of the Aryan languages.

§ 446. Prim. Ar. *k*, *c* = Indg. *q*. Unchanged in Sanskrit. In Iranian *k* became *g* before *e*, *i*.

fore consonants, and *c* became an *š*-sound (Av. *š* O.Pers. *š*) before *i*.

§ 447. Prim. Ar. *k*. Skr. *ká-s* 'who?' Av. *kas-ciš* 'whoever, each' O.Pers. *kaš-ciy* 'whoever': Lith. *kà-s* etc., see § 419. Skr. *kakša-s* 'axilla', Av. *kaša-* m. 'shoulder': + Lat. *coxa* etc., Indg. **qokso- *qoksa-*, see § 430. Skr. *kṛ-tá-* (*sq-skṛta-* 'prepared') Av. *ker'ta-* O.Pers. *kar-ta-* 'made': + Gr. *ἔποιω* 'I accomplish', Lat. *ceru-s creāre*. Skr. *kās-a-tē* 'he coughs': Lith. *kós-iu* etc., see § 441. Skr. *vṛk-a-* Av. *vehrk-a-* 'wolf': Lith. *vilk-a-s* etc., see § 427 c. § 444 a. Skr. *śuś-ka-* (fr. **suś-ka-*, § 557, 4) Av. *huś-ka-* O.Pers. *uš-ka-* 'dry', suffix *-go-*, see § 419.

In like manner Skr. *k* also regularly before *ir* = Indg. *ṛr* and before *īr* = Indg. *ṛ* (§§ 287. 290. 306), as *kir-á-ti* 'pours out' *kīr-ṇá-* 'covered over', to perf. *ca-kār-a*. Cp. *gir- gir-* § 450.

Iranian *x* = prim. Ar. *k* (§ 416). Part. Skr. *uktá-* Av. *uxta-* 'spoken' fut. Skr. *vakšyati* Av. *vaxšyēiti* 'he will speak': Armen. *goč-e-m* 'I scream, roar' (P), Pruss. *en-wackē* 'he calls' + Gr. *ἔπος* 'speech, word', Lat. *vōx*, O.Ir. *iar-faigid* 'inquisitio', OHG. *gi-wahannen* 'to mention' perf. *gi-wuog*, rt. *ueq-*. Skr. *śukrá-* 'luminous, white', Av. *suzra-* 'red' O.Pers. *ḫuzra-* (*ḫ* = *s-*, § 397) proper noun: to Skr. *śuc-* Goth. *hugs* etc., s. § 439. Skr. *rēkṇas-* 'kingdom', Av. *raçṇnah-*. Av. O.Pers. *tarma-* 'quick, strong', Av. *taka-* 'course', Skr. *tákti* 'runs, hastens': Alban. *ndiek* 'I pursue, drive away, hunt', Lith. *tekù* O.Bulg. *tekq* 'I run + O.Ir. *techim* 'I flee'.

§ 448. Prim. Ar. *c*. Skr. Av. *ca* O.Pers. *cā* 'and': + Gr. *τὲ* etc., see § 427 b. Skr. *catvāṛ-as* Av. *capwār-ō* 'four': Lith. *keturi* etc., see § 419. Skr. *pāñca* Av. *panca*: Lith. *penki* etc., see § 419. Skr. *sácatē* Av. *hacaitē* 'accompanies', Indg. **segetaiḥ*: Lith. *sekù* etc., see § 419. Gen. Skr. *vācas-as* Av. *vacarēh-ō* 'of a word', Indg. st. **ueges-*, to Skr. *uktá-* etc., see § 447. Skr. *ci-d* Av. *ci-ḫ* O.Pers. *ciy* 'any, some' (generalising particle): + Gr. *τι* 'anything whatever' Lat. *qui-d*, Indg. **qi-d*, see § 427 b. Skr. *āpa-citi-* 'atonement, punishment': Gr. *τί-σις*, see

§ 427 a. Skr. *śuc-i-ś* 'luminous, bright', Av. *saoci-ś* 'burning, splendour', to *śukrá- suzra-* § 447.

Av. *śy* O.Pers. *śy* (written *šiy*, see § 125 p. 116) = prim. Ar. Skr. *cy*. Skr. *cyáv-a-tē* 'is active, stirs', Av. *śyao-pna-* m. 'deed, work' (cp. Skr. *cyāu-tná-m* 'preparation, undertaking') O.Pers. *a-šiyav-am* 'I went, walked': Armen. *ču* 'a breaking up' + Gr. Hom. *ἔ-σσευε σεῦε* 'he drove, hunted', see § 427 d. § 489. Av. compar. *tašyah-* 'quicker' beside superl. *tancišta-*.

Rem. Through new formations *k* and *c* came to stand in the Ar. dialects in sound-combinations, in which they would not have regularly arisen. Cp. § 451 rem. § 454 rem. and § 427 rem.

c instead of *k*. Nom. acc. sg. Skr. *vācas* Av. *vacō* 'word' for **vakas* = Indg. **uegos* (Gr. *ἦνος*) after *vācas* = Indg. **ueges-* (cp. Gr. *ἦνε-ος*;) in the other cases. Skr. 3. sg. perf. *ci-cāy-a* for *ci-kāy-a* 'disposed into strata' = Indg. **qe-qōi-e*, to pres. *ci-nō-mi*. Skr. *vācmi* 'I speak' for **vakmi*, cp. Ved. regular *vivakmi*. Skr. *pañcat-* 'the number five' for **pankat-* = Indg. **perōqt-* (§ 427 a) after *pāñca*.

k instead of *c*. Gen. Skr. *kā-sya* Av. Gāp. *ka-hyā* beside regular *ca-hyā* 'whose' (Indg. **qe-sjo*, Gr. *τιο τοῦ*) after *ka-* = Indg. **qo-* in *kā-s* etc. Skr. *nā-ki-ś* 'nobody' beside Av. *ci-ś*. Skr. *upa-vāk-īya-s* beside *upa-rāc-īya-s* 'he who is to be addressed', cp. *upa-vākā-s* 'address'.

§ 449. Prim. Ar. *g, j* = Indg. *g*. The sounds remained unchanged in Sanskrit. In later Av. *g* became *γ* initially before consonants except *r* and medially everywhere except after *ə, z, ž*, the same sound was dropped before *v*, and medial *j* became *ž* except after *n* and *z*.

§ 450. Prim. Ar. *g*. Skr. *ga-tā-* Av. *ga-ta-* 'gone' Indg. **gm-tō-*, Skr. *gā-tū-ś* 'step, gait, place, place of sojourn' Av. *gā-tu-ś* O.Pers. *gā-pu-ś* 'place, chair, throne' prim. f. **gm-tu-s* : + Gr. *βου-ρό-ς* etc., rt. *gem-*, see § 421. Skr. *gāuś* Av. *gāu-ś* 'ox' : + Gr. *βοῦς* etc., see § 428 a. Skr. *grivā-* Av. *grīva-* 'neck' : O.Bulg. *griva* 'mane'. Skr. *ugrā-* Av. Gāp. *ugra-* 'strong, powerful' beside Skr. *ōjas-* Av. *aojah-* (§ 451) : + Lat. *augeō* etc., see § 430. Skr. *bhāga-s* 'blessing, dispenser of blessings' *bhagā-s* 'blessing, share, lot', Av. Gāp. *bāga-* 'distribution, portion' O.Pers. *baga-* 'god' : O.Bulg. *bogo-* (nom. *bogŭ*) 'god' *u-bogŭ* 'not rich, poor' + Gr. *-φάγο-ς* 'enjoying, eating', rt. *bhag-* 'to distribute'. Skr. *yugā-m* 'yoke' : O.Bulg. *igo* etc., see § 420.

Skr. *aṅgūli-ṣ aṅguṣṭha-s* 'thumb, toe', Av. *aṅgušta-* m. 'toe': Alban. *gisht* 'finger'. Av. *mazga-* 'marrow' beside Skr. *majján-* (§ 590. 591): cp. O.Bulg. *mozgŭ* + OHG. *marg* n. O.Icel. *mergr* m. 'marrow'; the Skr. form points to *g*, the Germ. to *gh* (cp. Bartholomae Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 352).

In like manner Skr. *g* regularly also before *ir* = Indg. *rr* and before *ir* = Indg. *r* (cp. § 447). *giri-ṣ* = Av. *gairi-ṣ* 'mountain', Indg. **grr-i-s*. Gen. *gir-ás* = Av. *gar-ō* 'hymn', instr. pl. *gīr-bhiṣ* (**gīr-bhis*). *-gira-* = Av. *-gara-* 'swallowing', Skr. *girāti gilāti* 'swallows', part. *gīrṇá-* 'swallowed'.

Late Av. *γ* = Gāp. O.Pers. Skr. *g*, as *baya-* = O.Pers. *baga-* 'god', see § 478.

Late Av. *v* = Gāp. *gv*. *hvova* = Gāp. *hvogva-* a proper family name, cp. Bartholomae Bezenb. Beitr. VII 188.

§ 451. Prim. Ar. *j*. Skr. *jīvā-* Av. *jīva-* 'alive', O.Pers. 2. sg. imper. *jīwā* 'live': + Gr. *βίω-ς* etc., see § 421. Skr. *jyā-* Av. *jyā-* 'bow-string': + Gr. *βίω-ς* etc., see § 428 a. Gen. Skr. *ōjas-as* Av. *aōjanh-ō* (i. e. *aōžanh-ō*, see § 478 rem. 1.) 'of strength', orig. stem-form **auḡes-*, beside Skr. *ugrá-* Av. Gāp. *ugra-*, § 450. Skr. 3. sg. perf. *ja-gāma* Indg. **ge-góme*, Av. pres. 3. sg. conj. *jam-aīti* imper. *jan-tu* orig. form **gem-e-ti* **gem-tu*: + Gr. *βαίω* etc., rt. *gem-*, see § 450.

Late Av. *ḡ*. *naḡ-niḡ-aiti* intens. 'washes off, removes' beside Skr. mid. *nē-nik-tē* 'washes off': + Gr. *χέρ-νιβ-α* etc., see §§ 427 a. 428 d. Cp. § 478.

Rem. Through new formations Ar. *j* for *g* and vice versa. Cp. §§ 448 rem. 454 rem. and 428 rem.

j for *g*. Nom. acc. Skr. *ōjas* Av. *aōjō* 'strength' for Ar. **auḡas*, Indg. **auḡos* (cp. Lat. *augus-tu-s*) after the stem-form **auḡjas-* = Indg. **auḡes-* in the other cases, see above. Opt. Av. *jamyāḥ* O.Pers. *jamiyā*, indic. Av. *jasaiti* (beside regular Skr. *gamyāt gáchati*, cp. §§ 228. 229. 450; Gāp. 2. sg. imper. *gaidi* = Skr. *gahi* was also regular) after the analogy of *jamaiti* etc. Skr. *yunājmi* 'I yoke' for **yunagmi*, cp. the conj. *yunāj-a-t* pass. *yujyātē* and *yugā-m* which are regular.

g for *j*. Skr. indic. *gám-a-ti* imper. *gántu* (beside regular Av. *jamaīti jantu*) after *gam-á-ti* i. e. **gym-é-ti* etc. Skr. perf. mid. *ji-gy-ē* for **ji-jy-ē* after the act. *ji-gāy-a* from *ji-* 'conquer, win', rt. *gej-*.

§ 452. Prim. Ar. *gh*, *jh* = Indg. *gh*. *gh* remained in Skr., *jh* partly became *h*, and partly *j* (§ 480). In Iran. the two sounds fell entirely together with *g*, *j* = Indg. *g* (§ 449).

§ 453. Prim. Ar. *gh*. Skr. *gharmá-* Av. *gar'ma-* 'glowing heat': + Lat. *formu-s* etc., see § 423. Skr. *dirghá-* Av. *Gāp*. *dar'ga-* O.Pers. *darga-* 'long': + Gr. *δολιχό-s* 'long' (§ 306 p. 243). Skr. *drōgha-s* 'a crafty damaging', O.Pers. *drauga-* 'untruth, lie': + O.Icel. *draugr* 'ghost' OHG. *triogan* OS. *bi-driogan* 'to deceive', rt. *dhreygh-*. Skr. *janəghd-* Av. *zanəga-* 'instep': Lith. *pra-žanga* 'transgression' + Goth. *gagga-* (nom. *gaggs*) 'path, way'. Skr. *ghn-ānti* 'they strike' *ghan-ā-* 'striking' (orig. f. **ghn-ó-*, § 231) *ghā-ti-š* 'a blow' (orig. f. **ghē-ti-s*): + Gr. *ἔ-πε-φν-ο-ν* etc., see § 429 a. b.

Late Av. *γ* = *Gāp*. O.Pers. *g*, as *draoya-* = O.Pers. *drauga-* 'lie, untruth', see § 481.

Late Av. *v* = *Gāp*. *gv*. *drvant-* (read *druvant-*, see Bartholomae Handb. § 91 a) = *Gāp*. *drug-vant-* 'deceitful, cunning, bad', rt. *dhreygh-*, cp. Bartholomae Bezenb. Beitr. VII 187 f.

§ 454. Prim. Ar. *jh*. Skr. *hán-ti* Av. *jainti* 'strikes', conj. Skr. *hán-a-ti* Av. *jan-aiti*, orig. f. **ghen-ti*, **ghen-e-ti*, O.Pers. *a-jan-am* 'I struck' orig. f. **e-ghen-əm* (Skr. perf. *ja-ghán-a* 'he struck' orig. f. **ghe-ghón-e*, § 480), rt. *ghen-*, see § 453. Skr. *raḥáyati* Av. *renjayeiti* 'he hastens' orig. f. **lonəgh-éyeti*: Gr. *ἐλαφρό-s* etc., see §§ 429 a. c. 444 e. Skr. *drúh-as*, Av. *Gāp*. *druj-ō* pl. 'fiends' orig. f. **dhrugh-es*, part. Skr. *drúh-yant-* Av. *Gāp*. *drujyant-* 'injuring craftily', O.Pers. indic. *dūrūjīyāmīy* (read *durujiyāmi*; on the orthog. cp. pp. 25. 116), orig. f. 3. sg. pres. **dhrugh-īe-ti*.

Late Av. *ž*. *snažəiti* 'it snows' = Gr. *νείφει*, rt. *sneigh-*, see § 423. Cp. §§ 478. 481.

Rem. Through new formations Ar. *jh* for *gh* and vice versa. Cp. §§ 448 rem. 451 rem. and 429 rem 1.

jh for *gh*. Skr. *hatá-* Av. O.Pers. *jata-* 'struck' for Skr. **ghatá-* Iran. **gata-* = Gr. *πατό-*, Indg. **ghp-tó-*, likewise Skr. *hanyáē* Av. *jan-yetē* 'is struck' for Skr. **ghanyatē* Av. **ganyetē*, Indg. **ghp-īe-tai*, cp. O.Bulg. *žinjā* (§ 229). Skr. nom. sg. *drōha-s* beside regular *drōgha-s*

'craft, malevolence', Indg. **dhrougho-s*; Av. 3. pl. *druženti* for regular **druyenti* (orig. f. **dhruugh-o-nti*) after forms like *družaiti* (orig. f. **dhru-ghe-ti*).

gh for *jh*. Skr. superl. *drāghīṣṭha-* beside regular Av. *drājišta-*, to positive Skr. *dirghá-s* 'long', see § 453.

Armenian.

§ 455. Indg. *q*.

k, *k̄*. *akn* (gen. *akan*) 'eye, hole, louver': Lith. *akl-s* 'eye' + Gr. ὄμμα 'eye' ὀπή 'louver', see § 427 *a*. *ju-k-n* 'fish' with suffix *-go-*, § 419. *k̄-ane-m* 'I leave': Gr. λιπᾶνω λείπω etc., see § 427 *a*.

g after a nasal or liquid. *hing* (gen. *hng-i-ç*) 'five': Skr. *pīñca* etc., see § 419. *argel* 'hindrance' *argel-u-m* 'I check, keep off': + Gr. ἀρξέω 'I ward off', Lat. *arceō*. *gail* (gen. *gailoy*) 'wolf' probably from **galjo-* and this from **galgo-* = Skr. *vfka-s* O.Bulg. *vlūkū*; *g-* = *u-* § 162, *-al-* = *-l-* § 291. 1.

ç fr. *k* before original *e-* and *i-*vowels (Hübschmann Ztschr. d. deutsch. morgenl. Ges. XXXV 172 f. Armen. St. I 66. 79). *aç-k̄* pl. (*i*-stem) 'eyes', cp. Gr. ὄσσε du. (§ 427 *d*. § 459), Lith. *akl-s* 'eye'. *çor-k̄* (gen. *çor-i-ç*) 'four' fr. **qetjōr-* or **qetūr-* (cp. §§ 483. 602): Skr. *catvār-as* etc., see § 419. *çu* 'a breaking up': Skr. *cyāv-a-tē* etc., see § 448.

§ 456. Indg. *g*. *kin* (gen. *kn-oj*) 'woman': O.Bulg. *žena* etc., see § 437 *a*. *ker* (gen. *keroy*) 'food, meat', aor. *keri* 'I ate': Skr. *girāmi* etc., see § 428 *a*. *kov* (gen. *kovu*) 'cow': Skr. *gāu-ṣ* etc., see § 428 *a*. Aor. *e-kn* 'he came' orig. f. **e-gem-t*: Skr. *ā-gan* etc., see § 421. *erek* 'evening': Skr. *rājas-* etc., see § 621.

§ 457. Indg. *gh*. *gan* (gen. *gani*) 'a beating, flogging', rt. *ghen-* 'to strike' (§ 429 *a*), probably to the rt. form *ghən-*, like Skr. *ghan-ā-* 'killing' (§§ 232. 454). *mæg* (gen. *migi*) 'fog': Skr. *mēghā-s* 'cloud', Alban. *miégulë* 'fog', O.Bulg. *mǣgla* 'fog'. *durgn* (gen. *drgan*) 'potter's wheel': Gr. τροχό-ς etc., see § 439.

j initially and *ž* medially from *g* before original *e-* and *i-*vowels (Hübschmann Ztschr. d. deutsch. morgenl. Ges. XXXV 173, Armen. Stud. I 66. 71. 79). *jerm* 'warm' *jer* 'warmth,

good weather': Gr. *θερμός* *θέρως* etc., see §§ 423. 429 *b. iž* (gen. *īži*) 'viper': Skr. *āhi-ś* Av. *aži-ś* 'snake, dragon'.

Albanian.

§ 458. Indg. *q. krimb-i krum* 'worm': Skr. *kṛmi-ś* etc., see § 436. *piēk* 'I roast, bake': Skr. *pācāmi* etc., see §§ 427 *a. 431 a. ġak* 'blood': Lith. *sakuī* pl. 'resin' O.Bulg. *sokū* 'juice'. *pik* 'I make bitter, salt': Lith. *pikta-s* 'angry, bad', Pruss. *popaika* 'he deceives' + Gr. *νικρός* 'sharp, keen, piercing, passionate, harsh' O.Ir. *oech* 'enemy', Goth. *fāih* 'a wronging, deception' OHG. *gi-fēh* 'hostile'.

§ 459. Indg. *g. gur* 'rock, stone': Skr. *girt-ś* 'mountain', Lith. *gīria gīre* 'forest' O.Bulg. *gora* 'mountain'. *ġist* 'finger': Skr. *anḡuṣṭha-s*, see § 450. *īig-u* 'bad, lean': Lith. *ligà* 'illness' + Gr. *ὀλίγο-ς* 'little'.

§ 460. Indg. *gh. ġndem* 'am found': O.Bulg. *gadajaq* etc., see § 425. *štēg-u* 'entrance': Skr. *stigh-nu-tē* etc., see § 422. *diek* (*dieg-*) 'I burn': Lith. *degù* 'I burn' etc., see § 439.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 461. Indg. *q, g, gh* were *k* and *g* (the latter = *g* and *gh*) in the period of the Balt.-Slav. primitive community.

These sounds remained in general unchanged in Lith.

In prim. Slavonic *k, g* became *č, dž* before the prim. Indg. sonantal *e-* and *i-*vowels as well as before *ī*+nas. and *ī*+liq. as continuation of Indg. nas. and liqu. sonans (§§ 248. 302) and *kī, gī* likewise became *č, dž*. After the completion of this process, but still in prim. Slavonic, *oī* (= Indg. *oī, aī*) became *č*, and this new palatal vowel now changed preceding *k, g* into *c, dz*; contemporaneous with the latter change was the transition of the then newly arisen *kī, gī* into *c, dz*. Cp. § 84 pp. 81 f., § 147 p. 133. Further *kt* became *tχ* and *ks* *χ* (*ch*) in prim. Slav.

§ 462. Prim. Balt.-Slav. *k* = Indg. *q*.

Lith. *kà-s* 'who?' *katrà-s* 'which of two?', O.Bulg. *kū-to* 'who?' *ko-toryjī* 'which': Skr. *ká-s* etc., see § 419. Lith. *kārta-s*

O.Bulg. *kratŭ* (fr. **kortŭ*, see § 281) 'time': Skr. *sa-kṛt* 'once' Lith. *āt-lėka-s* O.Bulg. *otŭ-lėkŭ* 'remnant, rest': + Gr. *λοιμό-ς* etc., see § 427 a. Lith. *velkŭ* O.Bulg. *vlėka* 'I draw, drag': Gr. *ἐλκω* 'I draw' (cp. § 164 rem.). Lith. *kraũja-s* O.Bulg. *krŭv-ŭ* 'blood': Skr. *kraviṣ-* etc., see § 418.

Prim. Slav. *č = k* (§ 461). O.Bulg. *četyrije* Lith. *keturi* 'four': Skr. *catvār-as* etc., see § 419. Voc. sg. O.Bulg. *vlŭče* Lith. *vilkė* to nom. *vlŭkŭ* *vilka-s* 'wolf': Skr. *vṛka-s* etc., see §§ 427 c. 444 a. 455. O.Bulg. *pečeti* 'cooks' (1. sg. *peka*) = Skr. *pācati* Lat. *coquit*, Indg. **pegeti*. *čara* 'incantatio' fr. **kērā* (§ 76): to Lith. *kerėti* 'to enchant'. *čapŭ* 'bee' fr. **kėpŭ* (§ 76), probably to Gr. *κηφήν* 'a drone'. *čŭ-to* 'what?': Skr. *ci-d* etc., see § 427 b. *črŭnŭ* Pruss. *kirsna-* 'black': Skr. *kṛṣṇā-* 'black', Indg. **qrsno-* (cp. § 302 rem. 1). Prim. Slav. *č = kŭ*. *pri-tŭča* 'likeness' fr. **-tŭk-ja*. Cp. § 147 p. 133.

Prim. Slav. *c = k* (§ 461). *cěna* 'price, honour' (Lith. *kaina* according to Mikuckij): Av. *kaēnā-* etc., see § 427 a. Loc. pl. *vlŭčėchŭ* (*vlŭkŭ* 'wolf') = Skr. *vṛkēṣu*, cpf. **uḷqoi-su*, cp. Gr. Hom. *λύκοι-σι*. Prim. Slav. *c = kŭ*. *junŭčŭ* 'young bullock' fr. **iunŭkŭ*. Cp. § 84 p. 81 f., § 147 p. 134.

This same change of *k* to *c* was repeated in the combination *ky* before palatal vowels in the course of the individual dialects (cp. § 427 b). O.Bulg. indic. *cvŭta* inf. *cvisti* 'to blossom', O.Croatian *cvasti* (= **cvisti*, a new formation after the indic. *cvātēm*), Little Russ. *cvysty* Great Russ. *cvěsti* (*č* transferred from *cvětŭ*?) beside Low Sorabian *kviśc* Czech *kvísti* O.Pol. *kwiśc* 'to blossom', prim. Slav. **kuŭstŭ*. Cp. (d)zvěř § 464.

Prim. Slav. *tŭ' = kt* through the intermediate stage *χ't*. This sound-group thus fell together with Indg. *tŭ* and had the same further development as the latter. *χ't* became *št* in the Bulgarian branch. O.Bulg. *noštŭ*: Lith. *naktŭ-s* 'night', Skr. *nākti-ṣ*. *vlėšti* 'to draw' sup. *vlėštŭ*, to indic. *vlėka*, cp. Lith. inf. *vilkti*. *tešti* 'to run', to indic. *teka*. *vrėšti* 'to throw' to indic. *vrŭga*. Cp. § 147 p. 132 f.

Rem. That the stage *χ't* lay between *kt* and *tŭ'*, is confirmed by the inf. *vrėšti* 'to thresh' (indic. *vrŭch-a* = **uṛs-ā-m*, rt. *uṛs-*, cp. O.Lat. *corro*

I draw through, sweep' = **χrs-ō*), since it must be traced back to prim. Slav. **χerχ*'li; it is uncertain whether *χ*' had arisen regularly in this form or whether it had been transferred from the indic. Serv. *vrījēdi vrici* beside O.Bulg. *vrēsti* shows the falling together with original *kt* and *t̃*. Cp. § 588 rem. 1.

Prim. Slav. *χ* (*ch*) = *ks* (except before *t*, see 2. pl. *těste* § 545) through the intermediate stage *χχ*. We leave it undecided whether the course was *ks-kχ-χχ* or *ks-χs-χχ*. *těchū* 'I ran', orig. f. **tēg-s-o-m*, pres. *tekq. běchū* 'I save, run away with' orig. f. **bhēg-s-o-m*, inf. *bēgati*, rt. *bheg-* (§ 463). On the change of the *ch* to *š* in the 3. pl. *těšę běšę* cp. § 588, 1.

ks remained in Baltic. Lith. fut. *ūksiu*, to *lēkū* 'I leave' (cp. Skr. *rēkṣyāmi*, Gr. *λείπω*), *bēksiu*, to *bēgu* 'I run, flee'. Pruss. *lauznos* pl. 'constellations': Av. *raoxšna-* 'shining'. Hence Indg. *qs* and *ks* did not fall together in Baltic-Slavonic, see § 414.

§ 463. Prim. Balt.-Slav. *g* = Indg. *g*.

Lith. *gīria* 'forest', O.Bulg. *gora* 'mountain': Skr. *giri-ś* etc., see § 459. Lett. *gūws* 'cow', O.Bulg. *govędo* 'bullock': Skr. *gāu-ś* etc., see § 428 a. Lith. *bēgu* 'I run, flee' *boginū* 'I save, run away with something', O.Bulg. *bēgū* 'flight': + Gr. *φέβομαι* 'I flee' *φόβος* 'flight, fear', rt. *bheg-*.

Prim. Slav. *dž* = *g* (§ 461). Thence O.Bulg. *ž. žeravi*, Lith. *gėrvė* 'crane': Gr. *γέρανος* etc., see § 420. 3. sg. *vržeti* (beside 1. sg. *vrīga* 'I throw'), cp. Goth. 3. sg. *vairpiþ* 'throws', rt. *uerg-*, § 444 a. Voc. *bože*, to nom. *bogū* 'god' adj. *božiskū* 'divine': Skr. *bhāga-s* etc., see § 450. *žaba* 'frog' fr. **gēba* (§ 76) Pruss. *gabawo* 'toad': OMG. *quappa* Du. *kwab* 'eel-pout'. *po-žarū* 'incendium' fr. **po-gērū* (§ 76) beside *žera-tūkū* 'heap of coals' *gorēti* 'to burn': Lith. *gāra-s* 'vapour', Skr. *gharmā-s* 'glowing fire'. *živū* Lith. *gyva-s* 'alive': Skr. *jīvā-s* etc., see § 421. *žriny* 'mill' Lith. *gīrnos* pl. 'mill-stones, mill' (§ 303): + Goth. *asilu-quairnu-s*, see § 442. *žīrq* 'I swallow': Skr. *girāmi* *gilāmi*, Indg. **grr-ō* (§ 305). Prim. Slav. *dž* = *gi*. *osteža* 'chlamys' fr. **o-steg-ia* beside *ostegū* 'vestis': Lith. *stōgu-s*, Lat. *tegō toga* etc., see § 420. Cp. § 147 p. 133.

Prim. Slav. *dz* = *g* (§ 461). Still *dz* in the oldest O.Bulg. monuments, in the later almost exclusively *z* (Miklosich *Vergl. Gramm.* I² 251 ff.). Loc. pl. *bo(d)zěchŭ* (*bogŭ* 'god') = Skr. *bhāgēṣu* cpf. **bhagoṣu*. Opt. 2. pl. *vrŭ(d)zěte* (*vrŭga* 'I throw') orig. f. **urgōite*, cp. Goth. *vairpāip*. Sure examples seem to be wanting for prim. Slav. *dz* = *gĭ* = Indg. *gi*. Cp. § 84 p. 81 f., § 147. p. 133.

§ 464. Prim. Balt.-Slav. *g* = Indg. *gh*.

Lith. *geniū* 'I chop off (branches)' *genū* 'I drive (cattle)', *ganaū* 'I tend (cattle)', O.Bulg. *iz-gonŭ* 'a driving away, chasing': Skr. *hān-ti* 'strikes' etc., see § 429 a. Lith. *grūda-s* 'corn' *grūdžiu* 'I pound', O.Bulg. *gruda* 'clod': + OHG. *gruzzi* O.Icel. *graut* 'griit' OHG. *grioz* OS. *griot* 'sand, gravel', rt. *ghreud*. O.Bulg. *gostŭ* 'guest, companion, friend': + Lat. *hosti-s* Goth. *gasts*, see § 422. Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *sněgŭ* 'snow': + Gr. *vípa* etc., see § 423. Lith. *angì-s* 'snake', O.Bulg. *agorištŭ* 'eel': Skr. *dhi-ṣ* etc., see § 433 a. O.Bulg. *lęga* 'I lie down', adj. *sq-logŭ* 'consors tori' + Gr. *λέχος* ἄ-λογο-ς etc., see § 425.

Prim. Slav. *dž* = *g* (§ 461). Thence O.Bulg. *ž*. *žinja* 'I cut (fruit), reap' inf. *žiti*, to Lith. *geniū* (s. above), cp. Skr. *hanyátē* (§ 454 rem.). *sněžinŭ* 'snowy', to *sněgŭ*, s. above. *sq-lože* voc. to *sqlogŭ*, s. above. Prim. Slav. *dž* = *gĭ*. *lŭžŭ* 'lying, false' fr. **lŭg-ŭ*, to *lŭgati* 'to lie': OHG. *liogan* 'to lie', rt. *leugh*. *lože* n. 'couch, bed' fr. **log-je*, to *lęga*, s. above. Cp. § 147 p. 133.

Prim. Slav. *dz* = *g* (§ 461), O.Bulg. *dz*, later *z* (§ 463). (*d*)*zělŭ* 'vehemens': Lith. *gailŭ-s* 'passionate', OHG. *geil* 'extra-vagant, petulant, wanton'. *sně(d)zi* pl. to *sněgŭ* 'snow', orig. f. **snoighoi*. *l(d)zěte* 2. pl. opt. to *lęga*. Prim. Slav. *dz* = *gi*. *stŭ(d)za* 'way' fr. **stig-ja*, to *stigna* 'I come from': Skr. *stighnutē* etc., see § 422. Cp. § 84 p. 81 f., § 147 p. 133.

The same change of *g* to *tz* was repeated in the combination *gu* before palatal vowels in the course of the individual dialects. O.Bulg. (*d*)*zvěrŭ* 'animal, wild animal' fr. prim. Slav. **guěrŭ*: + Gr. *θήρ* Lat. *fera*, see § 429 b. Cp. *cvisti* § 462.

§ 465. Prim. Slav. *sk*, *zg* before palatal vowels and before *i*. In the period of prim. Slav., in which *k*, *g* became

tš (*č*), *dž*; *sk*, *zg* correspondingly passed in *ždž*, further O.Bulg. *št žd*. Cp. § 147 p. 15 to be contained in O.Bulg. *-ište* fr. *isk-je* of *-isko-*, e. g. *ognište* n. 'hearth, fire-side' Pol. *ognisko* n.). *moždanŭ* 'having marrow,' (cp. *běžati* 'to flee' fr. **bégēti*, § 76) fr. whether we have here Indg. *zg* or *zgh*, is

Retrospect of the history of the vel

§ 466. Words containing Indg. velar with and partly without labialisation in Germ. The *ɥ*-afterclap, brought along fr. could disappear in the separate languages b laws. But we thought that such a disap be assumed in such forms, as had parallel logically related, and which actually occur either in the same language or in another e. g. in Goth. *kauru-s* 'heavy' (§ 444 b). must be left undecided whether labialisati in those words, which certainly had an not appear in any of the *ɥ*-languages wit dropping of *ɥ* can be assumed in some of the sound-laws of the separate languages thus e. g. in Gr. *κύτος* Lat. *cuti-s* OHG Pruss. *keuto* 'skin', Lith. *kiautai* pl. 'corn-hu fact that *ɥ* disappeared before *u* in each (§§ 427 c. 428 c. 429 c. 431 b. 444 b). In o sound-laws of the separate languages do no support for the assumption of the disappear laws may have operated in prehistoric ti about the loss of *ɥ* (e. g. perhaps before *l* *κακίρος* : Skr. *karkaṭa-s*, and if *u* or *ɥ* *κ* velar, as in Gr. *ζυγό-ν* : Skr. *yugá-m*?) and may have become so concealed by the lat t is no longer possible for us to fix them

Of late years the question has sever

(most recently by Bersu p. 4 ff.) as to whether the words, in which the velars appear in Greek etc. with labialisation, were also once spoken in Ar., Armen., Alban. and Baltic-Slavonic with labialised *q*, *g*, *gh*, or whether the labialisation was an innovation of the *u*-languages — ultimately an innovation which took place in one portion of the prim. Indg. language-terrain. But nothing has hitherto been adduced which admits of a sure decision being formed either on the one side or the other. At all events *u* may equally well have disappeared from those languages in which labialisation does not occur, as it did e. g. in Irish (*cethir* beside O.Cymr. *petguar* 'four') and in French (*quatre* pronounce *katr* from Lat. *quattuor*).

Interchange of the palatal and velar explosives.

§ 467. In Aryan, Armenian and Baltic-Slavonic we occasionally find a guttural explosive or its regular successor, where we should expect the descendant of an Indg. palatal explosive, i. e. spirant or affricata, and conversely. Examples from the first and last named language-groups, have been collected by J. Schmidt in Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXV 114 ff. 125 ff. A final answer to the question, how this interchange is to be explained, must be left for the future. For the present the following seems to to me probable.

1. In one portion of the cases the mixing of the two classes of consonants was caused by form-transference.

This is seen clearest of all in Sanskrit, where certain sounds, which were originally different, regularly fell together: *kṣ* = *qs* and *ks*, *j* = *g* and *ḡ*, *h* = *gh* and *ḡh*.

Thus *bhiṣākti* 'he heals' *bhiṣāktama-* superl. from *bhiṣāj-* 'healing', with *kt* instead of *ṣt* on account of 2. sg. *bhiṣākṣi* nom. sg. *bhiṣāk* (fr. **bhiṣakṣ*, § 647, 7) loc. pl. *bhiṣākṣu*, cp. Av. *baēšaz-a-* = Skr. *bhēṣaj-ā-* 'medicine'. After the analogy of *tyāgā-* 'abandonment, resignation' beside *tyājatē* (rt. *tjeg-*) etc. was formed *yāga-* for older *yājā-* 'an offering' beside *yājatē* (rt. *iaḡ-*), correspondingly after *ni-dāghā-s* 'heat' beside *dah-* (rt. *dhegh-*) etc., *sq-dēghā-s* for older *sq-dēhā-s* 'a cementing to-

gether' (rt. *dheigh-*). With misplaced *g* : (cp. Av. *brāzaiti* 'beams, radiates'), *nir-n* (cp. indic. 3. sg. *mārṣṭi*), *sargá-* 'gutter' (cp. part. *digdhá-* 'besmeared' for regular **d*

The converse transference occurred less for and beside *drōgdhar-* part. fut. fi *dhreugh-*¹⁾).

In Armenian the *st* in *dustr* 'daughte with the root-final velar of the other language into existence through the influence of *us* unexplained), with which according to Hü it is mostly used.

2. Where *k* and *g* appear in Baltic sibilants, they are due to a borrowing from with guttural explosives; this borrowing back to the period of the Indg. prim. c we already ascribe to this the difference permits the Indg. languages to be divided. Thus O.Bulg. *svekrū* 'socer', *svekry* 'socrus' etc., which point to Indg. **syekuro-* **syu* *gaš* beside Lith. *žąsi-s* etc., Lith. *klausai* *sluchū* 'hearing, obedient' Skr. *śrōṣamā* *pecku* Lith. *pėku-s* 'cattle' beside Skr. *ṛ* 'chin' beside Skr. *śmāśru-* 'moustache' (to v Lith. *gařda-s* 'hurdle' O.Bulg. *gradū* 'in Lith. *žarđi-s* 'pasture-ground' (cp. § 389)

3. In one portion of the cases, which under this category, we have different separate *gnā-* **genā-* 'wife' (Skr. *gnā-* e from rt. **gen-* 'gignere'; Skr. *āhi-ṣ* 'i (§ 433 a) from rt. *añgh-* 'to lace, string from *mēha-* Av. *maēza-* 'urine'. Such

1) With these Skr. new formations cp. §

2) The *h* in Skr. *duhitār-* is the regular *jh* = Indg. *gh* by § 445, as must be remarked by Ztschr. XXV 68. 116. 122.

similar in sound and meaning, but nevertheless not related etymologically, occur indeed often enough elsewhere, as e. g. Skr. *skambh-* and *stambh-* 'fasten, support', *uegh-* and *uedh-* 'lead'.

Rem. The manner in which J. Schmidt (in the article quoted above) attempts to explain the interchange of the two classes of consonants, is in my opinion by no means convincing.

B. THE EXPLOSIVES AFTER THEIR FORM OF ARTICULATION.

Primitive Indg. period.

§ 468. The Indg. prim. language had, as we have seen in § 322, four forms of articulation: *tenuēs*, voiced *mediae*, aspirated *tenuēs* and aspirated voiced *mediae*, e. g. *t*, *d*, *th*, *dh*. Examples for the two first and for the last class have been given in §§ 324—326. 348—350. 381—383. 418—423.

We have not yet given examples for the *tenuēs aspiratae* in section A. And, owing to their comparatively small number and the peculiar difficulties with which the question of their regular representation in the various languages is surrounded, it seems appropriate not to treat this form of articulation in this section either, in each of the separate language-groups, but to treat it collectively at the end (§ 553), in order that everything, which belongs here from the various languages, may be brought together under one head. Before then however we shall however have to discuss the history of the prim. Ar. *tenuēs asp.* in § 475.

§ 469. Several of the changes in the form of articulation, which are exhibited by the Indg. explosives and which in many cases are regarded as having taken place within each development, had in all probability already arisen in the period of the Indg. prim. community. Eight cases are to be taken into consideration.

1. The change of *mediae* into *tenuēs* before voiceless explosives and spirants. Indg. **jugtō-* 'yoked' i. e. **jug+to-* from rt. *jeug-*: Skr. *yuktā-* Gr. *ζευγτό-ς* Lat. *jūctū-s* Lith. *jūnktā-s*. Indg. **petsū* loc. pl. fr. **ped-* 'foot': Skr. *patsū* Gr. *ποσσί ποσί*.

2. The change of *tenuēs* into *mediae* before voiced explosives and spirants. Indg. *-bd-* weakest form of *ped-*: Skr. *upa-bd-á-* 'a pounding, trampling' Gr. *ἐπι-βδ-αι* 'day after the feast' (§ 325). We assume **d̥ṛdbhis*, **ṛigbhis*, **rgbhis* as the Indg. prim. forms for the instr. pl. Skr. *dadbhīṣ* (*dat-* *dant-* 'tooth'), *vidbhīṣ* (*viṣ-* 'clan, village community', cp. § 404, 3), *ṛghbīṣ* (*ṛc-* 'hymn'). This assimilation may also have extended itself to double consonants, as Skr. instr. pl. *nádbhīṣ* (*napt-* *napāt-* 'offspring') fr. **nabdbhīṣ*, Indg. **nebdbhis*. Cp. also Av. instr. pl. *azd-bīṣ* fr. *ast-* 'bone': Gr. *ὀστ'ο-ν* and Indg. *zd* from *sd* in **z-dhi* 'be' imper. fr. *es-*, **se-zd-* perf. st. from rt. *sed-* and similar forms, § 589, 1.

3. The side by side existence of Gr. *ἐβδομο-ς* and O.Bulg. *sedmyŭ* 'septimus' (§ 547 rem. 2) permits our assuming that in Indg. there stood beside **septm̥* the ordinal **sepdmó-* or **sebdmó-*. In that case Gr. *ὄγδοο-ς* would be a special Greek transformation of *ὄκτ-* after the analogy of *ἐβδ-*. Similarly Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 321.

4. *t* before *t th* and *d* before *d dh*. Geminated explosives were probably not spoken here, but affricata + explosive. We write *t't(h)* and *d'd(h)* but at the same time readily admit that it might perhaps have been more correct to have written *t̥t(h)* and *d̥d(h)*. For the literature on this point see Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 560¹⁾. E. g. **set'tó-* (part. fr. rt. *sed-* 'sit'): Skr. *sattá-* Av. *hasta-* Lat. *ob-sessu-s*; **ded'dhí* (that is, **de-d+dhi*, 2. sg. imper. of the reduplicated pres. of *dō-* 'give'): Skr. *dēhi* Av. *dazdi*.

5. Aspirates probably lost their aspiration before aspirates. We regard e. g. **iudbhis* as the Indg. prim. form of Skr. instr. pl. *yudbhīṣ* (*yudh-* 'fight, battle'). If Gr. *κύσθο-ς* 'a hollow, pudenda muliebria', Lat. *custōs*, Goth. *huzd* 'treasure', which

1) The objection raised by Bartholomae in his recent work Ar. Forsch. II 79 against what we have stated above for the Indg. prim. language, is not valid. If *ks* became *k* before explosives, it by no means follows that the affricata *ts* (*t'*) must under the same conditions have become *t*. *kx*, *pf*, not *ks*, *ps* correspond to *ts*.

belong to rt. *keydh-* in Gr. *κρύειν* Ags. *hýdan* 'to hide', were an extension of this rt. by means of the 'root-determinative' *dh* as we assume in §§ 494. 507. 536., then **kud^hdh-* (s. above 4) was probably spoken in prim. Indg.

6. How was the combination — which must be presupposed etymologically — *media asp.* + *t* or *s* spoken at the time immediately preceding the disintegration of the Indg. prim. community? What was e. g. the Indg. prim. form of Av. *dug'dar-* Lith. *dukter-* 'daughter', which, on etymological principles, would have to be put down as **dhughter-*? A positive answer has not yet been found. We leave out the question in our exposition of the history of the Indg. forms of articulation in the separate languages and discuss it at the end in § 552. In the section on Aryan § 482 we shall however previously treat the special history of *media* + *media asp.*, which can be put down with certainty as the prim. Ar. order of articulation.

7. Change between *tenuis* and *media* at the end of roots, e. g. *sqap-* : *sqab-* in Gr. *σκαπάνη* 'spade', O.Lat. *scaprēs* : Lat. *scabō*, Lith. *skabū-s* 'cutting' (§ 345); *pāk-* : *pāg-* in Lat. *pāx* *pācis* Skr. *pāśa-s* 'loop, cord' : Gr. *πήγνυμι* 'I fasten', Lat. *pangō*; (*s*)*pek-* : (*s*)*peg-* in Skr. *pāśyāmi* 'I see', Lat. *-spicio*, OHG. *spehōn* 'to spy' *spahi* 'prudent, wise' : O.Icel. *spakr* 'prudent, sensible', O.Bulg. *paziti* 'attendere', refl. with *sę* 'cavere'. The *tenuis* is probably rightly considered as the older articulation. The circumstances, under which this sound-modification made its appearance, still remain undetermined. Cp. p. 188 f.

Probably here also belong irregularities in the form of articulation, which occur in other positions than at the end of roots, e. g. Skr. *daśat-* : Gr. *δεκαδ-* 'decade' (cp. § 238).

8. Change between *media asp.* and *media*. *stembh-* : *stemb-* in Skr. *stabhnōmi* 'I fasten' prop', perf. *tastāmbha*, Gr. *ἀ-στεμφής* 'unpressed' *στέμφυλον* 'a grape or olive already pressed' : Gr. *στέμβω* 'I shake, tread on', OHG. *stampfōn* 'to stamp' *stumpf* 'stump' (Lith. *stambra-s* 'trunk, stem', *stiñbra-s* 'stump of the tail, stump' may belong to either root-form). *dhudh-* : *dhud-* (weak rt. forms) in Skr. *budhná-* 'bottom', Gr. *πυθμήν* 'bottom,

end of a root': Gr. *πύρδαξ* 'bottom' (with *π-* for *φ-*, like *πίστις* for **φίστις* etc., see § 496), Ags. *botm* O.Icel. *botn* 'bottom' (Lat. *fundu-s* and O.Ir. *bond bonn* 'solea' are ambiguous). *meġh-* : *meġ-* in Skr. *mahān* 'great' : Skr. *majmán-* 'greatness', Gr. *μέγας* Goth. *mikils* 'great'. Skr. *ahám* : Gr. *ἐγώ*, Lat. *ego* Goth. *ik* T. The media asp. is possibly the older sound. The circumstances, under which the modification made its appearance, are also here undetermined. In most of the cases a nasal is in the vicinity. Cp. Arkiv for nordisk Filologi I 176 rem.

Rem. J. von Fierlinger Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 478, following up J. Schmidt's theory, conjectures that in those cases where it is a question of *ġh* : *g*, 'the sound was neither *g^h* [*ġh*] nor *gⁱ* [*ġ*] in the parent language, but a voiced palatal spirant *γ'*'. So long as a more special (urgently needed) investigation into the whole question of the change in the form of articulation in the Indg. prim. period is still wanting, it seems to me more prudent not to separate the change *ġh* : *ġ* from the cases *bh* : *b* and *dh* : *d*. With these it is hardly possible to start from a spirant, which is homogeneous with the '*γ*'.

Aryan.

§ 470. The difference between the Indg. forms of articulation was still preserved in the period of the Aryan prim. community.

The palatals *ġ*, *ġ*, *ġh* appeared as *š*-sounds: *š*, *ž*, *žh* (§ 396).

Indg. *dⁱd(h)* (§ 469, 4) probably then became *zd(h)*, e. g. **dazdhi* = Indg. **dedⁱdhi* 'give' imper., and thus fell entirely together with Indg. *zd(h)* (§§ 590. 591). See § 476.

The order med. asp. + *t*, *s* — which is etymologically to be postulated — was represented by med. (or voiced spirant) + *dh*, *zh* (§§ 469, 6. 552) : *bⁱdh*, *dⁱdh*, *gⁱdh*, *žⁱdh* and *bⁱzh*, *dⁱzh*, *gⁱzh*, *žⁱzh*. For the further history of these combinations in Aryan see § 482.

The Sanskrit separate development left the Indg. forms of articulation separate.

In Iranian the mediae asp. became mediae and *žh* became *ž*. These sounds thus fell entirely together with the Indg. mediae.

§ 471. *Tenues*. Prim. Ar. *p*, *t*, *k* *c*, *ś* = Indg. *p*, *t*, *q*, *k̐*.

Skr. Av. O.Pers. *pat-* 'fall, fly', Indg. **pet-*. §§ 327. 351.

Skr. Av. O.Pers. interrog. stem *ka-*, Indg. *qo-*. Skr. Av. *ca* O.Pers. *cā* 'and', Indg. **qe*. §§ 445—448.

Skr. *ásva-* Av. O.Pers. *aspa-* 'horse', Indg. **ekyo-*. §§ 396—401.

k seems to have disappeared in the prim. Ar. period in Skr. *túrya-* Av. *tūriya-* 'quartus' fr. **ktur-*, to Indg. **qetuer-* Skr. *catvār-as*, cp. Av. *ā-xtūriya-* 'every fourth time' (cp. § 646); so also *t* in **napt-su* Av. *našsu* loc. pl. from Ar. *napāt-* *napt-* 'offspring' (s. Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 600).

§ 472. Further shiftings of the prim. Ar. form of articulation did not take place in Sanskrit.

Rem. In forms like *vagnú-* 'tone, sound' (*vuk-* *vac-*), *rgmín-* 'praising' (*ark-* *arc-*), *śagmá-* 'wealthy, benevolent' (*śak-*), *vāgmín-* *vāgvín-* 'eloquent' (*vāk-* *vāc-*) *g* had not regularly arisen from *k* (*-kn-*, *-km-*, *-kv-* remained, cp. *rēkṇas-* 'wealth, riches', *rukmd-* 'shining', *pakvā-* 'ripe',) but was borrowed partly from other forms of the same roots as instr. *vāgbhiṣ*, *ṛgbhiṣ*, 2. sg. imper. *śagdhi*, partly from forms of roots with original *g* (*g*) as *tigmá-* 'sharp' rt. (*s*)*tig-* (*śagmá-* to *śaktá-* like *tigmá* beside *tiktá-*). Similar occurrences in Gr. see §§ 486 rem. 495 rem.

§ 473. In Iranian *p*, *t*, *k*, *c* were only retained before vowels and after *s*, *ś*. Otherwise they became spirants before consonants. This change took place before *i*, *u*, after these consonantal vowels had become spirantal (§§ 127. 161).

1. Prim. Ar. *p*. Av. O.Pers. *fra-* 'before, fore': Skr. *pra-* Gr. *πρό*, Indg. **pro*. Av. *er'zifya-* 'stretching itself, falcon': Skr. *ṛjipyá-* 'stretching itself, seizing on the wing', Armen. *arciv* 'eagle' (§§ 291, 1. 330). Av. *āfant-* 'aquosus' from prim. Ar. **ap-uant-* (§ 159 p. 143) to *ap-* (acc. *āpem* nom. *afš*) 'water': Skr. *ap-* *āp-* 'water'.

Av. *-pt-* beside *-fār-* fr. *-ptr-* (2.) and beside Pers. *-fi-* is strange. *hapta* 'seven': Skr. *saptá*. *ker'pta-* 'put in order, made right': *kṛptá-*. Prim. Iran. *-fi-* probably became *-pt-*, cp. O.Icel. *epter* fr. *efter* 'after' etc. (Noreen Aisl. Gramm. § 183).

2. Prim. Ar. *t*. Av. *ṭwām* O.Pers. *ṭwām* (*ṭw-* = *ṭv-*) 'thee': Skr. *tvām*. Av. *ṭpyējah-* n. 'need, danger': Skr. *tyājas-*. Av. *miṭra-* 'contract': Skr. *mitrá-*. Av. *šyaoṭna-* 'deed, work': Skr. *cyāutná-*.

In O.Pers. *ṭr*, *ṭy* passed into *š*, *šy*. *ši-* 'three': Av. *ṭri-* Skr. *tri-* (§ 261). *hašiya-* (*-šiy-* = *-šy-*) 'true': Av. *haiṭya-*, Skr. *satyá-*.

In Av. *ṭr*, *ṭw* passed into *ḍr*, *ḍw* after *f* and *x* (voiceless spirants after the voiceless spirants *f x* became voiced). Acc. *f'ḍr-ō* 'pátres' (cp. Gr. *θίγα-τρ-ος*) beside dat. sg. *piṭrē* acc. sg. *ptarem*, cp. Skr. *pitṛ- pitúr-*. *vaxḍra-* 'word, speech': *vak-trá-* 'mouth'. *vaxḍwa-* 'word' fr. prim. Ar. **yak-tya-*. Cp. *ḍ* fr. *ṭ* = prim. Ar. *th* § 475.

Prim. Ar. Skr. *tk* = Av. *ṭk*. *aṭka-* 'dress': Skr. *átka- ta-ṭk-uš-* weak st. of the part. perf. act. to *tacaiti* 'runs'.

Prim. Ar. *tc* (Skr. *cc*) = Av. *sc* O.Pers. *šc*. Av. *yas-ca* 'quod-que', also inexactly written *yaṭca* (according to the etymology: *yaṭ+ca*): Skr. *yác-ca*, prim. Ar. **iatca* Indg. **iōtqe*, **iōd qe*. O.Pers. *uniyaš-ciy* 'anything else': Skr. *anyác-cid* prim. Ar. **anyatcid*. Cp. Kelt. Germ. *sk* fr. *tk*, §§ 516. 527.

Prim. Ar. *ts* became *s* in Av. (O.Pers.) through the intermediate stage *ss*. Av. *masya-* 'fish': Skr. *mátsya-*. Av. Gāp. loc. pl. *drug-vasū* fr. *drug-vant-* 'lying, false', cp. Skr. *kéša-vatsu* fr. *kéša-vant-* 'having a mane'. Av. nom. sg. *a-mer'ta-tās* 'immortality' fr. **-tat-s*, cp. acc. sg. *amer'tatāt-em*. Correspondingly Indg. *t't(h)* = prim. Ar. *tst(h)* (§ 469, 4) became *st* in Av. and O.Pers. Av. *ava-pasti-š* 'a falling down': Skr. *pattī-š*, prim. Ar. **patsti-š*, Indg. **pet'ti-s*, rt. *pet-*. Av. *ašavastema-* superl. fr. *aša-vant-* 'pious, holy', cp. Skr. *-vat-tama-*. Av. *ustema-* 'utmost': Skr. *uttamá-*. Av. Gāp. 2. sg. perf. *vōistā* 'knowest': Skr. *vēttha* Gr. *οἶσθα*, Indg. **uōit'tha*, rt. *uēid-*. O.Pers. *a-yastar-* 'possessor', to Skr. *a-yat-* 'attain, reach'.

Rem. 1. Observe that this Iran. *st* also appears after *i* and *u* and their diphthongs, as in *vista-* = Skr. *vittá-*, *vōistā* = Skr. *vēttha*, Gāp. *raostā* (3. sg. mid. from *ruod-* 'grow up'), whereas Indg. *st* had become *š* after the same sounds. The transition of *is*, *us* into *iš*, *uš* was already completed and was closed, when *tst* became *st* in Iranian. See § 556, 1.

Rem. 2. Indg. *-st* and Indg. *-tʰ* remained separate in Av. also when final. The former appears as *-s* (after *a*-vowels), the latter as *-st*, e. g. 3. sg. imperf. *ās* 'erat': Skr. Ved. *ās* prim. Ar. **āst* Indg. **ēst* (Gr. Dor. ἦς), 3. sg. imperf. *hišast* fr. rt. *sed* 'sit' fr. Indg. **si-setʰt*, that is, **si-sed-t*. Cp. Bartholomae Handb. §§ 139–141, Ar. Forsch. II 78 f.

3. Prim. Ar. *k*. Av. *yuxta-* 'yoked': Skr. *yuktá-*. Av. *suxra-* 'red' O.Pers. *ḫuxra-* a proper name: Skr. *śuk-rá-* 'bright, white'. For further examples see § 447.

4. Prim. Ar. *c* was regular before no consonant except *i*. Av. *šy* O.Pers. *šy*. Av. *šyao-ḫna-* 'deed, work' O.Pers. *a-šiyar-am* (*-šiy-* = *-šy-*) 'I went, walked': Skr. *cyáv-a-tē* 'stirs, moves'. Cp. § 448.

§ 474. Prim. Ar. prim. Iran. non-final *t* with preceding spirantal *r* became *š* in Avestic, as *mašya* (*mašiya-*) = O.Pers. *martiya* Skr. Ved. *mártiya-* 'mortal being'. See §§ 260. 288. 353.

§ 475. The prim. Ar. *tenues aspiratae*. *ph*, *th*, *kh*, *ch* were not rare sounds in the period of the Ar. prim. community. It is by no means definitely settled that these sounds are to be traced back in every case to Indg. *tenues asp.* (§ 553). This form of articulation may partly have arisen in the prim. Ar. period from non-aspirate *tenuis*, e. g. Skr. *path-* 'path', *sthā-* 'stand'. It is certainly not clear by what laws this aspiration arose.

In the following §§ we shall discuss the history of the prim. Ar. *ten. asp.* without taking into consideration whether this form of articulation was old inherited or newly developed. From § 553 it is obvious in what cases we hold the *ten. asp.* for prim. Indg.

The only case in which the sounds underwent a change in Sanskrit, was when the following syllable began with an *asp.* or with *s + asp.* A *tenuis* then arose by dissimilation. *kumbhá-s* 'pot, mug' fr. **khumbha-s* = Av. *xumba-*. Perf. *cichēda* 'I cut off' fr. **chi-chēda* from prim. Ar. *skhaḥd-*. Cp. the dissimilation of the *mediae asp.* § 480.

Rem. 1. Forms like instr. pl. *khē-bhiṣ* from *kha-* 'opening in the body, mouth, ears etc.', *pathi-bhiṣ* from *pathi-* 'path' were forms made by analogy after the cases, in which there was no reason for dissimilation. Cp. § 480 rem. 1.

In Iranian the *tenuēs asp.* became spirants except after *s* and nasals, where they passed into *tenuēs*.

Av. *safa-* 'hoof' : Skr. *śaphá-*. Av. *paṣ-* O.Pers. *paṣi-* 'pa' : Skr. *path-* *pathí-*. Av. *bara-ṣa* 'ye bear' : Skr. *bhāra-ṭha*. Av. *haza* 'companion, friend' O.Pers. *haxāmani-š* proper name : Skr. *sákha*. Av. st. form *haši-* 'companion, friend' (only in compounds as *hašiḍ-biš-* 'friend tormenting') fr. prim. Ar. **sachi-*; Skr. *sa-* was formed after the analogy of *sákha* etc.

Av. *sparāmi* 'I push, jerk' : Skr. *sphurdāmi* (cp. § 290). O.Pers. *stā-* 'stand' : Skr. *sthā-*. Av. Gāp. *vōistā* 'knowest' : Skr. *vōttha*. Av. *pantan-* 'path' : Skr. *pánthan-*, beside *paṣ-* : *pa-* Av. *skārayant-* 'leaping' (or 'letting leap') in the proper name *skārayaṣ-ṣa-* : Skr. *skhālāti* 'stumbles, makes a false step, sticks fast'.

p became *ḍ* after *x*, *f* (cp. *f^hdr-ō* etc. § 473, 2). Av. *u-* 'spoken' : Skr. *ukthā-m* 'a saying'. Av. *praḥḍā-* 'satisfied, content' : prim. Ar. **tryp-ṭha-*, cp. Skr. *trypāmi* 'I satisfy my appetite, become satisfied'.

Rem. 2. Fierlinger Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 334 f. conjectures that the *tenuēs asp.* lost their aspiration in prim. Aryan before *m*, *n*, *r*. He however postulates the originality of the *tenuēs asp.* as proved, which cannot hold as certain.

§ 476. *Mediae*. Prim. Ar. *b*, *d*, *g j*, *ḡ* = Indg. *b*, *d*, *g*. Av. *upa-bd-ā-* 'a stamping, trampling' Av. *upa-bd-a-* 'I stamp' : Indg. **bd-* weak st. form of *ped-*. §§ 325. 328.

Skr. *dū-rá-* Av. O.Pers. *dū-ra-* 'distant', rt. *deu-*. § 477. Skr. *bhāga-s* 'giver of blessings' O.Pers. *baga-* 'god', In. **bhago-s*. Skr. *jivá-* Av. *jīvya-* 'alive', Indg. **gīuó-*. §§ 449—450. Skr. *jōṣa-* Av. *zaōša-* 'favour, kindness', O.Pers. *dauš-* 'friend', rt. *geus-*. §§ 402—404.

The transition of Indg. *d^hd(h)* to *zd(h)* (§ 470) may be regarded as prim. Ar.; it was in any case younger than the change of prim. Ar. *z* to *ḡ* (§ 591). *z* remained in Iranian. *azd(h)* became *ēd(h)* in Skr., cp. *ōdh* from prim. Ar. *aždh* § 471. 2. Skr. *dēhí* Av. *dazdi* 'give' imper., Indg. **de-d^h-dhi*, rt. 'give'. Skr. *kiyēdhā-* 'extensive, capax', prim. Ar. **kiyad^h-*

i. e. **kiyat+dha-*. Here belongs also *zdh* for Indg. *dh+t* (§ 552). Skr. *mēdhas-* Av. *mazdah-* 'wisdom', prim. Ar. **mazdhas-*, that is, Indg. **mydh+tos-*, rt. *mendh-*. Av. *ver^ezda-* 'grown up, powerful' fr. prim. Ar. **yrdzha-* i. e. Indg. **yrdh+to-* (Skr. *vardh-* 'grow'). Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 261 f. conjectures, that Av. *uz* 'out, upwards' beside Skr. *ud*, is a generalisation of the form regularly developed before *d-*, as in *uz-daēza-* 'accumulation', and that *us* was developed from *ud* in compounds like *us-tāna-* 'stretched out' = Skr. *ut-tānā-*, *us-ca* 'high up' = Skr. *uc-cā*; cp. also Gr. *ύς-πληξ* beside *ύς-τοixες* and Cypr. Paph. *ύ* as also Germ. *uz-* § 536 rem.

Rem. This regular state was frequently altered through new formations in Sanskrit and Iranian. Skr. *daddhi* for *dēhi*, *addhi* 'eat' imper. for **zdhī*, *ruṇāddhi* 'he checks' (*rudh-*) for **ruṇzdhī* (*ṛṇēdhi* arose at the time when such pres. forms in *-zdhī* were in existence, see § 404, 2). Av. *masti-* 'insight' for **mazdi-* i. e. **mydh+ti-* (after the analogy of *cisti-* etc.). See the author in Morph. Unt. III 144 ff., Bartholomae Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 360 ff.

§ 477. Prim. Ar. *ž* (= Indg. *ǵ*) became the explosive *j* (§ 402) in Sanskrit, and the *ǵ* (= Indg. *ǵ*) in *žd ždh* = prim. Ar. *žd, ždh* was lost (§ 404, 1. 2), whereas in *žbh* = Prim. Ar. *žbh* it became *ḍ* (§ 404, 3).

-dn- became *-nn-* : *bhinná-* 'split, divided', from *bhid-*.

Rem. Analogously *-nn-* from *-dn-* : gen. pl. *šannām* (*šakš-* 'six'), a new formation after *šadbhiš* etc.; on this *dbh* cp. § 591.

No consistency exists in the treatment of *-dm-* and *-gm-*. *kakūnmant-* beside *kakūdmant-* 'providing with a point'. *mṛṇmāya-* 'consisting of earth, clay' fr. **mṛd-māya-*. *vāṛmāya-* 'consisting of speech' fr. **vāg-māya-* beside *vāgmīn-* (§ 472 rem.). Whence this fluctuation arises, is not clear to me. Are the forms with *-dm-* and *-gm-* new formations as compared with the others?

§ 478. In Iranian *b, d, g j* apparently remained explosives throughout in O.Pers. and the Gāpā dialect, whereas in later Av. they became the spirants *w, ḍ, γ ž* medially except after sibilants and nasals, *g* also initially before consonants except *r*.

Late Av. *vaēda* Gāp. *vaēda* 'he knows' : Skr. *vēda*. *dadmahī* Gāp. *dadmahī* 'we give' : Skr. *dadmāsi*. *baγa-* O.Pers. *baga-*

§ 478—479. Indg. *tenues*, *mediae* and *mediae*

'god' : Skr. *bhāga-*. *uyra-* Gāṇ. *ugra-* 'ugrā-. *ja-gm-ūṣi* fem. part. perf. act. f. *ja-gm-ūṣi*. *γ'na-* Gāṇ. *g'na-* 'wife' : Skr. 'edge' : Skr. *tējas-*, beside late Av. *tiyra-* 'sharp, vehement'.

Rem. 1. *j* is often written for *ž*, e. g. (§ 451). See Hübschmann Kuhn's Ztschr. XXI § 129 rem.

Rem. 2. *der'wā-* 'plait' may be held : Skr. (and prim. Ar.) *dṛbḍhā-* 'knitted, wound' fr. not certain, that prim. Ar. *b* was a continua §§ 469, 6. 552.

On the other hand the late Av. exp *g* before consonants s. above) and after Late Av. *daḍmahī*; Gāṇ. *dad'mahī*.

3. sg. opt. perf. from rt. *sed-* 'sit', Indg. 'he loves' : Skr. *vādatē* 'he praises'. *gāu mazga-* 'marrow' : cp. Skr. *majjan-* fr. 1 450. 590. 591). *anogušta-* 'toe' : Skr. *anō-*

Prim. Ar. *dy* appears in Av. as *dv*, Late Av. *nin* from *dm* in *nmāna-* :

to Skr. *dāma-s* Gr. *δόμο-ς* etc., similar i in *ῥίδμη-κα* *εὐ-δμητο-ς*. Cp. Skr. *kakūni* Late Av. *v* fr. *gv*, see § 450.

Prim. Ar. *žn* = Indg. *gn* became *žm* = Indg. *gm* became *sm* in Av. See

§ 479. *Mediae aspiratae*. Prim. Indg. *bh*, *dh*, *gh*, *gh*.

Skr. *bhrāta* Av. *brāta* O.Pers. **bhrātō(r)*. § 329.

Skr. *dhārṣ-ā-mi* 'I venture', Av. *dar* O.Pers. *a-darš-nau-š* 'he ventured', rt. *d*

Skr. *gharmā-* Av. *gar'ma-* 'heat', rt. *gainti* 'strikes', O.Pers. *ajan-am* 'I struck',

Skr. *hāv-ana-* Av. *zuv-ana-* 'call', §§ 405—407.

§ 480. In Sanskrit *zh* became in the first instance *jh*, e. g. prim. Ar. **zhay-* 'to call' became **jhay-*, prim. Ar. **zhā-* 'leave, forsake' became **jhā-* (cp. § 406).

Then the law of the dissimilation of aspirates operated, by which the aspiration was dropped when the next syllable began with an aspirate. *bódhati* 'awakes, is heedful of' fr. prim. Ar. **bhaydh-a-ti*, rt. *bheydh-* (Gr. *πύθομαι* 'I inquire', Goth. *ana-biuda* 'I bid, command'). *drógha-s* 'malicious injury' fr. prim. Ar. **dhraygh-a-s*, rt. *dhreygh-* (O.Icel. *draugr* 'ghost'). *dádhati* 'places, lays' from prim. Ar. **dha-dha-ti*, rt. *dhē-* (Gr. *θήσω* 'I shall put, place'). *durbhīṣ durbhyás durbhyám* (from Indg. **dhur-* 'door', Armen. *durn*, Gr. *θύρα*, Goth. *daúr*) from **dhur-bhiṣ* etc.; then after these *dúr-as dvár-as* etc. instead of regular **dhúr-as* etc.; observe, that the word was current in the Veda only in the pl. and du., fewer case forms than was otherwise usual therefore stood opposite to the *bh*-cases. *jaghána* perf. 'he struck' fr. prim. Ar. **jha-ghān-a* Indg. **ghe-ghon-e*, imper. *jahí* 'strike' fr. prim. Ar. **jha-dhi* (a new formation for regular **gha-dhi*, see § 454 rem.) Indg. **ghy-dhí*, rt. *ghen-* (Gr. *φόνος* 'murder'). *já-ha-ti* 'leaves, forsakes' fr. prim. Ar. **zha-zhā-ti* (Av. *za-zañti*) through the intermediate stages **jhajhāti* **jajhāti* (s. below). *jaṁghā-* 'the lower part of the leg' fr. prim. Ar. **zharaghā-* (Av. *zaraḡa-* 'instep', Goth. *gaggs* 'way, street').

From the similar law affecting the tenues asp., which was undoubtedly specially Skr., I conclude that this law of dissimilation operated first in Skr., not already in prim. Aryan. See § 475.

Rem. 1. Forms like *vṛtra-há-bhiṣ* (*vṛtra-hán-* 'vritra killing') instead of **ja-bhiṣ* (cp. *jahí* above) are easily explained as new formations. So far as I know, dissimilation never appears, when the two aspirates belonged to different members of a compound, cp. e. g. *abhi-bhūti-ṣ* 'ascendency', *garbha-dhi-ṣ* 'the place for coition, nest', *ahi-hán-* 'serpent-killer'; cp. on the other hand Gr. *ἱερεῖα* § 496. It must here be observed that such compounds might have been formed anew, after the above law had ceased to operate, and that the simple form — which was felt as a factor in composition — might always have exercised an influence on the old inherited and actually reproductive forms.

Rem. 2. In forms like 2. sg. *dhatsé* beside 1. sg. *dadhé* 'I place for myself', fut. *bhōlayāte* beside pres *bódhate* people often speak, in an

unscientific fashion, of a 'leaping over of the aspiration' on to the media of a preceding syllable. *dhatsē*, *bhōtsyātē* had much rather retained the Indg. initial (Indg. *dhz*, *bheydh-*). *-ts-* was here already in existence before the operation of the law of dissimilation, and when this came into operation there was nothing to be dissimilated in these forms, hence the initial remained intact. Cp. Gr. *θεῖς* : *τεῖχος*; § 496.

Rem. 3. In what manner did dissimilation regularly take place, when aspirates formed the initial sound in three or more syllables? e. g. Skr. *bu-bōdha* 3. sg. perf. = prim. Ar. **bhu-bhaydh-a*. This question requires further investigation.

jh (= Indg. *gh* and *ǵh*) became *h* after the conclusion of the aspirate-dissimilation, as *hānti* fr. **jhanti*, Indg. **ghen-ti* (Av. *jainti*), *jāhati* fr. **jajhati*, prim. Ar. **ǵhu-ǵha-ti* (Av. *zazāiti*).

h appears several times for *dh* and *bh* without the reason for the change being clear. Thus *-hi* beside older *-dhi* Gr. *-θι*, ending of the 2. sg. imper.; *-mahē* Av. Gāp. *-maidē* Gr. *-μεθα*, ending of the 1. pl. mid.; *sa-há* beside older *sa-dhá* 'at the same time, with' Av. *ha-ḍa*; *grh-ṇā-mi* beside older *grbh-ṇā-mi* 'I seize'. [Cp. von Bradke Ztschr. d. d. morg. Ges. XL, p. 65 sqq.]

Rem. 4. This change of *dh bh*, which caused the meaning of Skr. *h* to be fourfold, (Indg. *bh*, *dh*, *gh*, *ǵh*), gave rise to several 'deviations' (Entgleisungen). Thus desiderative *jighrkṣati* 'he desires to seize' for **ji-ghrps-a-ti*, to *grhṇāmi*.

§ 481. In Iranian prim. Ar. *bh*, *dh*, *gh jh*, *ǵh* fell together with prim. Ar. *b*, *d*, *g j*, *ǵ* (cp. Keltic § 524 and Baltic-Slav. §§ 542. 549). Hence all the mutations, mentioned in § 485, took place here also.

The spirants *w*, *ḍ*, *γ* *ž* in later Av. *aiwi* Gāp. *aiḍi* 'above, thereto, hither': Skr. *abhi*. *awra-* n. 'cloud': Skr. *abhrá-*. Pres. stem *da-ḍa-* Gāp. *da-da-* 'put, place': Skr. *da-dha-* prim. Ar. **dha-dha-*. *dar^oya-* Gāp. *dar^oga-* 'long': Skr. *dārghá-*. *yn-ē* 1. sg. pres. mid. from *jan-* (Indg. *ghen-*) 'slay': Skr. *ghn-ē*. *snaēžaiti* 'it snows', prim. Ar. **snaǵjhati*: Gr. *νεῖquet* Indg. **sneǵh-e-ti*. *dažaiti* 'burns': Skr. *dāhati* (cp. *ni-dāghá-s* 'heat'), Indg. **dhegh-e-ti*.

Rem. *j* written for *ž* e. g. in *ar^oiaiti* 'deserves, is worth': Skr. *ārhati*, rt. *argh-* (§ 429 a). Cp. § 478 rem. 1.

Explosives (*b, d, g j*) in later Av. *barāmi* 'I bear': Skr. *bhārāmi*. *skemba*- 'pillar': Skr. *skambhā*- 'supporting pillar'. *dāma* 'creature': Skr. *dāma*, rt. *dhē*-. *mīḍa*- 'pay, reward': Skr. *mīḍhā*- Gr. *μισθός*-. *dazdi* 'give' imper.: Skr. *dēhi*. *bandayēiti* 'binds': Skr. *bandhāyati*. *gar'ma*- 'glowing heat': Skr. *gharmā*-. *zanōga*- 'instep': Skr. *janōghā*-. *jainti* 'strikes, kills': Skr. *hānti*. *renjayeiti* 'he hastens': Skr. *raḥāyati*.

Late Av. *n* fr. *dn*: *buna*- 'ground, bottom': Skr. *budhnā*-.
Late Av. *v* fr. *gv*, see § 453.

Prim. Ar. *žhn*, *žhm* = Indg. *ghn*, *ghm* became Av. *šn*, *sm*. See § 407.

§ 482. The prim. Ar. combinations *bḍh*, *d'dh* (thence *zdh* already in prim. Ar.), *gdh*, *ždh* = original *bh*, *dh*, *gh*, *gh* + *t* and *bzh*, (*dzh*, thence *zh*), *gžh*, *žžh* = original *bh*, (*dh*), *gh*, *gh* + *s*. Cp. §§ 469, 6. 470.

Skr. *dybdhā*- 'knitted, tied, wound', Av. *der'wāda*- 'plait' (§ 478 rem. 2), rt. *derbh*-. Skr. *mēdhas*- Av. *mazdah*- 'wisdom' = **mydḥ* + *tos*-, see § 476. Skr. *drugdhā*- n. 'offence, insult', rt. *dhreugh*-. Av. Gāp. 3. sg. imperf. mid. *aog'dā* (*aog*- *aoj*- 'speak, name') = **uegh* + *to*, cp. Gr. *εὔχομαι* *εὔχο*-. Skr. inf. *vōdhum* 'vectum' = **uegh* + *tu-m*, Av. *važdri-š* 'promoter' = **uegh* + *tri*-, rt. *uegh*-, see § 404, 2.

Rem. 1. Many exceptions to this law — especially in Iranian — arose through the analogy of other words of the same suffix-category, in which the suffix had *t* (e. g. Skr. *yuktā*- Av. *yuxta*- 'junctus'). Examples: Av. *dapta*- 'deceived, cheated' for **dawda*- = Skr. *daddhā*-. Av. O.Pers. *basta*- 'bound' for **bazda*-, cp. Skr. *baddhā*-, rt. *bhendh*-. Av. *druzta*- O.Pers. *dūrūxta*- 'cheated, belied' for Av. **druyāda*- (Gāp. **drug'da*-) O.Pers. **dūrūgda*- = Skr. *drugdhā*-. Av. *aoxta* beside Gāp. *aog'dā*, see above. Av. *vaštar*- 'beast of draught' for **vaīdar*- (cp. *vaīdri-š* above) = Skr. *vōdhar*-. Skr. Ved. 2. du. *dhaktam* for **dagdham* from *dagh*- 'reach to, attain', 1. pl. *daghma*. 3. sg. mid. *dhattē* 'τῆρα' probably in the first instance for **daddhē* (see below). Cp. Lat. part. *com-ēstus* for *com-ēsus*, 2. pl. *ēstis* for **ēsis* etc., § 501 rem. 2, OHG. *wista* for *wissa* etc., § 527 rem. 3.

The Skr. forms with *ddh*, as *baddhā*-, *buddhā*-, arose by attraction to the other forms of the same root, thus also **daddhē* probably as intermediate stage between **dēdhē* and *dhattē*. Cp. *daddhi* for *dēhi* § 476 rem. 1, *didiḍhi* for **diḍhi* § 404 rem. 2.

Skr. *dīpsati* 'intends to injure', Av. 'deceive', desiderat. formations to Skr. 2. sg. *dhōkṣi* 'thou milkest' (3. sg. *di aoyā* (3. sg. *aog'da* see above). Skr. *s*-aorist to Skr. *vāhati* Av. *vazaiti* 'veh

Rem. 2. Examples for *dh* + *s* seem to Skr. *bhōtsyāte* (fut. fr. rt. *bheydh-*) cannot be continuation of *dzh*, because after prim. Ar. it is probable that *d* became assimilated to *t* prim. Ar.

Armenian.

§ 483. The *tenues* were very varied in their form of articulation.

p appears as *p* in the vicinity of *c* *ephem* 'I cook' probably to Gr. *ἔψω*. As also, Gr. *ἐπὶ*, *ἐπὶν* 'septem'. As *h* (*y*) *hing* 'ներε', *heri* 'distant' Gr. *πέραν*. *S*

Initial *p* disappeared before *l*. *li* (g) Skr. *pra-tā-* 'filled', Gr. *πλήρης* 'full', Lith. 'I fill'. *luana-m* 'I wash': Skr. *plāv-ayān* 'wash', Gr. *πλύνω* 'I wash'.

t appears as *t* after *s*: *astl* 'star' Gr. before vowels and (under what condition) 'I become dry, wither' Gr. *τέρσομαι*, *ut ty*: *ko* 'of thee' Skr. *tvām*. *t* appears 'man, homo' Skr. *mṛtā-*, *dr-and* 'door' fr. *k* below. See § 360.

Intervocalic *t* became *j* and then *c* Gr. *πατήρ*, nom. pl. *har-ē* first probably *-atr-*: *haur* 'father's' Gr. *πατρ-ός*. *-rh* *marh mah* 'death' Skr. *mṛtyú-ś* or Gr.

t- had disappeared initially in *ere-* **re-ē*: Skr. *tráyas*. See § 263.

q appears as *k* (*k*) and *ç* except *s* *akn* 'eye' Lith. *ak-i-s*; *lk-ane-m* 'I leave' (*i-stem*) 'eyes' Lith. *ak-i-s*. As *g* after

'impediment' Gr. ἀρξέω; *hing* 'five' Skr. *pāñca*; cp. *d* fr. *t* above. See § 455 1).

Examples for the dropping of *q* are uncertain. See Hübschmann Arm. St. I 76.

k generally appears as *s*: *sar* 'height' Skr. *śtras-*. *ç* fr. *sk* (*kšk*, *ssk*) and *ks*: *harç* 'question' Skr. *prchā*, *veç* 'six' Gr. ἕξ. See §§ 408. 561.

Loss of *k* before *t* in *ut* 'eight' (Skr. *aṣṭā*), probably also before *l* in *lu* 'audible' (cp. Skr. *śru-*). See § 408.

§ 484. The *mediae d*, *g* became *tenues*, *g* became a voiceless affricata. Cp. the shifting of the *mediae* in Germanic, § 533.

d became *t*. *tiv* 'day': Skr. *dīvā* instr. 'by day'. See § 361.

g became *k*. *ker* 'food, meat': Skr. *gīrāmi*, rt. *ger-*. See § 456.

g became *c*. *cer* 'old man': Av. *zaurvā-* 'age', rt. *ger-*. See § 409.

Examples for the shifting of *b* to *p* are unknown to me. Cp. § 331.

§ 485. The *mediae aspiratae bh*, *dh*, *gh* became *b*, *d*, *g*; *gh* became the voiced affricata *j*, or the voiced spirant *z*.

bh became *b*, which remained initially and after *λ*, *r*, *m*, but became *v* after vowels. *ba-n* 'λόγος': Gr. *φημι*. *elbeur* 'spring, source': Gr. *πρέω*. *arbi* 'I drank': Lat. *sorbeō*. Instr. sg. *akam-b* pl. *akam-bk* from *akan-* 'eye': Skr. *-bhiṣ*. *lus-a-vor* 'clear, bright': Gr. *λευκο-φάρος*. See § 332.

dh became *d*. *diem* 'I suck': Skr. *dhāyāmi*. See § 362.

gh became *g*, which remained except before original *e-* and *i-*vowels, before these it passed into *j* initially, and into *ž* medially. *gan* 'strokes, blows': Skr. *ghan-ā-*. *jerm* 'warm': Gr. *θερμός*. *iž* 'viper': Av. *aži-š*. See § 457.

gh became *j* initially and after *n* and *r*, and *z* after vowels. *jaune-m* 'I consecrate, sacrifice': Av. *zaotar-*. *anjuk* 'narrow':

1) The *j* in *arj* 'bear': Skr. *ṛkṣa-s* Gr. *ἄρκτος* is probably parallel to this *g* and *d*. Cp. § 561.

Av. *qzah-*. *barjr* 'high': Av. *ber'zant-*. *lizu-m* 'I lick': Lith. *lėžiū*. See § 410.

Greek.

§ 486. The *tenuēs* generally retained their form of articulation.

p. *πλέ(F)ω* 'I swim': Skr. *plāv-ē*. See § 333.

t. *τάλ-αντο-ν* 'balance': Skr. *tuld-*. See § 363.

k. *καρδ-ιά* 'heart': Lat. *cor*. See § 384.

q. *καρπ-ός* 'fruit': Skr. *kṛpāṇa-s*. *ποινή* 'atonement': Av. *kaṇd-*. *τὲ* 'and': Lat. *que*. See §§ 425. 426. 427.

These sounds seem to have been spoken with aspiration for a time in some districts, especially in Attica. Owing however to the inexactness and inconsistency of the written language it is impossible to determine accurately how far this tendency extended.

Rem. Many of the cases, where the aspiration was formerly regarded as being purely phonetic, are rather new formations made by analogy, e. g. *ἀλείφω* 'I anoint with oil' (beside *λίπα*, Skr. *limpāmi*), *δέχομαι* 'I receive' (beside Ion. Dor. Lesb. *δέκομαι*), perf. *τίτροφα τετράφαται* (to *τέρπω* 'I turn'). See Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 284 ff. In the same manner *mediae* also came into the place of *tenuēs*, as *κτελεβάς* (Messen.) to *κλεπ-* 'steal', *ἀρύγην* to *ἀρυν-*. See Osthoff in the above work.

§ 487. *Tenuis* became *ten. asp.* before *ϝ* i. e. voiceless *r* (cp. § 266). *τέθριππο-ν* 'four-horse chariot' = *τέτρίππο-ν* fr. **τετρο-ίππο-ν*. *φροῦδο-ς* 'gone away' = *πρόϝδο-ς* fr. **προ-όδο-ς*. This affection corresponds exactly to *ἔφροδος* 'approach' = *ἐπόδος*.

Tenuis became *media* before *media*. *ἐγ-δίδωμι* fr. *ἐκ + δίδωμι*, (cp. Cret. *ἐδδίγηται* with *δδ* fr. *γ-δ*, cp. *νυττί* § 384), *ἐγ-βάλλω*, *ἐγ-γονο-ς*, *ὕβ-βάλλω*. The etymological orthography was frequently used, *ἐκ-δίδωμι* etc., and probably it was also pronounced *-κδ-* etc.

ντ = Indg. *nt*, *ἡq* (§ 427 *b*) became (*νδ*) in Pamphyl. (for *-(ν)-* cp. § 205). 3. pl. conj. *ἄγων(ν)δε* = Dor. *ἄγωντι*. *πέ(ν)δε* = Att. *πέντε*, Indg. **preqe*.

§ 488. *πμ* mostly became *μμ*, Lesb. *ππ*. *ὄμμα* 'eye' fr. **ὀμμα*, Lesb. pl. *ὀππατα*. *κέκαμμαι* 'I am bent' from **κεκαμμ-μαι* **κεκαμπ-μαι*, cp. 3. sg. *κέκαμπται*.

When *κ* in the combination *τνκ* suffered epenthesis (cp. *τεκταίνω* etc. §§ 130. 639), *τ* became assimilated to the *ν* and disappeared. *δέσ-ποινα* 'mistress of the house' fr. **-ποτ-νικα* beside *πότνια* = **ποτ-νικα*. Cp. *φαίνω* fr. **φαδνικω* § 492.

§ 489. *κῑ*, *qῑ* became a geminated spirant (*ḫḫʔ*) in prim. Greek; this sound was represented by *-ττ-* medially in Bæot., Thess., Att., and in the other dialects by *-σσ-*, but initially universally, as it seems, by *σ-*. On account of the vowel-length in *ἐλάττων* (§ 479) it must be assumed that *ττ*, and *σσ* arose first from a geminated spirant, since *αν* would not have been subjected to the process of compensation lengthening before an explosive. Cp. § 427 d. *μάσσων* 'longer' (to *μακρό-ς*): *Av. mas-yā* 'greater'. *πάσσαλο-ς* 'plug, nail', rt. *paḥ-* (Skr. *pāśa-s* 'string, sling'). *πέσσω πέττω* 'I cook', rt. *peq-*. *ὄσσε* 'both eyes': *Lith. akš-*. Hom. *σεῦε* (*ἔ-σσευε*) 'he drove, hunted, scared': *Skr. cyas-cyu-* 'put in motion'. Megar. *σά 'τίνα* fr. **kʷi-a* beside *ἄ-σσα ἄ-ττα* (on *ἄ-* s. § 654). In Att. *τενμάομαι* 'I pursue' and *τενράζω* 'I busy myself eagerly with something', in case they are from the same root as Hom. *σεῦε*, the initial *τ* may have come from the augmented and reduplicated forms.

tῑ became *ss* in prim. Gr. Hence universally *σ* after consonants. Fem. Cret. *πάνσα* Att. etc. *πᾶσα* Lesb. *παῖσα* 'tota' (§ 205) fr. **παντ-κα*. *δόξα* 'doctrine, opinion' fr. **δοκ-τ-κα*. *καμπό-ς* 'bent' (Hesych.) fr. **καμπ-τ-κος*. Cp. the *σ-* of *σέβεται* = *Skr. tyájati* (cp. § 428 a), which probably arose from Indg. *tj-* (§§ 117. 598). Otherwise medial *σσ*, which was retained in Homer and elsewhere, seems to have become regularly partly *σ* (Ion. Att.), and partly *ττ* (Bæot. Cret.). *τόσσο-ς* 'tantus' *πόσσο-ς* 'quantus', *τόσος πόσος* (cp. *μέσσο-ς μέσο-ς* § 497), Bæot. Cret. *ό-πόττο-ς*. With this *ττ* cp. Bæot. *κομιττάμενος* = Hom. *κομισσάμενος* fr. **κομιτσαμενος*, Cret. *δάτταθαι* = Hom. *δάσασθαι* fr. **δατσασθαι*.

Rem. 1. The regular representatives of *κῑ*, *qῑ* mostly appear for *tῑ* e. g. Att. *ἐρέττω* (*ἐρέσσω*) fr. *ἐρετ-* like *φρίττω* (*φρίσσω*) from *φρικ-*, *κρείττω* (*κρείσσω*) fr. *κρετ-* like *ῥίττω* (*ῥίσσω*) from *ῥικ-*. These were probably new formations after the analogy of those with original *κῑ*, *qῑ*. Cp. the author's *Griech. Gramm.* p. 36 note 1.

The Indg. combination *ti* appears medially, in most dialects, generally as *si* after other sounds than *s* (cp. ἔστι, πῖσι-ς). Att. δίδω-σι 'gives': Skr. *dāda-ti*; βά-σι-ς 'step, stride': Skr. *gā-ti-ṣ*; ἀνεψιό-ς 'first cousin': O.Bulg. *netijǎ* opf. **nept-iǰo-s*.

Rem. 2. The combination *-ti* was frequently retained in Bæot., Pamphyl. and Dor., where the other dialects had *-σι*, as Dor. διδωτι πλούτιο-ς. But also in those dialects, which show *-σι*, *-τι* occurs beside this, as Ion. Att. ἔτι, αἰτιο-ς (cp. πλούσιο-ς), ἀντί, κέρατι, φάτι-ς (cp. φάσι-ς). Form-transference may be assumed in many cases, e. g. κέρατι after κέρατος etc.; σκότιο-ς after σκότος-ς; φάτι-ς μάρπτι-ς μάντι-ς after the cases with *-τι*-. Cp. Hom. Ποσειδάων Arcad. Ποσειδάωνος Lac. Ποσιδάωνος with *σ* instead of *τ* (Boeot. Ποτειδάων Ποτοιδαίχως) after Ποσιδ- in Hom. Ποσιδήιος etc. Nevertheless this does not clear the matter up satisfactorily. It is questionable, whether *-σι* did not already arise, to a certain extent, in prim. Greek. Such a great antiquity is especially to be conjectured for the *-σι* in nouns like βάσι-, since these also occur with *σ* in Bæotian and the whole of Doric.

In Lac. and Cypr. *σ* = *t̃i*, in Cypr. at the same time the *σ* of *-σι* = *-ti* passed into *h*: Lac. part. fem. ἐν-ήβωαίς, Cypr. 3. pl. conj. φρονέωι. This *σ* became *ρ* in Eretria: part. fem. ὀμνυύρας, 3. pl. conj. παρα-βαίνωριν.

Medial *ti* became *σσ* in Ion. etc., and *ττ* in Bæot. and Att. Hom. τέσσαρες Herod. τέσσερες Lesb. πέσσυρες Arcad. τεσσε-ράκοντα + Bæot. πέτταρες Att. τέτταρες 'four': Skr. *catvār-as*. Initially: Cret. τφέ 'thee' (wrongly written τρέ in Hesych.) Dor. τέ Bæot. τίν Lesb. Ion. Att. σέ: Skr. *tvā-*. On the enclitic Ion. Att. etc. τοι see § 187.

§ 490. *ts* became *σσ* in prim. Greek, thence *σ* in later times. Hom. aor. πάσασσθαι ἐπάσαντο fr. **πατ-σ-*: pres. πατέομαι 'I eat, consume'. Hom. aor. ἐφ-εσσάμενο-ς ἀν-έσαντες fr. **ἐτ-σ-*: ἔδ-ος 'seat'. Hom. ποσὶ ποσὶ Att. ποσί fr. **ποτοι: πόδ-ες* 'feet', cp. Skr. *patsú*. Correspondingly Indg. *t̃t(h)* became *st(h)* in prim. Greek. ἄ-παστο-ς 'jeune': πατ-έομαι. ἴστε 'ye know' ὁλθα 'thou knowest' (Skr. *vētt̃ha*): ἴδ-μεν ὁλδ-α. Cp. σθ fr. *d̃dh* § 494.

σκ from *σχ*. διδάσκω 'I teach': δι-δακ-τό-ς, Lat. *dī-dic-ē*. ἔλσκω 'I make like': ἔσκει. Bæot. ἐς-κη-δεκάτη = ἔξ-κ. Cp. also ἔς- fr. ἔξ- 'ex' in Arcad. ἐςδοτῆρες, Bæot. Gortyn ἐς τῶν.

τρά-πεζα '(four-legged) table' fr. **πτρα-*, Indg. **qtur̃-*, cp. Skr. *tūrya-* § 471.

§ 491. In most dialects, e. g. Ion.-Att., the mediae were voiced explosives in the oldest monuments.

b. *βάροβαρο-ς* 'foreign': Skr. *balbala-karōmi*. See § 334.

d. *δέκα* 'ten': Skr. *dāśa*. See § 364.

g. *γεύω* 'I let taste': Av. *zaoša-* 'favour, kindness', rt. *gəus-*. See § 385.

g. *ἐρεύγομαι* 'I spit out': Lith. *rúgiu*, rt. *reug-*. *βοῦς* 'bullock': Skr. *gāu-ś*, Indg. **gōu-s*. *δελφύς* 'womb': Skr. *gárbha-s*, rt. *gelbh-*. See §§ 425. 426. 428.

The voiced mediae became voiced spirants. We may conclude that *β* had already become *ð* in Lac. and El. before the beginning of the Roman period, from the fact that *ϝ* (*F*) was represented in these dialects by *β*. In the oldest El. monuments *δ* appears as *ζ* i. e. *ḍ*, e. g. *ζέ, ζίκαια, Φειζιός*; this affection, so far as we can see, did not take place in the other dialects until later. Forms like *ὕγγαινις, Σαραπιγῆον, κλαίγω*, occurring in the second century B. C., exhibit the transition of *γ* into the spirant *j* (in any combination whatever). The *γ*, which here represents the consonantal *j*, is only conceivable on the supposition that it denoted elsewhere a spirantal sound; the loss of *γ* after *ι* in Bæot. *ιών* = *ιγιών*, Tarent. and elsewhere *ὀλός* = *ὀλίγος* etc., also points to this change.

In Arcad. *ζ* was also written for *δ* = Indg. *g*, e. g. *ζέλλω* beside *δέλλω* 'I throw'. Hence a spirant was also spoken here. Cp. § 428 b.

§ 492. *βν, βμ* became *μν, μμ* in prim. Greek. *μνάομαι* 'I woo to wife' from **βνα-* 'wife', Indg. **gnā-*, see § 428 a. *σεμνός* adjectival part. to *σίβομαι* 'I feel awe', rt. *tjeg-*, see § 428 a. *τρίμμα* (*τῆμμα*) 'that which is rubbed', perf. mid. *τέτριμμαι*, to *τρίβω* 'I rub'.

In like manner *gn, gm* probably became *ʔn, ʔm*¹⁾ in the same period. *γί-γεν-ο-μαι* 'am born' i. e. *gʔenomaʔ*. *στυγ-νός*

1) For the grounds on which this theory is based see Ebel Kuhn's Ztschr. XIII 264, Westphal Method. Gramm. I 1, 17, the author in Curtius' Stud. IV 103 f., L. Havet Mém. de la soc. de lingu. IV 276.

'hated' i. e. **stýgnos*. *īgn* became *īn* in Dor., Thess., Bæot. and later Att., as Dor. γίνομαι γινώσκω (cp. § 618). ἀγ-μός 'breakage' i. e. **akmos*. *æg**m* became *æm* (written γμ) through the intermediate stage *ægm*, just as *m**p**m* became *m**m* through *m**m**m* (§ 488): ἐφθεγμυι, ἐλήλεγμυι beside -γῆαι -γκται.

ῥαίνω 'I sprinkle' fr. **ῥαδ-ν*κω (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 457 ff.), like δέσ-ποινα fr. **-ποτν*κω, see §§ 488. 639.

Lac. ἐλλά 'seat' fr. **ἐδ-λ*α, see § 364.

§ 493. *dī*, *gī*, *gī* became one sound, which was mostly written ζ. Ζεύ-ς: Skr. *dyáu-*š; πεζό-ς 'on foot', to πεδά πέδο-ν ἄζομαι 'I stand in awe of', to ἄγιο-ς, Av. *yazaitē*, rt. *iag-*. ζῆ 'lives' fr. **ζη*ει, to Av. *jyāiti-*, stem *gīē-*; νίζω 'I wash', to νίπτω-ν, rt. *neig-* (cp. § 428 d).

σδ was also written for ζ in Lesb., e. g. ἐικάσδω. -δδ-, for which, initially, δ-, appears in Lac., Gortyn, Bæot., and Megar., e. g. the verbal endings -άδδω -ιδδω = -άζω -τζω, Δεύς = Ζεύς, δαός = ζωός. Seldom τ = ζ in Cret., as Τῆνα = Ζῆνα, also Ττῆνα.

Owing to the uncertainty which exists regarding the value of these different letters, it is impossible to determine accurately the course of development, which the prim. Gr. combinations *dī*, *gī*, *g^vī* passed through.

Rem. ζ was probably pronounced *zd* in Ion.-Att.; cp. O Bulg. *īd* fr. *dī* § 147 rem. 1. δδ might possibly go back first of all to *zd* — or *īd* —. See the author's Griech. Gramm. § 52 with addendum to p. 47, G. Meyer Gr. Gr.² 274 f.

§ 494. ἴσθι i. e. *isthi* arose fr. Indg. **uid^hdhī* 'know' imper. (cp. Skr. *viddhī*, § 476). Whether the intermediate stage was **uizdhi* or **uitsthi*, remains doubtful. Gr. κίσθο-ς 'a hollow, pudenda muliebria' was probably a similar case (§ 469, 5).

§ 495. The *mediae aspiratae* *bh*, *dh*, *gh*, *gh* became *tenuēs aspiratae* in prim. Greek. These then probably remained unchanged in most dialects, certainly e. g. in Ion.-Att., down to historic times.

bh. ὀφρῶ-ς 'eye-brow': Skr. *bhrū-*š. See § 335.

dh. *θυμός*-ς 'heart, courage, passion': Skr. *dhū-má-s*. See § 365.

gh. *ἔχ-ω* 'I have, hold': Av. *haz-ah-*, rt. *segh-*. See § 386.

gh. *λέχος* 'bed': O.Bulg. *legā*, rt. *leg-*. *φόνος* 'murder' and *θείνω* 'I strike': Skr. 3. pl. *ghn-ánti*, rt. *ghen-*. See §§ 425. 426. 429.

The *tenuēs aspiratae* became voiceless spirants in most combinations, through the intermediate stage of *affricatae*. We are not in a position to determine precisely the place and time of this shifting, since the written language offers too few sure holds. The *affricata*-stage seems to occur in such spellings as *ὄχος σκῆφος* and in measures like *ὄφιν* (Hom.) *βρόχον* (Theognis) as trochees. Cp. Roscher Curtius' Stud. I 2, 63 ff. Blass Auspr.² 84 ff. [G. Meyer Gr. Gramm.² 207 ff.]. Spirantal value (*ḫ*) can be established most extensively for *θ*. *θ* remained an explosive in Cret. (Gortyn) before *ρ ν*, as is seen by the writing *τρ νν*, and was a spirant before vowels. *θ* probably only remained an explosive after *σ* in Bœot., El., and Locr. (cp. Att. *ἔστι* beside *δίδωσι*, § 489), hence the writing of *στ* for *σθ*. In Lac., where *ḫ* can be established with the greatest certainty, it passed (before palatal vowels?, see Baunack Die Inschr. von Gortyn p. 36) further into *σ*, as *Σίον* = *Θέων*. *θ* as *ḫ* became *f* in Bœot. and Epir., as is shown by the writing *φ* in *φεός* = *θεός* etc. This *φ* also shows that prim. Gr. *ph* (*φέρω*) had become *f* in these dialects.

Rem. The often assumed change of prim. Gr. *tenuis asp.* to *media* never existed. In cases like *στέμβω* beside *ἀστεμφής*, *πύνδα?* beside *πυθμήν* it is a question of Indg. *media* (§ 469, 8), whereas in such as *κατα-λέγμενο-ς* (beside inf. *κατα-λέχθαι*, rt. *λεχ-*), *δεάγμα* 'handful' (to *δεαχμή δεάσσομαι*, Skr. *darh-* 'fasten') we have merely new formations, made after the analogy of similar forms from roots with *media* (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 301 ff.).

§ 496. The *tenuis aspirata* lost its aspiration in prim. Greek, when a *tenuis aspirata* followed at the beginning of the next syllable. *τίθημι* 'I place' fr. **thi-thē-mi*, aor. *ἔτιθην* fr. **e-the-thēn*, rt. *dhē-*. *ἐνύθετο* 'he inquired for' fr. **e-phuth-e-to*, rt.

bheṃdh-. Gen. *τριχ-ός* 'hair's' fr. **thrikh-os*. *ἐκ-χειρίᾱ* 'cessation of hostilities', Delph. *Ἐκ-φύλο-ς* fr. **ekhe-kh.*, **ekhe-ph*.

θριξ: *τριχός* and *θέσσασθαι*: *πόθο-ς* (§ 429 b) = Skr. *dhatsē*: *dadhē*, see § 480 rem. 2. Hence forms like *πένεσμαι* *πύστις*, *πίσω* *πίστις* (rt. *bheṃdh-*) are shown to be new formations for **φένεσμαι* etc.; cp. fut. *αὔσω* for regular *αὔσω* § 564.

The remark, made in § 480 rem. 1 on Skr. *vytra-hábhiṣ abhi-bhūti-ṣ*, also holds good for the forms *ἐχέθην* (*χέω* 'I pour out'), *θεθμός* Locr. 'statute' beside *τεθμός* Pind., *θιθεθαι* Cret. Gort. = *τίθισθαι*, *ἀμφι-φαλο-ς* 'having a double comb', *ἀμφι-χέω* 'I pour around', *παχύ-χυμο-ς* 'with thick juices' etc.

It is difficult to ascertain in what manner the law of the dissimilation of aspirates operated in cases where three or more aspirates followed one after the other (cp. *πέποιθε*, prim. Gr. **phe-phoith-e*, *τέθητι* prim. Gr. **the-thē-thi*). Only so much is as yet clear, that the regular operation had been crossed in many ways by analogical formations. Cp. Osthoff's attempt in his *Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* 305.

§ 497. Indg. *dhī*, *ghī*, *ghī* as *thī*, *khī*, *khī kh*ī* fell together in prim. Gr. with *tī*, *kī*, *kī k*ī* and accordingly experienced the same treatment as these (§ 489).

μέσσο-ς *μέσο-ς* 'medius' (Skr. *mādhyā-s*) like *τόσσο-ς* *τόσο-ς*. *ἀσσον* 'nearer' (*ἄγχι*, root *aṅgh-*) like *μάσσων*.

ἐλάσσων *ἐλάττων* 'less' (*ἐλαχύ-ς*: Skr. *laghū-ṣ*) like *πέσσω* *πίττω*.

Italic.

§ 498. The *tenuēs* remained unshifted on the whole.

p. Lat. *pāx*, Umbr. *pase* 'pace', Osc. Paakul 'Paculus': Skr. *pāśa-*. See § 336.

t. Lat. *tuvo-s* *tuo-s*, Umbr. *tover* 'tui', Osc. *tu vai* 'tuaē': Skr. *tāva*. See § 366.

k̄. Lat. *clī-nō*, Umbr. *kle-tram* 'lecticam': Skr. *śrāy-a-ti*. See § 387.

q. Lat. *canō*, Umbr. *kanetu* 'canito': Skr. *kan-kān-ṛ*. Lat. *quis*, Umbr. Osc. *pi-s* 'quis': Av. *ci-š*. See §§ 430. 431.

Where shifting of the tenues happened through sound-change, in combinations, it is frequently not evident — owing to the scantiness of the Umbr.-Samn. monuments — whether this change is to be regarded as having taken place in prim. Italic or only in single dialects.

§ 499. Lat. *b* from *p* before voiced explosives. *ob-dūcō*, *ab-dūcō*, *sub-dūcō*: cp. *op-eriō* 'I close', *ap-eriō* 'I open' (cp. Skr. *ar-* 'move something', *apa+ar-* 'remove, put aside, open'), Osc. *op eizois* 'apud eos', Gr. *ἄπο*, Lat. *super* Gr. *ὑπο*. Hence probably original *p* in *optineō*, *suppōnō* etc.; *ab-* *ob-* *sub-eō* made by analogy; *abs*, *obstrūdō*, *obtrūdō*, *subter* etc. phonetically wrongly spelt.

Lat. Umbr. *g* from *c* in the combination *-ækl-*. Lat. *angulu-s*, Umbr. *anglom-e* 'in angulum' fr. **æklo-* (§ 269), to Lat. *ancu-s* *uncu-s*. Lat. *singulu-s* fr. **sem-klo-* (§ 269). The cause of the same change is less clear in *septin-gentī nōn-gentī* beside *du-centī* (Gr. *ἑντα-χόσιοι*); *vīgintī* beside *vīcēsīmus* no doubt owed its *g* to form-transference. Cp. Thurneysen Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVI 312 f.

Media from *tenuis* after nasals and before *r* in Umbrian. *tursiandu* 'terreantur'. *ander* 'inter'. *an-dendu* 'intendito' fr. **an-tenttu* i. e. **an-tend-tō*. *ivengar* pl. 'iuvencae'. *abrof* 'apros'. *subra* 'supra'. *adrer* 'atris'. Cp. also Osc. *embratur* 'imperator'.

§ 500. Lat. *mn* fr. *pn*. *somnu-s*: *sopor*, Skr. *svāp-na-s* etc., see § 324. *omni-s* fr. **opni-s*, to *ops opēs*. Cp. *mn* fr. *bn* § 506.

Lat. *æn* (written *gn*) from *cn* already in prehistoric times. *dīgnu-s* fr. **decno-s*: *decus*; *tīgnu-m* fr. **tecno-m*, to Gr. *τεκ-* (cp. § 65 p. 53). *īlīgnu-s* *īlīgneu-s*: *īlex -icis*. *agna* 'spica' (Saliar hymn), to *acus* 'chaff', Goth. *ahana*, OHG. *agana* 'chaff' (otherwise Kluge Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVI 88, who postulates Indg. *akh-* because of Gr. *ἄχνη* 'chaff, foam'). *nīxu-s*, too, fr. **cnīxo-s* (rt. *kneigh-*, § 433 b) had passed through the stage *ænīxo-s* (cp. *Gnīxī dī*). Analogously Umbr. *co-negos* ku-nikas 'conixus'¹). On *æn* fr. *gn* (with original media) cp. what is said in § 506.

1) Cp. also Lat. *cygnu-s* beside *cycnu-s* fr. Gr. *κύκνος*, *Prognē* fr. *Πρόγνη*, *Gnōssu-s* fr. *Κνωσσός*.

Lat. *mm* fr. *pm*. *summu-s* : *superior*. So also Umbr. *somo* 'summu'.

Lat. *ɹm* (written *gm*) fr. *cm*. *sēgmentu-m* : *secāre*. Cp. *ɹm* fr. *gm* with original *g*, § 506.

§ 501. The change of *ts* to *ss* seems to have been prim. *Italic*. After a long syllable and finally *ss* became *s* in Lat.

Lat. *con-cussi* : *con-cut-iō*. *suāsī* fr. **syātstī* : *suād-eō*. *scala* fr. **scansla* **scantsla* : *scandō* (§ 208 pp. 175--176). *novi-tas* fr. **-tāt-s*. *ferēns* fr. **ferent-s*. *con-cors* fr. **-cort-s* (gen. *-cord-is*). That *-ss* = *-ts* had not yet fallen together with Indg. *-s* after nasals and liquids in Latin, follows from the contrast of *ferēns* with *ped-ēs* Indg. **-ys* (§ 208 p. 175) and of *con-cors ars* etc. with *par fūr* (§ 655, 9). Cp. also the contrast of *penna* O.Lat. *pesna* fr. **pet-snā* with *pēni-s* fr. **pes-ni-s* (Skr. *pās-as* Gr. *πέος* 'penis'), § 570.

Umbr. *zerēf serse* 'sedens', kutef 'cautus' ('cautens', as it were), Volsc. *asif* 'incendens, adolens flammis'. *-f* first of all fr. *-p*, further fr. *-ns* = *-nts*, see § 209.

Where *ts* (*z*) appears in Umbr.-Samn., it was of later origin : in Umbr. *pihaz* 'piatus' Osc. *húrz* 'hortus' etc.; in Osc. *az* 'ad', an extension of *ad* after the analogy of Ital. *aps*, *ops*, *eks*; in Umbr. *-nts-* fr. *-ns-* (§ 209).

The change of *ts* to *ss* was repeated in Latin. *possum* fr. **pot-sum*, which was either a new formation after *potest* (fr. *pote est*) or had arisen by syncope (§ 633) fr. **póte-sum*.

Rem. 1. Compounds like *assequor* fr. **atsequor* (*ad sequor*) were formed at various periods of the language. It is difficult to say, in which examples *ss* had arisen regularly, and in which by analogy.

Indg. *t't* apparently became *ss* everywhere except before *r*¹⁾ in prim. *Italic*, thence *s* after long syllables. Lat. *ob-sessu-s* : Skr. *sattá-* Av. *hasta-*, Indg. **set'to-s* i. e. **sed+to-s*, rt. *sed-* 'sit'. *fassu-s* : *fateor*. *fossu-s* : *fodiō*. *vorsu-s*, Umbr. *trah-vorfi* 'transverse' (*rf* from *rs*, cp. § 209) : Skr. *vyttá-* 'versus', O.Bulg. *vrīsta* f. 'state, situation', Indg. **yrt'to-s*, rt. *yert-* 'vertere'.

1) And except finally? Cp. Lat. *ēst* 'eats' from rt. *ed-*.

morsu-s : *mordeō*. *scānsum* : *scandō*, cp. Skr. gerund. *skanttoā*. *vīcēnsimu-s* *vīcēsīmus* : Bæot. *ἱλαστό-ς*, cpf. **uīkpt^oto-*. *vīrōsu-s* fr. **uīso-uī^oto-s*, see § 238. *usu-s* *ūsīō* fr. **oiso-s* **oisiō*, Pelign. *oisa* abl. 'usa, consumpta': *oetor ūtor*. Cp. also *fīsu-s*, with which Bücheler connects Umbr. *Fisiu* abl. 'Fisio', from *feidō* *fīdō*, rt. *bheīdh-* (§ 552).

Rem. 2. Lat. *ēstis ēste* (rt. *ed-*) for **ēsis* **ēse* after the forms of other verbs in *-tis -te*. *com-estu-s* for and beside *com-ēsu-s* after forms like *ges-tu-s*, etc.

cette, *mattu-s*, O.Lat. *ad-gretu-s* by syncope (§ 633) fr. **ced(i)le*, **mad(i)to-s*, **ad-gred(i)to-s*; cp. *alītu-s* and *altu-s*, *ē-licitu-s* and *al-lectu-s*. Correspondingly Osc. *ūfttiuf* 'usio, usus' fr. **oit(i)tiuf* (cp. Lat. *vomitio*). This new *tt* remained unchanged like the *tt* in *attulī* fr. *ad tulī*. Cp. the author in *Morph. Unt.* III 133 f., *Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* 555 ff.

On the other hand *t^{tr}* became *str*. *pedestri-s* : *pedit-ēs*. *assestrīx*, *ēstrīx* to *sed-, ed-*. Umbr.-Samn. examples are wanting.

Rem. 3. That the course of development was not here *ssr* — *sr* — *str*, as some maintain, but that the *t* e. g. in *ēs-trī-x*, was the same as that in *vīc-trī-x*, follows from the fact that *sr* did not become *str* but *fr* — *br* (§ 570).

The Italic treatment of Indg. *t^t* was precisely parallel to that of the Germanic. See § 527.

On initial *s-* fr. *ps-* and *x-* see § 568, 2.

Lat. *ff* from *pf* : *offerō*, *sufferō*.

Osc. *meddīss meddis* 'meddix', cp. Lat. *jū-dex*; nom. pl. *meddīss* beside *meddēs* fr. **-dik(e)s*. Umbr. *osatu* 'operato, facito' *oseto* 'facta' beside Osc. *ūpsannam* 'operandam, faciundam'.

§ 502. Prim. Ital. *kt* passed into *xt (ht)* in Umbr.-Samn., and prim. Ital. *pt* into *ft* (in Umbr. further into *ht*). Umbr. *rehte* 'recte', *aan-fehtaf* 'infectas', *uhtur* 'auctor'. Osc. *sah-tūm* 'sanctum', *Ūhtavis* 'Octavius'. Umbr. *screhto* 'scriptum', Osc. *scritas* pl. 'scriptae'.

The combination *kt* arose anew in Umbr.-Samn. by vowel syncope (§ 633) and was now treated differently from prim. Italic *kt*. Osc. *factud* 'facito', *actud* 'agito'. Umbr. *feitu fetu* 'facto', *aitu* 'agito', to which *aŕ-veitu ars-veitu* 'advehito' (rt. *uegh-*) joined itself.

Rem. Prim. Italic *k** = Indg. *q* seems to have remained an explosive both where it was followed by a *t* in prim. Italic, and where it later came together with *t* by syncope. Osc. Πομπτιε; 'Quinctius', Indg. **penq/lo-* 'quintus'. Umbr. *ninctu* 'ninguito' (cp. § 570), *fiktu* 'figito' (O.Lat. *figere* beside *figere*, *fībula* fr. **fī(g)ue-blā*), *umtu* 'unguito' in the first instance from **umptō*.

k became *ś* before *e-* and *i-*vowels in Umbrian, e. g. *faśia* 'faciat'. See § 387. How the form *feia* beside *faśia* is to be explained, I am unable to say. Cp. *muieto* 'muttitum', where *i* seems to express a voiced spirant (§ 508).

Osc. *s* fr. *tj*. *Bansae* loc. 'Bantiae', cf. *Bantins* 'Bantinus'.

§ 503. Loss of *tenuēs* in consonantal groups.

Lat. *poscō* fr. **porc-scō* : *prec-or* (§§ 269. 288). *miscō* fr. **mic-sceō* : Skr. *miś-rā-* 'mixed'. *illūstri-s* fr. **in-louc-s-tri-s* : *luc-ō*. *discō* from **dītscō* i. e. **dī-de-scō* : *di-dic-ī*, cp. Gr. δ-δᾱ(χ)-ακω § 490. *asportō* fr. **aps-portō* : *abs* i. e. *aps. ostendō* fr. **ops-tendō* : ob. *sternuō* fr. **pster-* : Gr. πτάρννμαι 'I sneeze' fr. **πσταρ-*.

Lat. *lūna*, O.Lat. inscrip. *losna* fr. **louc-s-nā* : Av. *raoxšna-* 'shining, luminous'. *sēnī* fr. **sexnī*. *sēmēnstri-s* fr. **sex-mēnstri-s*. *sub-tēmen* fr. **-texmen*. *ala* fr. **axlā* : *axilla*, OS. *ahsla* 'axilla'. *ē-nūntiō ē-mergō ē-liqō ē-dō* fr. **ex-nūntiō* etc. (cf. *dī-numerō dī-moveō dī-luō dī-dūcō* fr. **dis-numerō* etc.). Cp. § 570.

Lat. *mulxī*, *fulxī* fr. **mulxī*, **fulxī*. *ursu-s* fr. **urxu-s* : Skr. *fkṣa-s*. *torsī*, *sparsī* fr. **torxī*, **sparxī*. *ultu-s* fr. **ulctu-s*. *tortu-s* fr. **torctu-s*, cp. *forti-s* O.Lat. *forti-s* : Skr. *dyḍhā-s* (§ 295). *quīntu-s* (beside inscrip. *Quinctu-s*), but *jūntu-s fūntu-s* with *c* probably not without the influence of *jungō jūnxī*, *fungor*; *defuntus*, *nantus*, *santo* first on late inscriptions. *urna* fr. **urcnā* : *urceu-s*. *pāstu-m* from **pāscu-m*, *postulō* fr. **po(r)sculō*, formed from the presents *pā-scō po-scō*.

l- from *spl-* *stl-* through the intermediate stage *sl-*. *lien* : Gr. οὐλήν. *locu-s*, *līs* fr. O.Lat. *stlocu-s*, *stlīs*. The stage *stīs* is found twice on inscriptions. On *ilicō* cp. § 570.

Umbr. *ostendu* 'ostendito' fr. **ops-t*. Cp. also *osatu* 'operato, facito', § 501.

mediae generally retained their form of arti-

See *mbāmi*. See § 337.

Umbr. *deitu* 'dicito' Osc. *defkum* 'dicere':

See § 368.

Osc. *Genetai* 'Genetrici' : Skr. *jan-* Av.

Osc. *γελαν* 'pruinam' : O.Bulg. *žlědica*. Lat.

unon 'ungen' fr. **umben* : Skr. *añji-*ś. Lat.

Umbr. *benust* 'venerit' : Gr. *βαίρω*, rt. *gem-*

this branch other sounds — in Lat. especially

asp. — fell together with the Indg. mediae.

Changes of articulation, discussed in the following

concerned these other sounds.

(= Indg. *b*, *dy*, *bh*, *dh*, *gh*) was spoken as *b*

second century onwards, seems to follow from such

forms as *quivus* for *quibus* and *cibes* for *cives*

Ausspr. I² 131 ff., Seelmann Ausspr. 239 f.).

A media became a tenuis, when it came to stand before

spirant or explosive. Lat. *cette* fr. **ce-dite* etc., see

2. Osc. *actud* 'agito', Umbr. *aitu* 'agito' fr. **aktōd*,

**agetōd*, Umbr. *fiktu* 'figito' umtu 'unguito', see

Cp. also Lat. *attuli*, *accumbō*, *appellō* fr. *ad tuli* etc.

Lat. *mn* fr. *bn*. *scamnu-m* : *scabellu-m*. Cp. *mn*

§ 500.

(written *gn*) from *gn* already in prehistoric times.

fr. **legno-m* : *legō*, see § 65 p. 53. *benīgnu-s*. **ad-gnōscō*

**agnōscō*, further *agnōscō*, written *agnosco*. *agn* became

i. e. *gnōscō* fr. **in-gnōscō*; *cōgnōscō* i. e. *cōgnōscō*

**gnōscō*. *gn* became *n* initially, probably at the same

time as the *en* which had arisen from *cn* (§ 500); this change

place about 150 B. C. : *gnātu-s* *nātu-s*, *gnōscier* *nōscō*. So

Umbr. *naratu* 'declarato', to Lat. *gnāru-s* *nāru-s*.

1. The *n* instead of *gn* in *renum*, *propunatori* etc., on in-
under the Empire, is also to be explained from the pronun-

am from *gm*. *āgmen* i. e. *āsmen* from **agmen*. From *ezāmen* beside *āgmen*, the former of which points to **agmen* with originally long *a* (cp. *amb-āgēs*, *co-āgulum*) — **exāgmen* would have become **ex-egmen*, see § 97 — we may conclude that the simplification of *gm* to *m* took place regularly only before orig. long vowels, or diphthongs. With this also agree *con-tāmin-ō* : *con-tāgiu-m* and *jūmen-tu-m* : Gr. ζεύγμα Lat. *jūger-a*. Cp. *am* from *cm* § 500.

m from *dm*. *caementu-m* : *caedō*. *rāmentu-m* : *rādō*. *flāmen* to Goth. *blōtan* 'to honour (the deity) with offerings' or to *flagrāre*? *cacūmen* fr. **cacūdmen*? : Skr. *kākud-* 'top'.

Rem. 2. I do not venture to express an opinion as to the treatment of *dn* in Latin, but merely refer to the conjectures by W. Meyer Kahn's *Ztschr.* XXVIII 164 f.

nd (which had partly arisen from *md*) became *nn*, *n* in Umbr.-Samn. Umbr. *ponne pone* Osc. *pún* 'quom' fr. **pon-de*; Umbr. *pane* Osc. *pan* 'quam' = Lat. *quan-de*, see § 207. Umbr. *an-penes* 'impendes', *pihaner* 'piandi'. Osc. *úpsannam* 'operandam'. This change was older than that of *nt* to *nd* in Umbr. *ander* 'inter' (§ 499).

Umbr. *umen* 'ungen' fr. **umben*, § 432 a.

Rem. 3. The *l* in the Umbr. fut. ex. *en-telust* 'intenderit' and *a-pelust* 'impenderit' *a-pelust* 'impenderit' is unexplained. That the *l* goes back to *nāf* (Bücheler), is incredible to me; the composition of a participial stem **entendlo-* with *fust* (Bechtel Bezenb. Beitr. VII 7) is impossible.

Lat. *ll* fr. *dl* and *ld*. *sella* fr. **sedla*. *sallō* fr. **saldō*. See § 369.

Loss of *d* before *i*, *y*. Lat. *Jov-is*, Umbr. *Iuv-e* Osc. *Iuv-ei* 'Jovi': Skr. *dyáu-* Gr. *Ζεύ-*. Concerning Osc. *zicolo-m* 'diem' see § 135 extr. Lat. *suāvi-s* fr. **syad-y-i-s* : Skr. fem. *svād-v-i* 'suavis'.

Lat. *v* fr. *gy* = Indg. *g*. *vīvo-s* : Osc. *bivus* 'vivi', Skr. *jīvā-s* etc. See § 432 b.

§ 507. Prim. Indg. *d^hdh* became in prim. Ital. *zdh* — *sth* — *sp* (§ 509), hence Lat. *st*. Thus *custōs* : *huzd* 'treasure', see § 469, 5, perhaps also *hasta* : Goth. *gazds* 'a prick'.

Rem. For Lat. *crēdō*, first of all from **crezdō* (cp. *pēdō* fr. **pezdō*, § 594), it would hardly be right to assume a **kred^hdhē-*, even in Indg. since in Skr. the two members of the compound, **kred* 'heart' and rt. *dhē*, were not yet fused into an inseparable unity (cp. e. g. *śrdd asmāi dhatta* 'believe in him' ṛgv. II 12, 5). We must nevertheless start out from a prim. Ital. **cre(d)zdh-*, cp. § 521 on O.Ir. *cretim* 'credo'. It may be assumed that in Italic, as in Sanskrit, the feeling for the connexion with the other forms of rt. *dhē* was not yet extinct, and that *d* for regular *p* was thus introduced after *con-dō ab-dō* etc. (cp. W. Meyer Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVIII 166), just as *nōbis* stood for regular **nospis* (§ 594).

§ 508. *l* from *d* in Lat. *lēvir*: Skr. *dēvár-* and others. See § 369.

ř, *rs* from *d* in Umbrian between vowels and finally, e. g. *te-řa di-rsa* 'det.' See § 369.

In Umbr. *muieto* 'muttutum' beside *mugatu* imper. 'muttito' (Lat. *mūgīnor* 'I murmur') *i* probably represents a voiced spirant. It may be conjectured that palatal vowels had a similar influence upon a preceding *g* as they had upon a preceding *k* (§ 502).

§ 509. The mediae aspiratae became tenues asp. in prim. Ital., then voiceless affricatae, and lastly voiceless spirants: *f*, *p̄*, *χ*, *χχ**. Probably in the same period *p̄* was further shifted to *t* after *s* and the non-labialised *χ* to *h* except after and before nasals and before *r* and *l*.

This state of the form of articulation generally remained in Umbr.-Samn., whereas medially the spirants were developed to mediae in Lat.: *b* fr. *f* = older *f* (§ 338) *p̄* (§ 370) *χ** (§ 433c); *d* fr. *p̄* = older *p̄* (§ 370); *g* fr. *χ* = older *χ* (§§ 389. 430); *ngu* (*ngū*) fr. *ɲχ** = older *ɲχ** (§ 433a*); *gu* (whence *v*) between vowels from *χ** = older *χ** (§ 433b). Further, initially, *g* from *χ* before *r* (§ 430).

1. Initially.

Prim. Ital. *f* (Lat. Umbr.-Samn. *f*) = Indg. *bh*. Lat. *ferō*, Umbr. *ferar* 'feratur' Marruc. *feret* 'feret': Skr. *bhārami*. See § 338.

Prim. It. *f* (Lat. Umbr.-Samn. *f*) = Indg. *dh*. Lat. *fēlare*, Umbr. *feliuf* 'lactantes': Skr. *dhāyāmi*. See § 370.

Prim. Italic *h* (Lat. U.-S. *h*) = Indg. *gh*
r. Lat. *humu-s*, Umbr. *hondra* Osc. *huntru* 'Indg. *gh-*'. Lat. *hosti-s*: O.Bulg. *gostŭ*, Indg. *g*
 (Sabine) pronunciation of the *h* was represented by
 See §§ 389. 430.

Prim. It. *χr* (Lat. *gr*) = Indg. *ghr*. Lat.
gridi- O.Bulg. *gręda*. See § 430.

Prim. It. *f* (Lat. *f*) from *χ** = Indg. *gh*. L.
gharmá-s, Goth. *varmjān*. See § 433*c*.

2. Medially.

Prim. It. *f* (Lat. *b*, U.-S. *f*) = Indg. *bh*.
te-fe Osc. *t(i)-fei* 'tibi': Skr. *tú-bhyam*. See

Prim. It. *p* (Lat. *d*, Osc. *f*) = Indg. *dh* &
 after *r* (however in the combination *rph*), before
 perhaps also after *m*. Lat. *mediu-s*, Osc. *me*
 Skr. *mádhyā-s*. See § 370.

Prim. It. *f* (Lat. *b*, U.-S. *f*) = Indg. *dh*
r (except the combination *rph*), before *l* and af
 also after *m*. Lat. *rubro-*, Umbr. *rufu* 'rubr
 See § 370.

Prim. It. *t* (Lat. *t*) fr. *p* = Indg. *dh* after
 Goth. *huzd*, Indg. **kud'dh-*. See §§ 469, 5. 50
st fr. *sp* = Indg. *sth* in *ōdisti* § 553.

Prim. It. *h* (Lat. U.-S. *h*) = Indg. *gh* &
 before nasals and before *l*. Lat. *vehō*, Osc. *v*
 Skr. *vāhami*. See § 389. This early weakeni
 this position, explains why the explosive *g* doe
 Latin.

Prim. It. *χ* (Lat. *g*) = Indg. *gh* (*gh*)
 nasals and before *l*. Lat. *lingō*: Skr. *lēhmi*, 1
 beside *mējō* (§ 510). *māgnu-s* beside *mājor* (<
 fr. **trāglā* beside *trahō*. See § 389.

Rem. 1. The *g* (instead of *h*) in *magis* and *h*
 transferred from *māgnu-s* and *lingō*. But whence
prōd-igiu-m, to *ājō* (§ 510)?

... = Indg. *gh* after *o*. Lat. *ninguit*:

... 433a.

Lat. **g_h*, whence *v*) = Indg. *gh* between

Lat. *nie-em*: Gr. *νίφ-α*. See § 433b.

... forms *levi-s* (Skr. *laghú-ṣ*, Gr. *ἐλαφύ-ς*, Goth. *leihts*,

... *revis* (Gr. *βραχυ-ς*) still remain obscure.

Lat. *b*, Praenest. *f*) fr. *χ** = Indg. *gh*. Lanuv.

... Praenest. *nefrōn-es*: Gr. *νεφρό-ς* OHG. *nīdro*. See

... The fricative sound of *h* was reduced to a minimum
... languages. In certain positions the sound was
... dropped.

... weakness of articulation betrays itself in Latin through
... which existed as to where *h* should be written, and
... nos, e. g. *halāre* for *alāre* (§ 208 p. 176), *anser* for
... (Gr. *χῆν*).

... disappeared uniformly before *i*. *mājor* fr. **mahjōr* (be-
... *magnum-s*): Skr. *māhīyas-* 'greater'. *ājō* fr. **ahjō* or **ahjō*
... *are* 'to call to, nominare'): Skr. *dha* 'he spoke'. Further,
... between vowels, especially after *i*-vowels (accentual relations
... formed a factor). *lien*: Skr. *plīhān-* 'spleen' Gr. *σπλάγχχνον*
... 'entrails'. *mējō* probably from **mejhō*: Skr. *mēhāmi* 'I make
... *ator*'. *bīmu-s* fr. **bi-himu-s*. *nēmō* fr. **ne-hemō*. Further *nū*
... *uhil*, *prēndō* = *prehendō*, *praebeō* = *praehibeō*, *cōrs* =
... *hors*, *prōbeō* = *prōhibeō* etc., which stand on a level with
... = *dēasse*, *coepī* = *coēpī*.

(p. also *diribeō* = *dis+habeo* with the same *r* from *s* as
... *ur-imō* etc. (§ 569).

The same fluctuation in the writing of *h*- exists in Umbr.-
Namn. as in Lat. Umbr. *eretu* part. pass. to *heri* 'vult', conver-
sely *he-* for *e-* 'ex' in *he-bet-af-e* beside *e-bet-raf-e* 'in exitus'
(to Lat. *bastere*, cp. § 432 rem. 1). Osc. Herukinaī 'Erycinæ,
'ἡρῦκίνη'.

It was dropped medially in Osc. *mais* 'magis' *maimas* gen.
'*maximae*' beside *Mahii[s]* 'Magius'.

§ 511. In Lat. the *b*, *d*, *g*, which arose from voiceless spirants, underwent the same treatment as the corresponding original *mediae*. *grallae* 'stilts' fr. **grad-lae*, see § 369. *amni-s* fr. **abni-s*, along with O.Ir. *abann* 'river' is probably to be connected with Skr. *abhrá-* 'thunder-cloud'; *Samniu-m* beside *Sabínu-s* Osc. *Safinim* 'Samnitium', see § 506.

Old Irish.

§ 512. The *tenues* except *p* were generally retained in prim. Kelt. *p* disappeared at that period in all positions except before consonants and before consonants it became a spirant.

t, *c* appear in Irish as the successors of prim. Kelt. *t*, *k* *ky* (Indg. *t*, *k* *q*) in absolute initiality and after spirants and *r*, *l*.

temen 'dark-gray': Skr. *támas-*. *tiagaim* 'I stride, go': Gr. *στεῖχω*, rt. *steigh-*. *ocht* 'eight': Gr. *ὀκτώ*. *t*-pret. *al-t* 'educavit'. See § 371.

cride 'heart': Lith. *szirdì-s*. *cara* 'friend': Lett. *kárs*. *cethir* 'four': Gall. *petor-ritum*, Skr. *catvār-as*. *scáth* 'shadow': Goth. *skadu-s*. *iasc* 'fish' (*a*-stem): Lat. *pisci-s* Goth. *fiska-*. *ro sescaind* 'he leapt': Skr. *caskánda*. *scél* 'narration, tidings': Cymr. *chwedl* fr. prim. Kelt. **sky-e-ilo-n* (Cymr. *chw-* first fr. **sy-*), rt. *seq-* 'say'. *sesc* 'barren': Cymr. *hysp* 'dry, withered', Lat. *siccu-s* (cp. § 516). *ad-con-darc* 'I saw': Skr. *dadárśa*, rt. *derk-*. *orc* 'pig': Lith. *paršza-s*, cpf. **porko-s*. See §§ 390. 434. 436.

§ 513. *t*, *c* became voiced *mediae* after nasals, then the nasal disappeared (with compensation lengthening). The letters *t*, *c* were retained in the O.Ir. period. It was not until a later period that the orthography was set straight by the introduction of *d*, *g*. *cét* 'hundred': Cymr. *cant*, Lat. *centu-m*. *ḁac ḁc* 'young': Cymr. *ieuanc*, Lat. *juvencu-s*. See § 212.

§ 514. After vowels *t* *c* became *þ*, *χ*, which were written *th*, *ch*. Hence *ḁ*, *ḡ* in unaccented syllables (except finally). These were written *d*, *g*, like the voiced spirants which had arisen from original *mediae* (§ 522). *d*, *g* however occur consistently only for the palatalised *ḁ*, *ḡ*.

máthir 'mother' : Lat. *māter*. *cath* 'fight' : Gall. *catu-* (in prop. names), OHG. *hadu-* 'fight'. *cloth* 'renowned' : Gr. *κλυτός*. 2. pl. *carthe*, *no charid*, to *caraim* 'I love'; cp. the personal endings Gr. *-re* Lat. *-tis*. 3. sg. pass. *car-thir* 'amatur' *mididir* 'iudicatur' : cp. Lat. *-tur*. *beothu* 'life' gen. *bethad* dat. *bethid*, suffix **-tūt-* : Lat. *-tūt-*.

fiche 'twenty' : O.Cymr. *uceint*, Skr. *viśati-*. *sechur* 'sequor' rt. *seq-*. *marc-ach* 'equester' : Cymr. *march-awc*, Gall. *Ben-ācu-s*; *cumacht-ach* 'potens', 1. sg. *cumacht-aigim* 'potior'. *cathr-ach* gen., *cathr-aig* acc., to nom. *cathir* 'town'.

On the like origin of voiceless spirants in conditional initiality, e. g. *a thuath* 'O folk', see § 658, 1.

Rem. 1. On *mac* 'son', *mucc* 'pig', *cacc* 'dirt', *lēicim* 'I leave', whose 'status durus' is remarkable, see § 496 rem.

Rem. 2. The spirants of the prepositions *aith-* 'against' (Gall. *ati-*) and *frith-* 'towards' became assimilated to the initial consonant of the following word, when the preposition had the chief accent. *tht* to *tt*: *ni frittdit* 'non obsistunt'. *thc* to *cc* (*c*): *teccmno cuir* 'accidit' fr. **to-aith-com-nocuir*, *freccndairc* 'present' fr. **frith-con-dairc*. *thg* to *gg* (written *c* or *cc*, op. § 519): *freccre* 'responsum' from **frith-gaire*, *ēcne* 'cognitio, sapientia' fr. **aith-gne* (cp. Thurneysen *Revue Celt.* VI 320), *taccair tacair* 'congruus, decens' fr. **to-ath-gair*. *thb* to *bb* (written *p*, op. §§ 519. 524): *epert* 'speech' fr. **aith-bert*.

§ 515. *pt* probably became *cht* even in prim. Kelt. O.Ir. *secht* Mid.Cymr. *seith* 'seven' : Lat. *septem*. See § 339.

Indg. *pn* in O.Ir. *suan* Cymr. *hun* 'sleep' : Skr. *svāpna-s* Gr. *ὑπνο-ς* etc. It is highly probable that *p* was here also no longer an explosive in prim. Kelt., see § 339 rem.

§ 516. *tk* became *sk* in Kelt. O.Ir. *sesc* 'barren' Cymr. *hysp* 'dry', fr. **siskyo-s* : Lat. *siccus*, orig. form **sitgo-s*. O.Ir. *mesc* 'intoxicating, drunk' : Skr. *māda-* drunkenness'. *lesc* 'piger' : Goth. *lats* 'lazy'. *uisce* 'water' : Skr. *udān-udakā-* 'water'. Here belongs also O.Ir. *brisc* Bret. *bresk* 'brittle', in case it comes from the rt. *bherdh-*, § 298. Cp. Av. *ḫk*, *sc* from prim. Ar. *tk*, *tc* § 473, 2 and Germ. *sk* fr. *tk* § 527. From the Gallic belong perhaps also here *Pruscia Prudca* (d'Arbois de Jubainville *Études grammaticales sur les langues celtiques* I p. 31* ff.).

The *Ð* in the latter form denotes here, as also elsewhere, a voiceless spirant.

ss (whence further also *s*) from *ts* in the prim. Kelt. period. O.Ir. 1. pl. of the *s*-fut. *messimir* to *midiur* 'I judge'. Fut. *ro-fessur* 'I shall know', rt. *yeid-*. Future stem *sēs-* fr. **syents-* i. e. **syend+s-* (*syend-* 'drive, hunt') 1. sg. *cu-du-sē[s]-sa*, fut. sec. 1. sg. *du-sēsainn* (Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 148).

ss from *t't* inf. *mess* 'a judging', orig. form **met'tu-* i. e. *med+tu-*. Inf. *fiss* 'a knowing' i. e. **yid+tu*. It is uncertain whether this change be prim. Kelt., because of the Gallic spellings with *Ð*, as *MEÐÐVLVS* beside *Messulus* (to O.Ir. *mess*).

O.Ir. *-ss-* fr. *-st-*. *ro chloss* 'was heard' fr. **klus-to-*, *cluas* 'ear' fr. **kleys-tā-* or **kloys-tā-*, to *cloor* 'I hear', cp. Skr. *śruṣ-ṭi-ṣ* 'compliance', OHG. *hlos-ēn* 'to listen' OS. *hlus-t* 'a hearing', O.Bulg. *sluchū* 'a hearing'. *ais aes* (gen. *aisso aisa*) 'age' fr. **aiyes-tu-* : cp. Gr. *aiēs* 'always'. *is* 'is' : Gr. *ἔστι*. *tair-issiuir* 'I stand, stand still', *sessam* 'a standing' : Gr. *ἵστημι* 'I place', Lat. *sisto*.

§ 517. *kt* became *cht* (*χt*) in prim. Kelt. O.Ir. *ocht* Cymr. *wyth* Corn. *eath* Bret. *eiz* 'eight' : Skr. *aṣṭā*, Gr. *ὀκτώ*. *recht* 'law' *as-r-ēracht* 'surrexit' : Lat. *rēctu-s*, rt. *reg-*. *ro iar-facht* 'he asked' (pres. *iarmi-foig* 'he asks') : Gr. *ἔπος*, Lat. *vōx*, rt. *yeq-*. *in-nocht* 'hac nocte' : Lith. *naktī-s*.

Rem. *ct* was often written instead of *cht* in O.Ir. : *oct rect* etc. That *cht* (*χt*) was nevertheless spoken, is shown by Thurneysen Keltoromanisches p. 14 f., where the stage *cht* is also found for Gallic in the name *Luxterios* on coins (written *Lucterius* in Caesar).

ks = O.Ir. *ss*, *s*, Brit. *ch*, prim. Kelt. probably *chs* (*χs*). O.Ir. *sessad* O.Cymr. *chuechet* 'sextus' : Gr. *ἕξ*, orig. f. **syeks*. O.Ir. *dess* Cymr. *deheu* 'dexter' : Goth. *taihsva*, Indg. **deks-* O.Ir. *ōs uas* Cymr. *uch* 'above' : Lith. *duksz-ta-s* 'high', rt. *aug-*. *no tes* 'effugiam' *s*-fut. to *techim* 'fugio', Lith. *tekū* 'I run', rt. *teq-*. *x*, *xs*, probably to be read as *χs*, appears in Gall. : *Uxello-dūnum* 'Hightown', to O.Ir. *ōs uas*; *Dexsiva*, to O.Ir. *dess*.

§ 518. *t* and *c* were dropped before liquids and nasals (with 'compensation lengthening' after short vowels, § 620). *cenēl* 'race' : O.Cymr. *cenell*, suffix *-tlo-* (§ 110 p. 104). *anāl* 'breath' :

Cymr. *anadl*, prim. Kelt. **anatla*. *dal* 'a meeting together': O.Cymr. *datl* 'forum'. *ēn* 'bird': O.Bret. *etn*, rt. *pet*- 'fly'. *dēr* 'tear': O.Bret. *dacr* Gr. *δάκρυ*. Reduplic. fut. 1. sg. *cēl*, to *celim* 'I conceal'. Cp. also *suan* 'sleep' § 339 rem.

rct (*rcht*) was simplified to *rt*: *ro ort* 'delevit', part. *timm-orte* 'compressus', to *orgun* 'occisio' (rt. *ergh-*, cp. § 552).

Correspondingly *rcs* to *rs*, whence *rr* (cp. § 574): 3. sg. of the *s*-fut. *orr*, of the same verb.

§ 519. The *mediae* generally preserved their form of articulation in prim. Kelt. In O.Ir. they remained *mediae* in absolute initiality likewise after *r* and *l*, *g* also after nasals. These medial *mediae* were also written (*bb*), *dd*, *gg* or (*p*), *t*, *c* after *r* and *l*, in order to indicate that they were not to be spoken as spirants (§ 522) ¹).

d. *dēr* 'tear': O.Bret. *dacr*, Gr. *δάκρυ*. *cerd cerdd cert* 'artist, smith': Cymr. *cerdd* 'art', Gr. *κέρδος* 'gain', Lat. *cerdō* 'workman'. See § 372.

ġ, *g*. *gein* 'birth': Cymr. *geni*, Skr. *jan-* Av. *zan-*, rt. *ġen-gair* 'call': Cymr. *gaur*, Skr. *gir-*, rt. *gar-*. *biu* 'alive': Cymr. *byw*, Goth. *gius* Lith. *gyva-s*, Indg. **ǵ̥-yo-s*. *garg gargg* 'rough, wild': Gr. *γοργός* 'spirited, wild'. *serg sergg serc* 'a passing away, decay, illness': according to Windisch to OS. *swercan* 'to become obscure, gloomy'. *ferg ferc* 'anger': Gr. *ὄργη* 'impulse, feeling, disposition'. *bongaim* 'I break, reap': Skr. *babhāṇja* 'he broke'. See §§ 391. 434. 437.

g remained also after *d* = Indg. *z*, see § 521.

§ 520. The media *d* in the prep. *ad-* = Lat. *ad* was assimilated to a following voiceless consonant, e. g. *-acciu* 'I see' fr. *ad+ciu*.

mb, *nd* became *mm*, *nn*. The O.Ir. monuments frequently preserve *mb*, *nd* beside *mm*, *nn*, probably contrary to the then living pronunciation. *camm* 'crooked': Cymr. *cam* 'crooked' Bret. *kamm* 'crooked' Gall. *cambo-*, Gr. *σαυρός*

¹) An example for *b*, *bb*, *p* = Indg. *b* is wanting. But cp. *orbe* with Indg. *bh* § 524.

'crooked'. *ro se-scaind* 'he leapt' : Lat. *scandō*, Skr. *skánd-ā-mi*.
cenn cend 'head, top, point' : Cymr. *penn pen* Corn. *pen*, prim.
 Kelt. **kyindo-*, according to Windisch (Kuhn-Schleicher's Beitr.
 VIII 44) to Skr. *śvi-* 'to swell' and identical with Gr. *Πλυδο-ς*.
mennant mendat Mid.Ir. 'dwelling' : Skr. *mandirá-m* 'lodging,
 habitation'. Cp. § 525.

Ir. *mn* from *bn* (= Indg. *bn*, *gn*). *fu-domain* 'deep',
 compar. *fu-dumnu* : Cymr. *dwfn* 'deep', Goth. *diups* Lith. *dubù-s*
 'deep', rt. *dheyb-* (§ 325); with these is said to be related O.Ir.
domun 'world', Gall. *Dumno-rīx*, older *Dubno-rīx*. *mna* fr.
 **bnās*, gen. to *ben* 'woman', Indg. stem form **gnā-* **genā-*, see
 §§ 428 a. 437 a.

§ 521. O.Ir. *net nett* Cymr. *nyth* 'nest' fr. Indg. **nizdo-* through
 the intermediate stage **neðdo-*. Cp. *medg* Cymr. *maidd* 'whey',
 fr. **meðgā*, older **mezgā*, Gallo-Lat. *mesga* 'whey', according to
 Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 152 to Slav. *mozgŭ* etc.,
 hence uncertain, whether Indg. *zg* or *zgh* (§ 450). See § 595.

It seems to follow from Cymr. *credu* that Indg. **kred dhē-*,
 which is to be presupposed for *cretim* 'credo' and the Skr. and
 Lat. related forms (§ 507 rem.), had not passed through **kredzd-*
 to **krezd-* in prim. Kelt., but that the nearest older form **kredd-*
 rather came direct from **kred d(h)-*.

Here may further be mentioned *ro-fetar* 'I have experienc-
 ed, know' fr. rt. *yejd-*, which Thurneysen Kuhn's Ztschr.
 XXVII 174, XXVIII 151 regards as an *s*-aorist : **yides-ar* gave
 rise to **fedšar* (§ 634), and this to *fetar*, since *d* remained an
 explosive before *s*, or *h* (§ 576).

§ 522. *b*, *d*, *g* became spirants after vowels : *ḃ*, *ḋ*, *ḡ*. The
 letters *b*, *d*, *g* were generally retained for these (*bh*, *dh*, *gh* in
 the modern orthography), on the other hand a double media
 or tenuis was written in cases where the sound had remained
 explosive (§ 519). *ph* *f*, *th*, *ch* were more seldom used to
 express *ḃ*, *ḋ*, *ḡ* (Zeuss-Ebel Gr. C. p. 62 sq.).

b. *ebaim* 'I drink' : Skr. *pibāmi*. See § 340.

d. *cride* 'heart' : Gr. Ion. *ῥαδ-ίη*. *adfiadaim* 'I announce' :
 Skr. *vēdāyāmi*. See § 372.

ag: Lat. *agō*, rt. *ag-*. Gen. *tige*

ag-. See §§ 391. 434.

... probably became voiceless when final,

... beside *cammaib* 'notwithstanding' etc.

... pronunciation of *b*, *d*, *g* in conditional

with 'compensation lengthening' after

... and nasals. *ar* 'battle, slaughter,

**agro-*, to O.Ir. *ag* (gen. *aga*) 'battle',

**manus hostium* fr. **agmen* or **agmen*:

ag- (cp. § 506). Perf. *ro gēnar* 'natus

oan 'lamb': Cymr. *oen*, Lat. *agnus*

...

... had been dropped before *n* in *buain* 'a

... to *bongaim* 'I break, reap' (§ 519).

... to following *m* with lengthening of the

... 'a striding, step', to *cingim* 'I stride'

... 'imp?'). Analogously *grēimm* 'progressus', to

... fr. *grend-* with original *dh*, § 526.

... *mediae aspiratae* fell together with the

... Celtic, as in Iranian (§ 481) and in Baltic-

... 549). The laws, which obtain for the Indg.

... 523), thus operated here also.

... initially after *r* and *l*, *g* also after *n* (9):

... Lat. *fīd*, rt. *bhey-*. *orbe orbbe orpe* 'hereditas':

... 'orphan'. Gr. *ὀρφανός* 'left, orphan'. See § 341.

... Mid.Ir. 'he sucked': Skr. *dháyami*. *ard ardd art*

... 'arable', to which probably also *Arduenna silva*:

... *meld-ach mell-ach* 'acceptus, gratus': OS. *mildi*

... 'gracious'. See § 373.

... 'winter': Lith. *žėmà*. *in-grennim* 'I pursue':

... 'I come'. *orgun orggun orcun* 'a laying waste,

... 'killing, predatory excursion', Gall. *Orgeto-ris*: Skr-

... 'rumbles with passion, rages, raves', OHG. *arg* 'that

... 'worthless, vile, bad'. *cum-ung* 'narrow': Gr. *ἄγχι*, rt.

... 'eel': Lat. *angui-s*. See §§ 392. 434. 438.

§ 525. Ir. *mm*, *nn* from *mb*, *nd* = Indg. *mbh*, *ndh*, cp. § 520. *imm*, *imb* 'about, around': Gall. *ambi*-, Gr. ἀμφί. *immlind* 'umbilicum': Gr. ὀμφαλό-*s* Lat. *umbilicu-s*. *in-grennim* 'I pursue': O.Bulg. *gręda* Goth. *gridi*-. It is doubtful whether *bonn bond* 'solea' belongs here or to § 520, since this word seems to have had in prim. Indg. partly *dh* (Skr. *budhná-s*) and partly *d* (Gr. πύδαξ) (§ 469, 8). *mm* fr. *mb* = Indg. *ęgh* in *imm imb* 'butter', see § 438 *b*.

A sure example for *mn* fr. *bn* = Indg. *bhn* (or *ghn*) is unknown to me. *tamun* 'stem' may belong to Skr. *stambh*-, with which it is generally connected, but the root had in prim. Indg. partly *bh*, and partly *b* (see § 469, 8), besides we probably ought to start out here from an original *mb(h)n* (cp. *buain* with *ęgn* § 523).

To the form *net* 'nest' (§ 521) corresponds *brot* 'prick' fr. prim. Kelt. **brozdo-s*, the *d* of which was Indg. *dh*, as is shown by Ags. *brord* O.Icel. *broddr* 'prick'. See § 595.

§ 526. *b*, *d*, *g* as spirants, cp. § 522.

bh. *tri-b* 'tribus': Skr. *-bhiš*. See § 341.

dh. *riad* 'a riding': O.Icel. *rīða*. See § 373.

gh, *gh*. *ligur* 'tongue': Lith. *lēžiù*, rt. *leiğh*-. *lige* 'bed': O.Bulg. *lēga*, rt. *leg*h-. *snigid* 'it drops': Gr. νίφει, rt. *sneiğh*-. See §§ 392. 434. 438.

Dropping of *b*, *g*, as in § 523. Reduplic. fut. *do-bēr* (*do-biur* 'I give', rt. *bher*- 'carry, bear') fr. **bebr*-. *nēl* 'cloud' fr. **neblo*-. OHG. *nebul* O.Icel. *nifl*-, Gr. νεφέλη. *fēn* 'waggon, cart': O.Icel. *vagn* 'waggon', rt. *ęęgh*-.
gręimm fr. **grend-men* has already been mentioned in § 523.

Germanic.

§ 527. History of the *tenues*.

p, *k* (*kę*) before *t* and *s* became *f*, *χ* (*χ**) in prim. Germ. similarly as in Iran. (§ 473), Umbr.-Samn. (§ 502) and Keltic (§§ 339. 515. 517¹).

1) Cp. also Mod.Gr. ἐφτά κόφτω, ὀχτώ ρύχτα.

Goth. *hliftu-s* 'thief': Gr. κλέπτης. OHG. *nift* 'neptis', privigna': Lat. *nepti-s*. OHG. *wafsa* 'wasp': Lith. *vapsà* 'horse-fly', O.Bulg. *vosa* 'wasp' fr. **uopsà* (§ 545). OHG. *refsan* 'to scourge, punish, blame', O.Icel. *refsa*, prim. Germ. **rafsjana-n*: Skr. *rāpas-* n. 'bodily injury, violation'.

Goth. *rahts* OHG. *reht* 'right': Gr. ὀρεκτός 'stretched out', cpf. **rektó-s*, rt. *reġ-*. Goth. *nahts* OHG. *naht* 'night': Lat. *nox noctis* etc., orig. f. **noqti-* **noqt-*. Goth. *fimfta-* 'quintus': Gr. πέμντο-s, see § 444 a. e. Goth. *sahs* OHG. *sehs* 'six': Gr. ἕξ, cpf. **syeks*.

Rem. 1. Goth. *niþji-s* 'cousin, relation', O.Icel. *niðr* 'descendant' pl. *niðjar*, Ags. *niddas* pl. 'homines' fr. prim. Germ. **niþja-* and this from **ne(p)þjo-* in consequence of the combination of three consonants. Similarly Ved. dat. abl. pl. *nādbhyas* from **nabd-bhyas* i. e. **napt+bhyas*.

The shifting of *ts* and *tþt* began simultaneously or even earlier; we put the latter for the prim. Germ. period in place of *t't*, see § 469, 4.

ts became *ss*, s. OHG. OS. *wissun* O.Icel. *visso vissu* (Goth. *vissēdun*) 'they knew', probably to Hom. ἴστω, cpf. **uitsġt* i. e. **uid+s+þt* (Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 398. 561). OHG. *zan* 'tooth' fr. prim. Germ. **tans*, Indg. **dont-s*, cp. Skr. *dán* fr. **dants* (§ 647, 7), Gr. ὀδούς. Cp. also Goth. *ana-busns* 'command' fr. **butsni-*, to *ana-biudan* 'to bid, command', rt. *bheydh-* (§ 552).

tþt became *ss* except before *r*, whence *s* after a long syllable. Goth. *ga-gissi-* (nom. *ga-giss*) 'agreement', to *giþan*. Goth. *us-viss* 'unbound', to *viþan*. OHG. *gi-wis* 'certain, sure' adv. *gi-wisso*: Gr. ἄωρο-s 'unseen, unknown', cpf. **uit'tó-s* i. e. **uid+to-*, rt. *wejd-*. Ags. O.Icel. *sess* m. 'seat': part. Skr. *sattá-* Av. *hasta-* Lat. *ob-sessu-s*, Indg. **set'tó-s*, rt. *sed-*. Goth. *missa-* in *missa-dēps* 'misdeed', OHG. *missen* O.Icel. *missa* 'to miss', to OHG. *mīdan* 'to avoid, intermit': Lat. *mitto* fr. **mītō* (§ 612), part. *missus*.

s from *ss* after long syllables. Goth. *un-weis* (gen. *-veins*) 'unknowing', OHG. *wīs* O.Icel. *vīs-s* 'wise': Lat. *vīsu-s*, orig. form **uit'to-s*, rt. *wejd-*. OHG. *as* n. 'carriage': Lat. *ēsū-m*, orig. f. **et'to-*, rt. *ed-* 'eat'.

The proper names *Chattus* (with Lat. ending) OHG. *Hassi Hasso* (to Skr. *śad-* 'to distinguish oneself, Gr. Dor. *κεκαδμένος*?) and Lango-Bard. *Tatto Tasso* i. e. 'regulator, distributor' (Goth. *ungatass* 'disordered' Ags. *tass* 'acervus, congeries frugum', Gr. *δατέομαι*) seem to show that *tþt* had become *ss*, *s* through the intermediate stage *tþ*.

st arose before *r*. Goth. *blōstreis* 'sacrificer' OHG. *bluostar* 'sacrifice', to Goth. *blōtan* 'to sacrifice'. Ags. *fōstor* O.Icel. *fōstr* 'maintenance, support', to Goth. *fōdjan* 'to feed, nourish', Gr. *πατέομαι* 'I eat'. The course of development seems to have been *tþt*, *þt*, *st*.

Rem. 2. The Lat. development (cp. § 501 rem. 3) renders it improbable that the course was *ssr*, *sr*, *str* (cp. § 580), as is assumed by Kluge Paul-Braune's Beitr. IX 150. 157.

Rem. 3. Where *st* occurs in other positions than before *r*, they are new formations, e. g. Goth. *kāupasta* pret. of *kāupatjan* 'to box one's ears', OHG. *wista* beside *wissa* 'I knew', *wurst* 'sausage' from rt. *wert*- 'turn' (after *virlost* 'loss' etc.). Cp. § 501 rem. 2.

tk became *sk* (cp. § 516). OHG. *rasc* 'quick, active, strong' O.Icel. *rōskr* 'bold, brave' (Goth. **rasqs*), prim. Germ. **raskya-z* fr. **ratkya-z*, to OHG. *rad* 'wheel'; O.Icel. *lōskr* 'soft, slack, loose', prim. Germ. **latkya-z*, to Goth. *lats* 'weary'; on the suffix *-kya-* = Indg. *-go-* cp. § 419. OHG. Ags. *horsc* 'quick, smart, prudent' O.Icel. *horskr* 'prudent, wise' Goth. *and-hruskan* 'to investigate, examine', probably to Goth. *hard-u-s* 'hard' Gr. *χαρ-ύς* 'strong', orig. form **kyt-ko-*, cp. also Mid.English *harsk* Dan. *harsk* 'rough, hard'. O.Icel. *beiskr* 'sharp', to Goth. *bait-ra-* 'biting, bitter'. Here probably also Ags. *tusc* or *tūsc* 'tusk, tooth' (see Kluge Paul-Braune's Beitr. VIII 537) = Goth. **tunska-*, with which Skr. *a-datka-* 'toothless' may be compared, although this was a Skr. new formation.

h had disappeared in OHG. before *s*+consonant. *mist* 'dumg': Goth. *mathstu-s*. *wast* 'growth': Goth. *vahsts*. Cp. Kōgel Paul-Braun's Beitr. VII 193 ff.

§ 528. A general shifting of the still remaining *tenuēs* to voiceless spirants, e. g. Indg. **pōtér-* 'father' to **fapér-*, and **pēku* 'cattle' to **féxu*, probably did not take place until after

the tenues had modified their original manner of articulation in the position before *t*, *s* (*p*) and *k* (§ 527).

The only exception to this law is that the tenues stood in combination with preceding spirants: *sp*, *st* (= Indg. *st* and = Indg. *tʰt* before *r*, see § 527), *ft* (= Indg. *pt* and *qt*, see § 527), *χt* (= Indg. *kt* and *qt*, see § 527), *sk* (= Indg. *sk̃*, *sq* and Indg. *tq*, see § 527). Cp.:

Goth. *speivan* OHG. *spīwan* 'to vomit': Lith. *spīduju* etc., see § 342. Goth. OHG. *ist* 'is': Gr. ἔστι, Indg. **és-ti*. Goth. *ga-kusts* 'a trying, testing': Skr. *júṣṭi-ṣ*, Indg. **gus-ti-s*. Goth. *blōstreis* 'sacrificer' OHG. *bluostar* 'sacrifice, offering' with *str* = Indg. *tʰtr*. Goth. *hliftu-s* 'thief': Gr. κλέπτη-ς. Goth. *fimfta* 'quintus': Gr. πέμπε-ς, Indg. **perqto-s*. Goth. *rahts* OHG. *reht* 'right': Gr. ὀρετρό-ς, cpf. **rehto-s*. Goth. *nahts* OHG. *naht* 'night': Lith. *nakti-s*, Indg. **noqti-s*. Goth. *skeinan* OHG. *scīnan* 'to shine': Gr. σκιά, weak rt. form *sk̃*, see § 393. Goth. *us-skava-* 'considerate, sober', OHG. *sconuōn* 'to look, see': Skr. *kav-t-ṣ* 'seer, teacher' weak rt. form *sq̃*, see §§ 439. 589. 3. O.Icel. *lqskr* 'soft, tender, slack', orig. f. **læt-qo-s*, rt. *lød*, see § 527.

Rem. 1. The combination *skl-* probably lost its *k* already in the prim. Germ. period. OHG. *sliozan* 'to shut' O.S. *slutil* 'key': Gr. κλει; etc., see § 425.

Rem. 2. *sd*, *fd*, *hd* are also written for medial *st*, *ft*, *ht* in OHG. Franconian monuments. See Kögel *Üb. d. Keron. Glossar* p. 70 f., *Zu den Murbacher Denkm.* (Leipz. 1883) 13 ff. On the value of the spellings *sg*, *sch* beside *sk*, *sc* see Kögel in the first named treatise p. 93, Braune *Ahd. Gramm.* p. 127.

It is however quite possible that the tenues first underwent the same affection after spirants as in other cases and then after that became explosives again; that is Indg. **ésti* became **ispi* and then **isti* (Goth. *ist*). Cp. 2. sg. *last* (*lisan* 'to collect, gather') fr. **las-pa* (§ 541, 7), OHG. *cumft* fr. **kumfpi-* (§§ 214. 529) and Goth. *huzd* 'treasure' fr. **huzda-n* (§ 538).

§ 529. The voiceless spirants in **faþér-* 'father' etc., which had arisen according to § 528, remained voiceless spirants initially in prim. Germ., and also medially if the sonant next preceding

received the principal accent (according to the old Indg. accentuation, § 686). The fricative sound of χ was reduced initially before vowels, and perhaps also medially under certain circumstances (not before consonants).

Gothic.

Initially. *fadar* 'father' : Lat. *pater*. *fōt-u-s* 'foot' : Lat. *pēs*. *pat-a* 'that' : Gr. *τό*. *þaha* 'I am silent' : Lat. *taceō*. *hund* 'hundred' : Skr. *śatā-m*. *hairtō* 'heart' : Lith. *szirdl-s*. *haidu-s* 'way, manner' : Skr. *kētū-ṣ*. *hlifa* 'I steal' : Pruss. *au-klipts*. *hwa-s* 'who' : Skr. *ká-s*.

Medially. *uf* 'under' : Skr. *úpa*, Indg. **úpo*. *brōþar* 'brother' : Skr. *bhrātar-*, Indg. **bhrātor-*. *vairþa* 'I become' : Skr. *vārtāmi*, Indg. **uértō*. *faihu* 'cattle' : Skr. *páśu*, Indg. **péku*. *svaihra* 'father-in-law' : Skr. *śvāśura-s*, Indg. **syékuro-s*. *saiha* 'I see' : Skr. *sácatē*, Indg. 3. sg. mid. **ségetaj*. *vulfs* 'wolf' : Skr. *vṛka-s*, Indg. **uḷgo-s*. See §§ 342. 374. 393. 439. 440. 441. 444 a.

German.

f remained. OHG. *fater* 'father'. OHG. *nefo*, cp. Ags. *nefa* O.Icel. *nefe nefi* 'relation, nephew' : Skr. *nápāt* 'descendant', Indg. **népōt-*.

þ became *ð*, this remained down to the time of the OHG. monuments, and was represented by *th* (more rarely *dh*). In the course of the OHG. period however it was developed to *d* in different parts at different times (first in Bavaria during the eighth century). OHG. *thorn dorn* : Goth. *þaúrnu-s*, O.Bulg. *trīnū*. OHG. *bruother bruoder* 'brother'.

The letter *h* appears for prim. Germ. χ in HG., as in Goth. The sound was merely an aspirate in every case initially, and medially certainly at least between vowels. OHG. *hunt* 'hundred'. OHG. *fahan* 'to catch' : Goth. *fāhan*, prim. Germ. **fanōxana-n* (cp. § 214 p. 182). The *h* in initial *hw*, *hr*, *hl*, *hn* disappeared from the eighth century onwards, earliest in *hw*, e. g. *hwaz waz* 'what' : Goth. *hva*; *hlumunt liumunt* 'renown' : Goth. *hluma m*.

Ags. *be-līfe* (*f* is to be read as *þ*). OHG. *uoba* 'festival' *uobo* 'colonus', to Skr. *āpas-* 'religious work' Lat. *opus*.

t. Prim. Germ. **faðēr-* fr. **faþēr-* 'father' (Skr. *pitár-*, Gr. *πατήρ-*): Gr. *fadar* (*ð*), OHG. *fater fader* OS. *fader* Ags. *fæder* O.Icel. *faðer faðir*. Goth. *haidu-s* (*ð*) 'way, manner', OHG. *heit heid*: Skr. *kētú-ṣ*. Goth. *ga-tami-da-* (*ð*) 'tamed', OHG. *gi-zemit gi-zemid*: cp. Skr. *dami-tá-* Lat. *domi-tu-s*. Prim. Germ. **χumðā-m* 'hundred' (whence **χumda-m*, further **χunda-m*) fr. **χumþā-m* (Skr. *śatā-m*, Indg. **kṛtóm*): Goth. *hunda-*, OHG. *hunt hund* OS. Ags. *hund* O.Icel. *hund-rað*. Goth. *mun-da-* 'believed' *ga-mundi-* 'memory': Skr. *ma-tá- ma-tá-*. Goth. *sandjan* 'to send', OHG. *sentan sendan* OS. *sendian*, orig. form of the 1. sg. indic. pres. **sontéið*, cp. Goth. *sinþs* (st. *sinþa-*), O.Ir. *sēt* 'way', cpf. **sénto-*. Prim. Germ. **χarðū-* fr. **χarþū-* 'hard' (cp. Gr. *χατί-* with weak grade vowel in the root-syllable): Goth. *hardu-s*, OHG. *hart hard* OS. *hard* Ags. *heard*, O.Icel. *harðr*. Goth. *fra-vardja* 'I destroy, spoil': Skr. *vartáyāmi*, Indg. **uortéið*.

k, q. On Prim. Germ. **suezrú-* fr. **suexrú-* (Skr. *śvaśrú-*, Gr. *ἐννοά*) are founded OHG. *swigar* Ags. *swezer* 'mother-in-law', cp. Goth. *svaihra* § 529. Goth. *tigu-s* (*ʒ*) 'decade', OHG. *-zig* Ags. *-tiʒ*, O.Icel. *tegr* (*g* is the sign for *ʒ*) are founded on Indg. **dekm̥* with accented suffix (cp. Skr. instr. *daśábhiṣ daśabhiṣ*), dat. pl. Goth. *tigum* fr. **teʒm̥-mi* (§ 244), cp. Goth. *taihun* orig. f. **dékm̥t* § 529. Goth. *viguna-* (*ʒ*) m. or n. 'fight', OHG. *wīgant* OS. *wīganul* (*g* is the sign for *ʒ*) Ags. *wīgend* 'warrior' fr. the prim. Germ. tense stem **uīxá-*, rt. *uēiq-* (§ 439), cp. Goth. *veiha* 'I fight' orig. form **uēiqð*. Prim. Germ. **iūwaga-* fr. **iūwǝá-* fr. **iūwǝxá-* 'young' (Skr. *yuva-śá-s*): Goth. *juggs*, OHG. OS. *jung*, O.Icel. *ungr*, cp. compar. Goth. *jūhiza* O.Icel. *øre* 'younger' fr. prim. Germ. **iū(ʷ)χizð* (§ 214). Goth. *hals-aggā* m. 'bend of the neck, nape': Skr. *anāká-*.

Verner's law is of special importance for the proper understanding of the 'grammatical change' in the verb. In this respect the West Germ. dialects show a variety of more archaic relations

than Gothic, since the regular differences had been levelled out in this language by form-transference. To Skr. *vártāmi* 1. sg. pres., *vavárta* perf. indic. 3. sg., *vavrtimā* 1. pl., *vavrtānā*-part. from rt. *uert-* 'turn' corresponded prim. Germ. **wērpō*, **wārpi*, **wurdūmi*, **wurdānā*-. From these regularly Ags. *weorde*, *weard*, *wurdon*, *worden* OHG. *wirdu*, *ward* (*wirthu*, *warth*), *wurtum*, *wortan*. On the other hand Goth. *vairþa*, *varþ*, *vairþum*, *vairþans*, regular *d* (cp. *fra-vardjan*) having been supplanted by *þ* in the two last forms. OHG. regularly *ziuhu*, *zōh*, *zugum*, *zogan* (rt. *deyk-* 'draw'), but Goth. *tiuha*, *tāuh*, *taūhum*, *taūhans*, the two last for **tugum*, **tugans* (ǵ), etc.

On prim. Germ. (ǵ)u = Indg. *q* in Goth. *siuns* OS. *sim* 'countenance', OHG. part. *-liwan* 'lent' etc. see §§ 441. 444c.

In prim. Germ. *bn*, *ān*, *zn*, before the principal accent of the word, passed into *bb*, *dd*, *zz*, further into *bb*, *dd*, *gg*, and these — still in the prim. Germ. period — became the tenues *pp*, *tt*, *kk* at the same time with the Indg. mediae (§§ 533. 534). Further shiftings took place in HG. viz. *pp* to *pf* (but Rhenish-Franconian *pp*), *tt* to *zz* (MHG. *tz*), *kk* to *cch*, that is, *kx* (but Franc. *kk*). MHG. *hopfen* (Mod.HG. Rhenish-Franc. *hoppe*) Ags. *hoppian* O.Icel. *hoppa* 'to hop' = Goth. **huppōn*, MHG. *hūpfen* (Mod.HG. Rhenish-Fr. *hippe*) Mid.Engl. *hyppen* 'to hop' = Goth. **huppjan*, prim. Germ. **χupp-* fr. **χub-n-*, orig. **gup-n-*: O.Bulg. *kypēti* 'to hop, leap'. OHG. **snizzen* (to be inferred from *snizzari* 'carver') MHG. *snitzen* 'to cut', prim. Germ. **snitt-*, fr. **snid-n-* orig. **snit-n-*, cp. Goth. *sneiþa* 'I cut' from original **snéitō*. OHG. *zocchōn* MHG. *zocken* 'to pull, tug' = Goth. **tukkōn*, OHG. *zucchen* MHG. *zücken* 'to drag' = Goth. **tukkjan*, prim. Germ. **tukk-* fr. **duz-n-*, orig. **duk-n-*, cp. Goth. *tiuhan* 'to draw', rt. *deyk-*. The nasal in these intensives was the nasal of the present stem-suffix *-nā-* (Gr. *δάμ-νῆ-μι* etc.). On the other hand e. g. OHG. *smoccho* Ags. *smocc* O.Icel. *smokkr* 'underdress' (beside the intens. MHG. *smücken* 'to bevel, dress, adorn' to MHG. *smiegen* 'to press tightly' O.Icel. *smjúga* 'to creep through': Lith. *smukti* 'to slide, glide' O.Bulg. *smykati se* 'to creep') contained a nominal weak stem-form **smuq-n-* (cp. (Gr. *ἀρ-ν-* 'ram', Skr. *ud-n-* 'water'),

which underwent various trans strong forms **smug-én-* etc. ha Braune's Beitr. IX 169). Cp.

§ 531. The voiced spirant prim. Germ., passed into the c Goth., when they came to s masc. *tamiþs* 'domitus' neut. *tan* (*ð*) 'domiti' etc. 3. sg. pres. *bhárati*. *af* 'of' beside *ab-u* w 3. sg. pret. *bi-láif* (*bi-leiba* [ð] formation for prim. Germ. **láǵ* *g* was retained to express *χ*, s

b, *d*, *g*, which are to be r probably became *tenues* in the was not represented in writing. 'saviour' from prim. Germ. **-c* 'they rescue' prim. Germ. **-an* **alðí-s*. Nom. masc. *juggs* 1 **-ūnagá-s* **-unagá-n*.

§ 532. Prim. Germ. *ð*, *ð*, before *ǵ* in West Germanic, *pp*, *tt*, *kk* throughout the whol 'ill-natured' prim. Germ. **uðja-* which as original **upélo-* 'go connected with OHG. *ubir* u Hom. Gr. *ὑπείρ*. OHG. *drittic* *ðridda*: Goth. *þridja* (*ð*) O.Ice Germ. nom. masc. **þriðǵó(n)* fr. *tertius*. OHG. *ekka* 'point, edg (3) O.Icel. *egg*, gen. *eggjar* (*g*) prim. Germ. **aǵǵó-* fr. **axǵó-*: *wulpa* MHG. *wülpe* 'she-wolf' after *l*, prim. Germ. **uulbi* (In *ðǵós* (a new formation for **uul vulfs* prim. Germ. **uulfa-z* (1 §§ 529. 535. 540.

§ 533. History of the *mediae*.

These became *tenuēs* in prim. Germanic, except *d* in the Indg. combination *d'dh*.

Gothic like the other Germ. languages, except High German, retained these *tenuēs*.

b. diups 'deep': Lith. *dubù-s*, rt. *dheyb-*. See § 343.

d. tiuhan 'draw': Lat. *dūcō*. *hairtō* 'heart': *ααρδ-ιά*. *asts* 'twig, branch': Gr. *ὄζο-ς*, Indg. **ozdo-s*. See § 375.

g, g. kaurn 'corn': O.Bulg. *zrĭno*, cpf. **gr-no-m*. *uf-rak-jan* 'to lift up': Av. *raz-išta-* 'straightest, most just', rt. *reġ-juk* 'yoke': Skr. *yugá-m*, Indg. **jugó-m*. *qima* 'I come': Skr. *gám-a-mi*, rt. *gem-*. *vairpa* 'I throw': O.Bulg. *vrĭga*, rt. *verg-*. See §§ 394, 439. 440. 443, 444 a.

The character of these sounds remained unchanged in West Germanic in the period of the prim. community. In HG. however they underwent further shiftings.

In Upper and Middle German dialects *p* became *pf* (written *pf* and *ph*) initially and after consonants, but *ff* (*f*) between vowels. This *pf* became *f* (*ff*) initially in certain dialects and in most of them medially after consonants. OHG. *pflegan flegan* (Renish-Franconian *plegan*) 'to care for': OS. *plegan* 'to promise, pledge', perhaps to Gr. *βλέφαρο-ν* 'eyelid' (Kluge Et. Wörterb.). OHG. *werpfan werfan* 'to throw': OS. *werpan*, Goth. *vairpan* with *p* fr. Irdg. *g*, see above. OHG. *slaf* (gen. *slaffes*) 'slack, lax': Du. *slap*; OHG. *slaffan slafan* 'to sleep': OS. *slapan*, Goth. *slēpan*, O.Bulg. *slabŭ* 'slack, weak', rt. *slēb-*. OHG. *scaffōn* 'do, make': O.Icel. *skapa* (beside this OHG. *scepfen* 'to scoop': OS. *skeppian*, see § 535); this category has been ascribed to the rt. *sqab-* in Lith. *skabŭ-s* 'cutting' etc. (§ 346), the intermediate meaning being regarded as 'to bring to pass by hollowing out'.

t became *z*, that is *ts*, in HG. initially (except before *r*) and after consonants (except after *s*); after vowels it became the voiceless spirant *ʒz* (*z*), see § 375. OHG. *ziohan* 'to draw, pull': OS. *tiohan*, Goth. *tiuhan*. OHG. *herza* 'heart': OS. *herta*, Goth. *hairtō*. OHG. *smelzan* 'to smelt, melt, become liquid' *smalz* n. 'grease': Ags. *smolt* 'soft, quiet', Gr. *μείλω* 'I soften,

melt'. OHG. *wizzan* 'to know' *weiz* 'I know': OS. *witan wēt*, Goth. *vitan vāt*.

Initially OHG. *tr-* = Goth. *tr-*: *triuwa* 'fidelity': Goth. *triggva*, Pruss. *druwi* (§ 375); on the spelling *dr-* for *tr-* in Franc. sources, as *driuwa*, see Kögel Keron. Gloss. 70 f., Zu den Murbacher Denkm. (Leipz. 1883) 13 ff.

OHG. *ast* 'branch': Goth. *asts*, Indg. **ozdo-s*. *nest* 'nest': Ags. *nest*, Skr. *nṛdā-s* 'lair of animals', Lat. *nīdu-s*, Indg. **ni-zd-o-s* (§ 355).

OHG. *quīfalōn* beside *zwīfalōn* 'to doubt': Goth. *twēifls*. See § 375.

k became *kx* (written *cch*, *ch* etc.) in Upper German initially and after consonants (except *s*), whilst it remained *k* in Middle Germ. It became *xx*, *x* (*hh*, *h*) universally between vowels. OHG. *chorn korn* 'corn': Goth. *kaurn*. *chniu kniu* 'knee': Goth. *kniu*. *chweman queman* 'to come': Goth. *qiman*. *werch werk*: OS. *werc*, Gr. *ἔργο-v*. *danch thank* 'thought, thanks': OS. *thanc*, Goth. *þagks*, Lat. *tongeō* 'I know'. *wahhēn* 'to wake': OS. *wakōn*, Goth. *vakan*, Skr. *vājáyati* 'urges on, drives on'. *dah*, gen. *dahhes*, 'roof': O.Icel. *þak*, Lat. *tegō*.

OHG. *masca* OS. *maska* 'mesh, stitch': Ags. *mæsce*, O.Icel. *mąskve mąskvi*, Lith. *mezgù* 'I knit' *mązgas* 'knot', rt. *mezg*.

§ 534. *bn*, *dn*, *gn* became *bb*, *dd*, *gg* before the principal accent in prim. Germ., thence by § 533 *pp*, *tt*, *kk*, which were further treated just the same as the *pp*, *tt*, *kk* (§§ 530. 538) which had arisen from Indg. *pn*, *tn*, *kn qn* and from Indg. *bhn*, *dhn*, *ghn ghn*. OHG. *topfo* 'top' MHG. *topf* 'pot' (Rhenish-Franc. *topp*), Ags. *doppa* 'mergus', to Goth. *diups*, rt. *dheub-*. MHG. *rupfen ropfen* 'to pluck' (Rhenish-Franc. *roppe*), to OHG. *roufen* Goth. *rāupjan* 'to pluck, tear out', rt. *reub-* (§ 343). MHG. *stutzen* 'to push (with the horns), start back', to OHG. *stōzan* Goth. *stāutan* 'to push', Skr. *tudāmi*, Lat. *tundō*. MHG. *slitzen* 'to slit', to OHG. *slīzan* OS. Ags. *slitan* 'slit, split', rt. *sleid-*. OHG. *loc loch* (pl. *loccha*) MHG. *loc* (pl. *locke*) 'lock, ringlet', Ags. *locc* O.Icel. *lokkr* = Lith. *lugna-s* 'pliable', to Gr. *λύγο-ς* 'pliant twig or rod' *λυγώω* 'I bend, tie'. OHG. *sluccho*

slukko 'glutton' MHG. *slucken* 'to gulp, have hiccup', to Gr. λύζω λυγάνομαι 'I have the hiccup'.

§ 535. The prim. Germ. *tenuis*, which had arisen from Indg. *mediae*, became *pp*, *tt*, *kk* (gemination) in West German. not only before *i*, but also before *r*, *l* and *w*. *pp* became *pf* (Rhenish-Franc. *pp*) in HG.; *tt* became *zz* before *i*, but remained before *r*; *kk* became *kx* in Upper German. but remained in Middle German. OHG. *scepfen* 'to scoop' (Rhenish-Franc. *scheppe*), OS. *skeppian*, see § 533. OHG. *lezzan* MHG. *letzan* 'hinder, hurt', OS. *lettian* Ags. *lettan*: Goth. *latjan*, rt. *lēd-* 'leave, let'. OHG. *ottar* 'otter' (on the anaptyctic *a* in this and the following forms see §§ 277. 628): O.Icel. *otr* pl. *otrar*, Skr. *udrā-s* 'water animal', Gr. ὕδρo-ς ὕδρa 'water serpent'. OHG. OS. *bittar* 'bitter': Goth. *báitrs* (ablaut difference **bhidro-*: **bhojdro-*), to Goth. *bítan* 'to bite'. OHG. *hlüttar* 'clear, pure', Ags. *hlüttor*: Goth. *hlútrs*, Gr. κλύζω fr. *κλυδ-ζω 'I wash out, clean'. OHG. *wecchen* *wecken* to wake', OS. *wekkian*: Goth. *wakjan*, O.Icel. *vekja*, to OHG. *wah-hēn* etc., see § 533. OHG. *acchar accar* 'acre, field', OS. *accur*: Goth. *akrs*, Gr. ἀγρός. OHG. *facchla facchala faccala* 'torch', it is doubtful whether it was borrowed from Lat. *facula*. OHG. *nacchot naccot* 'naked': Goth. *naqaþs*, Lat. *nūdu-s* fr. **no(g)nedo-s*, Skr. *nagnā-s* (§ 432 c). OHG. *chuecchēr quekkēr* infl. adj. form 'alive, quick': O.Icel. *kykr* acc. *kykvan*, prim. Germ. **kyikya-*, beside Goth. *giu-s* (st. *giva-*). On the loss of the *w* after medial *k* in OHG. see § 180. Cp. §§ 529. 532. 540.

§ 536. The *d* in *dzdh* became assimilated to the following *z* in prim. Germ. Goth. *huzd* 'treasure' OHG. *hort*, Indg. **kud'dho-*. Perhaps also Goth. *gazds* 'sting, prick' OHG. *gart* 'rod, switch' O.Icel. *gaddr* 'sting': Lat. *hasta*. See §§ 469, 5. 507. 538.

Rem. Osthoff (Morph. IV 262 f.) attempts to adjust Goth. *uz-* OHG. *ur- ar-* (Mod.HG. *ur- er-* in *ur-teil er-teilen*) to Skr. *ud* and Goth. *ut* OHG. *ūz* 'out' by assuming that the form arose regularly in compounds like Goth. *us-dreiban* (for **uz-dreiban*) 'to drive out'. Cp. Av. *uz* § 476. OHG. *ort* OS. *ord* O.Icel. *oddr* 'point, top', fr. **ud+dhē* 'put up, lift up'?

The *z* in Goth. *uz-* became assimilated to a following *r*, as *ur-reisan* 'to rise up'.

§ 537. History of the *mediae aspiratae*.

In prim. Germ. they first became the voiced spirants *ð*, *ð̊*, *ʒ* (*ʒ̊*).

1. Initially. In the course of the individual dialects they were shifted to *mediae*; in Gothic all three in prehistoric times; in West Germanic *b* and *d* in all branches likewise in prehistoric times, whilst *z* remained as *z* in OS. and Ags. down to historic times; in the period of the oldest runic monuments all three were still spirants in Norse. In HG. *b* and *g* were further shifted to *p* and *k* in Upper Germany, *d* was shifted to *t* both there and in East Franconia.

bh. Goth. *beitan* 'to bite', OHG. *bīzzan* *bīzan* Upper Germ. *pīzzan* OS. Ags. *bītan*, O.Icel. *bīta* (prim. Norse **bītan*) : Skr. *bhédami*, rt. *bheid-*. See § 344.

dh. Goth. *dags* 'day', OHG. Rhenish-Franc. *dag* East Franc. and Upper Germ. *tag* OS. *dag* Ags. *dæg*, O.Icel. *dagr* runic. *dagar* (read *ḍāzar*) : Lith. *dāga-s*, rt. *dhegh-*. See § 376.

gh gh. Goth. **gans* 'goose' (from which Span. *ganso* was borrowed), OHG. *gans* Upper Germ. *cans* Ags. *zōs*, O.Icel. *gās* : Lith. *žąsi-s*. Goth. *gasts* 'guest', OHG. *gast* Upper Germ. *cast* OS. *gast* (*z*) Ags. *ziest*, O.Icel. *gestr* runic. *gastix* (*z*) : Lat. *hosti-s* O.Bulg. *gostŭ*. In *zu-* (= Indg. *gh- z-*) was dropped already in prim. Germ. : Goth. *varmjān* 'to warm', OHG. *warm* O.Icel. *varmr* 'warm' : Skr. *gharmá-s*. See §§ 395. 439. 443.

§ 538. 2. Medially. The Indg. *mediae aspiratae*, through their being developed to voiced spirants, fell together with the Indg. *tenues* according to § 530, and thus the laws given in §§ 530—532 operated here also.

The following forms, in the first place, are to be judged of by § 530.

bh. Goth. *liuba-* (*b*) 'dear', OHG. *liubo* adv. 'with pleasure' Ags. *leófost* 'dearest' (*f* is *b*), O.Icel. *ljúfr* 'dear' (*f* is *b*) : Skr. *lúbhyati* 'fosters a vehement longing', rt. *leubh-*. Goth. *kalbō* 'female calf', OHG. *chalba* f. *chalb* n., Ags. *cealf* (*b*) n., O.Icel. *kalf* (*b*) : Gr. *δολφό-ς δελφύ-ς* 'womb' *δέλφαξ* 'pig'. OHG. *chamb* (gen. *chambes*) 'toothed instrument, comb', Ags. *comb* : Skr. *jámbha-s* 'tooth', Gr. *γόμφο-ς* 'plug, peg, pin, nail', O.Bulg. *zqbŭ* 'tooth'.

dh. Goth. *ana-biudan* (*ḍ*) 'bid, command', OHG. *biotān*

biodan OS. *biodan* Ags. *beōdan*, O.Icel. *bjōða*, prim. Germ. **beyðana-n* : Skr. *bódhami*, rt. *bheydh-*. Goth. *bindan* 'to bind', OHG. *bintan* *bindan* OS. Ags. *bindan*, O.Icel. *binda*, prim. Germ. **bindana-n* : Skr. *bándhana-m*, rt. *bhendh-*. Goth. *hairda* 'herd', OHG. *herta* *herda* Ags. *heord*, O.Icel. *hjqrd*, prim. Germ. **xerðo* : Skr. *śárdha-s* 'herd, troop'.

gh, *gh*. Goth. *steigan* (ȝ) 'to ascend, climb', OHG. *stīgan* OS. *stīgan* (ȝ) Ags. *stīzan*, O.Icel. *stīga* (ȝ), prim. Germ. **stīzana-n* : Gr. *στειγω*, rt. *steigh-*. Goth. *aggvu-s* 'narrow', OHG. *engi*, O.Icel. *qngr* : Gr. *ἄγγω*, rt. *aŋgh-*. Goth. *guggan* 'to go', OHG. *gangan*, O.Icel. *ganga* : Skr. *jaṇghā-* 'heel-bone', rt. *ghenagh-*. Goth. *láuna-varga-* 'unthankful man', OHG. *warg* 'strangler' MHG. *er-wergen* 'to strangle', O.Icel. *vargr* (ȝ) 'wolf, outlawed evil-doer' : Lith. *veržiù* 'I string, compress, straiten', rt. *uergh-*.

On prim. Germ. (ȝ)*u* in Goth. *snáivs* fr. orig. **snoigho-s* and similar forms see §§ 443. 444 *b*. In the cases there quoted prim. Germ. ȝu was the labialised form of Indg. *gh*. The same loss of a suffixal *-u-* occurs in prim. Germ. **ma*(ȝ)*u-i* 'girl' (Goth. *mavi*, gen. *máuijōs*), to masc. Goth. *magu-s* 'boy, child, servant' = O.Ir. *mug* 'slave, servant'; cp. Skr. *svād-v-i* fem. to *svād-ú-ṣ* 'suavis'.

Here is further to be added — in contrast to § 530 — the case when prim. Germ. *ǣ*, *ȝ* followed *z*. Goth. *mizdō* 'pay, reward', in West Germ. with 'compensation lengthening' of the *e* = *i* OHG. *mēta* *miata* OS. *mēda* O.Fris. *mēde* Ags. *mēd* beside *meord* (*r* from *z*) : Gr. *μισθός*, Indg. **mizdhó-* **mizdhǣ-* (§§ 596. 621). Goth. *huzd* 'treasure', OHG. *hort* OS. *hord* (*horth*) Ags. *hord*, O.Icel. *hodd* : Indg. **kudʰdho-*, cp. §§ 469, 5. 507. 536. OHG. *marg* 'medulla' Ags. *mearz*, O.Icel. *mergr* (ȝ), Goth. *mazgu-*, pre-Germ. **mozgho-*, cp. §§ 450. 590. 596.

Prim. Germ. *pp*, *tt*, *kk* from *bn*, *ǣn*, *ȝn*. Sure examples are known to me only for *kk*, as OHG. *lecchōn* Mid.HG. *lecken* 'to lick', OS. *leccōn*, prim. Germ. **likkōna-n* (cp. Goth. *bi-láigōn*) : Gr. *λίκνο-ς* 'lickerish', Lat. *lingō*, rt. *leiǵh-*. Cp. §§ 214. 530. 534.

§ 539. A change of *b*, *ǣ*, *ȝ* to *f*, *p*, *x* (*g*) in Gothic, cp. § 531. Masc. nom. *liufs* acc. *liuf* 'dear' beside gen. *liubis*

(b). *ráuþs ráuþ* 'red' beside gen. *ráudis* (*ð*), rt. *reydh-*. *vigs vig* (*χ*) 'way' beside *vigis* (*ʒ*), rt. *uegh-*.

Pret. *svarb* to *svairban* 'to wipe from', rt. *suerbh-*; pret. *band*, to *bindan*, rt. *bhendh-*; *gild* n. 'tax', to *fra-gildan* 'to requite', rt. *gheldh-*; *gaggs gagg* 'way, street'; *láuna-vargs* 'unthankful man' -*varg* are parallel to the forms like *nasjands nasjand* etc. in § 531. The forms *gazds*, *huzd* (st. *gazda*, *huzda*) were accordingly possibly pronounced with *st*.

§ 540. West Germ. *bb*, *dd*, *gg* (H. German *pp*, *tt*, *kk*) before *i*, see § 532. OHG. *sippia sippa* 'relationship', OS. *sibbia sibbea* Ags. *sib* (gen. *sibbe*): Goth. *sibja* (*ð*), O.Icel. *Sif* (gen. *Sifjar*, *f* is *ð*) goddess of the family and wedlock, Skr. *sabhd-* 'assembly, society of kinsfolk'. OHG. *mitti* 'medius', OS. *middi* Ags. *mid* (gen. *middes*): Goth. *midjis* (*ð*), O.Icel. *miðr* (acc. *miðjan*), Skr. *mádhya-s* 'medius'. OHG. *bitten* 'to request', OS. *biddian* Ags. *biddan*: Goth. *bidjan* (*ð*), O.Icel. *biðja*, Gr. *πιθω*, rt. *bhejdh-* (§ 67 rem. 3). OHG. *likken* 'to lie down', OS. *liggian*: O.Icel. *liggja* (*ggj* fr. *ʒi* by a special Norse process), prim. Germ. **liʒiana-n*, Gr. *λέγω* 'bed', rt. *leggh-*. Cp. §§ 529. 535.

§ 541. Chronology of the prim. Germ. shiftings of the explosives. The following is probably the order in which the chief acts of the prim. Germ. shifting of the Indg. explosives took place; we include at the same time the history of the Indg. *tenuēs aspiratae*, which will be more fully discussed in § 553.

Act 1 (or 2). The aspirates become spirants. *bh*, *dh*, *gh* become *þ*, *ð*, *ʒ*, e. g. **bheydhō* becomes **beyðō* (Goth. *biuda*), see § 537. *ph*, *th*, *kh* become *f*, *þ*, *χ*, e. g. 2. sg. perf. **le-lós-tha* (rt. *les-* 'gather together') becomes **(le)-lasþa* (Goth. *last*), **nokh-ló-* 'nail' becomes **naxlá-* (OHG. *nagal*), see § 553.

Act 2 (or 1). *p*, *k* become *f*, *χ* before *t* and *s*, e. g. **rekto-s* 'right' becomes **rexta-s* (Goth. *raihts*), see § 527.

Falling together of the *tenuēs asp.* with a portion of the *tenuēs*.

Act 3. The *tenuēs* become voiceless spirants elsewhere, *p*, *t*, *k* become *f*, *þ*, *χ*, e. g. **patér*, **bhrátōr* become **faþér* **brōþōr* (Goth. *fadar*, *brōþar*), see § 528.

Falling together of a further portion of the *tenuēs* (eventually of all *tenuēs*, see the end of § 528) with the *tenuēs* asp.

Act 4. The voiceless spirants become voiced by Verner's law, *f*, *þ*, *χ* become *ð*, *ǣ*, *ʒ*, e. g. **naχlá-* becomes **nazlá-*, **faþér* becomes **faðér*, see § 530.

Falling together of *tenuēs* asp. and *tenuēs* with the *mediae* asp.

Act 5. The *ð*, *ǣ*, *ʒ*, which had arisen from *mediae* asp. and *tenuēs*, assimilate a following *n* before the principal accent: *ðð*, *ǣǣ*, *ʒʒ*, e. g. pres. stem **liʒ-nó-* 'lick' (Indg. **liǵh-nd-*) becomes **liʒʒó-* (OS. *leccōn*), noun stem (weak) **smuʒ-n-* 'dress' (Indg. **smuǵ-n-*) becomes **smuʒʒ-* (O.Icel. *smokkr*). Indg. *b*, *d*, *g* with a following *n* simultaneously become *bb*, *dd*, *gg* when the accent is in the same position, e. g. **lug-ná-* 'lock, ringlet' (Indg. **lug-nó-*) becomes **luggá-* (O.Icel. *lokkr*). Then *ðð*, *ǣǣ* *ʒʒ* become *bb*, *dd*, *gg*: **liʒʒó-* **smuʒʒ-* become **liggó-* **smugg-*. See §§ 530. 534. 538.

Falling together of *mediae* with *tenuēs* and *tenuēs* asp.

Act 6. The *mediae* become *tenuēs*, *b*, *d*, *g* become *p*, *t*, *k*, e. g. **deyxō* 'I draw' (rt. *deyk-*) becomes **teyxō* (Goth. *tiuha*), **azda-* 'branch' becomes **asta-* (Goth. *asts*), **liggō-*, **smugg-* **lugga-* (see 5.) become **likkō-*, **smukk-*, **lukka-*. See § 533.

Act 7. *sþ*, *zǣ*, *mð*, *nǣ*, *ʒg* become *st*, *zd*, *mð*, *nd*, *ʒg*, e. g. **(le-)lasþa* (1.) becomes **lastu* (Goth. *last*), **mizðō-* 'pay, reward' becomes **mizdō-* (Goth. *mizdōn-*), **(be-)bande* 'he bound' becomes **bande* (Goth. *band*). See §§ 530. 538.

Rem. That *sþ* first became *st* at this period, is only deduced from the change of *zǣ* to *zd*, which cannot have taken place earlier. Here belongs eventually also the origin of the *tenuis* in Goth. *speivan*, *ist* etc., see § 528 (end) and 8 above.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 542. The Indg. *tenuēs* and *mediae* remained in the period of the Balt.-Slav. prim. community, while the *mediae* aspiratae, as in Iran. (§ 481) and Kelt. (524), became *mediae* and thus fell together with the Indg. *mediae*.

Indg. *k*, *g*, *gh* were *š*-sounds in this period

§ 543. History of the *tenues*, prim. I and *š*. These sounds generally remained unshifted. Lith. *pilna-s* O.Bulg. *plünü* 'full': Av. See § 345.

t. Lith. *tā* O.Bulg. *tū* 'the' acc.: Skr. *tá-m*
q. Lith. *kà-s* O.Bulg. *kū-to* 'who?': Skr. *k*
k̃. Lith. *szvit-ėti* O.Bulg. *svit-ėti* 'to shine'
 rt. *kuejt-*. See § 413.

§ 544. The assimilation of Indg. *ts* to *ss*, *st* and of Indg. *ks* to *šš* seems to have been period of the Balt.-Slav. prim. community

ts to *ss*. Lith. *ėsiu* 'I shall eat': cp. Skr. *átsi*, (O.Bulg. 2. sg. *jasi* 'thou eatest': cp. Skr. *átsi*, ('I ate' fr. **ēt-s-o-m*, pl. *jasli* 'manger' fr. **ēt-s* Lith. *mėsiu* fut. to *metù* 'I throw'. Lith. *kĩrsiu* hew sharply': cp. Skr. *kartsydmi* 'I shall cut', *kĩrsla-s* 'crumb, scrap', to *krintù* (pret. *kritaũ*) 'čisù s-aorist 'I counted' *čislo čismę* 'number', t Lith. part. *vežās* 'vehens' fr. **ueghont-s* = Skr. responding forms of O.Bulg. probably also came fr as *vezy* 'vehens' *spěje* 'hastening', cp. acc. pl. *vlū* 'equos' from **-ons* (§§ 84. 219).

It may be concluded that this *ss* = *ts* had fallen together with Indg. *s* in prim. Slav., so not become *ch* as was the case with Indg. *s* (§ like 1. sg. *jachũ* 1. pl. *jachomũ* 3. pl. *jaše* bes *jaše* (*s*-aorist from rt. *jad-* 'eat') were later formed. 2).

t't to *st*. Lith. *vir̃sti* 'to fall down, change 'state, condition': Lat. part. *vorsu-s*, Skr. *vyttá-m* Indg. **yrt'tó-*, rt. *uert-*. Lith. *ėst* O.Bulg. *jasi* *ėst* Skr. *átti*. Lith. *dũst* O.Bulg. *dastĩ* 'gives' mid. *dattě*, from the reduplic. root *dō-* 'give'. 'being on foot' first of all from **pēstja-s* (§ 147

step'; on the East Lith. form *pėszczia-s* see § 587, 3. O.Bulg. *čistŭ* 'honour', to *čitŭ* 'I count, reckon, honour'.

ks became *šš*. Lith. *aszi-s* O.Bulg. *osŭ* 'axis': Lat. *azi-s*. Lith. *deszinė* 'right hand' O.Bulg. *desinŭ* 'dexter': Skr. *dákṣiṇa*-Av. *dašina-*. See § 414.

With the reduction of *ss* to *s* and *šš* to Lith. *sz* O.Bulg. *s*, compare that of prim. Balt.-Slav. *ss* = Indg. *ss* to Lith. O.Bulg. *s*, as Lith. *lėsiu* fr. **les-siu*, fut. to *lesù* 'I pick up, peck at', O.Bulg. *otŭ-tręsę* fr. **-tręs-sę*, *s*-aorist to *otŭ-tręsą* 'I shake off'. See § 585, 3.

Further the loss of the dental in Lith. *āszma-s* 'octavus', Pruss. *asma-n* acc., O.Bulg. *osmyjŭ* might also be prim. Balt.-Slav.: cp. Skr. *aṣṭamā-* O.Ir. *ochtmad*. —

Lithuanian. In forms like partic. pres. act. *lipdama-s* (*lipù* 'I climb, mount'), *vilkdama-s* (*velkù* 'I trail, drag') the pronunciation has apparently fluctuated for centuries between *pd*, *kd* and *bd*, *gd* in some parts of Lithuania. Analogously *mėsdama-s* and *mėzdama-s*, to *metù* 'I throw'. This phenomenon is easily explained from the fact that the constant striving after assimilation has been again and again counteracted by the feeling of relationship between kindred forms, e. g. *lįpti lipsiu* etc., *vilkti vilksiu* etc., *mėsti* etc. Cp. the fluctuation between *pįsiu* and *pįnsiu* § 218 rem.

Rem. 1. The change between *augti* (inf.) *augsiu* (fut.) and *aukti auksiu* (pres. *augu* 'I grow'), between *dirbti dirbsiu* and *dirpti dirpsiu* (pres. *dirbu* 'I work') etc. in Lithuanian writings is merely of an orthographical nature, only *ki ks pt ps* is spoken everywhere. Cp. the phonetically inexact Mod.HG. spellings like *sagte*, *raubte*, *flugs*.

The simplification of consonantal groups is rare, as *desziims* beside *desziimts* 'ten'.

Rem. 2. It is not certain whether *nakróju* 'I pass the night with', *nakrýnė* 'night quarters' belong here, since *naktrėju*, *naktrýnė*, existing side by side of these and regarded as the original forms, might have got their *t* from *nakti-s* an older stem **noqtu-* is by no means proved for certain through Lat. *noctū* (see the author in Ber. d. sächs. Ges. der Wiss. 1883 p. 192).

sztr from *szr* in *asztrū-s* 'sharp' beside *aszru-s* (Dowkont): O.Bulg. *ostrŭ* 'sharp' from **osrŭ* (§ 545). Skr. *áśtri-ś* 'corner',

Gr. ἄκρο-ς 'pointed'. It is however questionable whether the Lith. word has not acquired its *t* through the influence of the corresponding Slav. word.

§ 545. Slavonic. On prim. Slav. *č*, *c* from *k* = Indg. *q*, prim. Slav. *tx'* (O.Bulg. *št*) from *kt* = Indg. *qt*, prim. Slav. *χ* (*ch*) from *ks* = Indg. *qs* see § 462.

Loss of *tenuēs* before following consonants (cp. § 281 rem. 3):

p disappeared before *t*, *n*, *s* in the prim. Slav. period. O.Bulg. *netijǎ* 'nephew, cousin' fr. **neptijǎ* (§ 36) = Gr. ἀνεψιός-, cpf. **nept-iō-s*. *po-črēti* 'lade, scoop' fr. **čerti* **čerpti*, to 1. sg. pres. *po-črīpaq*. Correspondingly *greti* 'to scrape, scratch' fr. **grepti*, to 1. sg. *grebaq* with *b* = Indg. *bh* (§ 552). The forms *po-črēsti* -*črīsti* -*črīpsti* and *gresti* *grebsti*, met with in later monuments, were new formations, which seem to have arisen from a dislike — also met with elsewhere — for infinitive forms with short stem-syllable; the *s* was transferred from *plesti nesti* etc. *sūnū* 'sleep' from **sūpnū* = Gr. ὑπνο-ς. *pri-līnq* 'I stick to' from **-līpnq*, cp. *pri-līpēti* 'to stick to'; *pri-līpnq*, which occurs beside *pri-līnq* in the literary monuments, had borrowed *p* anew from form-association. *vosa* 'wasp' fr. **uopsā* = Lith. *vapsā* 'gad-fly'. *osina* 'aspen-tree': Lett. *apse* Pruss. *abse*. Cp. also the *s*-aorist *grēsū*, to *grebaq* 'I scrape, scratch'.

t disappeared before *l*, *n*. O.Bulg. part. pret. *pletū* fr. **plet-lū*, to *pletaq* 'I twist'. This disappearance before *l*, like that of *d* before *l* (§ 548), seems to be old only in the southern and eastern dialects; in the western dialects prim. Slav. *tl* seems to have prevailed down to historical times, e. g. Upper Sorabian *pletl* = O.Bulg. *pletū*. Examples for the disappearance of *t* before *n* occur in all branches, as O.Bulg. *o-svīnati* 'to become light' fr. **svīt-nati* (cp. *svītēti* 'to shine'), Servian *svanuti*. Nevertheless I do not know whether this dropping of *t* is to be regarded as prim. Slav. Cp. *dn* § 548.

k disappeared in the prim. Slav. period in *pxtī* 'five' = Skr. *pañctī-ś* 'the number five' (cp. Av. *pañtarəha-* 'fifth part' beside *panca* 'five', Lat. *quīntus* beside *quīnque*). This

reduction of *ækt* to *æt* must be older than the change of *kt* to *tχ'*. *k* disappeared also in the prim. Slav. period in *-kst-* (Indg. *-gst-*). 2. pl. of the *s*-aorist *těste*, to 1. sg. *těchū* = orig. **tēg-s-o-m* (§ 462). In like manner *plesti* 'to twist' from **plekstī* i. e. **plekt+tī* (cp. Lat. *plectō*, OHG. *flehtan*), which gave the impulse to the new formations pres. *pleta* noun *plotū* 'twist, plait' etc., forms, in which *t* cannot be explained as having arisen phonetically from *kt*.

Loss of *tenues* between *s*+conson. O.Bulg. *slēzena slezena* 'spleen': Gr. *σπλήν σπλάγχνον*. *plesnati* 'to clap' fr. **plesk-nati*, to *pleskati* 'to clap'.

Development of *t* as glide in *sr* = Indg. *kr* in prim. Slavonic. O.Bulg. *ostrū* 'sharp': Gr. *ἄκρο-ς* etc., see end of § 544. *pīstrū* 'variegated' fr. orig. **pik-ro-s*: Skr. *piśdmi* 'I adorn, shape', Gr. *ποικίλο-ς* 'variegated'. The same development occurs also at a later period, e. g. O.Bulg. *strišen-ī* beside *srīšen-ī* 'hornet, gad-fly': Lat. *crabrō* (§ 303). Cp. Slav. *str* = Indg. *sr*, § 585, 2.

§ 546. History of the *mediae*, prim. Baltic-Slav. *b*, *d*, *g* and *ž*.

b. Lith. *dubū-s* 'deep, hollow', O.Bulg. *dūbrī* 'ravine, valley': Goth. *diups*. See § 346.

d. Lith. *dū-ti* O.Bulg. *da-ti* 'to give': Lat. *dōs dōtis*. See § 378.

g. Lith. *gīria* 'forest', O.Bulg. *gora* 'mountain': Skr. *gīrt-ṣ*. See § 463.

ž. Lith. *žirni-s* 'pea', O.Bulg. *zrīno* 'corn': Goth. *kaurn*. See § 415.

§ 547. The transition of *d'd(h)* to *zd(h)* and of *dm* to *m* seems to belong to the period of the Baltic-Slav. prim. community.

The 2. sg. imper. O.Bulg. *viždi* 'see', *věždi* 'know', *jaždi* 'eat' from **uīzdi*, **uēzdi*, **ēzdi*; the *ž* instead of *z* arose from a contamination with the optative forms which had *-iē-* and were used imperatively (see Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 387 and the accidence). **uēzdi* = O.Lith. *veizd(i)* 'see'. The cpf. was

**ueizdi* fr. **ueid^h-dhi* (with different, older root-vocalism Gr and Skr. *viddhi*).

Rem. 1. O.Lith. *veizd(i)* coming to be on a level with forms like *ved(i)*, the *z* forced its way into the remaining forms of the verbal *s*; also (first of all into the imper. pl.), hence *veizdmi veizdžiu* instead of **veidmi *veidžiu*, lastly into noun formations also, hence e. g. *ap-vei* 'providence' beside *veida-s* 'face, countenance'.

It is doubtful whether O.Bulg. *daždŭ* 'give' imper. also belongs since it might possibly stand for **dādŭ* and along with O.Lith. *dūdi* represent an orig. **dō-dhi*. Cp. the coincidence.

dm (partly from Indg. *dhm*) became *m*. Lith. *ėmi* O.I *jamŭ* 'I eat' fr. **ed-mi*; Lith. *ėdmi* is a new formation (cp. ren Lith. *dūmi* O.Bulg. *damŭ* 'I give' fr. **dōd-mi*. Lith. *dėn* 'place, put' fr. **dēd-mi*, O.Lith. *demi* fr. **ded-mi*, rt. *dhē-*. O.I *vėmŭ* 'I know' fr. **uoid-mi*, rt. *ueid-*. O.Bulg. *vymŭ* 'udder' **ūd-mēn*: Skr. *ūdhar*.

Rem. 2. The loss of the labial in O.Bulg. *sedmyjtŭ* 'septimus' be younger than this dropping of *d*. It may however have been eff already in the Baltic-Slav. prim. language, since by § 469, 3 the *t* in Lith. *sėkma-s* (first of all from **sepma-s* or from **setma-s*? § and Pruss. *sepma-s* seem to be due to a new formation the analogy of the cardinal number.

Rem. 3. The apparent dropping of *d* before the suffix of the in Lith. *dūva* O.Bulg. *davē javē* etc. has probably arisen from an with the 1. sg. and 1. pl. The regular form may be retained in *ėdva* and this might have aided in the creation of *ėdmi ėdme*.

§ 548. No further changes, which need to be menti here, took place in Lithuanian.

Slavonic. On prim. Slav. *dž dz* fr. *g* = Indg. *g* § 463.

Loss of the mediae *b d* before following consonants. also take into account here the mediae which had arisen Indg. mediae aspiratae.

b disappeared before *n* in prim. Slavonic. O.Bulg. 'ground, bottom' fr. **dūbno*, beside Lith. *dūgna-s* (§ 346) *dūbrŭ* 'ravine, valley', rt. *dheub-*, see § 325. O.Bulg. *sū-* 'I fold' fr. **gūb-na*, to *sū-gybatŭ* 'to fold', Lith. *dvi-guba-s* 'fold, double'. *gyną* beside *gyb-a-ją* 'I sink, go to ruin'; *b* been restored in *gybna* like the *p* in *pri-lŭpna* (§ 545).

d disappeared before *l*, *n*. O.Bulg. part. *palŭ* fr. **pad-lŭ*, to *padā* 'I fall', rt. *ped-*. *šilo* 'awl' fr. **šī-dlo*, *ralo* 'plough' fr. **ra-dlo*, *želo* 'point, prick' fr. **žē-dlo* with suffix *-dlo-* from Indg. *-dhlo-* (Gr. *-θλο-*, Ital. *-flo-*). *jela* 'fir': Pruss. *adde* Lith. *zglė* fr. **edlė* (§ 378). This loss of *d* before *l* is old only in the southern and eastern dialects, it was retained in the western dialects, as Czech *šídlo* Sorab. *šidlo* Polish *szydło* 'awl', Polish *žadło* 'edge' *jodła* 'fir'. Examples for the loss of *d* before *n* occur in all branches, as O.Bulg. *za-ganā* 'coniectura assequor' fr. **gād-na*, to *gad-ajā* 'conicio' O.Icel. *geta* 'to get, hit upon, guess', rt. *ghed-* (§ 425); *vŭz-bŭnā* 'I awake', to *bŭdēti* 'to wake, be awake', Skr. *budh-*, rt. *bheydh-*; *u-v-nā* 'I become withered', to *u-vēd-ajā* 'I become withered'; the *d* in *padnā* 'I fall' (beside *padā padajā*) etc. had been restored by form-association. It is however questionable whether the dropping of *d* before *n* took place so early as the prim. Slav. period. Cp. *tn* § 545.

§ 549. History of the mediae aspiratae. They fell together with the mediae in the period of the Balt.-Slav. prim. community, as was the case also in Iranian (§ 481) and Celtic (§ 524). The laws, which have been laid down for the Indg. mediae (§§ 546—548), therefore held good also here.

bh. Lith. *bijóti-s* O.Bulg. *bojati se* 'to be afraid': Skr. *bháy-a-tē*. See § 347.

dh. Lith. *dē-ti* O.Bulg. *dē-ti* 'to lay, put': Skr. *dhā-ma*. See § 379.

gh. Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *sněgŭ* 'snow': Gr. *νίqa*, rt. *sneigh-*. See § 464.

ǵh. Lith. *žėmà* O.Bulg. *zima* 'winter': Gr. *χειμών*. See § 416.

§ 550. Prim. Baltic-Slav. change. *dm* became *m*: O.Lith. *demi*, O.Bulg. *vyme*, see § 547.

§ 551. On prim. Slav. *dž dz* from *g* = Indg. *gh* see § 463. O.Bulg. *ralo* fr. **ra-dlo* with suffix *-dhlo-*, *vŭz-bŭnā* fr. rt. *bheydh-* and similar forms see, § 548.

The combination media aspirata + *t*, *s*.

§ 552. It has already been remarked in § 469, 6 that a sure answer has not yet been found to the question how the combination media asp. + *t* or *s* was pronounced at the time just before the dissolution of the Indg. prim. community.

In Aryan we must hold as the regular continuations of the Indg. prim. forms such forms as Skr. *dybdhá-* Av. *der'wā-*, Skr. *dīpsati* Av. *diwšaidyāi*, which yield for the Ar. prim. community *bdh* as the continuation of *bh+t* and *bzh* as that of *bh+s* etc. The history of these Ar. groups is treated in § 482.

All the European languages have for the original combinations the same representations as for Indg. *pt ps*, *t't ts*, *kt ks*, *qt qs*. Examples:

Greek *ῥοτό-ς* 'sipped, supped', to *ῥοφέω*, Lith. *srebiū* 'I sip', rt. *srebh-*. *ἀ-ἠστο-ς* 'not heard of' (*πύθομαι*), Skr. *buddhá-s*; *πίσεται* 'he will search, inquire': Skr. *bhōtsyātē*, rt. *bheydh-*. *ἀ-ἔκτο-ς* 'bearable' (*ἔχω*): Skr. *sādhá-s* fr. **sādhá-s*; fut. *ἔξω*: Skr. 1. sg. aor. mid. *ásakṣi*, rt. *segh-*. *ἐύκτο*, *ἐύχομαι* (*εὐχομαι* 'I supplicate, pray'): Av. 3. sg. *aog'da*, 2. sg. *aog'ēu*, rt. *eugh-* (§ 482). *εὐίπε* 'it snowed' (*πίπτει*), rt. *sneigh-*.

Italic. Lat. *nūptum nūpsī*, to *nūbō* Gr. *νύμφη* (Fick Vergl. Wörterb. 1³ 648). *ab-sorpsī*, to *ab-sorbeō* (*sybh-*), Gr. *ῥοφέω*, see above. *gressu-s*, to *gradior*, Goth. *gridi-*. *jussu-s*, perf. *jussī*, to *joubeō*, see § 370. *dī-vīsu-s*, perf. *dī-vīstī*, to *dī-vidō*, Skr. *vidhyami* 'I pierce through'. *vectum vector*, *vēxī* (*vehō*): Skr. *vōdhum* Av. *važdri-š*, Skr. *vākṣat*, rt. *uegh-* (§ 482). *forti-s* *forti-s*: Skr. *dṛghá-s* 'fastened, fast', rt. *dhergh-*. *anctu-s anxīu-s*, to *angō angor*, rt. *añgh-*. *lectus* 'couch', to Gr. *λέχος*, rt. *leggh-*. *nīctō cō-nīxī*, to *cō-niveō*, rt. *kneigh-*. *nix nīnxit*, to *ninguit*, rt. *sneigh-*.

Old Irish. *tachtæ* (**to-achtæ*) 'angustus', rt. *añgh-*. *snechta* 'snow', rt. *sneigh-*. *for-tiasum* 1. pl. of the *s*-fut. to *for-tiagaim* 'I help', cp. Gr. *στέζομεν*, rt. *steigh-*.

Germanic. MHG. *wift* 'fine thread' OHG. *wiften* 'texere' O.Icel. *veftr veftr* 'weft', to OHG. *weban* O.Icel. *vefa* 'to

weave', Skr. *ubhnāti* 'binds, fastens' part. *ubdhá-*, Gr. *ῥπος* 'web', rt. *uebh-*. OHG. *musse* f. 'spring, source' prim. form **mudh+tf*: cp. OHG. *mutilōn* 'to murmur, mutter', Gr. *μῦθο-ς* 'speech' (Kögel Paul-Braune's Beitr. VII 180 f.). Goth. *gilstr* 'tax', to *gild* 'tax', rt. *gheldh-*. Goth. *ana-busns* 'commandment' prim. Germ. **-butsni-*, to *ana-biudan*, rt. *bheydh-*. Goth. *daúhtar* OHG. *tohter* 'daughter': Av. *dug'da duyda*, Indg. **dhugh+ter-*. Goth. *mahts* OHG. *maht* 'might, power', to Goth. *magan* 'may, be able', O.Bulg. *moga* 'I can, may'. Goth. *leihts* OHG. *liht* 'light, easy', prim. Germ. **leaxta-z*: Skr. *laghú-* Gr. *ἐλαχύ-ς*, rt. *leagh-*.

Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *skrepti* 'to dry' fut. *skrepsiu*, to pres. *skrebiu*, Gr. *ξάρω* 'I make dry or withered' (cp. § 589, 3). O.Bulg. *greti*, *grēsū* fr. **greptī*, **grēpsū*, to *grebā* 'I scrape', Goth. *graba* 'I dig' (§ 545). Lith. *vēsti* O.Bulg. *vesti* 'to lead', Lith. fut. *vėsiu* O.Bulg. aor. *vėsū*, to pres. Lith. *vedū* O.Bulg. *veda*, Skr. *vadhā-* 'bride, young woman' (she who is to be led home, she who is led home). Lith. *vėszi* O.Bulg. *vesti* 'to drive, ride', Lith. fut. *vėsziu* O.Bulg. aor. *vėsū*, to pres. Lith. *vežū* O.Bulg. *veza*: Skr. *vāhāmi*, rt. *uegh-*. Lith. *duktė* O.Bulg. *dūšti* 'daughter': Av. *dug'da*. Lith. *dėkti* O.Bulg. *žēsti* 'to burn', Lith. fut. *dėksiu* O.Bulg. aor. *žēchū*, to pres. *degū*, *žega*, Skr. *ni-dāghā-s* 'heat', rt. *dhegh-*; for the initial sound in Slav. cp. § 379 rem.

Rem. 1. I do not know any examples from Armenian which belong to this class. By § 467, 1 the word *dustr* does not come under consideration.

The question now remains, is this representation of the original sound-combinations in the European languages the regular continuation of the Indg. forms, or have new formations arisen of the nature of Av. *dapta-* for **dawda-* = Skr. *dabdhā-* etc. (§ 482 rem. 1)?

Some scholars have come to the conclusion that the latter is the case at least as regards the combination media asp. + t, because they thought that they had also found in the Europ. languages an aspect differing from Indg. *tenuis* + t, which is to be regarded as the regular development. Nevertheless all

the cases, which have been brought forward different decision regarding them.

Rem. 2. Bartholomae (Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXV *θυγάτηρ* on the ground of a presupposed prim. Gr. *dhugdher-*. But the form may also belong to tl (§ 469, 8). Gr. *κύβο-ς* Goth. *huzd* Lat. *custōs* need (cp. Bartholomae *Ar. Forsch.* I 176, Kluge in Paul-B but admit of being traced back to **kudh+dh-* so, 'understanding' to **kuq+dh-*, whence **kugdh-* (cp. 538). Still more uncertain is the material which *Ztschr.* XXVIII 166 f. has brought forward from *custōs*.

Therefore the possibility still remains, t *ῥοπτός* etc. exhibit the regular continuation forms.

Rem. 3. Osthoff *Zur Gesch. d. Perf.* p. 320 voiced media *b*, as being the form which was in exis of the Indg. prim. language, from which was regul one hand Skr. *bdh*, and on the other hand Gr. *πτ* not very probable from a phonetic point of view.

The Indg. *tenuis aspiratae*

§ 553. It is less doubtful that the Ind possessed *tenuis aspiratae* than, to what exte mode of articulation. Of late there has been a all or almost all of the Ar. *tenuis asp.* (§ inherited, according to which e. g. **stha-* not **stā-no-* would have to be put down as tl *sthāna-* Gr. *δύστηνος* Lith. *stóna-s*). But i have no right, with the present state of c put down the Indg. prim. forms with *ten.* where only Aryan points to *tenuis asp.*, but i to *tenuis*. For the question would be ask e. g. in Greek does not an **ἔσθη*, but *ἔσ* stand beside such cases as *ἦσθα ὀσθα* with below), and why do not **πάθο-ς* **πόνθο-ς*, correspond to Skr. *path- pánthā-* 'path, way'.

Therefore prim. Indg. *tenuis asp.* can, i down with any degree of probability in such

languages outside the Aryan group exhibit an aspirate or a sound which can be traced back to an aspirate. Such forms are the following:

1. Suffix of the 2. sg. perf. Indg. **-tha*. Indg. **moit̥ha* 'knowest' fr. rt. *yeid-*, Skr. *vēṭha* Av. Gāp. *vōistā* Gr. *οἶθα*. Gr. *ἦσθα ἔησθα* 'wast' (originally a perf. form, see the accidence), Skr. *dsiṭha*. Lat. *dix-ti dix-is-ti* (for the vowel of the suffix see the accidence). Goth. *last* (*lisa* 'I gather together'), *slōht* (*slaha* 'I strike'), *hlaft* (*hlifa* 'I steal'); after such forms arose *qast* (*qiṭa* 'I say') *hathāist* (*hāita* 'I name') etc., in which *-ss* was the regular ending (cp. *kāupasta* for **kāupassa* etc., § 527 rem. 3), then also *bart* (*batra* 'I bear'), for **barṣ*, etc. ¹⁾.

2. Skr. *skhālāmi* 'I stumble, stick fast, go wrong' Av. *skārayant-* 'leaping, letting leap' (in the proper name *skārayaṣ-raṣa-*), Arm. *sxalem* 'I go wrong, stumble, err, sin', Gr. *σπάλλομαι* 'I stumble, fail, suffer a disaster' (also Lat. *scelus* 'crime, impious action' and OHG. *sculd* 'guilt' Goth. *skulan* 'to owe, shall?'), rt. *sqhel-*.

3. *chinād-mi* 'I cut off, tear' Av. opt. perf. *hi-siḍ-yāṣ*, Gr. *σχίζω* 'I split' *σχιδαλιός* 'a piece of cleft wood, splinter', Lat. *scindō caedō*, Goth. *skāidan* 'to divide, separate' OHG. *scintan* 'to flay' rt. *skhajt- skhajd-*.

4. Skr. *śaṅkhā-s* 'muscle, shell' Gr. *κόγχο-ς*, Lat. *congiu-s*.

5. Skr. *nakhā-s* Mod. Pers. *nāxrun* Osset. *nūx* 'nail', Armen. *magil* 'claw, talon' (whence *m-* for *n-*?), Gr. *ὄνυχ-ος* gen. to *ὄνξ* 'nail, talon', Lat. *ungui-s*, Mid.Ir. *inga* O.Cymr. *eguin* Mod.Cymr. *ewin* 'nail, talon', Goth. *nagljan* 'to nail', Lith. *nāga-s* O.Bulg. *nogŭlŭ* 'nail, talon'.

Without representation in Aryan are:

6. Armen. *durng* 'potter's wheel', Gr. *τροχός* 'wheel, potter's wheel' *τρέχω* 'I run' fut. *θρεξομαι*, Goth. *þragja* 'I run' OHG.

1) Cp. the ending of the 2. du. act. Goth. *-ts* = Skr. *-thas* or *-tas*. We must assume that original *-ts* stood regularly only in forms like perf. **lēts*, **luts*, **slōhts*. **hlēfts* (transformed into *lēuts*, *luts*, *slōhts*, *hlēfuts*) and in the pres. **s-tas* or **s-tis* (Skr. *sthās* 'ye two are') and then was transferred to the other verbs. See the accidence.

drigil 'servant' (runner), rt. *thre*
O.Ir. *traig* 'foot' Gall. *ver-trago-s* n
foot, swift runner?) belong here;

7. Lat. *habēō*, Goth. *habái*
**khabhē*—.

The Indg. *tenues* asp. fell to
asp. in Greek and Italic (see §§
tenues in Germanic (see §§ 528
spirants, which arose after *s* in L
tenues (cp. §§ 507. 528 end. 541,
Balt.-Slav., elsewhere the *tenues* asp.
asp. in this branch also, just¹)
belongs to the rt. *thregh*—, it follo
treated differently in Kelt. befo
(*inga*).

THE SPIRANTS

§ 554. Spirants are produced
narrowed at one part in such a
current gives rise to a grating nois
ed part.

The following spirants are to
language:

1. A voiceless *s*-sound, whos
be exactly defined (cp. the various
p. 122 f.).

2. The voiced sound *z*, corre

Rem. 1. As a hypothesis which
may mention here that Bartholomae (A
aspirated *s* und *z* (*sh* and *zh*) also to
he puts down *qshej*— as the rt. for f
gzhom—, *ghm*— (the latter with loss o
kšám— Av. acc. *zqm* gen. *z'm-ō* Gr. *χθ*
prim. Ar. and perhaps Indg. *bzh* fr
552. 589, 4.

1) According to this it would also
Slav. *-dlo-* Gr. *-θλο-* Ital. *-flo-* back

3. The palatal spirant *j*, strictly to be distinguished from consonantal *i* (*î*).

To these is probably to be added:

4. The labial spirant *v*, strictly to be distinguished from consonantal *u* (*û*). *v* and *u* have fallen together in most languages, and as was already mentioned in § 117 it is often difficult to decide whether the one sound or the other is to be assigned to the Indg. prim. form. The surest criterion for Indg. *v* is want of an old inherited weak grade form, in which *v* was fused with the neighbouring vowel to sonantal *u*, e. g. rt. *ves*- 'clothe' (§ 555).

Rem. 2. The question of the separation of Indg. *v* and *u* is so involved and still so little investigated that we must content ourselves here with having referred to it generally.

It has been conjectured that the sound, from which Skr. *h* Gr. Lat. *g* in cases like Skr. *ahám* Gr. *ἐγώ* Lat. *ego* 'I have arisen, was a spirant which closely resembled *j*. Attention has already been drawn to the uncertainty of this hypothesis in § 469 rem.

Lastly the question may still be raised whether a sibilant was not spoken after the *k*-sound in words in which a Gr. *κτ* stands opposite to a Skr. *kṣ*, as in *tákṣan-* τέκτων 'carpenter' *fkṣa-* ἄκρο-ς 'bear', and whether it differed from the Indg. *s* sound which is to be presupposed for cases like Skr. *ákṣa-s* Gr. *ἄξων* 'axle' Skr. *dákṣina-s* Gr. *δεξιό-ς* 'dexter', and was perhaps a *ḥ*. For it has not hitherto been possible to discover a law by which the difference *κτ* : *ξ* might have arisen specially in Greek.

Indg. *s*.

Prim. Indg. period.

§ 555. **septm* 'seven': Skr. *saptá* *sápta*, Arm. *evñ*, Gr. *ἐπτά*, Lat. *septem*, O.Ir. *secht n-*, Goth. *sibun*, Lith. *septyni* O.Bulg. *sedmŭ*. **seno-* 'old': Skr. *sána-s*, Arm. *hin*, Gr. fem. *ἐνη*, Lat. *senex*, O.Ir. *sen*, Goth. superl. *sinista*, Lith. *sėna-s*. Reflexive pronoun **syo-* **sye-*: Skr. *svá-s* 'own' Gr. *ὅ-ς* 'own' *ἐ* 'se', Goth. *svēs* (gen. *svēsis*) O.Bulg. *svojŭ* 'own'. Rt. *sneigh-* 'to snow': Av. *snaežaiti* Gr. *νέλει* 'snows' *ἀγά-ννιγο-ς* 'much snowed upon',

Lat. *ninguit*, O.Ir. *snechta* Goth. *snáivs* Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *sněgŭ* 'snow'. Rt. *srey-* 'flow': Skr. *sráv-a-ti* Gr. *ῥέει* 'flows', O.Ir. *sruth* OHG. *stroum* 'stream'. Lith. *sravà* 'a flowing, bleeding' O.Bulg. *o-strozŭ* 'island'. Rt. *stā- stā-* 'stand': Skr. *sthi-ti-ṣ* Gr. *στά-αι-ς* 'a standing', Lat. *statiō*, O.Ir. *-tau* 'sum' from **stā-īō*, Goth. *staþs* 'stead', Lith. *stóna-s* O.Bulg. *stanŭ* 'stand' (noun). Rt. *ves-* 'clothe': Skr. *vás-tē* 'puts on' (perf. *va-vas-ē*), *vás-ana-m* *vás-tra-m* 'cloak, dress' *vás-man-* 'cover', Arm. *z-ges-t* (gen. *z-gesti*) 'dress' *z-ge-nu-m* 'I dress myself' (*z-* prefix), Gr. Hom. aor. *ἔσ-αυτο* *ἔσ-αυτο* 'they put on' *ἐσ-θής* 'clothing' *εἶμα* Lesb. *ἔμμα* 'dress', Lat. *ves-ti-s*, Goth. *ga-vas-jan* 'to dress' MHG. *wester* 'baptismal robe'. Rt. *dhers-* 'dare': Skr. *dhárṣ-āmi* 'I dare', Gr. *θάρσ-ος* 'boldness' *Θερό-της* prop. name ('bold one'), Goth. *ga-dars* 'I dare', Lith. *drįs-ti* 'to dare' (§ 285 rem.). **akṣ(i)-* 'axis': Skr. *ákṣa-s*, Gr. *ἄξων*, Lat. *axi-s*, OHG. *ahsa*, Lith. *aszi-s* O.Bulg. *osŭ*.

s a frequent suffixal element. *-sjo-* future and *-s-* aorist suffix: Skr. *dhā-syd-mi á-dhā-s-am* from rt. *dhē-* 'put, place', *dēk-ṣyd-mi á-dik-ṣ-ata* (3. pl. mid.) from rt. *deik-* 'show', *á-sahi-ṣ-ata* from rt. *segh-* 'subdue'; Gr. *ἔδειξ-α*, *ἵδε-α* (on the function of the latter cp. the accidentence); Lat. *dix-ī*, *fax-ī-s*, *vider-ī-s*; O.Ir. aor. conj. (= fut.) 2. sg. *for-tēis*, 2. pl. *for-tēsíd* from **tēssis*, **tēssit(e)*, prim. f. **steigh+s-e-s*, *-te*, to pres. *for-tiagaim* 'I help' (cp. Gr. *στέλλω*); Lith. fut. *dė-siu* from rt. *dhē-*, *vil̃k-siu* from rt. *uelq-* 'trail, drag', O.Bulg. part. fut. *byśašte-je* 'τὸ μέλλον' (to Lith. *bú-siu* 'I shall be'), aor. *dě-chŭ*, 2. pl. *dě-s-te*, from rt. *dhē-*. Personal ending of the 2. sg. *-s* as in **bhéroṁ-s* 'feras' **s-iē-s* **s-iē-s* 'sis': Skr. *bhārē-ṣ syā-s*, Gr. *φέροις εἶη-ς*, Lat. *ferē-s siēs sī-s*, Goth. *batrái-s* OHG. *sī-s*, O.Bulg. *beri* (from **berē-s*). Noun-stem suffix *-es-* (as **gén-es-* neut. 'genus'): gen. sg. Skr. *ján-as-as*, Gr. *γέν-ε-ος γέν-ου-ς*, Lat. *gen-er-is*, O.Ir. *tige* 'of the house' = Gr. *σείγε-ος τέγε-ος*, Goth. *riq-iz-a* neut. 'darkness' (cp. Skr. *ráj-as-*), Lith. nom. *deb-es-ī-s* 'cloud', O.Bulg. gen. *neb-es-e* 'of the sky' = Skr. *nábhas-as*. Sign of the nominative *-s* (as in **ékho-s* 'equus'): Skr. *ásva-s* Gr. *ἵππο-ς* Lat. *equo-s*, Gall. *tarvo-s* 'bull', Goth. *vulf-s* Lith. *vil̃ka-s* 'wolf'.

Aryan.

§ 556. Indg. *s* experienced several changes in the period of the Aryan primitive community.

1. *s* passed into *ś* and *ss* into *śś* after *i ī* and *u ū*, *ī* and *ū* (as second component of diphthongs), *r ṛ*, *q, k*. By this means Indg. *st* and *kt*, *sq* and *kq* and probably also *ss* and *ks* fell together at that period, see §§ 396. 399. 401.

This *ś* remained in Iranian, but in Sanskrit it was further changed to cerebral *ṣ*, and *śś* (= Indg. *ss* and *ks*) became *kṣ* (as *ss* became *ts*, see § 557, 1).

After *i-* and *u-*vowels. 3. sg. pres. act. Skr. *tī-śth-a-ti* Av. *hi-št-a-iti*, O.Pers. 3. sg. imperf. mid. *a-i-št-a-tā*, from rt. *sta-* 'stand': Gr. ἵστημι, Lat. *si-stō*. Skr. *ni-śīd-a-ti* 'he sits down', causat. *ni-śādayāmi* Av. *ni-śādayēmi*; O.Pers. *niy-ašadayam* with *ś* carried over into the augmented form (like Skr. *ny-aśīdam* beside regular *ny-aśīdam*, *pary-aśahata* beside regular *pary-asahata* imperf. to *pari-śahatē* 'he endures', *savya-śthār-* after *savyē-śthar-* 'standing on the left'). Nom. Skr. *pāti-ś* Av. *paiti-ś* 'master': Gr. πόσις. Loc. pl. *āśvē-šu* Av. *aspaē-šu -šv-a* O.Pers. *aspai-šuv-ā* (*āśva- aspa-* 'horse'), cp. Skr. *sēna-su* Av. *haēnā-hu-hv-a* O.Pers. *hainā-uv-ā* (*sēnā- haēnā- hainā-* 'army'): O.Bulg. *vlūcē-chū* (*vlūkū* 'wolf') beside *raqa-chū* (*raqa* 'hand'). Part. Skr. *uštā-* Av. *ušta-* = Lat. *ustu-s*, Indg. **us-to-s*, rt. *ey-* 'burn'. Skr. *śuš-ka-* (from **suš-ka-*, § 557, 4) Av. *huš-ka-* O.Pers. *uš-ka-* 'dry', prim. f. **sus-go-*, rt. *says-*. Skr. *jōṣ-a-* Av. *zaōš-a-* 'favour', Skr. *jōṣtār-* 'loving' O.Pers. *dauštar-* 'friend': Gr. γεύομαι 'meet to be tasted', Lat. *gus-tu-s*, Goth. *kius-a* 'I test, choose'. Skr. 2. sg. *dvēḥ-ksi* 'thou hatest' from **dvēḥ-ši*, 1. sg. *dvēḥ-mi*. Skr. fut. *śokṣyāmi* 'I shall dry up' fr. **śōṣ-ṣyāmi*, pres. *śūṣ-yāmi* (§ 557, 4), cp. Gr. fut. *αῖσω* fr. **αῖσ-σω*, rt. *says-* 1).

1) Some assume that Skr. *ś* also regularly stands for *s* after *ī, ū*, e. g. *piś-ānti* 'they pound': Lat. *pīnsō*; then the forms *pīnāḥ-mi* etc. for **pīnas-mi* etc. would have been formed after the analogy of *piś-* (cp. Av. *cinah-mi* 'I announce' 3. sg. *cinas-ti*, from *caē-*). I consider not only *pīnāḥ-mi* but also *piś-ānti* as a new formation (after *pipēṣa*, *piśā-* etc.). For in the period of the Ar. prim. community, when *s* became *ś*, the preceding

After *r*-sounds. Skr. *dhṛṣ-ṇō-mi dhārṣ-āmi* 'I dare', Av. *der'š-nao-mi* 'I dare' *darš-i-š* 'vehement', O.Pers. *a-darš-nau-š* 'he dared' (-*š* taken over from the *s*-aorist). Skr. *śṛṣ-ā-m* 'head': Gr. *κόρη* 'head, temple', Indg. *kṛs-* (§ 306).

Indg. *qs* = prim. Ar. *kš* : Skr. *kṣ* Av. *xš*. Future Skr. *vakṣyāmi* Av. Gāp. *varšyā* 'I shall speak', nom. Skr. *vdk* from **vakṣ* (§ 647, 7) Av. *vārs* = Lat. *vōx*, rt. *ueq-*.

Rem. 1. The Av. combination *xš* became voiced in the dat. abl. pl. *vāyī'-byō* which was formed anew from the nom. sg. Cp. *awē-dāta-* § 558, 2.

Indg. *ks* : Skr. *kṣ* Av. O.Pers. *š*. 2. sg. Skr. *vākṣi* Av. *vaši* 'thou art willing', to 1. sg. *vāš-mi vas-'mi*, rt. *uek-*. Cp. § 401.

2. *sc* (Indg. *sq*) became *šc* or *śc* : Skr. *śc* Av. *sc* O.Pers. *šc*. Skr. *kāś-cid* Av. *kas-ciḥ* O.Pers. *kaš-ciy* 'any one'. Av. *sc* : Skr. *śc* = Av. *nc* : Skr. *ñc* (*panca* : *pāñca*), see § 200.

3. Final *s* in prim. Ar. *-as* and *-ās* underwent a change which gave to these endings the form *-ō* and *-ā* in Skr., *ō* and *-a* (Gāp. *-ā*) in Av., e. g. nom. sg. Skr. *áśvō* Av. *aspō* = prim. Ar. **aśua-s*, nom. pl. Skr. *áśvā* Av. *aspa* (*aspā*) = prim. Ar. **aśuas*. This change cannot have taken place before voiceless dentals and palatals, as is shown by the combinations Skr. *aśvas tad*, *aśvaś ca* etc. and Av. *aspas ca* etc., also not in pausa, as clearly follows from the Skr. usual forms *áśvah*, *áśvah* (Av. *aspā*, the more rare secondary form of *aspa*, seems to be most closely related to *áśvah*). It may however belong to Skr. *-h* from Indg. *-s* in as much as *-ah* *-āh* might both be regarded as the previous stages of Skr. *-ō*, *-ā* Av. *-ō*, *-a*. It is not improbable that the *-ah*, *-āh*, which arose in pausa in prim. Ar., forced their way at that period into the place of *-as*, *-ās* before voiced explosives and spirants and of *-as*, *-ās* before vowels; and whilst they were now retained in pausa down to the time of

nasals cannot at that time have been so absorbed in the vowels, that only a nasal vowel was spoken, and the latter would in all appearance be the necessary presupposition for the influence of the *i* or *u* on the *s*-sound. Cp. § 199 rem. 1. *hīṣanti* 'they injure', *nīṣatē* 'they kiss', gen. *pūṣ-ās* 'of the man' show the regular development.

the Skr. separate development, where they settled also before *k*, *p*, and *-ah* became *-ā* in Av., they regularly passed into *-ō*, *-ā* before voiced sounds; and these two stages might have been reached already in the prim. Ar. period. When *-ō* came to stand before other vowels than *a* in Skr., it became shortened to *a*, e. g. *aśva upa*; whereas **aśvō api* became *aśvō 'pi*. Cp. Bloomfield in the American Journal of Philology III 25 ff., Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 36 ff., furthermore §§ 646. 647, 1 and 6. 649, 7.

Rem. On O.Pers. final *-a* = prim. Ar. *-as* see § 558, 4.

§ 557. The Indg. *s*, which had come over from prim. Ar., mostly remained unchanged in Sanskrit, e. g. *saptā* 'septem', *āsti* 'est', *jānas-as* 'generis'. Changes took place in the following cases:

1. Prim. Ar. *-ss-* became *-ts-*, just as prim. Ar. *-šš-* led to *-kš-* (§§ 401. 556, 1) and probably prim. Ar. *-sš-* to *-tš-* (2 below). *vatsyāmi* from **vas-syāmi* fut. from *vas-* 'clothe' (cp. Gr. fut. ἔσσω). *vatsyāmi* fut., *āvātsam* aor. from *vas-* 'stay, dwell' (cp. Gr. ἄεσα). Loc. pl. *vid-vātsu* from **vid-vas-su*, to acc. sg. *vid-vāts-am* instr. sg. *vid-ūš-ā*, part. to *vēda* 'I know'. *-dhvātsu* loc. pl. to *-dhvas-* 'falling', the final member of compounds. The *-i* of the form *tānt* acc. pl. masc. 'the', which appears before *s*, had perhaps also arisen from *s* (cp. *tāś* before *t-*, elsewhere generally *tān*). Av. *-s-* corresponded to this *-ts-*.

Rem. The *ss* in the loc. *vācassu* (*vācas-* 'word', op. Gr. ἑνεσσι ἑνεσι), *māhiyassu* (*māhiyas-* 'greater' op. Gr. μελῑσσι), *māssu* (*mās* 'moon, month') is due to analogy. In like manner also *āssē* 'thou sittest' (Gr. ἦσσι) for **āstē* after *āstē* etc. *vidvātsu* in union with *vidvādbhiḥ* and the other *bh*-cases, in which *dbh* arose from *abh* (§ 591), produced the form *vidvāt*. Cp. the coincidence.

2. Indg. *sk* appears as *ch* (*cch*) = Iran. *s*. *gā-chā-mi* (*gācchāmi*) 'I go': Av. *ja-sā-mi*, Gr. βά-σκω, Indg. **gyn-skō*. See § 400. *sš* was probably spoken in the prim. Aryan period. *sš* passed into *tš* in Skr. (cp. *ts* from *ss* above), and this into *ch*, as in *pachās* (*pacchās*) 'pada by pada' from **pat-śas* from *pad-* (§ 351). *tānchatrūn* acc. 'these enemies' = *tān(s)* + *śatrūn* is

perhaps also to be traced back to **i* of *śś* to *tś*. Cp. *tānt* before *s* above.

3. *s* was dropped between *t* or *j* or spirant. *áchāntta* from **a-chānt-s* from *chand-* 'shine'; *utthā-* 'rise' from **u* correspondingly *sattá-* = Av. *hasta-* Indg. **set'tó-*, part. from rt. *sed-* 'sit' **a-tāp-s-ta* 2. pl. of the *s*-aorist to *t* analogous treatment of *z* at the end (

4. *s* became *ś*, if *ś* or *ṣ* stood at syllable.

śvāśura- 'father-in-law' from **sv* Gr. *ἐνυπό-ς* Goth. *svaithra*. *śmāśru-* 'mc *smakrā* 'chin' (§ 467, 2), perhaps als 'complete, whole, each' fr. **sa-śvant-*,

śušká- 'dry' *śúśyati* 'drys in' fut. § 556, 1): Av. *huška-* O.Pers. *uška-* 'di of the initial *s* might have taken place the root-final *s* was already an *ś*-sound, the cerebral articulation (*ś*).

The same assimilation as in *śvāś* direction, seems to exist in *śaśá-s* 'hai (*r* from *z*, § 581) Pruss. *sasn-i-s* 'har

Cp. the analogous assimilation in

§ 558. Prim. Ar. *s* was retained *t*, *k* and after *t*. It became *ś* after *j* either became an aspirate or disappea

1. Retention of *s*. Av. *snaxšaiti* 's rt. *sneigh-*. Av. *sās-na-* 'a teaching': Av. *spas-* 'spy': Skr. *spás-* Lat. *au-spec* 'is': Skr. *ás-ti* Gr. *ἔσ-τι*. Av. *skemba* *s* along with a preceding *t* became *masya-* 'fish' = Skr. *mátsya-*, see § 4

2. *ś* from *s* after *f* (cp. § 473), e in which case *s* remained (Bartholom Av. *drafša-* 'drop': Skr. *drapsá-* 'drop'

Skr. *āp* from **aps* (§ 647, 7). With *afš* the new formation *awš-data-* 'resting in the water', where *fš* had become voiced, cp. *vayš-byō* § 556 rem. 1.

3. Aspirates from *s*.

Initially.

Av. O.Pers. *h* before prim. Ar. *a* *a*, *i* *ī*, *y*. Av. O.Pers. *hama-* 'equal': Skr. *samā-*. Av. *haēnā-* O.Pers. *hainā-* 'army': Skr. *sēnā-*. Av. *hindu-š* O.Pers. *hidā-š* (§ 197 rem.) 'country of the Indus': Skr. *sīndhū-š* 'river, Indus'. Av. opt. *hyāp* 'it may be': Skr. *syāt*. O.Pers. *hya* 'qui' (relat.): Skr. *syá* 'that'. In Av. also before *u*, *ū*, and in the Gāpā dialect before *v*. *hu-* 'well, very, rich': Skr. *su-*. Gāp. *hva-* 'own': Skr. *svā-*.

For *hy-* Gāp. also *xy-*. For Gāp. *hv-* Late Av. *xw-*. See its treatment medially.

In O.Pers. *h* is wanting before *u* and *uy* = *y*. *u-* 'well': Av. *hu-* Skr. *su-*. *uva-* 'own': Av. Gāp. *hva-* Skr. *svā-*. Cp. medially.

Prim. Ar. *sm-* = Av. *m-* (intermediate stage **hm-*): *maraiti* 'is mindful': Skr. *smārati*; *mahi* 'sumus': Skr. *smāsi*. Prim. Ar. *sr-* = O.Pers. *r-*: *rauta* neut. 'river': Skr. *srótas* neut. It cannot be decided whether *s* had also disappeared in O.Pers. before *m* and in Av. before *r*.

Medially.

Av. *h* after prim. Ar. *a*-vowels before *i* *ī*, *u* *ū*. 2. sg. *bara-hi* (Gāp. *bara-hī*) 'fers': Skr. *bhāra-si* Goth. *bairi-s* O.Bulg. *bere-ši*. *ahura-* 'master': Skr. *āsura-* 'alive, spiritual, spirit'. *yahu* loc. pl. from stem *yā-* 'quae': Skr. *yā-su*.

Av. *nh* between *a*-vowels. Sg. instr. *manānh-a* dat. *manānh-ē* gen. *manānh-ō* (*manah-* neut. 'sense, mind', Gr. μένος) = Skr. *mānas-a*, *-ē*, *-ō*, prim. Ar. **manas-a*, *-ai*, *-as*; cp. loc. *manah-i* = Skr. *mānas-i*. Conj. 3. sg. *anh-aḥ* from *ah-* 'be': Skr. *āsat* Lat. *erit*. *yānham* gen. pl. from *yā-*: Skr. *yā-sam*, cp. Av. loc. *yā-hu*.

O.Pers. *h* corresponded to this Av. *h* and *nh* except before *u*. 2. sg. conj. *bavā-hy* 'sis': Av. *bavā-hi* Skr. *bhāvā-si*.

nāha-m acc. 'nose': Av. *nāhā-* Skr. *nāsā-*. *h* is wanting before *u*, as initially (see above). *aura-mazdāh-* Ormazd: Av. *ahura-*. It is improbable that *h* was here also entirely unpronounced, cp. below on *w* = prim. Ar. *sy*.

Rem. 1. *h* remained here and there unwritten in O.Pers. also before other vowels than *u*, e. g. imperf. *a-ištātā* 'he placed himself', cp. Av. pres. *hištātē*; *pātiy* (probably to be read *pātiy*) for *pahatiy* 'he announces' beside imperf. 3. sg. *apāha*.

Av. *ś* before *r* (also written *ṣ*, *ṣg*, *ṣh*). *ha-zaīra-* 'thousand': Skr. *sa-hāsra-* Gr. Lesb. *χέλλιοι*, Indg. **gheslo-*.

Av. *hm* O.Pers. *m* from *sm*. Av. *ahmi* O.Pers. *amīy* 'sum': Skr. *ās-mi*. Av. *ahmakem* O.Pers. *amāxam* gen. 'of us': Skr. *asmākam*.

Av. *ñh* Gāp. *hy*, O.Pers. *hy* from prim. Ar. *ṣi*. Av. *vañhō* Gāp. *vahyō* 'melius': Skr. *vás-yas*. O.Pers. gen. sg. *kāra-hyā* (*kāra-* m. 'people, army') Gāp. *haoma-hyā* (*haoma-* 'somadrink'): Skr. *sōma-sya*. For this and the initial *hy* in Gāp. also *xy*: *āxyā* beside *ahyā* 'huius': Skr. *asyā*; *xyāp* 'sit': Skr. *syāt*.

Prim. Ar. *sy* became Av. *xw* and *ṣuh*. *haraxwaiti-* = Skr. *sārasvat-i-* prop. name, cp. initial *xw*, as *xwa-* 'own' = Gāp. *hva-*. 2. sg. imper. mid. *bara-ṣuha* = Skr. *bhāra-sva*, rt. *bher-* 'bear'. The duality *xw* : *ṣuh* was originally probably such that *xw* made its appearance under the conditions by which *s* without *u* passed into *h*, but *ṣuh*, where *s* without *u* had become *ṣh*. Also for medial *sy* in Gāpā *hv* : imper. *gūša-hvā* 'hear', cp. *hva-* 'own'. In O.Pers. *uv* from *sy*. 2. sg. imper. *pati-paya-uvā* 'protect thyself': Skr. *-sva*, cp. *uva-* 'own'. The pronunciation of this *uv* is not clear, it follows however from Gr. *Χιουσιμία* = O.Pers. *uōrazmī-š* and similar forms, that a spirantal element was not wanting. Cp. § 159 p. 143.

4. Aryan final *-s* was entirely lost in O.Pers. (but not so *-š*, cp. *kūrū-š* Cyrus). Nom. sg. *aniya* 'alius' (stem *aniya-*): Av. *anyas(-ca)* *anyō* Skr. *anyās anyō*. Nom. acc. sg. neut. *rauca* 'day' (st. *raucah-*): Av. *raocas(-ca)* *raocō*. 2. sg. impf. *gaudaya* 'thou concealedst': Av. *-ayas(-ca)* *-ayō*. It is not clear whether prim. Iran. *-s* was dropped here or whether we have to do

with the offspring of an already prim. Ar. further development of *-as* (see § 556, 3).

Rem. 2. If it were certain that the nom. *napā* 'grand-child' had arisen from **napās* and were identical with Skr. *nāpāt* from **napāts*, the form *aniya* would be supported as the regular continuation of prim. Pers. **anyas*.

Armenian.

§ 559. *s* was retained before *t*, *x*, in combination with *s* and after (dropped) *n*, *m*. *astl* (gen. *astel*) 'star': Skr. *stṛ-* Gr. *ἀστὴρ* Lat. *stella* Goth. *stairnō* 'star'. *sterj* 'barren' (of animals): Skr. *starti-* Gr. *στῆρα* Lat. *sterili-s* 'unfruitful', Goth. *stairō* 'barren woman'. *z-gest* 'dress': Lat. *ves-ti-s* etc., see § 555. *szalem* 'I go astray, err': Skr. *skhālāmi* 'I stumble', Gr. *σφάλλωμι* 'I stumble, fail', rt. *sqhel-*. 2. sg. *es* 'art' from **es-si*: Gr. Hom. *ἔσσι*. *amis* (gen. *amsoy*) 'month': Gr. Lesb. gen. sg. *μῆν-ος* from **μῆνσ-ος*, Lat. *mēns-i-s*, O.Ir. gen. *mīs*, cpf. **mēns-*. Acc. pl. *eris* 'three' from **tri-ns*: Goth. *pri-ns*. *us* (gen. *usoy*) 'shoulder': Skr. *śsa-s* 'shoulder', Umbr. *onse* loc. 'in umero', Goth. *ams* m. 'shoulder', Indg. **ómso-*.

§ 560. Initial *s* disappeared before sonantal vowels and before nasals. *al* 'salt': Gr. *ἄλ-ς* Lat. *sāl* O.Ir. *salann* Goth. *salt* O.Bulg. *solŭ* 'salt'. *evŭn* 'seven': Skr. *saptá* etc., see § 555. *amaŭn* 'summer' OHG. O.Icel. *sumar* 'summer' (§ 232). *m-i* (gen. *m-iof*) 'one' from **sm-*: Gr. *μία* 'one' fem. from **σμ-ια*, *μῶνυξ* 'with single uncloven hoof' from **σμ-ωνυξ*, Indg. **sm-* weak stem-form beside *sem-* (Gr. *ἔν*). *nu* (gen. *nuoy*) 'daughter-in-law' Skr. *snuṣṭā-* OHG. *snur* O.Bulg. *snūcha* 'daughter-in-law'. *neard* (gen. *nerdi*) 'nerve, sinew': Skr. *snāvan-* 'string, sinew': Av. *snāvar-* 'sinew'. *h-* occurs however before vowels in two words at least without any apparent reason: *hin* 'old': Skr. *sána-s* etc., see § 555; *h-* from **hu-* prefix, e. g. *h-lu* 'obedient': Skr. *su-* O.Ir. *so-* *su-* 'well, very'.

þ- probably from *sp-* in *þoit* 'σπονδή'. *ŧ-* from *spi-* probably in *ŧuŭk* 'spattle' *e-ŧuŭk* 'he spat': Gr. *πρίω* from **(σ)πρίω-ιω* Lat. *spuō* Lith. *spiáu-ju* 'I spit' (cp. § 149).

ŕ- from *su-* (cp. *g(u)* § 162). *ŕoir* 'sister': Skr. *svásar-* Lat. *soror* from **syesōr* (§ 172, 3) Cymr. *chwaer* Goth.

svistar Pruss. *swestro* 'sister', Indg. **syésor*-. *Kirtn* (gen. *Krtan*) 'perspiration' (-*rt*- from -*tr*-, § 263) : Skr. *spidyami* 'I perspire', Gr. ἰδρώς Lat. *sūdor* from **syoid-ōr* (§ 170 p. 150.) Cymr. *chwys* 'perspiration' OHG. *sweiz* 'perspiration', rt. *sweid*-. *Rn* (gen. *Rnoy*) 'sleep' : Skr. *svápna-s* Lat. *somnu-s* from **syepno-s* (cp. *soror*) O.Icel. *svæfn* 'sleep'.

Rem. If *veç* 'six' in Armen. arose from **syeks*, the duality *k*- and *v*- = *sy*- must probably be placed on a level with the duality *g* and *v* in *loganam* and *kor* (§ 162). But it may also represent a pre-Armenian form **yeks*, see § 589, 3.

§ 561. Medially and Finally.

epem 'I cook' to Gr. ἐψω *ōpo-v* with orig. *ps*?

ç = Indg. *ks* and *sk*. *veç* 'six' : Gr. ἕξ Lith. *szesz-ì* (cp. § 560 rem.). *harç* 'quaestio' *harç-ane-m* 'I ask' : Skr. *pṛchāmi*, Lat. *poscō*, OHG. *forsca*, prim. f. **pṛ(k)-sk*-. See § 408.

The *š* in *gišer* 'night' is not clear : Gr. ἑσπέρα Lat. *vesper* O.Ir. *fescor* Cymr. *ucher* Lith. *vākara-s* O.Bulg. *večerŭ* 'evening'.

The *j* in *arj* 'bear' (Skr. *ṛkṣa-s* Gr. ἄρκτος Lat. *ursus*) probably arose from *č* (p. 358 footnote 1), but on account of Gr. ἄρκτος, it is questionable whether the Indg. prim. form contained *s*, cp. § 554.

-*y*- from -*sj*-. Gen. *mardo-y* (*mard* 'man, homo') : Skr. *mṛtā-sya*, Gr. Hom. *μῆροιο* from *-*o-sjo*.

Intervocalic *s* disappeared. *Koir* 'sister', pl. *Kor-ē* : Skr. *svāsā svāsār-as*. *nu* 'daughter-in-law' : Skr. *snušā*.

s disappeared between a vowel and *k* (Indg. *g*), *r*, *m*, *n*. *mukn* (gen. *mkan*) 'mouse, muscle' : Skr. *muṣ-kā* 'testicle' *maṣaka-s* *māṣika* 'rat, mouse', Lat. *mus-culu-s*, O.Bulg. *myšica* 'arm'. *bok* 'bare footed' prim. form **bhos-go-s* : OHG. *bar* 'naked, only' prim. Germ. **baṛā-s*, O.Bulg. *bosŭ* 'bare footed'. Gen. *ker* 'sororis' : Goth. *svistrs*, prim. f. **syesr-os* or -*es*. *em* 'I am' : Skr. *āsmi*, Indg. **és-mi*. Pronominal dative ending -*um*, e. g. *im-um* 'to my' or -*um* 'to which' : cp. Skr. -*a-smāi* in *tā-smāi* 'to the', Pruss. -*e-smu* in *ste-smu* 'to this'. *z-ge-nu-m* 'I dress' : Gr. Ion. *ἐννέμι* from **ḡes-vū-mi* (§ 565), rt. *ves*-, see § 555.

s disappeared after *r* (probably only under certain conditions).

i ver 'up, above, over', *i veroy* 'above': Skr. *vārṣṭiyas-* 'higher' Lith. *virsz-ù-s* 'the upper part, point' (Hübschmann Ztschr. d. deutsch. morg. Ges. XXXVI 121). *tar-am-im* 'I cause to fade, dry up': Skr. *tarṣ-a-s* 'thirst'. Gr. *τέρομαι*, 'I become dry', Lat. *torreō*, Goth. *ga-pairsan* 'to be arid, gape from dryness', rt. *ters-*. But beside this appears also *taršam-im*, the relation of which to *tar-am-im* is not clear to me.

s disappeared finally after vowels. Nom. sg. *mard* 'homo': Skr. *mṛtá-s*. Gen. sg. *haur* 'of a father': Gr. *πατρός*. But acc. pl. *z mards* Indg. **mṛtó-ns*, cp. Goth. *vulfa-ns*.

§ 562. Indg. *s* seems to have been assimilated to the *k* at the beginning of the following syllable in *skesur* (gen. *skesri*) 'mother-in-law': Gr. *ἐκνρά*, Goth. *swigar*, Indg. **syeḱra-*; *sk-* thus = *k-*, see § 162. Cp. Skr. *śvaśrú-* § 557, 4 and Lith. *szeszura-s* § 587, 2.

Greek.

§ 563. *s* was preserved down to historical times in the following cases:

1. In combination with voiceless explosives. *σπνίρω* 'I pant, gasp': Skr. *sphurdāmi* 'I push away with my foot, pant, tremble', Lat. *spernō*, OHG. *sporo* 'spur', Lith. *spiriū* 'I push with my foot', rt. *sper-*. *ἀλείνω* 'I shall anoint': Skr. *lēpsyāmi* 'I shall spread upon, besmear', Lith. *āpsiu* 'I shall remain sticking', rt. *leip-*. *ἵσ-ται* 'sits': Skr. *ās-tē*. *ἵσ-θα* 'thou wast': cp. Skr. *ās-i-tha* (cp. § 553). Aorist Hom. *πάσασθαι* 'to eat, consume' from **πατ-σασθαι*, to pres. *πατέομαι*; with reduction of the *σ* to *σ* Hom. *ἐπάσωντο* (cp. § 490). *βάσχω* 'I go': Skr. *gáčhāmi*, Indg. **gm-skō*, rt. *gem-*. *ἄξ-ων* 'axis': Skr. *ákṣ-a-s* etc., Indg. **akṣ-*, see § 555. *σκάνδαλο-ν* 'stumbling-block': Skr. *skándāmi* 'I jerk, leap upon', Lat. *scandō*, O.Ir. perf. *ro se-scaind* 'he leapt', rt. *sgand-*. *σφάλλομαι* 'I stumble, stagger, fail': Armen. *szalem* etc., rt. *sqhel-* (§ 553). Fut. *λείνω* 'I shall leave': Skr. *rēk-ṣyāmi* 'I shall leave, give up to', Lith. *ūksiu* 'I shall leave', rt. *leiq-*.

Rem. 1. For the *π* in *τέκτων* 'carpenter' *ἀρτο-ς* 'bear' *πτιά-ς* 'a founding' (Skr. *tákṣā fḱṣā-s kṣi-ti-ṣ*) etc. see § 554.

2. In combination with *s*. Hom. aor. ζεεθε, 'bubble' : Skr. *yás-āmi* 'I bubble seethe, to ferment, froth', rt. *jes-*. Hom. loc. pl. ἐπεσσι. Skr. *vácas-su*, § 557 rem. This σσ became time with the σσ = *ts* (above n. 1 and § 4 thi (§ 489). Hom. already ἔπασσι etc., Att. οἰσσι.

3. With preceding ρ (Indg. *r*, *r̥*, *ř*). Att. θάρσος 'boldness', rt. *dhers-*, see Hom. ἔφθερσα (φθείρω 'I destroy') : cp. Skr. *á* 'I bear'. ἔρση 'dew' : Skr. *varṣ-á-* 'rain'. *á* 'masculine' : cp. Skr. *ṛṣā-bhá-* 'masculine, bull' *-arśan-* 'man, male' or Skr. *vṛṣān-* 'masculine, head, temple' : Skr. *śirṣ-á-m* 'head', Indg. *kṛs-* probably also with λ. τέλοσ-ον 'boundary', which the weakest stem-form of τέλος (τελεσ-) with ο is more probable, belongs to Skr. *kárṣ-āmi* (rt. *qels-*, § 427 *b*) and was only popularly corrupted. Hom. aor. ἔκελσα, to pres. κέλλω 'I move, drive' from ρσ in later Attic: θάρρως, ἄρρη.

Rem. 2. Hom. ἔκειρα, Att. ἔφθειρα ἔστειλα beside ἐκέλευα were new forms, made after the analogy of φοίκα (from nasal stems),

4. In the combination *nsi*, whence σσ. πτύει 'I bruise, pound' : Lat. *pīnsiō pīnsō*, Skr. 3. pl. *pī* 1. sg. *pináṣmi* (cp. p. 410. footnote 1). *νίσσομαι* 'I go away, return home' beside *νέομαι* from *nás-āmi* 'I approach some one, I unite myself to' *gi-nesan* 'to recover, remain alive'.

5. Finally. ἵππος 'horse' : Skr. *ásva-s*, I 'sweet' : Skr. *svadú-ṣ*. ἔφερες 'thou didst bear' : S. pl. masc. Cret. τό-ρος Att. τοίς 'the' : Goth. *þa-* 'round-eyed', like Lat. *vōx* Av. *vāxš* 'voice'. No Lat. *novi-tas*, Indg. **-tāt-s*.

6. In the initial combination *sm*. σμερσ OHG. *smerto* 'pain' Mid. Engl. *smerte* 'sharp' these also the assimilation of the σ to μ,

smile' φιλο-μμειδής, to Skr. *smáy-a-tē* 'he smiles'; μία 'una' from **σμ-α* fem., to *ἐν* neut. from **sem*; which is to be explained from the different conditions of sandhi (cp. § 589, 3).

§ 7. It is not quite certain that initial *sm* became *σσ*, *σ*. The following comparisons have been made ἴσσο-ς ἴσο-ς Cret. *FlσFo*-ς 'equal' with Skr. *viṣu* 'in both directions' *viṣuva-m* 'aequinoctium' ¹⁾ and Arcad. ἡμι-σσο-ς 'half' with Av. *pri-šva-* 'third part' (on ἡμισυν-ς see Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 187).

Rem. 3. Imper. *φέρεο φέρου* not = Skr. *bhára-sva*, but = Av. *burawha* Indg. **bhére-so*. ἰό-ς 'arrow' to Skr. *íṣu-ṣ* 'arrow', but it did not arise from **ioFo*-ς, but either *o*- and *u*-stem existed side by side from the beginning, or ἰό-ς had been carried over into the *o*-declension from **iu-*, cp. *νωό-ς* : Lat. *nuru-s*, *νι* -ς beside *νιύ-ς*.

If the above comparisons are right, it would then be possible to explain the initial *σ* = *sm*- instead of *f*- *h*- (§§ 166. 564) in certain words, e. g. in *σάλος* 'groundswell, fluctuation' : OHG. *swellan* 'to swell'; *σίνομαι* 'I rob' : OHG. *swīnan* 'to disappear'; *σιγή* 'silence' : OHG. *swīgēn* 'to keep silent' (rt. *σμα-ῖk-* *σμα-ῖg-*). The *σ* would have its regular position only medially (in the inner part of the sentence), cp. *κονί-σσαλος*, *ὁ σάλος*, *ἐκ σάλου*, *ἐσάλεον*, *ἐστίνόμην*. Cp. Osthoff Morph. Unt. IV 359.

Rem. 4. We thus arrive at an explanation of *σῦ*-ς beside *ῥ*-ς 'pig'. Corresponding to *σάλο*-ς 'fat hog' from **σF-αλο*-ς (cp. Goth. *sv-ein* 'pig', O.Bulg. *su-inŭ* 'suillus') there existed once the form **σF-o*-ς beside *ῥ-ός* (cp. Goth. *sv-ein* as opposed to Lat. *su-inu-s*, like Ved. *dvā* beside *duvā* 'two'), the *σ* of which was retained in the inner part of the sentence and then was transferred to *ῥ*-ς *ῥός*. Cp. Osthoff loc. cit.

§ 564. *s* became *h* in prim. Greek initially before sonants and between sonants, and then in the latter case disappeared altogether.

ὁ 'the' : Skr. *sá* Goth. *sa*. ἱμάς 'strap, rein' : Skr. *sī-mán-* 'parting, boundary', OS. *sī-mo* 'cord, rope', O.Bulg. *si-lo* 'cord

1) Bechtel (Philol. Anz. 1886 p. 15) puts **Fiδ-σFo*-ς down as the prim. form, which he connects with *εἶδομαι τινι* 'I resemble some one'. This would do very well as regards meaning, but the assumed suffix formation is not justifiable.

rope'. ἵς 'pig': Lat. *sū-s*, OHG. *sū* 'sow' (on *sv̄-s* see rem. 4). ἀμό-θεν 'from some place or other': Goth. *sums* 'a cpf. **sm̥m-ó-*.

Hom. ἦα (Att. ἦ) 'I was': Skr. *ás-am*, Indg. **és-m̥*.
 γένους 'generis': Skr. *jánas-as* Lat. *generis*. 2. sg. mid.
 φέρη (φέρω 'I bear'): Skr. *bhára-sē*. ἤδε-α 'I knew'
avēdi-š-am.

Rem. 1. Sometimes *σ* seems to have remained unaffected vowels, as in *τιθε-σαι* beside *φίρε-αι*, aor. Att. *ἐποίησα* beside EL *ἐπο* this point see the accident.

Initial *h* passed into the spiritus lenis in prim. Gr an aspirated tenuis or *h* = *s* stood in the next syllable next but one. ἔχω 'I hold, have' fr. **éxw* (cp. ἔξω, ἔ-σ, Skr. *sáhē* 'overpower', Indg. act. **séǵhō*; ἔ-σχω from **ēdēthlo-n* 'seat' beside ἔδος 'seat': Skr. *sádas-* 'seat, a ἄ-λογο-ς 'consors tori' beside ἄ-παξ 'once', ἄ- = Skr. *sa-* Indg. **sm̥-*. αὔω 'I dry, wither' from **av̥hō*, older **av̥h* fut. αὔσω): Lith. *saus-a-s* 'dry', OHG. *sōrēn* 'to wither, d rt. *sams-*. ἔχω: ἔξω and αὔω: αὔσω = *τριχός: θριξ*.

Rem. 2. αὔω beside αὔω and Att. (inscript.) ἔχω beside ἔχ formed after αὔω, ἔξω. Conversely αὔσω for αὔσω, πένεσμαι for **πένεσμαι* (§ 496). In like manner each of the two forms *á-* and *á-* 'with beyond its original sphere, e. g. *á-θεός-ος* after *ἄ-πας* etc., conversel *δο-ος* after *ἄ-λογο-ος* *ἄ-διλόφ-ος* etc. Cp. rem. 3.

Initial *sm̥-* became voiceless *f-*, and this became *h-*. οἱ ἑ 'sibi, se': Skr. *svá-*. Cp. § 563, 7 on *σάλος* etc.

Initial *sḡ-* became *h-*. ὑ-μήν 'thin skin, sinew': Skr. *sy* 'string, strap'. Medial *sḡ* became *l*, which disappeared Homer. Hom. *τοῖο* Att. *τοῦ* 'of the' from **το-σχο*: Skr. See § 131.

Prim. Gr. *h-* (= Indg. *s-*, *sm̥-*, *sḡ-* and *ḡ-*, § 129) lost in Lesbian according to the testimony of the old marians: *ó* = *ó* etc. (Meister Griech. Dial. I 100 ff.). *h-* to have been reduced in Ionic-Attic at an early period disappeared altogether in the christian era.

Rem. 3. Besides the forms quoted in rem. 2 there are still others with *h-* where the spiritus asper might be expected. In some

seems to be merely a question of inexactness in the representation of the sound. In other cases it is more or less clear that they have been formed by analogy. Thus Att. *ἀλκυών* 'kingfisher' beside *ἀλκυών* (Lat. *alcedō*), after *ἄλς* from **αῖλς* (de Saussure's comparison of *ἀλκυών* with OHG. *swalawa*, Mém. de la soc. de lingu. VI 75, does not convince me); Dor. *ἀμῖς* (Skr. *asma-*) after *ὑμές ὑμεῖς* from **ἔνομε-* (to Skr. *yuṣma-*, § 129); ' (Skr. *āstī*) after forms from *ἵδ-* 'sit' Indg. *sed-*; Heracl. *ἑπτά* at. *octō*) after *ἑπτά* 'septem'. Further *εἰπόμην* for **εἰπόμην* (from *ην*) after *ἑπόμην ἔπομαι*, and many others.

35. Initial *s* before *n* became assimilated to this in Greek, e. g. *νίψ-α* acc. 'snow': Lith. *snēga-s* etc., see § 555. The initial *s* was still preserved in *ἀγά-ννιφο-ς* 'deeply with snow' *ἔ-ννη* 'nebat' (O.Ir. *snā-the* 'filum', OHG. *read, string*) (§ 654, 4).

Between a sonant and following nasal or between a nasal following sonant, became assimilated to the nasal in prim. The stage of assimilation remained in Lesbian and North Ionian, whilst in the other dialects a reduction of the nasal, with 'compensation lengthening' (cp. § 618), took place. *ο-ς* 'shining', to *φάος*: Lesb. *φάειννο-ς*, Ion. *φαιινό-ς*, Dor. **ἔσ-μι* 'I am' (Skr. *āsmi*): Lesb. *ἔμμι*, Att. *εἰμι*, Dor. *ἔμμι* 'girdle' from **ζωσ-μα*: Lith. *jūs-mū* 'girdle', rt. *jōs-μεν-σα* 'I remained' **ἐνεμ-σα* 'I allotted': Lesb. *ἔμιννα* Att. *ἔμιννα ἔνεμα*, Dor. *ἔμηννα ἔνημα*. Gen. **μηνσ-ος* 'of month' (O.Ir. *mīs*): Lesb. *μῆνν-ος* (Thess. *ύσσιρο-μεινν-ιά*), **μην-ός*.

Frequently came to stand before *μ* and *ν* again by formation. Thus were formed *ἔσμεν* 'sumus' beside regular *εἰμὲν* *ἐ ἔστι*, *ἡμφί-εσμαι* 'I am dressed' (rt. *ves-*) beside regular *ἡμφί-εσται* etc. This *σι* as well as that which arose (as in *ἄσμενο-ς* 'rejoicing' from **σφατ-σμενο-ς*, to *ἡδομαι*, **ὀσμή* 'smell' = **otsmā*, that is, **ὀδ+σμά*, beside *ὀδ-μή*) into *σμ*; which is shown by the spelling *ζμ* and Cret. *κόσμου-ς*, the *ρ* of which in the first instance arose from *σορδότηιο-ς*, § 593). On the other hand the new *σν* be-

Thus in Att. **ἑσνῆμι* took the place of the regular (Ion.) *ἑσνῆμι* 'dress' after the forms *ἑσ-θηῖναι* etc., and this became

ἐννῦμι probably at the same time when *Πελοπόννη** *Πελοπόννησος*. In like manner Att. ζώννυμι from new formation for regular *ζωνῦμι, cp. ζώνη 'belt' rt. *jōs-*, and others of the same kind.

sr became voiceless *ρρ* in prim. Greek, whi simplification initially. Hom. ἔ-ορεε ῥέε 'flowed': § *sráv-a-t*. Cp. § 266. It is doubtful whether such where medially reduced to *ρ* with 'compensation

sl became *λλ*, initially *λ*, at the same perio μιτα-λλήξαντα (Il. I 157), λήγω 'I cease': OHG. *slai* 'slack, lazy', rt. *slēg-*. Lesb. χέλλιοι, Ion. Att. ; χίλιοι, the *ι* of which has not yet been satisfactor Dor. χήλιοι 'thousand', from *χεσλ-ιο- : Skr. *sa-hásra* Indg. **gheslo-* **ghesl-iño-*.

§ 566. Transposition of *σ* seldom took place Lesb. σκίφος 'sword', Syrac. ψέ Ion. σφέ 'se'.

Assimilation of *s* to following explosives or spir the *st*, which had arisen from *t^st* (§ 490), stood equ *st*. Lac. ἄ-τιᾶσι· ἀνά-στηθι Hesych., ἀκκόρ = ἀσκόρ Cret. Gortyn μέττες 'up to' from *μεστές, which m ed as μεστε-ς (cp. μέχοι-ς ἀνευ-ς etc.) or as μεστ' μίστα). Bæot. ἔττε = ἔστε 'till', that is, ἔς τε, ἔττι him know'. Cret. θθ from σθ, as διδόθθω = διδόσ πρόσθα, Bæot. τθ, as ὀπιθοσίλᾱ 'cuttle fish'. The are probably both to be read *hþ*; *sþ* became *hþ*. (ἴθθαντι?) = Att. ἰστᾶσι shows the development *st*

Disappearance of *σ* in combinations of three πτέρνα 'heel, foot': Skr. *pārṣṇi-*§ OHG. OS. *fersna* 'I spit' from *(σ)πῑῡ-λω (§ 131 p. 119), in case th the *σ* does not come under § 589, 3 (cp. O.Bu spit'). πτάρνυμι 'I sneeze' from *πσταρ-, rt. *pster-*, 3. sg. of the σ-aorist πάλτο (act. ἔπηλα 'I swung ἔλεξα 'I read') from *παλ-σ-το, *λεκ-σ-το, formed 'rejoicing' from *σφατ-σ-μινος (§ 565); cp. the ac also ἐκκαίδεκα, ἑκμηνο-ς etc., with ἑξ 'six'.

Italic.

§ 567. Some of the changes, which *s* underwent within Italic itself, belong to the development of the separate dialects, as is shown either by Latin or the Umbr.-Samn. dialects, e. g. Lat. *aēnu-s* from prim. Lat. **a(i)es-no-s*, cp. Umbr. *ahesnes* 'aēnis'.

In other cases the agreement of the Ital. languages, as evinced by their monuments, justifies our ascribing the change to the period of the Ital. prim. community, e. g. *z* from *s* between vowels may be regarded as prim. Italic.

There are other affections where we are unable to say how old they are, because the material is too limited, e. g. Lat. *-br-* from *-sr-*.

§ 568. *s* was retained in all dialects:

1. Initially before vowels (including *u*). Lat. *s-unt*, Umbr. *s-ent* Osc. *s-et* 'sunt': Skr. *s-ānti* Goth. *s-ind*, rt. *es-* 'be'. Lat. *sē*, *sovo-s suo-s*, Umbr. *seso* 'sibi' *svesu* 'suum' Osc. *sífeí* 'sibi' *súvad* abl. 'sua': Skr. *svá-* 'own'. Lat. *suāvi-s*: Skr. *svādú-ś* Gr. *ῥδύ-ς* OHG. *siuazi* Indg. **syād-u-* 'sweet, lovely'. Lat. *soror* from **syēsōr*: Skr. *svāsā* etc., see § 560.

2. In combination with explosives and *s*. Lat. *spectō*, Umbr. *speture* 'spectori': Skr. *spāś-* 'spy, watchman', rt. *pek-*. Lat. *stō*, Umbr. *stahituto* 'stanto', Osc. *stahint* 'stant': Gr. *στάσις* etc., see § 555. Lat. *est estōd*, Umbr. *est* Osc. *íst estud*: Gr. *ἔστι* *ἔστω*, rt. *es-* 'be'. Lat. *pistu-m pistor*, Umbr. *pistu* 'pistum': Skr. *pištá-* 'rubbed, ground'. Lat. *scabō*: Goth. *skaba* 'I scrape', Lith. *skabēti* 'to cut', cp. § 346. Lat. *gnō-scō nō-scō*: Gr. *γν-γνώ-σκω* 'I get to know'. Lat. *serpsī*: Skr. *á-sārps-am* and *á-srāps-am* (pres. *sārpāmi* 'I creep, crawl'), Gr. *εἶψα* (*ἔπειω* 'I creep, go'). Preposition prim. Ital. **ops*: Lat. *obs-trūdō* read *opstrūdō*, *os-tendō*, Umbr. *os-tendū* 'ostendito'. Initial *ps-* seems to have become *s-*: Lat. *sabulu-m* according to Osthoff from **psaflo-m*: Gr. *ψάμμο-ς* 'sand' from **ψαφ-μο-ς*, to *ψηφο-ς* 'small stone' ¹). Lat. *con-cussī* from **cutsi*, to *con-cutiō*, see § 501.

¹) It is not probable that *ps-* has become *p-* in *palpāre* and others (Stolz Lat. Gr. § 63, 2).

[illegible]

veternu-s *veterrimu-s*, to *vetus -eris* = Gr. ἔτος -ετος, through association with *hibernu-s* *ācerri-mu-s* etc. with old *r*. *pūbertās* to *pūbēs -eris*, after *ūbertās* with old *r*.

Rem. 3. After the conclusion of the process of rhotacism *s* often came to stand again between vowels and now remained unaffected, e. g. *quaeſō* from **quaes-sō*, *hausi* from **haus-si*. The assumption is unsatisfactory that *nāsu-s* (cp. *nār-ēs nārium*, *nās-turtiu-m*, Skr. *nas-* OHG. *nas* 'nose', Ags. *nās-āryla* 'nostrils', Lith. *nósi-s* 'nose') was formed anew from a nom. sg. **nās* (cp. *aurōr-a* etc.); the *s* in Slav. *nosŭ* is also strange (§ 588, 2); did *s* arise in both languages from a form with *-s-s-* (stem **nās(e)s-*, cp. Skr. *vats-ā-*)?

§ 570. *s* before nasals and liquids.

sn. *s* disappeared in Lat., but was retained in Umbrian. Lat. *nāre*, Umbr. *snata* 'umecta': Skr. *snā-mi* 'I bathe, wash water', O.Ir. *snām* 'a swimming'. Lat. *ninguit nix*: Lith. *snėga-* 'snow'; if Umbr. *ninctu* is really related to *ninguitō*, we have here a different treatment of initial *sn-* which may possibly depend on different conditions of sandhi. Lat. *nuru-s*: Skr. *snuśā* OHG. *snura* 'daughter-in-law'. *aēnu-s* *aēneu-s*, Umbr. *ahesnes* 'aēnis' to *aes aeris*, Skr. *āyas-* neut. 'metal, iron'. Lat. *pēni-s* from **pes-ni-s*: Skr. *pās-as* neut. Gr. πέος neut. 'penis'. Lat. *dē-gūn* beside *dē-gus-tō*, rt. *gēus-*. *dī-numerō* from **dis-n*. In *sati potin* from *satis-ne potis-ne*, *viden abin* from *vidēs-ne abīs-ne* the long vowel was shortened after the dropping of the *s* and the final *-e*.

xn, tsn. *lūna*, O.Lat. inscript. *losna*, from **loyc-snā*: Av. *raoṣšna-* 'shining'. *sēnī* from **sex-nī*. *ēnūntiō* from **ex-n*. *penna*, O.Lat. *pesna*, from **pet-snā*, rt. *pet-* 'fly'.

sm. *s* disappeared in Lat., but was retained medially in Umbr.-Samn. Lat. *merda* 'dirt': Lith. *smirdėti* 'to stink'. *mī-ru-* 'wonderful': Skr. *smáy-a-tē* 'smiles'. *prīmu-s*, Pelign. *prismu* 'primus' or 'primum'. Lat. *dī-moveō* from **dis-m*. Umbr. *pusme* 'cui' Skr. *ká-smāi* 'to whom?'; do the Lat. adverbs *quom cum* and *quam* also belong here? Osc. *posmo-m* 'postremum', cp. Lat. *pōn* from **pos-ne*.

Rem. 1. It is uncertain whether *Casmēna* = *Camēna* and *dusmō* = *dūmō* (*dusmo in loco*) in Paul. Fest. are examples of the retention in Latin of *s* in this combination *sm*. Corssen Krit. Beitr. 431 regards

cosmittere = *committere* in the same source as containing — but hardly rightly — a *cons-*, formed like *abs o(b)s-*, Osc. *a z* etc. Cp. also Bücheler Rhein. Mus. XXXVI 241 f.

xm. *sub-tēmen* from **-texmen*. *sē-mēnstri-s* from *sex-m.* *ēmergō* from **ex-m.*

sl. *s* was lost in Lat. *languēō* : OHG. *sluch* 'slack, lazy', rt. *slēg-* (§ 565). *lūbricu-s* : Goth. *sluipan* 'to slip'. *dī-luō* from **dis-l.* *pīlu-m* 'pestle' from **pins-lo-m*, *alu-m* from **anslo-m*, see § 208.

xl, tsl. *ala* from **axlā*, to *axilla*, OHG. *ahsla* 'axle'. *vēlu-m* from **vexlo-m*, to *vexillu-m*. *ēligō* from **ex-l.* *scāla* from **scant-slā*, to *scandō*.

According to some scholars (see Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVII 328. XXVIII 270) *s* disappeared in Lat. before nasals and before *l* without compensation lengthening (or with later shortening of the lengthened vowel), if the vowel was unaccented. The least doubtful examples are *Camēna* (rem. 1), *o-mittō* from **o(p)s-mittō*, *corpulēntu-s* from **corpos-lēnto-s*, *colīna culīna* from **co(c)-sl-īnā*. It is here a question of later Lat. accentuation (§ 681), and on account of *o-mittō* it would have to be assumed that a short vowel had regularly arisen in *dī-númerō ē-mērgō* etc., quoted above, and that the long vowel was due to the analogy of forms with *dī- ē-*.

Initial *s* also disappeared in cases where it came to stand before *l* after the dropping of *t*, but not until a later period. *stlīs, slīs, līs.* *stlocus, locus*. Cp. also *lien* : Gr. *σπλήν* 'spleen'. See § 503. L. Havet, Mém. de la soc. de lingu. V 229 f., derives *īlicō* from **in slocō*, like *pīlu-m* from **pinslo-m* § 208, 2.

sr became *pr*, further *fr*, whence medially Lat. *br*. Examples only in Latin. *frīgus* : Gr. *ψῑγος* 'frost', cpf. **srīgos*. *frāgu-m* : Gr. *ῥάξ -γός* 'berry'. *sobrīnu-s* from **syēs-rīno-s*, to *soror* : Skr. *svasar- svasr-*, Indg. **syésor- *syēs-*. *cerebru-m* from **ceres-ro-m*, to Skr. *śīras-* 'head'. *fūnebri-s* from **fūnes-ri-s*, to *fūnus -eris, fūnes-tu-s*. *crābrō* from **crās-rō* : Lith. *szirsz-ũ* etc., see §§ 303. 306. *membri-m* from **mēms-ro-* : O.Ir. *mīr* 'a piece of flesh' (§ 574); **mēms-ro-* became in Ital. first of all **mensro-* (§§ 207.

612), hence **menpro*- **memfro*- *membro*-. *tenebras*: Skr. *támisra*-*tamisra-m* 'dark, dark night'.

Rem. 2. The *n* for *m* in the last word is best explained by assuming an orig. double from **temsrā*, whence **temsrā*- (cp. OHG. *dinstar* 'dark' from prim. Germ. **pims(t)ra*- and Lith. *timsra-s* 'like a sorrel-horse'), and **temsrā*-. The *n* in the first form was transferred to the latter.

Rem. 3. *dī-ruō* was formed after *dī-luō* *dī-moveō* etc. or arose regularly through -*sr*- (-*zr*-) being treated differently at a later period than in the cases mentioned above. In the latter manner the difficult form *vēr* *vēris* (to Gr. *ταρ* Lith. *vasarō* etc.) might also be explained by assuming, along with L. Havet (Mém. de la soc. de lingu. V 447), that a stem-form **uesr*- **uebr*- = Indg. **ues-r*- was transformed to **uesr*- (**uezr*-) after the analogy of the nom. acc. **ueser* (**uezer*) and that from this arose *vēr*-, which, being carried over from the oblique cases, gave rise to the nom. acc. *vēr*. Or does *vēr* belong to O.Icel. *vār* 'spring'?

§ 571. *rs*, *ls*. In Lat. *s* became, if it was not protected by a following consonant (*tostu-s* from **tors-tu-s*), assimilated to the liquid, probably after it had first become *z*. *rs* was preserved in Umbr.

rs. Lat. *terreō*, Umbr. *tursitu* 'terreto': Skr. *trāsami* 'I tremble at', Gr. *τρέω* (aor. Hom. *τρέσ-σαι*) 'I tremble, flee' *ἔτρεσεν* *ἐφόβησεν* Hesych., O.Ir. *tarr-ach* 'timid' (?); the root form *ters*- instead of *tres*- seems to be a secondary formation after the analogy of the form *tys*- (Umbr. *turs*-). Lat. *fār* *farris*, *farreu-m*, Umbr. *farsio* 'farrea'; stem *far-s*- to Germ. **bar-iz*- 'barley' (O.Icel. *barr* neut., Goth. *bariz-eins*). Lat. *errō*: Goth. *airzeis* OHG. *irri* 'astray'. *verrēs*: Lith. *veřszis* 'calf', Skr. *vřša-s* 'bull', rt. *uers*-. Lat. *verrō* O.Lat. *vorrō*: O.Bulg. *vřcha* 'I thresh', rt. *uers*-. Lat. *ferre* from **fer-se*, cp. *es-se*. *torreō* beside *tostu-s*: Gr. *τέρσομαι* 'I become dry'.

Rem. Observe that *rs* = *ri*!, *rls*, *rks* remained in Lat. *vorsu-s*: Skr. *vřttā-s*, Indg. **vřt*!-*s*. *arsī* to *ardeō*. *ursu-s*: Skr. *řkřa-s* (cp. however § 554). Cp. Umbr. *trah-vorfi* 'transverse' (§§ 209. 501).

ls. Lat. *collu-m* 'neck': *hals* (stem *halsa*-) 'neck'. *velle* from **vel-se*, cp. *es-se*.

Lat. *rn* *ln* from *rsn* *lsn*. *cernuo-s* from **cers-nuo-s*, to *cerebru-m* (§ 570). *alnu-s* from **als-no-s*, probably to Lith. *ėlks-ni-s* m. 'alder' (with excrescent *k*), further OHG. *elira* Aga. *alor* (*r* from *z*) O.Bulg. *jelřcha* 'alder'.

§ 572. -*ss* = Indg. -*ss*- remained after short syllables, but, like *ss* = *t^t ts* (§ 501), became *s* after long syllables, e. g. *haesī* from **haes-sī* (*haereō*) beside *ges-sī* (*gerō*).

differō from **dis-ferō*.

Old Irish.

§ 573. Initial *s* was retained before sonantal vowels; as so, too, in Gallic, while in Britann. — first probably only after final vowels — it became *h*. *su- so-* 'bene', e. g. *su-thain* 'perpetuus' (*tan* 'time'), Gall. *Su-caru-s* (prop. name) Cymr. *hy-gar* Bret. *he-gar* 'comis, benignus, amicus': Skr. *su-* *sēt* 'way', Cymr. *hynt* Bret. *hent*: Goth. *sinþs* 'way, course, time'. *samail* 'resemblance', Cymr. *hafal* 'similar' (§ 243, 4): Skr. *samā-* 'even, equal', Gr. *ὁμοῦ* 'together' *ἅμ-α* 'at once', Lat. *simili-s*, Goth. *sama* 'the same', O.Bulg. *sq-* 'with' *samŭ* 'self'.

sy appears initially as *s*, as *siur* 'sister': Cymr. *chuwaer*, Skr. *svāsar-*, medially as *f* (*b*), as perf. 3. sg. *do-sefainn* 'I hunted, drove', rt. *syend-*. See § 175 p. 154.

§ 574. *sn- sm- sr- sl-* were retained initially. *snāim* 'I swim': Skr. *snā-mi*. *snechta* 'snow': Goth. *snāivs*, rt. *sneigh-*. *smir* 'marrow': Goth. *smairþr* 'fat, fatness' OHG. *smero* (gen. *smerwes*) 'fat, grease'. *smech* 'chin': Lith. *smakrà* 'chin' (§ 557). *sruth* 'stream': Skr. *srāv-a-ti* 'flows' etc., see § 555. *ro slecht* 'destructus est', cp. perf. *ro se[s]lach* 'I struck down': Goth. *slaha* 'I strike' (§ 576 p. 431).

Medial -*sm-* became -*mm-*. 1. pl. *ammi* 'sumus', cp. Gr. *εἰμὲν* Skr. *smás*; 1. sg. *im am* 'sum': Skr. *ásmi* (cp. Zimmer Kelt. Stud. II, 133).

mīr 'a piece of flesh', according to Thurneysen from prim. Kelt. **mēnsr-*, to Lat. *membru-m*, Skr. *māśá-* etc., see §§ 570. 585 rem. 3.

s remained, except when originally final (§ 576), after nasals which themselves disappeared (§ 212). *gēis* (gen. du. Mid. Ir. *gēsī*) 'swan': Skr. *haśá-s* OHG. *gans* 'goose'. Gen. sg. *mīs* (nom. *mī*) 'of a month': Lat. *mēns-is*.

s became assimilated to a preceding *r*. *err* (gen. *erre*) 'tail': OHG. *ars* 'rump', Gr. ὄρρο-ς 'tail, rump'. Cp. also *orr* from **or(c)-s* § 518.

§ 575. *s* in combination with explosives and *s*.

It disappeared initially before *t*. *tiagaim* 'I stride, go': Skr. *stighnutē* 'leaps upon, climbs up' (not found), Gr. στείχω 'I stride, go', Goth. *steiga* 'I climb', Lith. *staigýti-s* 'to hasten'. *tau* 'I am': Lat. *stō* etc., see § 555. Cp. on the other hand O.Bret. *strouis* 'stravi': Goth. *stráuja* 'I strew, spread out'; Bret. *sterenn* 'stella' Corn. *steyr* 'stellae'. Skr. *stṛ-* 'star' etc., see § 559.

Medial *st* and *ts* became *ss* (*s*). *ro closs* 'I was heard' fr. **klus-to-*. *s-fut.* *ro fessur* 'I shall know' fr. **uit-s*, rt. *yeid-*. See § 516.

sc. *scaraim* 'I separate, sever': Lith. *skiriù* 'I separate, sever'. *ro se-scaind* 'he leapt': Skr. *ca-skánda*. *cum-masc* 'a mixing, mixing oneself' *con-mescatar* 'miscetur': Lat. *misceō*, OHG. *mischen* 'to mix'.

ks became *ss* (prim. Kelt. probably *χs*). *dess* 'on the right hand': Goth. *taihsva* Gr. δεξιό-ς. *s-fut.* 1. pl. *for-tiasam* 'shall help', to *tiagaim*, cp. Gr. στείχω. See § 517.

ss. *-accastar*, that is, **ád-ces-s-a-thar* 3. sg. of the pass. *s-conjunctive* of *ad-ciu* 'I see'; cp. *ad-chess* 'visum est', the *ss* of which arose from *st*.

§ 576. *s* was dropped between sonantal vowels, the intermediate stage was *h*. This phenomenon occurs also in Britannic. *siur* 'sister', Cymr. *chwaer*, prim. f. **syēsōr*. O.Ir. *iarn*, O.Cymr. *hearn* (the *h* prefixed from the inner part of the word — **iharn* **eharn* — ?) 'iron', prim. Kelt. **isarno-* in the place name *Isarnodori* i. e. 'ferrei ostii': Goth. *eisarn* 'iron' a Keltic loan-word. *ro cloathar* 'audiat', to *ro closs*, Skr. *śruṣ-ṭi-ṣ* etc., see §§ 516. 576. *au* *ō* 'ear': Lat. *auri-s* Goth. *ausō* neut. Lith. *ausi-s* O.Bulg. *ucho* 'ear'. 2. sg. *beri* 'fers' fr. Indg. **bhèresi*, Skr. *bhāraṣi*.

s was treated in the same manner after vowels before liquids and nasals. Perf. *ro selaig* 'he struck down' i. e. *sešlaig*, see § 574. *senaich* 'stillavit' i. e. *sesnaich*, to *snigid* 'it drops'.

Every final *s* was dropped, both orig. postvocalic *s* and the *s* which arose from *-ks*, *-ts*, *-ns*. This dropping of *s* was late, since the Ogam inscriptions still have final *s*, as this also is still found in Gall. O.Ir. *Luigdech* = Ogam inscript. *Lugudeccas*, gen. sg. to nom. sg. *Lugaid* = **Lugudex* (*c*-stem); O.Ir. *tarb* 'bullock' = Gall. *tarvo-s*. *bō* 'cow': Skr. *gāu-ṣ* Gr. *βῶν-ς* 'bullock'. *rī* (gen. *rīg*) 'king' Gall. *Dubno-rīx*: Lat. *rēx*. *se* 'six' = Lat. *sex*, beside *sessed* 'sextus'. *oen-tu* (dat. *oentid*) 'unitas' from **-tūt-s*: cp. Lat. *servitūs* (gen. *-tūt-is*). *mī* (gen. *mīs*) 'month' from **mēns*: Gr. *μῆς* from **μηνς* (§ 611). Acc. pl. *fīru* 'viros' (nom. sg. *fer*): Goth. *vairā-n*s. This loss of final *s* was later than the change of initial explosives to spirants which was caused by a preceding vowel; for the latter change does not show itself in cases where *s* was final (§ 658, 1).

Germanic.

§ 577. *s* was generally still intact in prim. Germanic. The only changes, which it underwent in this period, are the change of it to *z* by Verner's law and the assimilation of *sm* to *mm*.

§ 578. Initial *s*.

s before sonantal vowels. Goth. *sunu-s* OHG. *sunu* *sun* OS. Ags. *sunu* O.Icel. *sunr* 'son': Skr. *sūnú-ṣ* Gr. *νιό-ς* 'son', O.Ir. *su-th* 'birth, fruit', Lith. *sūnù-s* O.Bulg. *synū* 'son'. Goth. *saian* OHG. *sāan* 'to sow': Gr. *ῥίμα* 'a throw', Lat. *sēmen*, O.Ir. *sīl* 'seed', Lith. *sėjū* O.Bulg. *sějā* 'I sow', rt. *sē*.

sī, *sy*. Goth. *siujan* OHG. *siuwan* 'to sew': Skr. *syū-tā-s* Lith. *siū-ta-s* 'sewn', Indg. **sīū-*, cp. § 143. Goth. *svistar* OHG. *swester* 'sister': Skr. *svāsā*. OHG. *sweiz* 'perspiration, sweat': Skr. *svēda-s* 'sweat'.

sn, *sm*, *sl*, *sr*. Goth. *snāivs* OHG. *snēo* 'snow': Lith. *snėga-s* 'snow', cpf. **snoigho-s*. Goth. *snō-rjō* 'wicker-work, basket' OHG. *snuo-r* 'string, cord': O.Ir. *snā-the* 'filum'. Goth. *smair-pr* 'fat' OHG. *smero* 'fat, grease': O.Ir. *smir* 'marrow'. MHG. *smiegen* 'to ply, bend' OHG. *smoccho* 'underdress, shirt': Lith. *smūkti* (indic. *smunkū*) 'to slide' O.Bulg. *smykati* *sę* 'to creep, slip'.

Goth. *slēpan* 'to sleep' OHG. *slaf* 'slack' *slāfan* 'to sleep': O.Bulg. *slabŭ* 'slack'. OHG. *slingan* 'to wind to and fro' *slango* 'snake': Lith. *slenkù* 'I crawl' O.Bulg. *slakŭ* 'bent'. *sr-* became, as medially (§ 580), *str-*. OHG. *stroum* O.Icel. *stroumr* 'stream': Skr. *srāv-a-ti* 'flows'.

sp, st, sk. Goth. *speiwan* OHG. *spīwan* 'to spit, vomit': Lith. *spiáu-ju* 'I spit'. OHG. *spuon* 'to succeed, have success': Skr. *sphāyāmi* 'I swell, thrive', O.Bulg. *spējā* 'I succeed'. Goth. *stiks* 'point of time' OHG. *stih* 'point': Gr. *στίζω* 'I prick', Lat. *in-stigare*. Goth. *us-skāus* 'provident, sober' OHG. *scouwōn* 'to look, view': Gr. *θυσάω* 'sacrificing priest'. Goth. *skei-nan* OHG. *sci-nan* 'to shine': Gr. *οἶα* 'shadow'.

§ 579. *s* in combination with Indg. voiceless explosives medially and finally.

OHG. *aspa* 'aspen-tree': Lett. *apse* Pruss. *abse* O.Bulg. *osina* (from **opsīna*, § 545); it is uncertain whether the original order was *sp* or *ps*. OHG. *wafsa* 'wasp': Lith. *vapsù* 'gad-fly'. OHG. *refsen* 'to chastise, blame, punish' prim. Germ. 1. sg. pres. **rafssjō*: Skr. *rāpas-* neut. 'bodily injury'.

Goth. OHG. *ist* 'is': Gr. *ἐσ-τι*. Goth. *bat-ists* OHG. *bezz-ist* 'best': cp. Gr. *μέγ-ιστος*. Prim. Germ. *ss, s* from *ts*. OHG. *zan* 'tooth' from prim. Germ. **tans* Indg. **dont-s*. See § 527 p. 382.

Goth. *fisks* OHG. *fisc* 'fish': Lat. *pisci-s* O.Ir. *iasc* 'fish'. OHG. *forscōn* 'to ask': Lat. *poscō*. Goth. *aihsa* OHG. *ohso* 'ox': Skr. *ukṣā* 'ox'. Goth. *saths* OHG. *sehs* 'six': Gr. *ἕξ* Lat. *sex*.

So also *s* in combination with Indg. *s* probably remained unchanged in prim. Germanic.

Rem. I do not know any sure examples. Goth. *is* 'thou art' may represent either **iss(i)* (Gr. Hom. *ἴσσι* Armen. *es*) or **is(i)* (Skr. *ási* Gr. *si*). Does the genitive *-s* of *a*-stems (Goth. *vulfs* OHG. *wolfes* O.Icel. *ulfs* 'wolves', Norse run. *godugas* proper name) go back to *-ss*?

§ 580. Medial *sr*, like initial *sr* (§ 578), probably became *str* before Verner's law came into operation (see § 581). Goth. stem-form *svistr-* O.Icel. *systir-* 'sister' (gen. *svistrs* etc.) = Skr. *svasr-* Lat. *sobr-* (§ 570) O.Bulg. *sestr-* (§ 585, 2), Indg. **syēs-*;

from here *t* was carried over into the forms, in which *s* and *r* were not in direct combination, hence e. g. nom. sg. Goth. *svistar* O.Icel. *syster systir* OHG. OS. *swestar*. OHG. *dinstar* Mid. Du. *deemster* 'dark': Skr. *tamisra-m* 'darkness', Lat. *tenebrae*, see § 570.

§ 581. In prim. Germ. *s* became *z* except in combination with voiceless explosives and spirants, if the sonant, directly preceding it, did not bear the principal accent of the word. This process of changing voiceless into voiced sounds concerned at the same time the spirants *f*, *þ*, *χ*, see § 530. *z* remained in Goth. but in the other dialects mostly became *r*.

Rem. Thus Indg. *s* partly fell together with Indg. *z*. See § 596.

First the *s* which remained unchanged. Goth. *kiusa* OHG. *chiusu* 'I test' prim. Germ. **kéysō*: Skr. *jōṣāmi* 'I taste, enjoy', Indg. **géysō*. OHG. *mūs*, pl. *mūsi*, 'mouse': Skr. *mūś-* pl. *mūś-as*.

z. Compar. in *-iz-ō*, Goth. *jūhiza* O.Icel. *öre* OHG. *jungiro* 'younger', prim. Germ. **jū(ŋ)χ-iz-ō* (s. § 530 p. 387): cp. Skr. *-iṣ-* Gr. *-ισ-* in the superlative. Goth. 2. sg. indic. pres. pass. *batraza* (*batran* 'to bear'): cp. Skr. *bhārasē*. Goth. *riqiz-a-* (nom. acc. *riqis*) O.Icel. *rökkr* neut. 'darkness': Skr. *rājas*, Gr. *ῥαβδος*. Goth. *áiz-a-* OHG. *ēr* 'ore, metal' O.Icel. *eir* 'copper' prim. Germ. **aiz-a-* from **aī-iz-a-* (§ 635): Skr. *áyas-* Lat. *aes aeris*.

Gothic, by levelling out, mostly gave up again the grammatical change *s* : *z(r)* in the verb. To Skr. *jōṣāmi* 1. sg. pres., *jujōṣa* pf. indic. 3. sg. *jujuṣimá* 1. pl., *jujuṣaná-* partic. corresponded in prim. Germ. **kéysō*, **káysi*, **kuzumí*, **kuzaná-*. Hence regularly OHG. *chiusu*, *chōs*, *churum*, *choran*, O.Icel. *kýs*, *kaus*, *kerom*, *korenn*. On the other hand Goth. *kiusa káus*, *kusum*, *kusans* with *s* in stead of *z* in the two last forms, an innovation, which at a later period also made its appearance in the other dialects. Correspondingly Goth. *nasjan* 'to rescue' with *s* for *z* after *nisan* as opposed to OHG. Ags. *nerian*, prim. Germ. 1. sg. **noziþō*.

The contrast, between Goth. *áusō* 'ear' MHG. *æse* 'ear' and OHG. *ōra* 'ear', and between OHG. *haso* and Ags. *hara* 'hare' etc., was also caused by an old difference of accentuation.

Goth. *z* regularly passed into *s*, if it came to stand finally,

cp. § 531. 2. sg. *batris* from **batriz(i)* = Skr. *bhāraṣi*, cp. O.Icel. *ber-r*. Nom. *riqis* from **riqiz(-a-n)* beside gen. *riqiz-is* (the spelling *riqiz* is inexact, just as Mod.HG. *raub* instead of *raup*, after *raubes* etc., Lat. *urbs* instead of *urps*, after *urbis* etc.). Adv. *áiris* 'earlier' beside nom. sg. *áiriz-a*.

§ 582. The change of *s*, mentioned in § 581, can also be traced in the combinations *rs*, *ls*, *sl*, *sn*, *ms*. The differences, which had regularly arisen in prim. Germ., were obliterated here also partly by levelling out and partly by processes of assimilation.

rs and *rz* (West Germ. *rr*). OHG. O.Icel *ars* 'buttock' prim. Germ. **ársa-z* = Gr. Att. ὄρσο-ς from *ὄρσο-ς. Goth. *vaírsiza* Ags. *wiersa wýrsa* from **wiers-(r)a* 'peior', prim. Germ. **úirs-iz-ō*. O.Icel. *hjarse hjarsi* m. 'giddiness' prim. Germ. **xérs-ē* from Indg. **kérs-en-* (cp. also Lat. *cernuo-s* from **cers-n-*, § 571) beside **kṛs-én-* (see below), to a neuter **kéres-*, represented in Lat. *cerebru-m* (**ceres-ro-*, § 570). Goth. *ga-páirsa* 'I am withered, gape from dryness': Gr. τέρσομαι (the accent of which does not come into consideration here). OHG. *fersana* OS. *fersna* 'heel' prim. Germ. **férsnō*, Ags. *fýrsn* 'heel' prim. Germ. **férsni-z*: Skr. *pārṣṇi-ṣ* 'heel' Gr. πτέρωα 'heel, foot'; the *z* in Goth. *faírzna* is strange. Goth. *airzjan* OS. *irrian* OHG. *irren* 'to mislead' prim. Germ. 1. sg. **irziǵō*, Goth. *airzeis* OHG. *irri* 'astray' prim. Germ. **irziǵá*: Lat. *errāre* from **ers-āre*. Goth. *marzjan* 'to vex' OS. *merrian* OHG. *merren* 'to delay, hinder, disturb' originally 'to make one unmindful' seems to have been an old causat. verb, related to Skr. *mṛṣ-yāmi* (perf. *ma-márṣ-a*) 'I forget, neglect' *mṛṣā* adv. 'in vain, fruitlessly, erroneously'. OHG. *hirni* neut. 'brain' from **irz-n-iǵá* 'belonging to the head' (cp. O.Icel. *hjarse* above). OHG. *hornaz* 'hornet' prim. Germ. **xurz-n-áta-z* from a **kṛs-en-* *kṛs-n-* = Lith. *szirsz-ũ* -eñs O.Bulg. *srīš-en-ī* 'hornet, gad-fly'; beside Mod.HG. *horsel* Dutch *horzel*: Lith. *szirszly-s*; cp. also Lat. *crabrō* (§§ 303. 306. 570).

Rem. 1. Goth. 1. pl. *ga-daúrsum* 'we dare' for **daúrzum* (= OHG. *gi-turrun*, Skr. *dadhṛṣimā*) after sg. *ga-dars* (Skr. *dadhárṣa*), like *kusum* for **kuzum* (§ 581). Goth. *paúrsu-s* 'parched, dry' for **paúrzu-s* after

ga-pairsan etc., cp. O.Icel. *þurr* O.Swed. *þörr* OHG. *durri* 'withered, dry', Skr. *ṛṣ-ú-ṣ* 'greedy, gaping with thirst'.

ls and *lz* (West Germ. *ll*). Goth. *hals*, gen. *halsis*, OHG. *hals* 'neck' prim. Germ. **halsa-* : Lat. *collu-m* from **colso-m*. Goth. *ga-talzjan* 'to teach, instruct', to *un-tala-* (nom. *untals*) 'disobedient'; *talz-* may represent a nominal *-es*-stem. OHG. *bellan* 'to bark' Ags. *bellan* 'to bark, scream, howl' Low German *bulle* 'bull' point to a prim. Germ. pres. **bēlsō* pret. pl. **bļzumi* : Lith. *bałsa-s* 'voice, sound', Skr. *bhāṣāmi* 'I bark' (cp. § 259), Indg. **bhēlsō*; the *ll* = *lz* in *bullun* 'barked' etc. had crushed out the regular *ls* of the pres. and sg. pret.

sl and *zl* (*ll*). I do not know an example for *sl* ¹⁾. *zl* in MHG. *krol*, gen. *krolles*, 'curled, curled in locks' *krolle* 'curl, lock' Mid. English *crullen* 'to curl', prim. Germ. **kruz-lā-*, to MHG. *krūs* 'crisp, curled' Mid. English *crūs* 'crisp, angry'. Cp. also O.Icel. *hrolla* 'to tremble, quake' beside *hrjōsa* 'to shudder', to Gr. *κρῶσις* 'awful, causing shudder' *κρῶσ-ταίρω* 'I make to freezel'.

sn and *zn* (OHG. *rn*). Goth. *asneis* OHG. *esni* Ags. *esne* 'day-labourer' prim. Germ. **ás-niā-*, as opposed to OHG. *arn* (gen. *arni*) 'harvest' O.Icel. *önn* 'season for working in the field' from prim. Germ. forms with unaccented root-syllable; cp. Goth. *asans* 'harvest, summer'. Goth. *razn* O.Icel. *rann* Ags. *ærn* (from **ærzn*, and this from **ræzn*) 'house' prim. Germ. **raz-nā-*, to OHG. *ras-ta* 'rest, repose, a certain distance' Goth. *ras-ta* 'a certain distance'. OHG. *lirnēn lernēn* Ags. *leornian* OS. *linōn* (cp. OS. *mēda* § 596) 'to learn', would have been in Goth. **liznan* pret. **lizinōda*, to Goth. *lāis* 'I know' OHG. *lēren* 'to teach', rt. *leis-*.

ms and *mz*. Goth. *ams* (st. *amsa-*) m. 'shoulder' : Skr. *āśa-* 'shoulder'. Goth. *mimza-* 'flesh' : Skr. *māśā-m* Pruss. *menśa menso* O.Bulg. *męso* 'flesh'.

Rem. 2. Did the *s* in *ns* once become *z*? For *nz* I do not know any other examples besides Goth. acc. pl. *hvanz-uh* 'all' *þanz-ei* 'which',

1) The nominal suffix *-sla-* must be left out of the question, since this probably represents an Indg. *-t+llō-*. See Kluge's *Nominale Stammbildungslehre* p. 64.

but *nz* cannot have been prim. Germ. in this case (§ 583.) In numerous cases *ns* appears on all sides where *nz* or its further development might be expected, e. g. OHG. part. *dunsan* 'swollen' (*dinsan* Goth. *þinsan* 'to draw, pull': Skr. *ṭṣādyāmi* 'I pull to and fro, shake', Lith. *ṭṣiù* 'I stretch by pulling', rt. *tens-*). I conjecture that *ns* had been developed to *nts* (as in Umbr., in Lith. dialects and elsewhere) at the time when Verner's law operated. *s* could not become voiced with this articulation.

Owing to Goth. *þamma* 'to the', beside Skr. *tāsmād tāsmāi* Pruss. *stesmu* etc. Umbr. *pus me* 'cui', and Goth. *im* O.Icel. *em* 'I am'. beside Skr. *āsmi*, it may be assumed that *sm* became *mm* in prim. Germ., *im* first of all from **imm*. Otherwise, but not convincing to me, Osthoff Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 428.

§ 583. Final *s* (Indg. *-s* and *-z* — see § 645 finals 3 — may at that time partly or entirely have been levelled out to *-s*) was also subject to Verner's law. This law thus gave rise e. g. in the nom pl. of Germ. *a-* and *ō-*stems to *-ōz* beside *-ōs* (Skr. *-ās*), and in the gen. sg. of *i-*stems to *-ai̯z* beside *-ai̯s* (Skr. *-ēṣ*). Such doublets were then treated differently in the separate dialects.

In Gothic, *-z* became *s* (**wulfōz* 'wolves' **ga-qumþāiz* gen. 'of a meeting, synagogue' **bairāiz* opt. 'feras' became *wulfōs ga-qumþāis bairāis*) either at the same time with the *z* which became final at a later period (e. g. **bairiz(i)* 'thou bearest', § 581 p. 534 f.) and thus fell together again with the *s* which had remained unchanged (*mundōs* nom. 'existimatae' = Skr. *matās*, Indg. **mytās*). Or else, before the dropping of the final short vowels (§ 660, 1), a generalisation of the *-z* first took place, as in Norse, so that e. g. **mundōz* was also spoken instead of regular **mundōs*, and then later *-z* everywhere became *-s*. I am in favour of the latter assumption. For thus can be best explained why *z* regularly appears for original final *s*, when a particle is attached to it (e. g. *is* 'he': *iz-ei*; *weis* 'we': *veiz-uh*; *hvas* 'who?': *hvaz-uh*; *vileis* 'velis': *vileiz-u*), whilst *s* appears in *vas-uh* beside *vas* 'he was', where *s* had only become final at a later period (**vasi*, prim. form **ve-uós-e*).

-z, as absolute final, was dropped in West Germanic, whilst *-s* was retained. *-z* had frequently been extended beyond its original sphere and had supplanted *-s*. Nom. pl. OHG. *geba* OS. *geba* Ags. *zifa* 'gifts' = Goth. *gibōs*. Nom. sg. OHG. OS.

Ags. *sunu* 'son' = Goth. *sunu-s*. In OHG. the *z*-form was generalised in the nom. pl. of *a*-stems, *taga*, in OS. and Ags. the *s*-form, OS. *dagos* Ags. *dazas*. Likewise the *-s* in the OS. gen. sg. *burges nahtes kustes* etc. is probably to be regarded as Indg. final *-s*. OHG. nom. *sū* 'sow' from **sāz* for older **sū-s*. Where *r* = *z* occurs in West Germ., as OHG. *ir er* (Goth. *is*), *wir* (Goth. *weis*), *zar- zer- zir-* (Goth. *tuz-*), this mode of treating the *z* was occasioned by the close connexion with following words and by the different stress which the pronouns and particles had in the sentence and in compounds. Cp. Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 550 ff.

Prim. Germ. *-z* was generalised in Norse, whence *-r*, e. g. *syr* 'sow' (dat. acc. *sū*), *ulfar* 'wolves', *gjafar* 'gifts'.

Nothing prevents our assuming that *-z* became generalised in the nom. sg. in the prim. Germ. period.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 584. Indg. *s* remained generally intact in the period of the Balt.-Slav. primitive community.

The changes in this period were:

kš became *šš*, whence Lith. *sz*, O.Bulg. *s*. Lith. *asž-s* O.Bulg. *osŭ* 'axle': Lat. *axi-s*, cpf. **aksi-*. See § 414. 544 p. 398.

Primitive Balt.-Slav. *šš* = Indg. *sĥ* is less certain, as Lith. *maisžyti* O.Bulg. *mēsiti* 'to mingle, mix'. See § 414 rem.

§ 585. *s* remained unchanged in Balt. and Slav. in the following positions:

1. Initially before sonants and consonants (except *sŭ*). Lith. *septyni* O.Bulg. *sedmŭ* 'seven': Skr. *saptá*. Lith. *sūnū-s* O.Bulg. *synū* 'son': Skr. *sūnū-š*. Pruss. *swai-s* 'his' O.Bulg. *svatū* 'relation' *svojŭ* 'own': Skr. *svá-*. Lith. *sesū* O.Bulg. *sestr-a* 'sister': Skr. *svásar-*. Lith. *snėga-s* O.Bulg. *sněgŭ* 'snow': Av. *snaēžaiti* 'it snows', rt. *sneigh-*. Lett. *smēi-ju* 'I laugh' *smai-da* 'a smiling' O.Bulg. *smě-jā sę* 'I laugh': Skr. *smáy-a-tē* 'he smiles'. Lith. *smūkti* 'to slide' O.Bulg. *smykati sę* 'to creep, slip': MHG. *smiegen* 'to wind, bend'. Lith. *srav-à* 'a flowing, bleeding' O.Bulg. *stru-ja* 'a flowing' (with excrescent *t*, cp. 2.): Skr. *sráv-a-ti* 'flows'. Lith.

slenkù 'I creep' O.Bulg. *slakù* 'crooked': OHG. *slingan* 'to wind to and fro' *slango* 'snake'. Lith. *spėjù* 'I have time, leisure' O.Bulg. *spēja* 'I have success': Skr. *sphādyami* 'I swell, thrive'. Lith. *staigyti-s* 'to hasten' O.Bulg. *stignati* 'to come somewhere': Gr. *στειχω* 'I stride, go'. Lith. *skabėti* 'to cut' O.Bulg. *skobiti* 'radula': Lat. *scabō*.

2. Medially in the combinations *sy*, *sm*, *sn*, *sr*, *sl*, *st*.

sy. Lith. *es-va* O.Bulg. *jes-vě* 1. du. 'we two are': cp. Skr. *s-vās*.

sm. *es-mi* O.Bulg. *jes-mi* 'I am': Skr. *ās-mi*. Lith. *jūs-mi* 'I gird' *jūs-mū* 'girdle': cp. Gr. *ζῶμα* from *ζωσ-μα (§ 565), rt. *jōs-*. Lith. *ges-mė* 'a low glimmering fire', to *gėsti* (pret. *gesaũ*) 'to expire, go out'. O.Bulg. *kosmū* 'hair' beside *kosa* 'hair' (cp. § 588 rem. 4): OHG. *hār* 'hair' from prim. Germ. *χēzā-?

Rem. 1. The datives Lith. *tāmui* *tām* and O.Bulg. *tomū* 'to the' beside Pruss. *s-tesmu* Skr. *tāsmāi* have not lost their *s* regularly, but are new formations after the analogy of other cases with *m*-suffixes without *s*. See the accident.

sn. Lith. *prus-nà* 'mouth' (*praus-iũ* 'I wash my face') O.Bulg. *prys-na* 'spargo': Skr. *pruṣ-ṇu-tē* 'squirts, trickles, wets'. Lith. *pa-klus-nù-s* 'obedient' (cp. Pruss. *po-klus-ma-n* acc. 'obedient'), to *klausà* 'obedience': O.Bulg. *sluchũ* 'a hearing, obedience', Indg. *kleys-*; on the initial Lith. *k* cp. § 467, 2. Lett. *saus-ni-s* 'a dried up tree', to Lith. *sausa-s* 'dry', rt. *says-*. O.Bulg. *ves-na* 'spring' beside Lith. *vasarà* 'summer', Skr. *vas-antā-s* 'spring'. O.Bulg. *gasna* 'I expire' beside Lith. *gesaũ* 'I extinguish; to which Skr. *ghas-* 'consume'? O.Bulg. *po-jas-ni* 'girdle': cp. Gr. *ζώνη* 'girdle' from *ζωσ-va (§ 565), rt. *jōs-*.

Rem. 2. Slav. *-chn-* in *düchnati* etc. has arisen by analogy. See § 588 rem. 2.

sr became *str* (cp. *str* from *kr* § 545) in Slavonic universally, in Lithuanian only partially. O.Bulg. *sestr-a* 'sister' from **sesr-a*: Skr. *svasr-*. Lith. *timsra-s* 'sorrel': Skr. *tamisra-m* 'darkness' etc., see §§ 570. 580. Lith. *nas-rai* *nastrai* pl. 'throat', to *nosi-s* 'nose'. Correspondingly *srově* and *strově* 'a flowing' (cp. 1.) etc. It is not clear in what parts of Lith. and to what extent the excrescent consonant made its appearance.

Rem. 3. O.Bulg. *nozdrī* pl. 'nostrils, nose' has been directly connected with Lith. *nasraĩ*, as if *zdr* had arisen from *sr*. It is probably better to divide the word into *noz-drī* and to regard the second part as a noun belonging to the root *der-*, cp. O.Bulg. *dīra dēra* 'slit'. Skr. *dāra* 'slit, hole'. Also *mēzdra* 'fine skin on a fresh wound, the fleshy part on a thing', which has been connected with Lat. *membru-m membrāna* (-*br* from *-sr-*, § 570) and O.Ir. *mīr* 'piece of flesh' (§ 570), and regarded as a further formation of *mēso* 'flesh' (Skr. *māśā-* Goth. *mimza-*) may be compounded of **mems+drā-* (from the same root *der-*; with **mems-* cp. the Skr. stem *māś-* instr. sg. *māś-ā* compound *māś-pācana-* 'serving for the cooking of the flesh') and have originally signified 'a skinning of the flesh'.

sl. Lith. *veislė* 'brood' *veislūs* 'fertile', to *veisiū* 'I propagate'. Lett. *trušls traušls* 'fragile', to *trusu* 'I become bristly', Lith. *triūsai* pl. 'the long feathers in the tail of a cock'. O.Bulg. *trēsliū* part. pret. to *trēsā* 'I shake'.

Rem. 4. Slav. *-chl-* in *u-süchlū* etc. has arisen by analogy. See § 588 rem. 2.

st. Lith. *ės-ti* O.Bulg. *jes-tī* 'is': Skr. *is-ti*. Lith. *jūs-ta-s* 'girded': Av. *yās-ta-* Gr. *ζωσ-ρό-ς* 'girded'. O.Bulg. 2. pl. of the *s*-aorist *dě-s-te*, to *dě-ti* 'to put, place': Skr. *dhā-s-ta*.

3. In the medial combinations *ms*, *ns*, *ls*, *ts*, *ss*.

ms. Pruss. *mensā menso* O.Bulg. *mēso* 'flesh': Goth. *mimza-* Skr. *māśā-* 'flesh'. Lith. fut. *imšiu*, to *imū* 'I take', O.Bulg. aor. *jēsū*, to *imā* 'I take': cp. Gr. *ἐνέμω* from **ἐ-νεμ-σα* (§ 565).

ns. Lith. fut. *pįsiu*, to *pinū* 'I plait, twist', O.Bulg. aor. *pēsū*, to *pinā* 'I strain, hang'. Lith. *žąsi-s* 'goose': OHG. *gans*. Lith. *tęsiū* 'I stretch' *tąsiū-s* 'extensible': Goth. *at-pinsan* 'to draw towards'. O.Bulg. *trēsā* 'I shake' from *tres-* (Gr. Hom. *ρρέσ-σαι*) with 'nasal infix' or from **trem-s-* (cp. Lat. *tremō*)? Old Czech loc. pl. *Polás* (proper name, see Miklosich Vergl. Gramm. III 16). to nom. pl. O.Bulg. *poljan-e* 'field inhabitants', according to Leskien for prim. Slav. **polja-sū* (**poljan-sū*) after the analogy of *polja-mi -mū* (with regular loss of the *n* before *m*, § 219); in other cases, after vowels, Slav. *-chū* = Skr. *-su*, § 588, 2.

Rem. 5. Forms like *pēchū*, beside *pēsū*, were new formations. See § 588 rem. 2.

ls. Lith. *baĩsa-s* 'voice, tone': OHG. *bellan* 'to bark', Skr. *bhāṣāmi*, see § 582 p. 436. Lith. *skelsiù* 'I drive away, reach out'; *delsiù* 'I tarry, delay'. Lith. fut. *kėlsiu*, to *kelù* 'I raise'. O.Bulg. *glasŭ* 'tone, note, voice' from prim. Slav. **golsŭ*, to O.Icel. *kalla* (*ll* from *lz*? § 582) 'to name, call'.

ts became *s* through the intermediate stage *ss* in both language divisions. Lith. *ėsiu* 'I shall eat', O.Bulg. *jasi* 'thou eatest' aor. *jasŭ*: cp. Skr. fut. *atsyāmi* 2. sg. pres. *ātsi*, rt. *ed-*. See § 544.

Rem. 6. Forms like *jachŭ*, beside *jasŭ*, were new formations. See § 588 rem. 2.

ss became *s* in both language divisions. Lith. fut. *lėsiu*, to *lesù* 'I pick up', Goth. *lisa* 'I gather together'. Lith. fut. *jūsiu*, to *jūs-mi* 'I gird', cp. Gr. aor. *ἔζωσα* from **ἔ-ζωσ-σα*, rt. *jōs-*. O.Bulg. *s*-aorist *otŭ-trŭsŭ*, to *otŭ-trŭsq* 'I shake off'. O.Bulg. *jesi* 'thou art': cp. Gr. Hom. *ἔσσι*. *nasŭ* (gen. loc. pl. to *my* 'we') from **nās-sŭ*, cp. the possessive pronoun *naš* from **nās-ŕi* (§ 588. 2. 3).

§ 586. Besides the cases mentioned in § 585 Indg. *s* also regularly remained in Lithuanian in the following cases:

1. After vowels and diphthongs before sonantal vowels. Lith. *lesù* 'I pick up': Goth. *lisa*. *saũsa-s* 'dry': Skr. *śōṣa-s* 'drying up, parching' (§ 557, 4), rt. *saŭs-*. Part. perf. act. fem. *aug-us-i*, to *augu* 'I grow': cp. Skr. *vid-úṣ-ī* (indic. *vēda* 'I know').

Rem. 1. *sz* frequently appears where we should expect *s*. Concerning *maiszŭti* etc. see § 414 remark. *máisza-s* 'large sack, hay net', which has been regarded as a genuine Lith. word and brought together with Pruss. *moasis* 'bellows' O.Bulg. *měchŭ* 'hide, leather bag', might have been borrowed from German (OHG. *meisa* 'a frame for carrying on the back', O.Icel. *meiss* 'food basket'), with the same substitution of *sz* for Germ. *s* as in *āszila-s* beside *āsila-s* 'ass' from Germ. (Goth.) *asilu-s*. Cp. further § 587 rem. 2.

2. In *sĭ*. *siŭvù* 'I sew' *siŭla-s* 'thread': Skr. *syū-tá-s* 'sewn'. Fut. *dŭ-siu* 'I shall give': Skr. *dā-syāmi*, Indg. **dō-sĭō*.

3. in *qs*. Fut. *āksiu* 'I shall leave': cp. Skr. *rēkṣyāmi*.

Rem. 2. Such futures with *ks* are not quite reliable examples, since *s* may have been introduced by analogy just as in *gėrsiu* (§ 587 rem. 1). **likšziu* can hardly be regarded as the regular form, even if

áuksza-s 'high' is related to Gr. *αὔξω* Lat. *auxiliu-m* O.Ir. *ós uas* Cymr. *uch* (§ 434).

4. Finally. Nom. sg. *vilka-s* 'wolf': Skr. *vfka-s*. Nom. pl. *dúkter-s* 'daughters': Gr. *θυγατέρες*.

§ 587. Changes of *s* in Lithuanian.

1. *rs* became *rsz*. *mařsza-s* 'a forgetting' *mirszaũ* 'I forgot': Skr. *marřa-s* 'a patient enduring' *mřřyami* 'I forget, bear patiently'. *verřzi-s* m. 'calf': Lat. *verrēs* from **versēs* (§ 571), Skr. *vrřsa-s* 'bullock'. *virřzũ-s* 'top, point': Skr. *várřtyas-* 'higher', perhaps also Lat. *verrũca* 'lump, wart'.

Rem. 1. Fut. *gėrsiu* had been formed after the analogy of *kėlsiu* *dũsiu* etc. Leskien (Der Ablaut der Wurzelsilben im Lit. 65) explains *gařsa-s* 'noise' as coming from **gard+sa-s*, to *girdėti* 'to hear'. *varsė* 'flake' is a borrowed word, see Brückner Litu-Slav. Stud. I 151.

2. *sz* for *s* through assimilation to the *sz* of a neighbouring syllable. *szeszura-s* 'father-in-law' from **seszura-s*: Gr. *ἐνυπόρς*, Indg. **syékura-s*. *szq-szlavýna-s* beside *sq-szl*. 'heap of sweepings': O.Bulg. *sq-* Skr. *sam-* 'with'. Assimilation in the opposite direction probably in *szāsza-s* 'scurf': O.Bulg. *socha* 'piece of wood' *o-sořiti* 'abscindere', Skr. *řasami* 'I cut, slaughter'. Cp. the analogous assimilation in Skr. § 557, 4.

3. *scz(i)* from *stř* became *szcz(i)* in East Lithuanian dialects. Opt. *kláuszcziau* (*kláuszcze*) from *kláuscziu*, to indic. *kláusiu* 'I ask'. Cp. *pěszczia-s* from *pěsczia-s* i. e. **pėd+třa-s*, § 544 p. 397 f. *sz* is pronounced softened (*sz'*), the course of development was *střsz' — řtřsz' — sz'třsz*.

4. *kláuzdama-s* beside *kláusdamas* (part. of *kláusiu* 'I ask'), just as *mėzdama-s* beside *mėsdama-s*. See § 544 p. 398.

Rem. 2. Has *sk* become *szk* in pure Lith. words? *jřszkėti* 'to seek' (O.Bulg. *iskati* 'to seek' OHG. *eiscōn* 'to seek') and the suffix *-iszka-s* e. g. *tėv-iszka-s* 'fatherly' (O.Bulg. *žen-řskũ* 'womanish', Goth. *barn-isks* 'ohildish') have the suspicion of being borrowed from Germanic. Cp. § 414 rem.

§ 588. Prim. Balt. Slav. *s* did not remain unchanged in Slavonic in any of the positions, in which it was preserved in Lith. (§ 586), nor in those in which it underwent a change in Lith. (§ 587), the case in § 587, 2 excepted.

1. *ch* (*χ*) from *s* after *k* (Indg. *q*) and *r*.

ks became *chch*, further *ch*. Aor. *těchū* 'I ran' prim. f. **tęq-s-o-m*, to pres. *tekq*. See § 462.

rch. *vrachū* 'a threshing' from **uorchū*, *vrīchq* 'I thresh' from **yīrchq*: Lat. *verrō vorrō*, rt. *yers-*. *vrīchū* 'top': Lith. *virszū-s* Skr. *vārṣṭyas-*, see § 587, 1. *s*-aorist *trīchū*, to *tīrq* 'I rub'.

This *ch* became *š* and *s* under the same conditions as those by which *k* passed into *č* and *c*, see §§ 461. 462. *vrīšetī* 3. sg. to *vrīchq*. *srīš-en-ī* 'hornet, horae-fly' from **sīrch-en-*: Lith. *szirsz-ū*, prim. f. **kys-en-* (§ 582). *vrīsi* nom. pl. to *vrīchū* 'top' (stem *vrīcho-*). *vrīsete* 2. pl. opt. to *vrīchq*.

Rem. 1. The inf. *vrēsti* 'to thresh' must be explained from **uerchti*, more precisely **uerχ'ti*, see § 462 rem. Cp. with it however *trīste* from **tīrste* 2. pl. to *trīchū*. Which of the two forms represents the regular treatment of *rst*?

2. Further *ch* (*š*, *s*) for Indg. *s* between vowels; numerous sure examples for *ch* especially after *u-* and *i-*vowels. *snūcha* 'daughter-in-law' *snūšinū* 'like a daughter-in-law': Skr. *snuṣṭ*, Indg. **snusā-*. *mūchū* 'moss': Lith. pl. *musai* 'mould', OHG. *mos* 'moss'. *myši* 'mouse': Lat. *mūs* OHG. *mūs*. *jucha* 'soup': Pruss. *juse* 'broth', Skr. *yāṣa-* 'sauce', Lat. *jūs*. *duchū* (voc. sg. *duše* nom. pl. *dusi*) 'breath', *duša* 'soul' from **dachja*: Lith. *daūsos* pl. 'upper air'. Part. pret. fem. nom. sg. *pek-ūši* (*pekq* 'I cook') from **ūchī*, acc. sg. *-ūšq* from **ūchīq*: Skr. *-uṣ-ī-uṣ-yā-*. *pīchati* 'to push, stamp, strike', indic. pres. *pīšq* from **pīchīq*: Lith. *pės-tà* 'stamping vessel' *paisyti* 'to strike the awns off barley': Lat. *pīns-ō*. *lēcha* 'beet root' prim. f. **lois-a*: Lith. *lėšė* 'beet', Lat. *lira*, MHG. *leis leise* 'trace, track'. *socha* 'piece of wood' *o-sošiti* 'abscindere': Skr. *śāsami* 'I cut, slaughter'. Aorist ending 1. sg. *-chū* 3. pl. *-šq* (cp. Skr. *-s-am-*): *da-chū* to *da-ti* 'to give', *dē-chū* to *dē-ti* 'to place', *by-chū* to *by-ti* 'to be', *plu-chū* to *plu-ti* 'to sail', *vi-chū* to *viti* 'to wind'. Suffix of the loc. pl. *-chū* = Skr. *-su*: *žena-chū* to *žena* 'woman', *vlūcē-chū* to *vlūkū* 'wolf', *paŭi-chū* to *paŭi* 'way'. Gen. pl. *těchū* to *tū* 'the': Skr. *tē-śam* O.Icel. *pei-ra* (Goth. *pi-zē blindái-zē*). Ending of the 2. sg. *-ši* from **chī* (not = mid. Skr. *-sē* Gr. *-(o)ai*; for prim. Slav. **-choj*

would have become **-si*): *bere-ši* to *bera*; cp. beside this *jasi* 'thou eatest' from **čtsi*, *jesi* 'thou art' from **essi* § 585, 3.

Rem. 2. Through new formation *ch* frequently came into positions where it could not have arisen regularly. *chn*: *düchnąti* 'to breathe', *süchnąti* 'to become dry'. *chl*: *u-süchlü* 'dry' *süchlü* f 'dry wood'. *ch* after nasal vowels: aor *pečňü* beside *pesü*; *ačhati* 'to smell' instead of **asäti* (**ann-s-*, to *v-on-ja* 'smell' op. Lat. *alu-m* (*h*)*üläre* from **anslo-* §§ 208. 570) through association with *ja-chati* 'vehi' (Skr. *yā-mi* 'I drive' Lith. *jó-ju* 'I ride') *ma-chati* 'agitare, ventilare' (beside *ma-ja* 'vibro'). *ch* for *s* = *ts*: aor. *jachü* beside *jasü* 'I ate' (§ 543). Cp. § 585 with rem. 2. 4. 5. 6.

Rem. 3. *ch* appears often initially before vowels and *r*, *l*, *v*. Most of the words are unfortunately not etymologically clear. Some are undoubtedly borrowed words and the *ch* in them has nothing to do with *s*, as *chlādü* 'coolness, dew' from Germ. (Goth.) *kalds* 'cold'.

chodü 'incessus, iter' has been regarded as a pure Slav. word and connected with Gr. *ᾄδω-ς* Skr. *ā-śad-* 'reach, attain', so, also, *chromü* 'lame' to Skr. *śrāmā-s* 'lame'. I know nothing which helps to explain their *ch*.

s often appears where, from what has been said above, we should expect *ch* (or *š*). Examples: *nosü* 'nose': OHG. *nasa*. *bosü* 'bare footed': Lith. *bāsas* OHG. *bar*. *po-jasü* 'girdle'. *gasiti* 'to extinguish': Lith. *gesyti*. *bēsü* 'demon': Lith. *baisä* 'fright'. *rosa* 'dew': Lith. *rasà* 'dew', Skr. *rasā* 'that which is wet, fluid', Lat. *rōs rōris*. *kosa* 'hair': OHG. *hār*? Gen. *sloves-e* (nom. *slovo* 'word'): Skr. *śrāvas-as* Gr. *κλέ(ς)ε-ος*. I cannot find any special reason (vicinity of sounds etc.) which should have prevented *s* from passing into *ch* in these examples. I conjecture that none of these words had an *s* at the time *s* became *ch*.

Rem. 4. For some cases a plausible explanation lies close at hand. *po-jasü* after *po-jasnü*, *gasiti* after *gasnąti*, *kosa* after *kosmü* or similar forms, in which *s* regularly remained. *sloves-e* *sloves-i* etc. may be explained, if we take into account that for *sloves-imi* *-imi* *-imü* *-ima* there once existed **sloves-mi* *-mi* etc. and for *sloves-ichü* **sloves(s)ü* (cp. *polja-mi* from **poljān-mi* etc. § 585, 3); **sloves* could also have formed a factor, if *-s* had not already been dropped at that time (7). On *nosü* cp. § 569 rem. 3. The whole question requires a thorough investigation.

3. Prim. Slav. *š* = Indg. *sj* had, as we saw under 2., passed through the stage *chi*, in *duša pšq* etc. On the other hand *š* is to be traced directly back to *sj* in *šiti* 'to sew' from **sjiti* **sjy-ti* = Lith. *siū-ti* and in such cases as *gašq* 'I ex-

tinguish' beside 2. sg. *gasiši* etc. (2.). This latter, younger change took place at the same time with the transition of *sĭ* = Indg. *kĭ* into *š*, as in *noša* 'I carry' from root *nek-*, *piša* 'I write' from root *peĭk-* (§ 147). *gaša*: *gasiši* = *noša*: *nosiši*.

4. *stĭ*, *strĭ*, *skĭ*, *slĭ*, *snĭ* became O.Bulg. *št*, *štrj*, *št*, *šlj*, *šnj*. *gošta* 'I take as guest' from **gostiā*, inf. *gostiti*, to *gostĭ* 'guest': Lat. *hosti-s*, Goth. *gasts*. *tüštĭ* 'empty' from **tüşkĭ*: Skr. *tuchyá-* 'empty'. See § 147.

5. If *s* came to stand before mediae, it passed into *z*. *zborŭ* fr. *s(ŭ)-borŭ* 'a bringing together, a uniting'. *zdelati* fr. *s(ŭ)-delati* 'to carry out, complete'. *zdravŭ* fr. *s(ŭ)-dravŭ* 'healthy'. Here eventually also *nozdrĭ*, see § 585 rem. 3.

6. *rsn* became *rn* in prim. Slav. *črŭnŭ* 'black' fr. **črsno-*, Pruss. *kirsna*- Skr. *kṛṣṇá-* 'black', Indg. **qrsno-*. Cp. § 302 rem. 1.

7. Final *s* was dropped. *nebo* 'sky': Skr. *nábhas*, Gr. *νέφος*. Other examples in § 665,4.

Primitive Indg. changes of *s*.

§ 589. The following modifications of *s* may be regarded as prim. Indg.

1. *s* became *z* before voiced explosives and spirants, e. g. **z-dhĭ* 'be' imper. from rt. *es-*, **menez-bhi(s)* instr. from *ménēs-* 'sense'. See § 590. Cp. Indg. *-bd-* from *-pd-* etc. § 469, 2.

2. *ssk* became *šk*. **iskō* i. e. **is+škō* pres. from rt. *aĭs-* 'seek': Skr. *ichāmi* 'I seek, wish', cp. OHG. *eiscōn* 'to seek'.

Rem. 1. There is little foundation for the assumption that intervocalic *ss* has also become *s* in secondary accented syllables, as **esi* 'thou art' (Skr. *dsi* Gr. *ei*) from **es-si* (Osthoff Z. Gesch. d. Perf. 18), and that *ss* has become *ts* under certain conditions (J. Schmidt Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 343 ff. XXVII 330 ff.).

3. Initial *s* was dropped under certain conditions before consonants, possibly e. g. after *s* at the end of words, so that this reduction would be identical with the one mentioned under 2. (Cp. Skr. *duṣṭuti-ś* 'bad song of praise' = *duṣ+ṣṭuti-ś*, Gr. *δύστηρος* = *δύς+στηρος*, Gortyn inscript. *ταιστεγας* = *ταῦς*

στέγας). Hence it often happens that several languages concurrently show loss of *s*- without a sufficient reason for its loss being discoverable by the sound-laws of the separate languages. Thus e. g. *steg-* and *teg-* 'cover': Skr. *sthágami* 'I conceal, hide', Gr. στέγος 'roof', Lith. *stóga-s* 'roof' O.Bulg. *o-stegŭ* 'toga' + Gr. ῥέγος 'roof', Lat. *tegō*, O.Icel. *þak* OHG. *dah* 'roof'. Goth. *stáutan* OHG. *stōzan* 'to push' + Skr. *tuddmi* 'I push', Lat. *tundō*. Skr. *spáš-* 'spy, watchman', Lat. *-spiciō*, OHG. *spehōn* 'to spy' O.Icel. *spakr* 'sensible' + Skr. *páśyami* 'I see', O.Bulg. *paziti se* 'cavere', rt. *spek- speg-* (§ 469, 7). Gr. θυο-σκόος 'sacrificing priest', Goth. *us-skáu-s* 'provident, prudent' + Skr. *a-kuvātē* 'he intends' *kavi-ś* 'seer, prophet', Gr. ροέω 'I observe', Lat. *caveō*. Skr. *smárami* 'I intend, bear in mind' + Lat. *me-mor*, O.Ir. *maraim* 'maneo' (cp. Lat. *mora*). Perhaps here belong also Armen. *veç* 'six', Pruss. *ususchts uschts* 'sextus' (to which also Lith. *ũszės* beside *szėsziōs* pl. 'childbed') as opposed to Gr. ἕξ from **oFeξ* Lat. *sex* etc. Cp. further Gr. σκάζω 'I limp' + OHG. *hinchān* 'to limp'; Gr. ἔννῃ 'nebat', O.Ir. *snīm* 'a spinning' (*ī* = Indg. *ē*) *snāthe* 'filum' (*a* = Indg. *ō*) OHG. *snuor* 'cord, string' + Goth. *nēpla* OHG. *nādelā* 'needle'.

It is certain that *s*- often first disappeared in the separate developments of the Indg. languages, as in Skr. *utthātum* inf. 'to rise' from **ut-sthātum* (§ 557), Lat. *nāre* from **snāre* (§ 570), O.Ir. *-tau* 'am' from **stā-īō* (§ 575), and it is not possible everywhere to separate this loss from that in the parent Indg.

4. It is probable that the combinations *bh*, *dh*, *gh*, *gh+s*, which are etymologically to be presupposed for words like Skr. *dīpsati*, had experienced a change of articulation in the prim. Indg. period. But it is not yet determined what this change was. *bzh*, *dzh* etc. are to be assumed for prim. Aryan. See §§ 469, 6. 470. 482. 552.

Rem. 2. That *s* was dropped between explosives already in prim. Indg., is an uncertain conjecture. This theory is based on OHG. *sehto* O.Icel. *sētte sētti* Gr. ἑκτο- 'sextus'. I grant an Indg. **syekto-s*. But it is however quite possible that this form had never had the final *-s* of **syekts*. For the present it seems to me wisest to regard the loss of *s* between explosives as a process carried out in the separate languages.

Indg. *z*.

§ 590. Primitive Indg. period. So far as can be seen *z* occurred only in combination with following mediae or mediae aspiratae.

Before mediae. **ni-zd-o-* 'place of rest' (*ni-* 'down', rt. *sed-* 'sit'): Skr. *nīdā-s* 'place of rest, nest', Armen. *nist* 'seat, possession' Lat. *nīdu-s*, O.Ir. *net* 'nest', OHG. *nest* 'nest'. **ozdo-s* 'branch, twig': Armen. *ost*, Gr. ὄζο-ς, Goth. *asts*. Rt. *mezg-* 'tie knots': OHG. *masca* 'mesh, loop', O.Icel. *mǫskve mǫskvi* 'loop', Lith. *mezgù* 'I tie in knots, knit' *māzga-s* 'knot'.

Before mediae aspiratae. **z-dhī* 'be' imper. from rt. *es-* 'be': Av. Gāp. *zdī*, Gr. ἴσθι. Instr. in *-z-bhi(s)* from *s*-stems: Skr. *uśādbhīṣ* from *uśās-* 'dawn of day', Gr. ἐπέβησσι from ἐπεβέσθω 'darkness'.

Root forms *mezg-* and *mezgh-* 'duck, sink down' (cp. *stemb-* and *stembh-* etc. § 469, 8): Skr. *mājjami* 'I duck under' *madgú-ṣ* a water fowl *mājján-* 'marrow' (*g*) Av. *mazga-* 'marrow' (*g* or *gh*), Lat. *mergō merg-us* (*g*), Gallo-Lat. *mesga* 'whey' (*g* or *gh*, cp. § 521), OHG. OS. *marg* 'marrow' (*gh*), Lith. *mazgóti* 'to wash' O.Bulg. *mozgū* 'marrow' (*g* or *gh*).

z probably occurred finally before voiced explosives, but we are no longer able to follow it in detail (§ 645, 3).

§ 591. Aryan. Indg. *zd(h)* fell together with Indg. *d'd(h)* in prim. Aryan, see § 476. At the same time Indg. *z* became *z* under the same conditions as *s* became *ś*, and then *z* became *ž* in Skr., as *ś* became *ṣ*, see § 556, 1. In consequence of this change to *ž*, Indg. *zd(h)*, *zbh* fell together with *gdh*, *gbh*, see §§ 404. 482.

Prim. Ar. *azd(h)* *azd(h)* = Skr. *ēd(h)* *ād(h)*, Iran. *azd azd*. Reduplic. stem Skr. *sēd-* Av. *hazd-* from rt. *sed-* 'sit', 3. sg. opt. perf. *sēd-yā-t*, *hazd-yā-p*, Skr. *sēd-ti-ṣ* 'a weakening': Lat. *sēd-imus sēd-ēs sēd-āre*, Indg. **se-zd-*. Skr. *nēd-īyas-* Av. *nazd-yah-* 'nearer' from prim. Ar. **na-zd-* from the same root *sed-*, properly ἔφιζων, προσήμερο-ς. Skr. *ēdhī* 'be' imper. from prim. Ar. **az-dhi* beside Av. Gāp. *z-dī*, cp. § 313 p. 252. Skr.

mēdas- 'fat': OHG. *mast* 'feeding' (v. Bradke Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 300). 2. pl. of the *s*-aorist Skr. *trādhvam* Av. Gāp. *prā-z-dūm* from Ar. *trā-* 'protect'; in like manner Skr. *ā-rādhvam* beside 3. pl. *ā-rā-s-ata* from Aryan *rā-* 'present, grant'. Skr. 2. pl. *ādhwē* 'ye sit' beside 3. sg. *ās-tē*: Gr. ἤσ-θαι ἤσ-ται. *ādaghnd-* from **az-d* 'reaching up to the mouth' (*ds-*). Cp. Skr. *dēhi* Av. *dazdi* imper. 'give' from Indg. **de-d'-dhi*, § 476.

Prim. Ar. *žd(h)*, e. g. *ižd(h)* = Skr. *īd(h)*, Iran. *ižd*. Skr. *nīdā-s* from **nižda-s* prim. Ar. **nižda-s* Indg. **ni-zd-o-s*, see § 590. Skr. *pīḍāyami* 'I press' from **pi-zd-* ('sit up'): cp. Gr. πι-ζειν 'I press' from **pi-se-d-μω* or **pi-se-σδ-(ω)*. Av. Gāp. *ciždi* from *caš-* 'make known'. Skr. *dū-dāś-* 'impious' *dū-dhī-* 'having an evil disposition' Av. *duž-dah-* 'acting badly, villain', cp. Skr. *duṣ-* Gr. δῡς-. Skr. 2. pl. mid. of the *s*-aorist *ástōdhvam* from **a-stō-ž-dhvam*: 3. sg. *á-stō-ž-ta*, pres. 1. sg. *stāu-mi* 'I praise, value'. Cp. Skr. *liḍhā-s* 'licked' from prim. Ar. **liždha-* i. e. **liḡdha-*, § 404.

Rem. 1. 2. sg. imper. *dviḍdhi* (to indic. *dvēš-mi* 'I hate') instead of **dviḡdhi* was a new formation of the same kind as *didiḡdhi* (to *didešmi* 'I show'). See § 404 rem. 2.

Prim. Ar. *zhh* = Skr. *dbh* (Iran. *zb*, not found). Skr. instr. pl. *uśādbhiḥ*, *vidvādbhiḥ*, *mādbhiḥ* from *uśās-* 'dawn, day-break', *vidvās-* 'knowing', *mās-* 'moon, month'.

Rem. 2. The endings of the instr. pl. of stems in *-as-* Skr. *-ō-bhiḥ* Av. *-ē-biš* O.Pers. *-a-biš* were new formations. See the accidence.

Prim. Ar. *žbh*, e. g. *ižbh* = Skr. *iḍbh* Av. *ižb*. Skr. instr. pl. *dviḍbhiḥ* from *dvīṣ-* 'hating'. Skr. *vi-prūḍbhiḥ* from *vi-prūṣ-* 'crumb, small spot'. Av. dat. du. *snaipišbya* from *snaipīš-* n. 'sword'. Av. instr. pl. *da-d-ūž-biš* from *da-d-ūš-* part. perf. act. from *da-* 'give, place'. Cp. Skr. *viḍbhiḥ* Av. Gāp. *vīžbīš* from Skr. *viš-* Av. *vīs-* 'clan, village community', orig. **viḡbhis* § 404, 3.

Rem. 3. The Skr. endings of the instr. pl. of stems in *-tṣ-* and *-w-* *-ir-bhiḥ* and *-ur-bhiḥ* were new formations. See the accidence.

Prim. Ar. *azg* = Skr. *adg* Av. *azg*. Skr. *madgú-ṣ*, a water fowl, Av. *mazga-* 'marrow', rt. *mezg-*, see § 590. But

prim. Ar. *azj* passed through *adi* into *ajj* in Skr. (cp. *újjiti-ś* 'victory' from **ud-jūti-ś*, § 355). *májjami* 'I duck' *majján-* 'marrow' from the same root *mezg-*. *sajjatē* 'clings to something' from **sa-zj-a-* redupl. (cp. *sa-śc-a-ti* 'follows' from *sac-*) : cp. Lith. *segti* 'I fasten'.

z was dropped between explosives and spirants (cp. § 557, 3). Skr. *ámugdhvam* i. e. **amugzdhvam* 2. pl. mid. of the *s*-aorist (3. pl. *ámukṣata*) from *muc-* 'loosen'. In *sá-gdhi-ś* 'a common meal' i. e. **sa-gzdh-* *gzdh* was = *ghst* (*ghas-* 'eat'), and in the 3. du. *babdhām* from **ba-bzdhām* *bzdh* was = *bhst* (3. sg. indic. pres. *bá-bhas-ti* 'chews'), cp. § 589, 4. From the fact that we have here *gdh*, not *gḍh*, it cannot without further consideration be concluded that the dropping of the sibilant was older than the prim. Ar. transition of *z* to *ž*. *gḍh* may have existed in prim. Ar. and have become *gdh* in the Skr. separate development, before prim. Ar. and prim. Skr. *ž* and *ś* acquired the cerebral articulation (*ž*, *ś*).

§ 592. Armenian. The only sure examples seem to be *nist* 'a lying, nest' and *ost* 'branch', see § 590. On the sound-shifting cp. §§ 361. 484.

§ 593. Greek. *z* was retained in combination with mediae; in writing it was not sufficiently distinguished from *s*.

σβέννυμι 'I quench, put out' aor. *ἔσβην*, probably from a weak-grade root form *zg-*, of which the strong-grade *seg-* exists in Lat. *sēgni-s*. *πρεσ-βυ-ς* *πρεσ-γυ-ς* 'old', the origin of which is not quite clear (cp. § 428 c). The voiced pronunciation of the *σ* is vouched for in these words by the appearance of *ζ* (*ἡβέννυμι* *πρεζβύτης*), which came into use during the Hellenic period.

zd appears as *ζ*, Lesb. *σδ*. *ὄζο-ς* Lesb. *ῥδο-ς* 'branch': Goth. *asts*, see § 590. *ἵζω* 'I set' Lesb. *παρ-ισδω*: Lat. *sīdō*, Indg. **si-zd-ō*, fr. root *sed-*; for Skr. *sīdāmi*, which cannot be separated from these presents, we should expect **sīdāmi*; this verb probably had *d* for *ḍ* through association with *sādāmi* *sasāda* etc. It remains doubtful whether *ἐζομαι* arose from **σε-σδ-ο-μαι* or **σε-ḍ-ο-μαι*. Cp. further *Διόςδοτο-ς* *Διόδοτο-ς* 'god given'

(*Διος*- gen. sg.) and *Ἀθήνας* 'to Athens' = *Ἀθηνᾶς*-δε. Ion. Att. ζ was probably only the graphic representative of *zd*, cp. § 493 rem.

z before mediae became dialectically *ρ*, as Thess. Θεορ-δοτειο-ς beside Ion. etc., Θεόςδορο-ς (new formation after *Διός*-δορο-ς); cp. Eretr. ὀμυνοῦράς § 489, Cret. κόρμο-ς § 565, El. τίρ § 653, 6.

z before mediae asp. became along with these voiceless in prim. Greek (§ 495). *ἐρέβισσι*, prim. f. **regez-bhi*, § 590. Aor. *ἔσχηον* 'I got, had', prim. f. **e-zgh-o-m*, rt. *segh-*. *ἴσθι* 'be' prim. Gr. **izdhi* with vowel prothesis, caused by *z* (§ 626): Av. *zdi*, § 590. Cp. *ἴσθι* imper. 'know' from Indg. **uidʰhi*, rt. *yeid-*, § 494.

§ 594. Italic. Sure examples are found in Latin only.

zg became *rg* (cp. 569). *mergu-s* from rt. *mezg-*, see § 590.

z was dropped before *d*, with 'compensation lengthening' after short vowels. *nīdu-s* fr. Indg. **ni-zd-o-s*, see § 590. *pēdō pōdex* from **pezdō *pozdex*: Gr. *βδέω* 'I break wind' from **βzd-éō* (cp. § 334). Sloven. *pezdēti* 'to break wind'. With *sidō* (see § 593) Bucheler connects Umbr. *sistu*, as being *sīdūtō*; but this explanation of the form is very doubtful. Cp. further *trēdecim* fr. **trēz-decim*, *jūdex* fr. **jouz-dex*, *quīdam* fr. **quīz-dam*, *īdem* fr. **iz-dem*: the *s* in *cūjusdam ejusdem eīsdem* etc. and doubtless also the *s* in *isdem* — *īdem* had been introduced by analogy, just as *m* for *n* before *d*, see § 207.

rzd became *rd* in *hordeum*, prim. f. **ghyzdejo-m*: OHG. *gersta* 'barley' (Gr. *κριθή* is to be separated from it), and in *turdu-s turdēla*: O.Icel. *þrqrstr* MHG. *drostel* Lith. *strāzda-s* 'thrush'. We are not, however, certain whether we have Indg. *zd* or *dʰd* in these words.

Lat. *sp*, *st*, *sc* are to be expected as the regular representatives of original *zbh*, *zdh*, *zgh*, cp. *st* from *dʰdh* § 507. Perhaps here belong also *hasta* (see § 507) and *fastīgīu-m* (see § 595).

nōbīs vōbīs from **nozbīs *vozbīs* or **nōzbīs *vōzbīs* with Indg.

bh-suffix (see page 123 foot note), cp. *nos-ter*, *vos-ter* and O.Bulg. gen. loc. *nasū* from **nās-sū*; but these forms with *zb* were not the regular continuation of the Indg. original forms, cp. *crēdō*, which had probably taken the place of regular **crestō* (§ 507 rem.).

§ 595. Old Irish. *z* before mediae became *đ* in Irish and Britannic. Gallo-Lat. *mesga* 'whey', which is to be read *mezga*, became first of all in those branches **medga*, thence O.Ir. *medg* Mod.Ir. *meidhg*, Cymr. *maidd* (from **medja*). **nizdo-s* (§ 590) became Ir. Brit. **neđdo-s*, thence O.Ir. *net* Cymr. *nyth* (from **nyđđ*) Bret. *neiz*. Cp. § 521.

In like manner O.Ir. *brot* 'sting, prick' from prim. Kelt. **brozdo-s*, **borzdo-s* (cp. *frass* § 274). The root is *bha^xrs-* (Skr. *bhṛṣ-ṭi-ṣ* 'point, prong'), and OHG. *brort* 'edge' Ags. *brord* 'sting, prick' O.Icel. *broddr* 'point' and O.Bulg. *brazda* 'furrow' show that the Indg. form contained *zdh*. With these is also related Lat. *fastigiu-m* from **farst-*; it cannot however be determined, whether its *st* was Indg. *zdh* or Indg. *st* (cp. Skr. *bhṛṣ-ṭi-ṣ*).

§ 596. Germanic. *z* + media became *s* + tenuis in prim. Germ. (§ 541, 6). OHG. *masca* 'mesh' OHG. *nest* Goth. *asts* (§ 590), OHG. *mast* 'a feeding' (§ 591), OHG. *gersta* MHG. *drostel* (§ 594) have already been mentioned. In addition to these possibly OHG. *nestilo* 'loop of riband' to Lat. *nōdu-s*; OHG. *geist* 'spirit' to Skr. *hēda-s* 'anger' *hīd-* 'be angry' (3. sg. perf. mid. *ji-hīd-ē*), to which perhaps also Av. *zōiždišta-* superlative with the meaning 'very bad' (v. Bradke Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 295 ff.); OHG. *mast* 'ship's mast' to Lat. *malu-s*, if this arose from **mādo-s* (§ 369).

z + media asp. became *z* + voiced spirant in prim. Germ., further *z* + media (§ 541, 7). The transition of *z* to *r* in West Germ. and Norse was mentioned already under the prim. Germ. *z* which arose from Indg. *s* (§ 581). OHG. OS. *marg* Ags. *mearg* O.Icel. *mergr* 'medulla', Goth. **mazga-* : O.Bulg. *mozgū* etc., see § 590. OHG. *brort* 'edge' etc. : O.Bulg. *brazda*, see § 595. Goth. *razda* 'pronunciation, language' OHG. *rarta* Ags. *reord* O.Icel. *rōdd* 'voice, language' from original **raz-dh-*, to rt. *rā^xs-* :

Skr. *rásatē rásati* 'sounds, screams'. Ags. *heord* O.Icel. *haddr* 'hair' beside O.Bulg. *kosa* 'hair' Lith. *kasà* 'braid of hair'. Goth. *mizdō* f. 'pay, reward' OHG. *mēta miata* (cp. § 75 rem. 2) OS. *mēda* Ags. *mēd* and *meord* 'pay, rent': Skr. *mīdhā-* 'prize of battle, combat' Av. *mīžda-* 'reward', Gr. *μισθός* O.Bulg. *mīzda* 'pay'; with compensation lengthening in West Germ. comes OS. *līnon* beside OHG. *lirnēn* (§ 582 p. 436 § 621).

§ 597. Baltic-Slavonic. *z* + media and *z* + media asp. must have fallen together, as in Iran. and Celtic.

Lith. *rezgū* 'I knit': Skr. *rājju-*§ 'string, rope'. Lith. *mezgū* 'I knot, knit': OHG. *masca*, see § 590. Sloven. *pezdēti* Little Russ. *pezdity bzdity* Czech *bzditi* 'to break wind': Lat. *pēdō*, see § 594. It is doubtful whether Lith. *strāzda-s* 'thrush' belongs here, see § 594. Cp. further O.Bulg. *noz-dri* 'nostrils' and *mēz-dra* 'fine skin', § 585 rem. 3.

O.Bulg. *mīzda* 'pay': Goth. *mizdō*, see § 596.

It is doubtful whether O.Bulg. *mozgū* 'marrow' contains Indg. *zg* or *zgh*, see § 590.

Indg. *j*.

§ 598. This spirant can be established as Indg. with most certainty initially before vowels.

Rt. *jeug-* 'yoke': Skr. *yugá-m* Gr. *ζυγός* Lat. *jugu-m* Goth. *juk* Lith. *jūnga-s* O.Bulg. *igo* (from **ǰgo*, § 145) 'yoke'. Rt. *jōs-* 'gird': Av. *yās-ta-* Gr. *ζωσ-τός* Lith. *jūs-ta-s* 'girded', O.Bulg. *po-jas-nī* 'girdle'. Rt. *jes-*: Skr. *yás-ami* 'I bubble', Gr. *ζέω* 'I seethe, bubble', OHG. *jesan* 'to ferment, foam'. Skr. *yáva-s* 'corn, barley', Gr. *ζεαί* 'spelt', Lith. *javaĩ* pl. 'corn'. Skr. *yūṣa-* 'sauce, broth', Gr. *ζύμη* 'leaven', Lat. *jūs jūsculu-m* *jūreu-s*, O.Bulg. *jucha* 'sauce, soup'.

Greek alone kept initial *j-* and *ǰ-* apart, the former being represented by *ζ*, the latter by the spiritus asper (§ 129). *j-* fell together with Indg. *dǰ-* in prim. Greek, hence *ζυγός* like *Ζεύς*, *δυγός* like *Δεύς*, *τοίνᾱ* (*ζαίνῃ*) like *Τῆρα* (*Zῆρα*), see § 493. In the other Indg. languages the two sounds fell together in *ǰ*. But here, too, the original difference can still be

recognised, in so far as an old inherited weak-grade form with *i* or *ī* (as representative of *j* + *a*-vowel) is wanting in roots beginning with *j*-. Cp. e. g. Skr. perf. mid. *yēṣ-ē* from **je-js-*, part. pass. *yas-tá-* from *yas-* = Indg. *ies-* 'bubble' (Gr. ζέω) as contrasted with *īj-ē iṣ-tá-* from *yaj-* = Indg. *iaǵ-* 'respect, honour' (Gr. ἄγιο-ς).

It is less certain that *j* stood beside *ī* medially also in the period of the prim. Indg. community. The assumption of a rt. *kej-* 'lie' for Skr. *śē-tē* (part. perf. *śa-śay-ānā-s*) Gr. κεί-ται and of a rt. *tjeg-* 'leave, withdraw' for Skr. *tyaktā-s* Gr. σεντό-ς (on *σ-* see § 489) is nevertheless not improbable. Cp. § 117.

OTHER COMBINATORY SOUND-CHANGES.

§ 599. In the first Section (§§ 28—598) we considered the history of sounds by taking each of the prim. Indg. sounds, so far as was possible by itself, and following its development through the separate languages. There thus remains a number of change-processes which could hardly be fully and sufficiently discussed, because in these either a great number of different sounds would be concerned in quite the same manner, or because there are more complicated changes which a rather large series of elements underwent at the same time within a phonetic unity (word-unity or sentence-unity).

These processes are as follow:

CONTRACTION (HIATUS, ELISION).

§ 600. By contraction we understand the uniting together under one syllabic accent, of two vowels or sonants generally, which come directly together and are pronounced with a separate expiratory impulse. In this way arise either simple long vowels (Gr. ἄθλον from ἄεθλον) or diphthongs (Gr. παῖς from παῖς).

We saw in §§ 111—116 that contractions took place even in the period of the prim. Indg. community.

There is sufficient reason for assuming that all cases of hiatus, caused by the addition of stem-forming or flexional were removed already in the Indg. prim. period, so that no historic word-form containing one root only, which would have medial hiatus, did not assume this state until the period of separate developments. Cp. § 111 rem.

No hiatus existed from the very first in the sonantal compounds, *ua*, *ya*, *ra* in the interior of such unitary word forms. These were here pronounced as glides from the prim. Indg. period e.g. **pitr-iyo-s* = Skr. *pitr-ya-s* Gr. *πατήρ-ιο-ς* Lat. *patr-ius*, Skr. *iṣ-ird-s* Gr. Coroyr. *ἰ-αρό-ς*. See § 117.

On the other hand hiatus might still have occurred at the junction in compounds at the period of the dissolution of the prim. Indg. community, e. g. **juqto-ekyo-* (**juqto-* 'yoked', *-se*). In Vedic we have *yuktaaśva-*, in Av. *yuxtaaspa-*, *dobrookū* 'beautiful-eyed' etc., and though it may be highly possible that all such compound forms with hiatus are due to composition in the individual languages, yet the fact that the pure compounds in the separate languages on the one hand with the generally later juxtaposita as regards the development of the junction, speaks strongly in favour of the existence of an open **juqtoekyo-* directly inherited from the primitive language. In Sanskrit contraction took place: *yuktaaśva-s* see above, *prārtha-* 'implements' from *prā-*, *apāṅga-* 'outer corner of the eye' from *apa+āṅga-*, 'beautifully spoken' (Ved. *su-uktā-*). Elision in Greek: *phō-* 'carrying horses', *ἀν'άγω* 'I lead away'; beside these *προάγω*. Elision in Latin also: *mult'angulu-s*, *ap'eriō*, *ab'igō*. Hiatus in O.Bulg.: *dobrookū* see above, *poorati* 'I'.

Opportunity for contractions in the individual developments

Through two originally independent words, the first ending in and the second originally beginning with a vowel, entering into a fixed combination;

Through forms with hiatus having been newly made

after the type of forms without old inherited hiatus (e. g. Hom. *σῆόμεν δώομεν*);

3. through a consonant or combination of consonants disappearing between sonants in the body of a simple word or in the junction of two words drawn near together.

§ 601. Aryan. Contraction seems not to have taken place in the old Aryan dialects when a consonant was dropped in the body of a word.

Rem. On O.Pers. 3. sg. pres. *ḡatīy* beside 3. sg. pret. *aḡaha* see § 558 rem. 1 and on O.Pers. *māhyā* Bartholomae Bezzenb. Beitr. IX 309 f.

Contraction however was frequent through the fusion of two stems of a compound or of two words. But, on the one hand, it is difficult here to separate that which has arisen phonetically from that which is merely due to the imitation of older type-forms on the other hand; it can hardly be determined how far the natural language was ruled by the constraint of metre and by grammatical reflexion. In Vedic and Avestic the contracted and uncontracted forms, the latter recognisable as such through the metre, existed side by side without any perceptible differences. In classical Sanskrit the contracted forms with few exceptions became the rule.

Examples. Skr. *yuktāśva-* beside *yuktaaśva-*, Av. *yuxtāspa-* beside *yuxtaaspa-*, see § 600. Skr. *upāiti* Av. *upāiti* 'draws near', prim. Ar. **upa+aṣti* (simple form Skr. *ēti* Av. *aṣiti*). Skr. *avāhanam* O.Pers. *avājanam* 'I slew, killed', prim. Ar. **ava+ajhanam*. Skr. *ēhi* imper. 'come near' = *a+ihi*. O.Pers. *paraidīy* imper. 'go to' = *para+idīy*, Skr. *parēhi*. Skr. *maharṣi-* 'great wise man' from **maha+rṣi-*. Skr. *sūktā-* (Ved. *suuktā-*) Av. *hūxta-* 'well spoken'. Skr. *adhīśa-s* 'supreme lord' from **adhi+iśa-s*.

§ 602. Armenian. Contraction after the loss of *s* in *ḡoir* 'sister' pl. *ḡor-ḡ*, see § 561; after loss of *t* in *hair* 'father' pl. *har-ḡ*, see § 483; after loss of *u* in *kea-n-ḡ* 'life', *kea-* (monosyllabic) from **kiya-* = **ḡiyo-* **ḡiya-*, see §§ 421, etc.

§ 603. Greek. Very many contractions in consequence of the dropping of intersonantal *i*, *u* (*f*), *s* (§§ 130. 165. 564).

Examples: Att. *φορῶ* 'I carry' from *φορέω*, older **φορεῖω*; *παῖς* 'boy' from *πάις*, older **παφι-ς*; *γένους* 'generis' from *γένεος*, older **γενεσ-ος*; *ἵππου* 'equi' from *ἵπποο*, older **ἵππο-σιο*. Since the loss of consonants took place at different times — partly in prim. Greek (*s*, *ḡ*), partly in the course of the individual dialects (*μ* and *ḡ* as remnant of *sḡ*, cp. § 639) —, the contractions took place at various periods. Most of them did not happen until after the dialectical variation was already considerably developed. The uncontracted forms were most completely put aside in Attic, while Ionic preserved the full forms to the greatest extent.

When the components of contraction were qualitatively equal, simple long vowels uniformly arose, e. g. Att. *Ἀθῆνᾱ* from *Ἀθηνᾶᾱ*, *βασιλῆς* 'kings' from *βασιλῆες* Cyp. *βασιλῆες*, El. and elsewhere *Δῖ* from (Att.) *Διῖ*, older *Διφι*. *εε* and *οο* gave in Ion.-Attic., partly in the Dor. dialects as also in North West Greek, close *ē* (written *ει*) and close *ō*, which was further weakened to *ū* (written *ου*), e. g. *τρεῖς* 'tres' from **τρεῖ-ες* Skr. *tráy-as*, gen. Hom. *ῥοῦς* from **ῥοσ-ος* cp. Skr. gen. *uśás-as* Lat. *aurōr-a*. These were no more real diphthongs than the *ε* and *ου* (§ 618) which had arisen by compensation lengthening.

If a monophthong arose from two vowels having a different quality, the levelling was sometimes progressive, e. g. Att. *ἄκων* 'unwilling' from *ἀέκων*, older **ἀ-φεκων*, Dor. gen. sg. *Ἀτρεῖδᾱ* from (Hom.) *Ἀτρεῖδᾱο*, gen. pl. fem. *τᾶν* 'of the' from (Hom.) *τάων* (Skr. *tāsām*, Lat. *istārum*), Att. *Διομήδῃ* from (Hom.) *Διομήδεα*, older **-εσ-α*, Att. *ἐλάττους* Dor. *ἐλάσσως* pl. 'smaller' from *-ο(σ)-ες*, cp. Lat. pl. *mā-jōr-ēs* (*οε* after complete assimilation of the *ε* to *ο* was treated like original *οο*); sometimes regressive, e. g. Att. gen. pl. fem. *τῶν* = Dor. *τᾶν*, gen. sg. *γένους* from *γένεος*, **-εσ-ος* (*ε* became *ο* by attraction to the *ο* which was pronounced close, and this gave rise to *ū*).

So-called diphthongs arose if the second element was *ι* or *υ*, and the first an *a-*, *e-* or *o-*vowel, as *παῖς* from *πά(φ)ις*, *οἷς* 'sheep' from *ὄ(φ)ι-ς*, *εἶ* 'thou art' from **ἐ(σ)ι*, *δαυλό-ς* 'thick, shaggy' from **δα(σ)υλο-ς* cp. *δυσύ-ς* 'densus'. Furthermore *ευ* from *εο*

in Lesb., Ion., Rhod., as *φορεῦνται* from *φορίζονται*, gen. *βέλεις* 'of an arrow, dart' from *βέλειος*, and *-αν* (*āv*?) from *-āo* in Arcad.-Cyp., as gen. *Ἀπολλωνίδαυ*.

If the first of the vowels in the contraction was long, it was frequently shortened before the proper contraction, see § 611.

Hiatus rarely arose through new formation in non-compounded words. The treatment was the same as the hiatus which was produced through the loss of consonants. Conj. Hom. *στήμεν*, *δῶμεν*, Att. *στώμεν* *δῶμεν*; *στήμεν* stands in contrast with Arcad. *ἴσταται*, notwithstanding the clearer development of the original elements of the formation, just as later new formations like e. g. Lat. *coagitō* as opposed to *cōgitō* (§ 604). Hom. *ζῳός* was a new formation for older *ζῳίς*. Such new creations did not come into existence until after hiatus had arisen in many cases in the body of a word through loss of *i* etc.

Compounds with old inherited hiatus and the union of two words, the one beginning and the other ending in a vowel. Elision is seen e. g. in *ἱππ'αγωγός*, *ἀπ'άγω*, *ἐμ'αυτόν*. Hiatus remained in *προ-άγω* *προ-αγωγός*. It cannot be decided whether in forms like *πολύανδρος* *βωτιάειρα* *περίειμι* there was spoken in prim. Greek and later in the commissure *-uā- iā-* (hiatus) or *-uua- -iā-*¹). Prim. Greek contraction e. g. in *ταῦτα* from **τα ἰ τα*, *οὔ[τος]* from **ό ἰ =* Skr. *sá u*; *ἰ =* Skr. *ú* is a particle. In individual dialects e. g. in Att. *τάλλα* = *τὰ ἄλλα*.

§ 604. Italic. Most contractions after the loss of medial *i* (see § 134). A part of them may be prim. Italic. Lat. *trēs* from **tre(i)-es*, Umbr. *puntes* (*ē*) 'pontes' from **ponte(i)-es*, cp. Skr. *tráy-as*. Lat. *monēte* from **mone(i)e-te*, cp. Skr. *mānáyata*. Lat. *stō* from **stā-iō*, *amō* from **amā-iō*, Umbr. *suboco* 'adoro' (cp. perf. *subocavu*). Lat. *stat* from **stā-īe-t*, Pelign. *incubat* 'incubat'. Lat. *amēs* from **amā-īēs* (Indg. **-iōis*), cp. *cap-īēs*.

The combinations *eō*, *eā*, *aē* remained uncontracted in Latin. *moneō*: Skr. *mānáyāmi*. *eam* 'her': Goth. *ija*. *aēnu-s*: Umbr. *aehesnes* 'aēnis', cp. Skr. *áyas-*; on the other hand *aer-is* =

1) Osthoff's remarks (Morph. Unt. IV 383) on forms of this kind, are quite uncertain.

Skr. *áyas-as*¹⁾, after which the nom. acc. *aes* was formed anew (**a(i)os* would have become **ōs* or **ās*). Cp. also Umbr. *eam* 'eam', Osc. *í o-k* 'ea'.

Vowel contraction after the loss of *h*. Lat. *nēmō* from **ne-hemō*, *bīmu-s* from **bi-himu-s*, *praebeō* beside *prae-hibeō* Umbr. *pre-habia* 'praebeat'. See § 510. Cp. Umbr. *mes-tru* 'maior', Osc. *mais* 'magis': Lat. *magis māior*.

Old inherited hiatus and hiatus which had arisen anew through new compounds. Elision: e. g. *mult'angulu-s*, for which *multiangulu-s* came into existence at a later period after the analogy of *multi-foru-s* etc.; *noenum* (*nōn*) from *ne+oenom* 'not one'; *nūllu-s* from *ne+ūllu-s*. Contraction: *dēgō* from **dē-agō*, *cōgō* from **co-agō*, *cōpula* from **co-apula*, *prēmō* from **pro-emō*, *cōpia* from **co-opia*. Such contraction did not take place however if the second vowel was long and had the principal accent: *co-āctu-s*, *cō-ēgī*, *co-āgulu-m*, thus the same case as *aēnus* beside *aer-is*.

Rem. 1. The exception *coepe* beside *coēpe* (Lucretius) I explain with Osthoff (Zur Gesch. d. Perf. 158) by assuming that contraction took place regularly in *co-ēpisti* *co-ēperāmus* etc. and that this form of the stem became generalised. That in the form-system *coēpe* forms like **co-episti* had to give way, was due to the uncompounded form *ēgi*.

Forms like *co-agitō* *co-alēscō* were created at a later period and remained uncontracted; cp. older *cōgō* *cōgitō*.

Rem. 2. I do not venture an opinion on the relation of the dissyllabic *neuter* to the trisyllabic *ne-uter* and of both to *n'ūllu-s* etc. A plausible explanation must first be given for the initial sound in *uter* etc., of which we have already spoken in § 431 rem. 3.

§ 605. Old Irish. Very many contractions in consequence of the disappearance of intersonantal *p* (§ 339, the loss belongs to the prim. Kelt. period), *i* (§ 138), *u* (§ 174) and *s* (§ 576). *tē* (pl. *tēt*) 'hot' from **te(p)ent-*. *-tau* *-tō* 'am' from **stā-(i)ō*, rt.

1) The contraction of **a(i)er-* to *aer-* did not occur until after the later Lat. accentuation came into being (§ 681). For if it had already taken place in the period of the older, **āēsno-s* would in all probability have become **āēsno-s*. The accentuation **āēsno-s* preserved this form from contraction.

sta- 'stand'. *bīd* and later *bīd*, gen. of *biad* 'nourishment' (prim. Kelt. **biuoto-n*), Gr. *βίωρο-ς*. *ō* from prim. Ir. *oy* underwent fusion with the following vowel, *ōac*, later *ōc* 'youth' : Cymr. *ieuanc* (§§ 212. 243); gen. pl. *bō n-* 'boum' : Gr. *βο(φ)-ῶν*. *beri* 'fers' from prim. Kelt. **bere(s)i*.

Contraction takes place after the loss of *f* : *tōr-* *tuar-* from *to-for*, *tō- tū* from *to-fo-*. The same phenomenon also frequently appears where words meet together having prefixes beginning with or ending in a vowel, e. g. *forōcrad* 'indicatus est' = **fo-ro-od-garad*. In this case elision also appears elsewhere, as e. g. *tar-* from *to-ar-*, *tess-* from *to-ess-*, *tind-* from *to-ind-*.

§ 606. Germanic. Processes of contraction from prim. Germanic, Gothic and OHG. are unknown to me.

Rem. In Goth. *salbōm* OHG. *salbōmēs* 'we anoint' there is no contraction of *-ō(i)a-* to *-ō-*, see the accident. Goth. *bairdu* (1. sg. opt. to *baira* 'fero') hardly from **bera(i)u(n)*, see § 142. Phenomena like prim. Germ. **ajz-a-* 'ore, metal' from **ajiz-a-*, OHG. *eiðhsa* 'lizard' from *eþidehsa* are rather to be regarded as examples of syncope than of contraction, see § 635.

Hiatus, which had arisen in word-forms through new formations made by analogy and at the point of junction in compounds was partly permitted and partly removed by elision.

Goth. *atáuk* sg. pret. of *áukan* 'to increase'; *satsōum* (trissyllabic) pl. pret. of *saian* 'to sow'. *ga-arman* 'to pity', *fra-ītan* 'to consume', *ga-unlēdjan* 'to make poor', *sa-ei* relat. 'qui'. On the other hand *nist* 'is not' from *n(i)-ist*, *sei* 'quae' from *s(i)-ei*, *karist* 'it troubles' from *kar(a)-ist*, *þammuh* 'to this' from *þam-m(a)-uh*.

OHG. *ka-augan* *ke-auckan* *gi-ougen* 'to bring before one's eyes, show' *be-unwerdēn* 'to appear despicable', MHG. *misse-achten* 'to despise'. On the other hand *galtiro* (beside *gialtiro*) 'contemporary', *nein* 'no' from *n(i)-ein*, MHG. *binnen* 'within' from *b(i)-innan*.

That hiatus remained at one time, and that at another elision took place, is due to the various influences of sentence accentuation. That elision occurred already in prim. Germ., is

rendered probable by Goth. *frēt* OHG. *frāz* 'ate' (of lower animals); prim. Germ. 3. sg. **frēti* from **fra-ēti*. With this cp. OHG. *fr-avili* 'outrageous' to OHG. *avalon* 'to trouble oneself' O.Icel. *afl* n. 'power, strength'.

§ 607. Baltic-Slavonic. The commissure of compounds only comes under consideration.

In Lithuanian hiatus is generally permitted or there is elision *pri-iṁti* 'to accept' (*priiṁti* is also heard). *pā-ausi-s* 'the part about the ears'. *pa-eiti* 'to go away'. *be-aūsi-s* 'one without ears'. *be-urēdi-s* 'one without office'. On the other hand *tateit* 'he may come' from *te-at-eit*. *timē* 'he may take' from *te-imē*. *natiṁk* 'do not take away' from *ne-at-iṁk*. *neik* 'do not go' from *ne-eik*. *pasimti* 'to take up' from *pa-si-iṁti*. Differences of sentence accentuation have been at work also here (cp. § 606).

Older East Lithuanian shows a real contraction, as there *ne* 'not' along with the *a-* of some prepositions appears as *no-*, e. g. *nožamenu* 'I do not remember' = *ne ata-menu*. In the first instance *ne-* had probably become *na-* by assimilation. See Garbe Lit. und Lett. Drucke des 16. und 17. Jahrh., B. IV. p. XXV.

In Old Bulgarian partly hiatus, partly contraction. *dobro-oku* 'εὐόφθαλμος'. *golo-asū* 'beardless' (*golo-* 'naked, bare'). *mūnogo-učenū* 'πολυμαθής'. *po-orati* 'to plough'. *pro-iti* 'to go through'. *pri-iti* 'to go to'. *pra-oficī* 'grandfather'. Imperf. *želēachū* to *želējā* 'I wish', *dēlaachū* to *dēlajā* 'I do'; the second member is **ēchū* **jachū* 'eram', see the accident. Forms of the compounded adjectival inflexion: gen. sg. *novaago* from *nova jego*, loc. sg. *novēmī* from *novē+jemī*, dat. sg. *novuumu* from *novu+jemu* (*novū* 'new', stem *novo-*); beside this loc. sg. *dobliimī* from *dobli+jemī* (*doblī* 'brave', stem *doblje-*, cp. § 84). Beside these also contracted forms already in the oldest monuments: *priiti*, *želēchū*, *dēlachū*, *novago*, *novēmī*, *novumu*, *doblīmī*. Similarly instr. sg. *novymī* from *novy-(j)imī*.

A very old contraction seems to occur in *nēmī* 'am not' *nēsi* 'art not' etc. = **ne-esmī* **ne-esi* etc., dating back to the period when initial *e-* had not yet become *je-* (*jesmī*), see § 666, 1.

SHORTENING OF LONG VOWELS.

§ 608. Simple long vowels may be shortened under very different relations and from very different causes. We treat here only the most important phenomena of vowel shortening.

Shortenings happened already in the period of the Indg. prim. community under the influence of the chief accent on the following syllable, as **státó-s* (Skr. *sthítá-s* Gr. *σταρό-ς*) from **stá-tó-s*. See §§ 310. 316.

§ 609. Aryan. Shortening in Avestic in final syllables, as *bráta* 'brother' = Skr. *bhrátā*, see § 649, 1.

§ 610. Armenian. The long vowels had undergone shortening in most cases (if not in all) in prehistoric times. This can be controlled with the greatest certainty in original final syllables and in those syllables which preceded the penultimate syllable. For the dropping of vowels, which happened here, concerned the original long vowels as much as the short. Thus the former must have been shortened, e. g. *dustir* 'daughter' from **dustir*, older **dustēr* : Gr. *θυγάτηρ*; *l-nu-m* 'I fill' from **li-nu-m* older **(p)lē-* : Lat. *ex-plē-nunt*, O.Ir. *l̥-naim* 'I fill'. Cp. §§ 632. 651, 1. 675.

§ 611. Greek. Shortening before *u*, *i*, nasal, liquid + explosive or spirant in prim. Greek. *Ζεύς* from **d̥iēu-s* : Skr. *dyáu-š* 'sky'. *βούς* 'bullock' from **gōu-s* : Skr. *gāu-š*. *πλείστος* 'plurimus' from **plēis-* i. e. **plē-* + comparative suffix *-is-*, cp. O.Icel. *flestr* from **fleistr* and compar. *fleire* § 614; the same **plēis-* also in Hom. *πλέες πλείας* Cret. *πλίες πλίας*; **πλεισ-ες -ας* became **πλεχ-ες -ας*, and then *πλέες πλέας*. Instr. pl. *ἵππων* (*ἵππου-ς* 'horse') from **ōis* : Skr. *áśvāiṣ* (§ 115). Part. *ἄεντ-* 'blowing' (indic. *ἄημι*) from **áf̥hnt-* : Skr. *vānt-*; 3. pl. aor. *ἔμυγε* (1. sg. *ἐμίγη-ν* 'I mixed myself') from **émygh-nt*. *σπόρνυμι* 'I spread' from **στωρ-ν̄μι* beside *στρο-τό-ς*, from *st̥r-* (rt. *ster-*); Leab. *βόλλομαι* 'I am willing', older **βόλομαι*, from **βωλ-νο-μαι*, from **g̥l-* (rt. *gel-*), see §§ 306. 312. Perhaps also here belong *s*-aorists like *ἔψενσα ἔτεισα ἔκερσα*, cp. Skr. *ābhāutsam* etc., see § 314 p. 253.

The operation of this law of shortening was later than the transition of *-ns-* to *-nn-*. This is shown by *μην-ός* Lesb. *μῆνν-ος* from **μηνσ-ος* gen. = O.Ir. *mīs* Lat. *mēnsi-s* (§ 565); cp. beside this the nom. sg. *μείς* from **μενς* with regular shortening. But it was older than the dropping of final *τ* (§ 652, 5). This is shown by *ἐμυγεν* from **ἐμυγη-ντ*.

Rem. Certain exceptions to this sound-law were caused by new formations, e. g. Ion. *νηϋς* 'ship' formed after *νη(φ)-ός*; etc. beside regular Att. *νῆες*; 3. pl. conj. act. *φέρωντι* (Dor.), *φέρωνται* for **φεροντι*, **φερονται* after *φέρονμεν* etc. (in order to distinguish the conj. from the indic.).

Long vowels remained, if the same sound-combination arose in a later period through regular transformation, e. g. *ἐψιστο-ς* (*ε* = *ā*) from *ἐψίστο-ς* 'easiest', *ὀρώντες* 'videntes' from *ὀράοντες*.

Shortening of long vowels before vowels. Hom. *ἦρως* = *ἦρωος* 'of the hero', *βέβλεαι* = *βέβληαι* 'art hit', Herod. *νέες* from *νη(φ)-ες* 'naves', *ζόη* = *ζωή* 'life', Att. *νεῶν* from *νη(φ)-ῶν* 'navium'. In such cases it is probably a question to some extent of medium long vowels, which could not be represented as such.

The so-called quantitative metathesis in Ionic and Attic is connected with this latter reduction of quantity, e. g. Ion. part. perf. *ἑστειῶτες* 'stantes' from *ἑστη(φ)-ότ-ες*, *τεθνηῶτες* 'mortui' from *τεθνη(φ)-ότ-ες*, Att. gen. *στέατ-ος* 'of standing fat' from **στη(φ)ατ-ος* (§ 165), Att. gen. *ἰππέως* acc. *ἰππέᾱ* (*ἰππεύς* 'horseman') from *ἰππῆ(φ)-ος* *ἰππῆ(φ)-α*. This phenomenon sometimes formed the stage previous to contraction, as Ion. gen. *Πακτύω* beside *Φιλοσιδέω* cp. Hom. *Ἀτρεΐδᾱο*; Att. gen. *Πειραιῶς* acc. *Πειραιᾶ* from *-έως* *-έᾱ*.

§ 612. Italic. In Latin (it cannot be determined whether also in the other dialects) shortening before *i*, *u*, nasal, liquid + explosive or sonant. *oloes illīs* from **-ōis*, see § 81 p. 74. § 115; cp. Pelign. *cnatois* 'gnatis, filiis'. *nau-fragu-s* from **nau-fr.* or **nau(-i)-fr.*; *claudō* from **clau(i)dō*, to *clavi-s* Gr. *κλη(φ)ίς*; *gaudeō* beside *gāvīsu-s*, Gr. *γηθείω* from **γᾱφ-εθῆω*, cp. § 633. *ventu-s* from **uē-nt-o-s*, cp. Gr. *ἄντ-* § 611. *membru-m* from **mēms-ro-*, see § 570. In *mēnsi-s* (Gr. Lesb. gen. *μῆνν-ος*, O.Ir. gen. *mīs*) *ē* may have been shortened and then lengthened

again in accordance with § 619. Lat. *ars artis* from **arti*-, prim. fr. **ṛ-ti*-, see § 306.

Rem. 1. The nom. *bōs* must be left out of the question, since it is probably not a pure Latin word (§ 432 rem. 1).

Shortening of long vowels before vowels in Latin. *neō* from **nē(ī)ō* : OHG. *nāan* 'to sew'. *reī*, *fideī* from *rēī*, *fidēī*, cp. also *diēī*. *illius* from *illius*. Shortening of *dē*-, *sē*- in *deorsu-m seorsu-m* etc. The forms with shortening got more and more the upper hand in the poets. We do not know in detail by what laws shortening took place and did not take place in the naive common language.

Long vowels in final syllables were shortened to a great extent in Latin, e. g. *equam* = Skr. *āśvām*, see § 655, 4.

In the same language shortening frequently took place under the influence of the sharply cut tone, in this case the quantity, taken from the vowel, was transferred to the following consonant; hence this was also written double. *cuppa* (and *cupa*) : Skr. *kūpa-s* 'hole, hollow'. *Juppiter* (and *Jupiter*) voc., = Gr. *Ζεῦ πάτερ* (L. Havet Mém. de la soc. de lingu. V 230 f.). *mittō* from **mītō* : OHG. *mīdan* 'to let go, avoid'. *littera* (and *lītera*, inscrip. also *leītera*). *muccu-s* (and *mucu-s*) : Gr. *ἀπο-μύσσω* 'I blow my nose' from **-μυκ-κω* (§ 489). *allūcinārī* (and *alūcinārī*) : Gr. *ἀλύω* 'I am troubled, ill at ease' *ἡλός* 'bewildered'. *narrāre* from **gnārāre*. *parricīda* (and *paricīda*). There are about 12 more cases which may be regarded as certain or probable. The fluctuation of the orthography in most of the examples met with, seems to be not so much due to a retention of old literary forms after completion of the process, as to the fact that a difference in pronunciation existed between these geminated consonants and other double consonants (cp. e. g. *cuppa* with *suppetō*).

Rem. 2. Analogous cases in other languages. Pāli *khiḍḍā* beside *kīlā* = Skr. *kriḍā* 'game', Prākṛ. *pēm̐ma* = Skr. *prēman-* 'love' *ēva* = Skr. *ēva* 'straight, even'. Mod.HG. *mutter* = MHG. *muoter*, *jammer* = MHG. *jāmer*. French (16. Cent.) *complete*, now written *complète*, = Lat. *complēta*.

§ 613. Old Irish. Shortening took place in all except chief accented syllables, e. g. the form of the feminine suffix *-a-* in pl. nom. *túatha* dat. *túathaib* i. e. *túath^aib* by § 640 (nom. sg. *tuath* 'folk') and in pl. nom. *mná* dat. *mndib* (nom. sg. *ben* 'woman'); nom. *béo-thu* 'life' gen. *bé-thath*, from **-tū(i)s* **-tat-os* (Cymr. *-tit*, as *duiutit* 'deitas', Zeuss-Ebel G. C. 844): Lat. *-tat-i-*, Goth. *-dūþ-i-* (Lat. *vir-tūs*, Goth. *gamáin-dūþs* 'community'). These reduced vowels remained, if the syllable in question was the last of the word, as in the examples given above. They generally disappeared altogether, if one or more syllables still followed. See § 634.

It is not clear to me how far vowel shortening had happened either in chief accented syllables both before the appearance of the above named reductions or in the other syllables. That no vowel shortening took place before *-ns-*, is shown by *mī mis* 'month', which can only be explained from **mēns-*, not from **mens-*, and *mīr* 'piece of flesh', only from **mēnsr-*, not from **mensr-*.

§ 614. Germanic. Vowels seem to have been shortened in prim. Germanic before *n*+explosive or spirant. Goth. *vinds* OHG. *wint*: Lat. *ventu-s*, Skr. *vānt-*, see §§ 611. 612. Less certain are Goth. *mins* (stem *mimza-*) 'flesh': Skr. *māśa-* (cp. O.Bulg. *męso*, § 615), and Goth. *juggs* OHG. *jung* O.Icel. *ungr* 'young' from **jūnaga-z*, older **juunaga-z* (§ 179); whether the latter word belongs here, is uncertain, because we do not the quantity of the Goth. *u*. The same reduction before *j*+explosive or spirant is seen in O.Icel. *fleire fleiri* (compar. to *margr* 'many a') from prim. Germ. **flajz-ē* from **plējs-*, cp. Gr. *πλεῖστος*: § 611. Cp. also Goth. *gibái* from **gebōj* and other examples in § 659, 3.

Vowel shortening took place in Goth. and OHG. in final syllables only, as Goth. *baíra* OHG. *biru* 'fero' from prim. Germ. **berō*, see §§ 660. 661. But towards the end of the OHG. period the shortening of vowels in syllables without the chief accent began and this became characteristic for MHG. and Mod.HG. This shortening gradually spread more and more and in the Mod.HG.

period brought about relations which, in some respects, resemble Irish: e. g. OHG. *salbōn*, MHG. *salben*, Mod.HG. *salbŷ salbm̃*; OHG. *fruntlīh*, MHG. *vruntlīch*, Mod.HG. *freundlich*.

§ 615. Baltic-Slavonic.

Shortening before *i* or Nasal + explosive or spirant. Lith. instr. pl. *vilkaiš* 'with the wolves' from **-ōis*: Skr. *vŷkaiš*, see § 115. Gerundive *jėszkant* from **-ōnt*, cp. 2. pl. indic. *jėszko-te* 'ye seek'. Acc. pl. fem. O.Lith. *rankans* 'hands' (the older form for *rankàs*) from **-ōns*, cp. instr. pl. *rañko-mis* (cp. also Pruss. *gennans* 'feminas'). Correspondingly O.Bulg. *raŷky*, which in the first instance is derived from **ronkons* (§ 219 p. 187), may also be traced back to an older **ronkāns*, see the accidence. Here perhaps also belongs O.Bulg. *męso* 'flesh': Skr. *māśá-* (cp. Goth. *mims* § 614).

The quantity of the vowels in the O.Bulg. period is not determined. *ě*, *a*, *i*, *y* must once have been long in the prim. Slav. period, since they with Lith. *ė*, *o* *ũ*, *y*, *ū* represent the continuation of Indg. *ē*, *a* *ō*, *ī*, *ū* (*i* also = Indg. *eī*), so too *u*, since it took the place of older *ou* (Lith. *au*). In the modern Slav. developments where we are able to control the relations of quantity, these vowels often appear as short and conversely O.Bulg. *e*, *o* = Indg. *e*, *a* *o* and the representatives of O.Bulg. *ī*, *ū* = Indg. *i*, *u* as long. These changes were undoubtedly due in a great measure to the relations of accentuation. It has not yet been settled how far the shortenings of the modern dialects had already taken place in the O.Bulg. period or in the period of the Slav. prim. community.

In Lith. the long vowels frequently suffered reduction in the final syllables, e. g. nom. *algà* 'reward' = Gr. *ἀλφῆ*. See § 664, 3.

LENTHENING OF SHORT VOWELS.

§ 616. Aryan. In Skr. 'compensation lengthening' exists in *līdhá-* 'licked' from prim. Ar. **līdhā-* etc. See §§ 404. 591.

Rem. On Av. Gāp. *astī* 'is' = Skr. *ásti*, O.Pers. *akūta* 'he made himself' = Skr. *ákṛta* etc., see § 649, 1.

§ 617. Armenian. 'Compensation lengthening' had in all probability once taken place in the forms in which *m* and *n* disappeared after short vowels before *s*, as *us* 'shoulder' (Goth. *ams*), acc. pl. *eris* 'three' (Goth. *þrins*). Cp. §§ 202. 610.

§ 618. Greek. 'Compensation lengthening' is here a very frequent phenomenon. Att. *κτείνω* 'I kill' = Lesb. *κτείννω* prim. Gr. **κτενιω*, Att. *φθείρω* 'I destroy' = Lesb. *φθέρρω* prim. Gr. **φθερνω*, see § 131 p. 119. Ion. *γοῦνα* 'knee' = Lesb. *γόννα* prim. Greek **γονφα*, Ion. *πείρατα* 'ends' = Lesb. *πέρρατα* prim. Gr. **περφατα*, Hom. *οὔλο-ς* 'whole, all' prim. Gr. **όλφο-ς*, see § 166. Att. *βούλεται* 'he wishes, is willing' = Lesb. *βόλλεται* prim. Gr. **βολνεται*, see § 204. Att. *τούς* acc. pl. masc. 'the' = Cret. prim. Gr. *τόνς*, see §§ 205 and 204 rem. 2. Ion. *ἄσπον* 'nearer': *ἄγχι*, see §§ 489. 497. Late Att. Dor. *γίτρομαι* 'I become' from *γίθνομαι*, see § 492. Ion. Att. *εἰμι* 'am' = Lesb. *ἔμμι* prim. Gr. **ἔσμι*, Ion. Att. *χίλιοι* 'thousand' = Lesb. *χέλλιοι* prim. Gr. **χεσλιοι*, see § 565.

It may be remarked once more here (§ 205 rem. 3) that the *ει* and *ου*, which arose by 'compensation lengthening', were not diphthongs any more than the *ει* and *ου* which had arisen by contraction from *εε* and *οο* (§ 603).

§ 619. Italic. Every vowel was pronounced long before *ns*, *nf*, *gn*, *gm* in the Latin classical period, hence vowel lengthening must be assumed for forms like *pīnsō cōnsul*, *infēlīx*, *dīgnus benīgnus*, *agmen*, see §§ 208. 500. 506. A similar lengthening and at the same time suppression of consonantal elements had taken place in an older period of the Lat. language in *equōs* fr. **equo-ns*, *pīlum* fr. **pīnslo-m*, *scāla* fr. **scantslā* etc., see § 208; *aēnu-s* fr. **aēs-no-s*, *dīmoveō* fr. **dis-moveō*, *sēnī* fr. **seznī*, *subtēmen* fr. **-texmen*, *dīluō* fr. **dis-luō*, *ālā* fr. **axlā* etc., see § 570; *nīdus* fr. **nīzdo-s* etc., see § 594.

Rem. 1. In many cases, where vowel lengthening was formerly assumed in Latin, they are much rather pre-Italic long vowels, or diphthongs. e. g. *ēsus* fr. **ēsso-s* i. e. **ēl+to-* (§ 501), *rēctus*, *ēemptus* etc. It is immaterial here whether the long vowels in the cases in question had been handed down from the Indg. prim. period or whether they had arisen by new formation.

Rem. 2. The long vowels in *quīque quīntu-s, ōrdō* etc. are not clear to me.

§ 620. Old Irish. 'Compensation lengthening' exists in *sēt* 'way' = Cymr. *hynt* Bret. *hent*, *cenēl* 'race' = O.Cymr. *cenell*, *dēr* 'tear' = O.Bret. *dacr*, *ām* 'manus hostium' fr. **agmen* etc. See §§ 212. 518. 523. 526. The name-forms in *-agni* (*Dalagni, Corbaghi*) on the Irish Ogam inscriptions, as the predecessors of the later in *-āin* (*Ultain*, gen. of *Ultan*).

§ 621. Germanic. 'Compensation lengthening' exists in prim. Germ. before *æχ*, e. g. **fāχō* 'I seize, catch' (Goth. *faha*) fr. **faæχō*, see § 214.

Such lengthenings did not take place in Gothic.

In West Germ. OHG. *mēta* OS. *mēda* 'hire': Goth. *mizdō*; OS. *līnon* 'to learn': OHG. *lirnen*. See § 538 p. 394. § 582. p. 436 § 596.

Many lengthenings in High German in the later phases of the language, as Alemanic *sāft* 'soft', *ūeir* 'our'.

Cp. further O.Icel. *gās* Ags. *gōs* = OHG. *gans* 'goose', O.Icel. *hūsl* Ags. *hūsl* = Goth. *hunsl* 'offering', Ags. *fif* 'five' = Goth. *fimf*, Ags. *ōðer* 'other' = Goth. *anþar*, O.Icel. *tār* 'tear' from **tahr-* (OHG. *zahar* Goth. *tagr*), Ags. *rīnan* 'to rain' = Goth. *rignjan*.

§ 622. Baltic-Slavonic.

In Lithuanian 'compensation lengthening' exists in *žāst-s* (written *žast-s*) 'goose' = OHG. *gans* etc., see § 219.

a and *e*, too, were often lengthened elsewhere in this language, but it remains to be determined by what laws.

džga 'burns' beside inf. *dēkti*, cp. Skr. *dāhami*. *āria āre* 'he ploughs', 1. sg. *ariū* = O.Bulg. *orjā* (cp. § 147). *tāka-s* 'footpath' = O.Bulg. *tokū* 'course, river'. *māra-s* 'pest' = O.Bulg. *morū* 'death'. Pl. *sēsers* 'sisters', cp. O.Bulg. *sestra* 'sister'. *kālna-s* 'mountain': Lat. *colli-s* fr. **colni-s* (§ 208). *āugu* 'I grow' = Goth. *auka*. *mēlzu* 'I milk' = Gr. *ἀνέλω*. *véida-s* 'face', cp. Gr. *εἶδος*.

Rem. According to Baranowski and H. Weber Ostlit. Texte I p. XXIII sqq. it is here everywhere a question not of real long, but only of medium

long vowels. In *dě-ga ā-ria* the second mora of the medium long vowel has the accent, in *kāl-nas āy-gu* the first. Cp. § 691 rem.

in, un became *ī, ū* (O.Bulg. *i, y*) before explosives and spirants in Slavonic in the period of the prim. community, e. g. O.Bulg. acc. *gosti* 'guests' = Goth. *gasti-ns, syny* 'sons' cp. Goth. *sunu-ns*, see § 219.

O.Bulg. *vlěka* 'I draw' from **uelka, vlakū* 'draught' from **volkū* etc., show another kind of origin of long vowels.

Vowel lengthening in O.Bulg. through following *i* in *ij* from *ij, yj* from *ūj*, see §§ 36. 84.

Lengthenings (date still unknown) through the influence of accentual relations can be proved in the modern phases of the language, concerning which see § 615.

ANAPTYXIS FROM CONSONANTS.

§ 623. It is here a question of the development of a short or reduced vowel from a voiced consonant, namely medially before or after another consonant, initially (prothetic anaptyxis, prothesis) and finally.

If anaptyxis takes places medially after a consonant preceded by a sonant, the syllable must be pronounced with a double pointed accent. This prepares the way for the development of two syllables from one, e. g. OHG. *berac* 'mountain' from *beřc*. If the vowel is developed from the second consonant, the latter becomes sonantal in the first instance, e. g. French *canif* from Low Germ. *knif* through the intermediate stage **cp(n)if* (*-(n)-* represents the consonantal glide).

How far the development of vowels initially and finally (in the latter case exceedingly rare) was caused by the relations of word-position in the sentence (sandhi), is left out of question here.

Rem. 1. The transition of **cp(n)if* to *canif* is the same process as that by which Indg. **tṛnú-* became Skr. *tanú-* Gr. *τανύ-* etc. and Indg. **grrú-* became Skr. *gurú-* Gr. *γαρύ-* etc. (§§ 227. 287). The latter cases do not however belong here, because it cannot be proved that these Indg. forms originally had a shape, shorter by one syllable, corresponding to *knif*, cp. §§ 312. 313.

For comparison may also be mentioned here the case where a vowel is developed from a sonant liquid or nasal between consonants or finally after a consonant, thus e. g. Gr. *ῥεαρό-ς* *ῥεαρό-ς* 'skinned' from Indg. **ῥετο-s*, *οὐθα* 'udder' from Indg. **ουδhṛ*, Lat. *tentu-s* fr. Indg. **ῥετο-s*, *decem* fr. Indg. **dekṃ* (§§ 223. 224. 284. 285). **agro-s* 'field' became in prim. Ital. **agrs*, thence **agers* **ager* : Lat. *ager* Umbr. *ager* Osc. *Frunter* (cp. §§ 633. 655. 9). Nom. sg. **brē-trā* f. 'word' (gen. *brēthre*) became **brēt* in Irish, thence *briathar*, cp. also *criathar* 'sieve'; here belong also *omun* 'fear' *ess-amin* 'fearless' : Gall. *Exobnu-s*; *fu-domain* 'deep' (compar. *fu-dumnu*) : Cymr. *dwfn* 'deep', Lith. *dubù-s* 'deep', both with *-mn-* from *-bn-* (§ 520). Cp. § 634. Lastly OHG. *acchar* 'field', *fogal* 'fowl', *eban* 'even' (Goth. *akrs*, *fugls*, *ibns*), concerning which see §§ 215. 277. 660. 1. 661. 2.

Rem. 2. One speaks also of anaptyctic prothesis before voiceless consonants, e. g. Gr. *ἰκτι* beside *κτι* 'weasel', *ἀναίτω* beside *σπαιτω* 'I struggle convulsively', Late Lat. *ispiri/u-s* *istatua*, Prākṛ. *itthi-* (Gāṇ. *istrī-*) = Skr. *strī-* 'wife'. So far as it is here really a question of a pure phonetic product — in many of the cases brought under this head the vowel has an etymological value (remnant of a prefix etc.) —, it is always a process of sandhi. The vowel was developed from the close of preceding words.

§ 624. Aryan.

Sanskrit. Medial anaptyxis made its appearance first in the Prākṛit dialects, e. g. *harisa-* = Skr. *harṣa-* 'joy', *paduma-* = Skr. *pādma-* 'water-rose', *sumarāmi* = Skr. *smārāmi* 'I think of', *sinēha-* = Skr. *snēha-* 'attachment', while prothesis appears already in Vedic in *irajyati* 'puts in order', *iradhatē* 'seeks to win', *īlaya-* 'resting' (beside *laya-* 'rest'), *ulōkā-* (beside *lokā-*) 'free space, world'. These forms were possibly taken from some vulgar dialect.

Anaptyctic vowels were very frequent in Avestic. The orthography fluctuated considerably, and these vowels are almost without exception of no importance for the metre. It is thus not a question of a full vowel. The development of a vowel takes place most frequently before and after *r*, uniformly before initial *r̥*, *rā*, *rv* and after final *r*. It is generally represented by *e*, sometimes by *a*, *ē*, *ō* and *i*, *u*, the latter especially initially. Examples for anaptyxis from *r*, as *dādar'sa* 'riṣṭa-antar', see §§ 157. 260. From other voiced consonants : *γ'na-* 'murder' : Skr. *ghnā-*; Gāṇ. *dad'mahī* 'we give' : Skr. *dadmasi*; Gāṇ. *dabitya-* 'the second' : Skr. *dvitīya-*.

Only *u*, between *d-r* and *g-d*, can be established with certainty as anaptyxis in Old Persian. The following or preceding syllable contains an *u*-sound in all the examples met with. *dūrūjītyāmīy* 'mentior': Skr. part. *drūhyant-* 'injuring in a cunning manner'. *sugūda- suguda-* Sogdiana: Av. *suyda-*. *ū* is to be read as *u*, see p. 25.

§ 625. Armenian. Prothesis before initial liquids, e. g. *erek* 'evening': Skr. *rājas-*. See § 263.

§ 626. Greek. A vowel between consonants is regarded as anaptyctic in many words (see among others Curtius Grundz.⁵ 727 ff., G. Meyer Gr. Gr. 95 ff., 2. edition p. 109 ff.), but only few cases are certain,¹⁾ as e. g. Lesb. μέτερο-ς from *μετερο-ς = Att. μέτρο-ς 'within measure' from μέτρο-ν 'measure' (§ 131 p. 119).

On the other hand prothesis is certain in many cases. Most frequently before liquids, as ἐρυθρό-ς 'red' = Lat. *ruber*, ἐλαφρό-ς 'nimble' = OHG. *lungar*, see § 266. Before *f* in Ionic: Hom. ἔ(f)έρση Cret. ἄρσα 'dew' beside ἔρση ἔρση: Skr. *varṣā-s* 'rain'; Hom. ἔ(f)είκοσι beside (f)είκοσι 'twenty' Lac. βείκατι Boeot. φίκατι, Lat. *vīginti*. Before nasals probably e. g. in ἀμέλω 'I milk': Lith. *mélžu*; ὀμίχλη 'fog' (Att. ὀμίχλη through association with ὄμο-ρ, cp. § 564 rem. 3) ὀμίχλω 'I make water', inf. aor. ἀμῦξι in Hesych.: Lith. *migla* 'fog', Lat. *mingō*; ἀντιψιό-ς 'first cousin': O.Bulg. *netijŕ*.

That prothesis sometimes appears, and sometimes not (cp. ἐρύομαι and ῥύομαι, ἀλείφω and λίπα, ὀμόργνημι and μόργνημι, ἀντιψιό-ς and νίποδες) seems partly to be due to difference of dialect, and partly to be explained from various kinds of sandhi-relations.

The development of the *i-* in ἴσθι 'be' imper. = Av. Gāp. *zdī*, Indg. **z-dhī*, see §§ 590. 593, is older than the development of the ten. asp. from med. asp. (§ 495). Prothesis perhaps also in ἰχθύ-ς 'fish' and ἐχθές 'yesterday'.

1) Curtius and Meyer use the term anaptyxis in a wider sense, according to which it includes the phenomena discussed in § 623 rem. 1. Many of the forms, brought forward by both these scholars, certainly contain no development of a vowel either in the stricter or wider sense, e. g. ἱε-ε-τμός in Curtius, ὠλ-ε-νη καλ-ω-μός in Meyer.

§ 627. Italic.

Medial anaptyxis in Latin with liquids and nasals, the vowel thus developed usually taking the timbre of the vowel in the following syllable. *pō-colo-m* *pō-culu-m* from *pō-clu-m*, *sta-bulu-m* from **sta-hlo-m*, *sta-bili-s* from **sta-bli-s*, *singulu-s* from **sem-clo-s*, see § 269. Acc. *famulu-m* probably from **famlo-m*, *familia* from **fam-liā*.

Rem. 1. In the forms with *-l-* the frequent fluctuation in the orthography (cp. also *saeculum* beside *saeculum*, *populus* beside *populus*, *disriplina* beside *discipulina* etc.) probably points partly to different influence of the accent in the various cases, and partly to the fact that at first only *l̥(l)* or *ʼl* (say *disriplina* or *discipʼlina*) was spoken beside *l* and that this sound was written sometimes *l*, sometimes *ul*, the latter at least in the oldest period of historic Latinity. Cp. rem. 3.

Inscript. (ca. 218 B. C.) *Terebonio* = *Trebōniō*. Late Lat. acc. *magistarātu-m* = *magistrātu-m*, *carabrō* = *crabrō* (Italian *calabrone*) etc.

Anaptyxis with nasals can be established with the greatest certainty in loan-words, as *Tecumēssa*, *drachuma*, *mina*, *techina*.

Rem. 2. *sumus*, *humus*, *homō*, *hemō*, *umerus* and *numerus* hardly belong here, see § 269 rem. 568 rem. I come to no decision with regard to *terminus* and similar forms, see § 241.

Anaptyxis seems to have been foreign to Umbrian. We find it all the more frequently in Oscan. Examples for the development of a vowel from liquids as *aragetud* 'argento' see § 271. From nasals: *akenei* from **aknei* 'in fundo' or 'in agone'; *Patanaí* dat. sg. from **Patnai*; *Líganak-díkei* dat. sg. from **Lígnak-d*.

From the material brought forward by Thurneysen Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 181 f., it is probable that anaptyxis only took place regularly in the combinations *tr*, *kr*, *tl*, *kl*, *tn*, *kn*, if the preceding syllable was short. Cp. e. g. *maatreis* 'matris' *Fuutrei* 'Genetrici' with *paterei* 'patri'; *sakarāklúm* 'sacrum' with *Pukalatúi* (to *pūklo-*).

Rem. 3. The Osc. leaden tablet (published by F. Bücheler, *Frankf. a. M.* 1877) does not contain these inserted vowels, e. g. *sakrim* 'sacrum' against *oaxopo* 'sacrum' *sakarater* 'sacratu' elsewhere. Hence it is probable that at first only the weak glide vowel was spoken or after consonants at first only sonant liquids and nasals, thus *aragetud*, *aknei* or *akynei*. Cp. rem. 1.

Anaptyxis also in Pelign., as in *Alafis* 'Alfius', see § 271.

§ 628. Germanic. Goth. *miluks* OHG. *miluh* Ags. *meoloc* O.Icel. *mjolk* (fr. **meluk* by so-called 'fracture'), connected with OHG. *melchan* Lith. *mélžu* etc., seem to be an example of primitive Germanic anaptyxis. If it be maintained along with Paul that liquid + explosive in final syllables gave rise to anaptyxis in prim. Germ., then OHG. *hiruz* beside *hirz* might also be understood (cp. § 533). Both words must have been consonantal stems.

Goth. Anaptyxis perhaps in *filigrja-* (Luke XIX, 46 *filegrja-*) n. 'a hiding, hole', to *filhan* 'to hide'. Here comes into consideration the inconvenience of the combination *lgrj*, but at the same time also the possibility of a popular association with *ligrs* 'couch'.

Frequent anaptyxis in West Germ., especially in OHG. With *r+i*, e. g. *herige* 'to the army': Goth. *harja* § 143 p. 129. With cons. + *u*, e. g. *zesawēr zesewēr* 'dexter': Goth. *taihsva*, see § 180 p. 157. With cons. + nas., e. g. *wahsamo* m. 'growth' beside *wahsmo*, see § 215. With liqu. + *h* and other letters, e. g. *ferah* 'soul, life': Goth. *fairhvu-s* 'world', see § 277.

§ 629. Baltic-Slavonic.

In Lithuanian appear frequent attempts at anaptyxis, which may be represented somewhat in this way: *g'rĩszti* 'to return' *k*rúma-s* 'shrub', *suk'nè* 'dress', *žar'styti* 'to scrape', *mar'gėlė* (*mergėlė*) 'girl', *bat'dóti* 'to knock', *nén'drė* 'reed'. In the case of vowel development from liquids and nasals after consonants it is mostly merely a question of the consonants becoming sonants. Observe that the phenomenon has nothing to do with the contrast between slurred and broken accentuation (*nén'drė*). Cp. Bezzenberger *Z. Gesch. d. lit. Spr.* 67 f., Brückner *Litu-slav. Stud.* I 49, Leskien-Brugmann *Lit. Volksl. u. Märch.* 290.

In Slavonic, anaptyxis was connected with the process of transformation of prim. Slav. *or*, *ol*, *er*, *el*, before consonants, cp. Russ. *porosjá* 'sucking-pig': Lith. *pařsza-s* etc., see § 281.

VOWEL ABSORPTION.

§ 630. Vowel absorption often happens in languages with predominantly expiratory accentuation. The stronger the chief accent of the word, the more easily loss of vowel takes place in syllables which have not the chief accent.

If the absorption happens between consonants in such a way that the word loses one of its syllables, the loss of vowel is called syncope, e. g. Lat. *caldu-s* fr. *calidu-s*. We have besides loss initially before consonants (aphaeresis) and finally after consonants (apocope); in the latter cases it is often difficult to say whether the changes were caused by the relations of accentuation only of the word in question, or whether they were due to relations of sandhi.

If the absorption happens in such a manner that the syllable retains its value as a syllable, which is only possible, if another sound is able to undertake the part as bearer of the syllabic accent, we call the process samprasāraṇa (after the Indian grammarians).

Vowel absorption took place already in prim. Indg. under the influence of the chief accent of following syllables. Syncope : stem **pt-é-* from **pet-é-*, Gr. *πτ-έ-σθαι* 'to fly'. Aphaeresis : **s-té* from **es-té* 'ye are', Skr. *sthá*. Samprasāraṇa : stem **dṛk-é-* from **derk-é-*, Skr. *dṛś-á-t á-dṛś-a-t* 'he saw'. Cp. § 307 ff.

§ 631. Aryan. Samprasāraṇa in Av. acc. sg. *ainim* = Skr. *anyá-m* 'alium', *pouru-m* = Skr. *pūrvá-m* 'primum' etc. Cp. § 125 p. 115, § 159 p. 143.

§ 632. Armenian. *i* and *u* only remained in final syllables between consonants, in other syllables they were dropped. *gtanem* 'I find' from **git-ane-m* : aor. *e-git*. Gen. *dster* 'of a daughter' from **duster* : nom. *dustr*. See §§ 31. 47.

§ 633. Italic. Syncope frequently occurred in all dialects, and it may be conjectured that it was partly completed during the period of the Ital. prim. community, just as the samprasāraṇa (§§ 33. 623 rem. 1) in the transition of **ágro-s* 'field' to **agrs*

(hist. Lat. *ager*), of **ágro-lo-s* (cp. *porculu-s*, *filiolu-s*) to **aglo-s* (hist. Lat. *agellu-s*), of **sácro-dō(t)s* to **sacrdō(t)s* (hist. Lat. *sacerdōs*), of **sé-crinō* to **sēcrynō* (hist. Lat. *sēcernō*) etc.

Syncope shows itself in Latin in the syllable immediately following the one which had the chief accent (according to prim. Lat. accentuation, see § 680), if one or more syllables followed this. *reppulī*, *rettulī*, *reccidī* from **ré-pepulī*, **ré-tetulī*, **ré-ccidī*. Correspondingly *dēcidī*, *attigī*, *incurri* from **dē-ccidī*, **át-tetigī*, **in-cecurrī*. *cette* from **cé-dite*, *mattu-s* from **máditō-s*, see § 501 rem. 2. *hospes* from **hostpes* **hosti-pes* (§ 81 p. 73). *claudō* from **clávidō*, cp. § 612. *ūndecim* from **únu(s)decim*, *quīndecim* from **quīnquedecim*. *prīnceps*, *manceps*, *vīndēmia* from **prīmi-ceps* etc. *surgō* from **súb-regō*, *surpuī* from **súb-rapuī*. *caldu-s*, *soldu-s*, *valdē* beside *calidu-s*, *solidu-s*, *validu-s*. *ardu-s* (Lucil.), *ardeō* beside *aridu-s*. It is questionable whether the spelling should be trusted in the case of certain examples of syncope which are found on inscriptions only, as *decmus vicesma* (acc. sg. fem.), *viglias*.

Syncopation, so far as we know it, was comparatively more frequent in Umbr.-Samn. than in Latin. Umbr. *co-vertu* 'convertito', *an-dendu* 'intendito' (§ 499), *sestu sistu* 'sistito', *umtu* 'unguito' fr. **umptōd* **umbetōd* (§ 502 rem.), *sumtu* 'sumito'; Osc. *factud* 'facito' = Umbr. *feitu* (§ 502), *actud* 'agito'. Umbr. *osatu* 'operato', Osc. *úpsannam* 'operandam'. Umbr. *ambr*-Osc. *amfr*- (Lat. *amb*-) fr. **amfer*-, a transformation of **amfi* after *ander* 'inter' etc.; on the Umbr. form cp. also § 209. Osc. *vincter* 'convincitur', *úfttiuf* 'usio, usus' (§ 501 rem. 2), *minstreis* 'minoris' (cp. Lat. *minister*). Pelign. *af-āed* fr. **uf-dāed* 'abdidit'.

Short vowels were also syncopated in final syllables in this Ital. branch (except some cases, where syncopation was prevented by double consonants, as 3. pl. *furent* 'erunt' cp. Lat. *fuērint*). Nom. sg. Umbr. *pihaz* 'piatus' *fratreks* 'fratricus', Osc. *húrꝛ* 'hortus' *túvtíks* 'tuticus, publicus'. Umbr. Osc. *fust* 'erit' cp. Lat. *fuērit*. Cp. § 655, 5.

§ 634. Old Irish. The syllable, immediately following the one with the chief accent, was the least accented in the

word (as in Ital.), and its vowel became reduced and disappeared, if one or more syllables followed, thus having either syncope or samprasāraṇa. On the retention of the vowel in final syllables see § 613.

Syncope. From the stem **fóllessu-* 'clear, manifest' was formed nom. pl. *fóilsí* with the derivatives fem. *fóilse* 'clearness' and the verb *fóilsigim* 'I show'; the middle syllable of the stem **fóllessu-* had experienced syncope here, while the nom. sg. *fóllus* retained the same syllable, as a syllable, which had become final after the loss of the end syllable. From **béromi*, older **béro-me(s)-i* (1. pl. indic. pres. from *ber-* = Indg. *bher-* 'ferre'), arose *bérme* (-e was caused by the *o* which was dropped; beside this 3. pl. *bérit* from **béront(i)*. *menme*, dat. *menmain*, 'sense' from prim. f. **men-ə-men-*, see § 110 p. 104. From the stem **cárēt-* 'friend' (from **cárŋt-*, see § 212 and cp. Gall. *Carantonus* *Carantillus*, Cymr. pl. *ceraint*) pl. dat. *cáirtib* acc. *cáirtea*, but sg. nom. *cáre cára* gen. *cárat* dat. *cárit*. Instructive for this process are also the Lat. loan-words, e. g. *péccad* 'peccatum' gen. *pécctho*, *ídál* 'idolum' dat. pl. *ídlaib*.

Samprasāraṇa. Beside nom. sg. *só-nirt só-nairt* 'strong, brave (*nert* 'strength') stood dat. pl. *só-nartaib* compar. *só-nortu* 'stronger' and the derived substantive *só-nirte só-nairte* 'strength, firmness'. In the latter forms the syllable *-nert-* had become *-nrt-*, the timbre of *rt* was conditioned by the vowel in the following syllable; *r* then generated a reduced vowel. So also *du-fú-tharcair* 'voluit' goes back in the first place to **du-fú-thrcair*, this to *-thracair* (cf. *dū-thracht* 'will'). Cp. §§ 66. 298. Here belong also cases like *bria-thar*: the course of development was *-trā*, *-tŕ* (*r* with *a*-timbre), *-tar*, cp. § 623 rem. 1.

Rem. On the *ai* in *só-nairt*, *só-nairte* cp. § 640.

§ 635. Germanic.

Prim. Germanic syncopation. **ájiz-a-* 'ore, metal' (Goth. *áiza-*, OHG. *ēr*) from **ájiz-a-*, cp. Skr. *áyas-*. So probably also **májiz-ō* 'maior' (Goth. *máiza* OHG. *mēro*) in the first instance from **májizō*. Further **ármēið(i)* 'he has compassion on' (Goth. *armáiþ*

OHG. *armēt*) fr. **ārmē-īi-đi* and **frijōđ(i)* 'he treats lovingly' (Goth. *frijōþ*) fr. **frijō-īi-đi*, see § 142. This syncopation, which did not take place if an *i* directly preceded the *īi*, belongs to the later prim. Germ. changes. For it presupposes the new Germanic accentuation (§ 687).

Syncopation in Gothic in final syllables, e. g. *vulfs* 'wolf' fr. prim. Goth. **vulfa-z*. See § 660, 1. Whether forms like *ibns* 'even' *akrs* 'acre' were pronounced as monosyllables or dissyllables (*ibys akys*), is not clear, cp. §§ 215. 277 (p. 221 foot-note 1). 660, 1. Here may also be placed the transition of *īi* to *i* after consonants, as in *satja* 'I set' from prim. Germ. **satijō*, *hairdjōs* nom. pl. 'shepherds' from prim. Germ. **χirdījōz* (nom. sg. *hairdeis* from **χirdīi-z*).

Rem. Some regard this latter process as prim. Germanic. But then the 2. sg. imper. *satei* (Indg. **sodīē*) could not well be explained. For **satiīi* would certainly also have become **sati* in prim. Germ., and this would have led to **sati*.

In West Germanic a law of syncope operated which Paul (Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 144) has formulated in the following manner: — Short vowels were dropped in open syllables 1. after chief accented syllables, if these were long, 2. after a secondary accented syllable following the one with the chief accent, whether this was long or short. The operations of this law are in many cases not evident and clear, because the secondary tone and the deeptone also changed their position in the same word according to logical principles and many levellings took place by analogy. OHG. *hōrta* 'I heard' for **hōrita* = Goth. *háusida*, *branta* 'I burnt' for **brannita* = Goth. *brannida*. OHG. OS. *hērro* 'master', compar. of *hēr* 'high, sublime', from **hériro* (Goth. **háiriza*), OHG. OS. *jungro* 'younger' from **júngiro*, cp. Goth. *jühiza*. OHG. *andres* gen. of *ander* 'alius', *unsres* gen. of *unser* 'our'. OHG. *sēula* OS. *sēola* 'soul' = **sēwla*: Goth. *sáivala*. OHG. *īsnīn* 'iron' adj. from *īsan* 'iron'. OS. *mahtigro* from **máhtigiro* gen. dat. sg. fem. and gen. pl. of *mahtig* 'mighty', cp. Goth. gen. *þizōs*. Forms like OHG. *zimbarta* 'built' (§ 310 rem.) *acchar* 'field' *fogal* 'bird' *eban* 'even' had experienced samprasāraṇa, see §§ 215. 277. 623 rem. 1.

For the activity of the West Germ. law of syncope in final syllables, see § 661, 2.

§ 636. Baltic-Slavonic. *i* experienced syncope in unaccented syllables in Lithuanian. I am not in a position to say how far the phenomenon, which can only be proved for a comparatively small number of words, is dialectical and how far it was dependent on various grades of accent-stress or similar factors. Examples: *szulnỹs* beside *szulinỹs* 'well, spring'. *mótina* beside *mótina* 'mother' (also *mótyna*); fut. 2. pl. *árste* beside *ársite*, 1. du. *ársva* beside *ársiva*, from *ariù* 'I plough'.

Vowels were dropped in final syllables by syncope, e. g. pl. *dùkters* 'daughters' fr. **dùkter-es* (Gr. θυγατέρις), gen. sg. *dukteřs* fr. **dukter-ēs* (O.Bulg. *düşter-e*). Cp. § 664.

ĩ and *ũ*, which were reduced vowels already in the prim. Slav. period, disappeared in Slavonic medially in open syllables. In the O.Bulg. monuments e. g. *vsĩ* beside *vřsi* gen. of *vřřĩ* 'vicus', *rekřu* beside *rekũřu* dat. sg. of the part. perf. of *reka* 'I say'. See §§ 36. 52.

PALATALISATION AND LABIALISATION WITH EPENTHESIS.

§ 637. Consonants are often palatalised by sonant and consonant *i*- and *e*-sounds following them, through the mouth-articulation anticipating the *i* or *e*. In like manner *u*- and *o*-sounds cause labialisation.

If any other vowel but an *i* or *u* precedes a consonant or group of consonants thus palatalised or labialised, this often becomes an *i*-, or *u*-diphthong, e. g. *aiľĩ* from *al'ĩ* (where ' indicates the palatalisation of the *l*). The *i*- or *u*-articulation thus extends still further than the specific articulation of the consonants. This phenomenon is called epenthesis. It occurs in the older phases of the Indg. languages only in the case where postconsonantal *i* or *u* was consonantal. This *ĩ* and *ũ* then disappeared in the preceding consonant, a result of the intensity of the process of palatalisation or labialisation.

Rem. The phenomena, which are denoted as umlaut, fracture, vowel-harmony etc., do not differ materially from epenthesis, e. g. OHG. *nerian* = Goth. *nasjan* § 83, O.Ir. *fer* 'man' fr. **giro-s* § 34, O.Bulg. *toboja* instr. beside *tebe* gen., *tebè* dat. loc. of *ty* 'thou'.

§ 638. Aryan. Simple consonants and *nt* appear palatalised in Avestic before *i*, *ɪ*, *y*, *ē*, *ñh* (from Ar. *sġ*, § 558, 3 p. 415) after *a*, *ā*, *u*, *ū*, *ē*, *o*, *e*, *aē*, *ao*; the palatalisation was indicated by an *i* written before the consonant. *aipi* 'up, on, in' = O.Pers. *apiy* Skr. *āpi*. *barainti* 'they bear' = O.Pers. *bara(n)tiy* Skr. *bhāranti*. *per'sāiti* 3. sg. conj. of *per'sāmi* 'I ask' = O.Pers. *parsātiy* Skr. *prchāti*. *stūiḍi* 2. sg. imper. of *staomi* 'I praise': Skr. *stu-hi*. *ker'naoiti* 'he makes' = Skr. *kṛ-ṇō-ti*. *ber'zaitm*, acc. sg. fem. of *ber'zant-* 'great, high', = Skr. *bṛhatīm*. *aēibiš* instr. pl., *aēibyō* dat. pl. to *aēm* 'this', = Skr. *ebhīṣ*, *ebhyās*. *daḍ-maiḍē*, 1. pl. mid. to *daḍqmi* 'I place', = Skr. *dādh-mahē*. *ber'zaitē*, dat. sg. masc. of *ber'zant-*, = Skr. *bṛhatē*. *aiñhḍ*, gen. sg. fem. to *aēm*, = Skr. *asyās*.

r appears labialised before *u*, *ū*, *v* after *a*, *ā*, *o*; an *u* written before the *r* marked the labialisation. *auruša-* 'white, glittering' = Skr. *aruśā-*. *dauru* 'wood, spear' = Skr. *dāru*. *pouru* (also written *paouru-*) 'much' = O.Pers. *paru-* Skr. *purī-* (§ 290). *aurvant-* 'quick, strong' = Skr. *ārvant-*.

Rem. The metre proves that diphthongs were not spoken in forms like *aipi pouru*. This mode of writing is to be explained from the fact that the transition from the *a*, *ā* etc. to the *i-* or *u-*position of the palatalised or labialised consonant gave the impression as if an *i* or *u* was heard before the consonant.

Hence it is quite out of the question to speak of a triphthong in forms like *aēibiš* etc.

Cp. the similar mode of writing in Irish, § 640.

In Bartholomae's Handb. d. ir. dial. this *i* and *u*, just as the anaptyctic vowels (§ 624), are placed above the other letters in small type, e. g. *aⁱpi aēⁱbyō*, *a^uruša-*.

§ 639. Greek. Epenthesis of *i* and probably also of *u* took place in the period of the primitive community.

Epenthesis of *i*. The palatalised consonant was single or double: *ν*, *κν*, *πν*, *φν*, *τν*, *δν*, *χμ*, *ρ*, *σ*, *φ*. *φαίνω* 'I show' from **φαν-λω*. *κοινό-ς* 'common' fr. **κον-ιο-ς* (§ 204). *τεκταίνω* 'I make, fabricate' fr. **τεκταν-λω*, older **τεκτεν-μυ* (§§ 130. 234).

αἰκνο-ν · δεῖπνον (Hesych.) fr. *ἀκνί-ο-ν, to Skr. *aś-nā-ti* 'eats'.
 δεῖπνο-ν 'meal' fr. *δεπνί-ο-ν, rt. *deg-* (§ 444 c). ἐξ-αίφνης 'suddenly'
 fr. *αιφνί-ας, cp. ἄφνω · ἐξαιφνης (Hesych.). τ and δ disappeared
 by assimilation before ν : δέσποινα 'mistress of the house' fr.
 *ποτνί-α, ραίνω 'I besprinkle' fr. *ῥαδνί-ω, see §§ 488. 492. αἰχμή
 'point of a spear' fr. *ἀχμι-ᾱ, probably related to ἔγχος, ἀχ- =
 *ῥχ-. μάκαιρα fr. *μακαρ-ί-α, fem. to μάκαρ 'blessed'. σπυῖραι 'I
 struggle convulsively' fr. *σπαρ-ί-ω, original form *σπρ-ί-δ (§§ 129.
 293). Hom. τοῖο 'of the' Att. τοῦ Dor. τῶ fr. *ροι-σο, the latter
 fr. *το-σμο; Hom. κλαίω 'I weep' fr. *κλαί-φω, this fr. *κλαφ-ί-ω,
 see § 131.

Rem. Epenthesis of *i* has been wrongly assumed in κρείττων 'stronger'
 beside Ion. κρεῖσσων, prim. Gr. *κρετ-ίων, and in μέλλων 'greater' beside Ion.
 μέλων, prim. Gr. *μεγ-ίων. εἰ had taken the place of *i* here through ana-
 logical association with χείρων 'inferior in strength etc.' αὐτίων 'better'
 ὀλιγίων 'smaller'. Epenthesis of *i* has also been wrongly sought in κτείνω 'I
 kill', αὐτίνων, Hom. εἰν 'in', ῥηθίρω 'I destroy', χεῖρων, Hom. ὑπέρω 'over'. In
 the first instance assimilation took place in these cases (cp. -ελλ- from -ελλί-
 in στελλω), then 'compensation lengthening'. See §§ 131. 618.

Cypr. αἰλο-ς beside Arcad. Att. ἄλλο-ς 'alius' is very strange.
 It stands too isolated to be able to establish with certainty a
 process of epenthesis for the period of the separate dialects.
 Cp. Spitzer Lautl. des Arcad. Dial. 34.

Epenthesis of *u* in Greek is entirely denied by some
 scholars, and it is clear that most of the examples brought for-
 ward are certainly or probably false. The following are less
 doubtful : ταῦρο-ς 'bull' beside Gall. *tarvo-s* and Κένταυρο-ς =
 Skr. *gandharvā-s* (Κένταυρος for *Κενθαυρο-ς, which is to be
 presupposed by § 496, through popular association with ταῦρο-ς,
 or κεντέω, or both at the same time).

In the transformation, which guttural and dental explosives
 experienced through a following *ῑ* or *i* in prim. Greek or in
 the period of the separate dialects, as -σσ- fr. -κῑ- -τῑ-, -σι- fr.
 -τι- (§§ 131. 489. 493), it was in all cases a question of pala-
 talisation.

§ 640. Old Irish. Palatalisation and labialisation took
 place extensively. At the end of chief accented syllables, in

which the original vowel-differences were kept apart, the palatal timbre of the consonant was denoted by placing an *i* before it, and in like manner the labial by an *u* or *o*. We have thus no more to do with proper diphthongs or triphthongs here than in Avestic (§ 683). The vowels following the chief accented syllable, which had imparted their timbre to the preceding consonants, were mostly dropped according to the laws for unaccented syllables, so that no trace of their existence was left except in the colouring of the preceding consonants. In Keltic grammars this process is called infection.

For the sake of clearness we give here in small type the vowels which serve only to indicate the timbre of the consonant (cp. § 24 p. 27).

Palatalisation. Gen. *e'ch* 'of a horse' fr. prim. Kelt. **ekyē*, to nom. *ech*. *su'de* 'seat' fr. **sodjo-m*, rt. *sed-*. Gen. *ma'cc* 'of a son' fr. *maqi* (Ir. Ogam inscript.), to nom. sg. *macc*. *a'le* 'alius', stem **aljo-*. *fa'ith* 'poet' fr. **yati(s)*: Lat. *patēs*. Acc. *rū'n* 'secret' fr. **rūnin*, to nom. *rūn* fr. **rūnā*. *for-tē's* 'thou wilt help' fr. **tēssi(s)* with *ē* = Indg. *eī*. Cp. §§ 58. 66. 82. 98. 106.

Labialisation. Dat. *ne*rt* fr. **nertu* **nertō*, stem *nerto-* 'strength'. Dat. *e'chu* fr. **echu* **ekyō*, st. *echo-* 'horse'. *ad-ga'r* 'I prohibit' fr. **garu* **garō*. Cp. § 66. 98.

If the vowel of the syllable which had not the chief accent was still present only as an irrational vowel, its colouring was dependent on the timbre of the following consonant, e. g. (*ni*) *épur* (fr. **éd-bur*) beside *at-bi'r* 'dico', both from the same original form, but with different accentuation according to the connexion, so, too, nom. *biad* gen. *biid* ('victus') fr. **bīyot(o-m)* **bīyot(i)*. See §§ 66. 82. In like manner the irrational vowel, which was developed in Keltic itself from sonant liquid, assumed the quality of the following consonants, e. g. *só-nirte* beside *nért* 'strength'. See § 634.

Where a diphthong is written in unaccented syllables, the second vowel was properly the syllabic vowel and the first really only shows the timbre of the preceding consonant. Hence

we may write *epiur*, which occurs beside *epur*, as *épⁱur*. Correspondingly *só-nⁱirte* beside *só-nirte*, *rérⁱig* 'direxit', dat. *túathⁱib* beside *túathib* 'populis' (cp. *mnaⁱb* from *ben* 'woman'), 1. sg. *cárⁱm* beside *cárim* 'I love'. In general this colouring of the consonant is the quality of the vowel which originally followed the consonant, cp. e. g. *épⁱur* with *at-bí^r* and 3. sg. *ad-cón-dⁱirc* (Gr. *δέδορκε*) with 1. sg. *ad-cón-darc* (Gr. *δέδορκα*).

Rem. If two consonants with different timbre came together through loss of vowel, the second became assimilated (with certain exceptions) to the first, e. g. in **fédligetho* 'of persistence' (nom. *fédligud*, to *fédligim* 'I continue, hold out') a palatal *g* and a dark *th* came together after the loss of the *e* in the last syllable but one. The latter then also became palatal, hence the form *fédligth^o*. The timbre of the preceding consonants had influence upon final vowels partly even in O.Irish, but especially in Mid.Irish. E. g. *súⁱdigth^o* 'of setting' became *súⁱdigthe*; nom. pl. *gnímⁱ* 'deeds' (also written *gními* without indication of the timbre of the *m*, nom. sg. *gním*) became *gníma* or *gnímae gníme* (all these spellings exist side by side of each other). — According to Thurneysen. Cp. also § 657 rem.

§ 641. Germanic. Until recently a prim. Germ. epenthesis of *i* was universally assumed in a series of words, as Goth. *háils* OHG. *heil* 'whole', which is said to be related to Skr. *kalya-s* 'healthy, pleasant'; Goth. *hráiva-* (in *hráiva dabō*) OHG. *hrēo* (gen. *hrēwes*) 'corpse', said to be connected with Skr. *krárya-m* 'raw flesh'. See Scherer Z. Gesch. d. deutsch. Spr.² 74, J. Schmidt Vocal. II 474 ff., Osthoff Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIII 427 f. I am by no means convinced of the correctness of this assumption; on *háils* cp. § 439.

§ 642. Baltic-Slavonic. Palatalisation exists largely.

On the palatalisation of consonants in Lithuanian see §§ 26. 147. 280.

Original *r_i*, *l_i*, *n_i* appear in O.Bulg. as palatalised *r*, *l*, *n*; *i* had been absorbed in the preceding consonant. Palatalisation was also the first stage in the development of *k_i* *ke* to *č* *če*, of *ch_i* *che* to *š* *še* etc. See § 147.

LOSS OF SYLLABLE BY DISSIMILATION.

§ 643. When two medial syllables with the same or similar initial sound follow each other, one of the two is often

lost. When a person reproduces sounds from impressions on the memory and repeats their order in speaking, the syllables with the same initial sounds run into one another, and thus after the production of the initial sound of the first syllable he at once passes over to the production of the sounds following the second, e. g. Gr. τέτραχμον 'four drachmae' = τετρ[άδρ]αχμον. Such hurrying over one part of the sounds of the body of a word does not always become chronic and universal, hence the frequent co-existence of the full and the shortened form in languages closely related together.

In languages with preponderating expiratory accentuation it was probably always syllables which had not the chief accent which were affected by this act of dissimilation.

Aryan. Vedic *irádhyai* inf. 'to try to gain' = **iradh[a-dh]-yāi*, cp. 3. pl. mid. *iradhanta*. Avestic. *dūraoša-* 'shining far' = **dūr[a-r]aoša-*. *amer'tat-* beside *amer'ta-tāt-* 'immortality'. *maidīyāirya-*, name of a feast, fr. **maidīy[a-y]āirya-* (*maidya-* 'medius', *yār* 'year').

Greek. ἀμφορεύς beside ἀμφι-φορεύς 'jar with two handles'. ἡμέδιμνο-ν beside ἡμι-μέδιμνον 'half a bushel'. κωμωδιδασκαλος beside κωμωδο-διδασκαλος 'comic poet'. λιπυρίᾱ 'intermittant fever' = **λιπ[ο-π]υρίᾱ*. στόμαργο-ς 'talkative' = **στομ[ο-μ]αργος* or **στομ[α-μ]αργος*. ὀπισθίναρ 'back of the hand' = **ὀπισθ[ο-θ]-εναρ*. κέντωρ 'goader' = **κεντ[η-τ]ωρ* from κεντέω. θάρσυνος 'confident' fr. **θαρσ[ο-σ]υνος*.

Italic. Latin. *sēmōdiu-s* beside *sēmi-modiu-s*. *sēmēstri-s* 'semi-monthly' = **sēm[i-m]ēstris*. *trucidare* fr. **truc[i-c]idare*. *antestārī* = **ant[e-t]estārī*. *lūculentatem* acc. beside *lūculenti-tātem*. *debilitare* = *debili-t[at]-are*. *hērēditariu-s* = **hērēdi-t[at]-āriu-s*. *calamitōsu-s* = **calami-t[at]-ōsus*. *dentiō* = **dent[i-t]iō*. *nūtrix* = **nūtr[i-tr]ix*. Umbrian *suront* beside *sururont* 'item'.

Rem. 1. From what has been said above it is probable that forms like *debilitāmus debilitāvissem*, *nūtrīcis nūtrīcāmus*, *dentiōnis* were already created in Latin at the time **debilitāiō* (1. sg.), **nūtrītrix*, **dentiīō* were still spoken. The shortening of the latter forms was due to the analogy of the first through a *debiliō* being created to *debilitāmus* etc.

Rem. 2. The later stages of development of Latin also show many phenomena which belong here, as Italian *avamo* fr. *avevamo*, *cavalleggieri* fr. *cavalli leggieri*, French *neté* fr. *netté*. See Car. Michaëlis Stud. sur roman. Wortschöpfung 18.

Keltic. I do not know anything belonging here from Irish¹). In Gallic *Leucamulus* = **Leuc[o-c]amulu-s* (cp. *Leucimāra* etc. and *Camulus*), *Clutamus* = **Clut[o-t]amus* from *Cluto*- and the not unfrequent element *-tamu-s*. See Esser Beitr. zur gallo-kelt. Namenkunde I p. 46.

Germanic. Goth. *avistr* n., OHG. *ewist* m. *awista* f. 'sheep fold' = **av[i-v]istr*, **ew[i-w]ist* **aw[i-w]ista*, the second part to OHG. *wist* 'stay, dwelling place'. In like manner **navistr* = **nav[i-v]istr* 'abode of the dead' which is to be deduced from Goth. *ga-navistrōn* 'bury'.

Possibly also Goth. *ainōhun* 'ullum' = **ain[an]ō-hun*. The spelling *ainnō-hun* is due to an attempt of the writer to take a middle course between the form actually spoken by him and the form dictated to him by his grammatical feeling.

Baltic-Slavonic. Lith. *akū'ta-s* beside *akūtū'ta-s* 'awny' (from *akū'ta-s* 'awn'). Loc. sg. fem. *gerōjaje* = **geroj[e-j]oje*, to nom. *gerō-ji*, definite form of *gerà* 'bona'. O.Bulg. fem. gen. *dobryje* = **dobry-j[ej]e*, dat. *dobrēji* = **dobrē-j[ej]i*, instr. *dobroja* = **dobroj[a-j]a* and this = **dobroja-j[ej]a*, to nom. *dobra-ja*, definite form of *dobra* 'bona'. With the last named double shortening cp. Lat. *voluntāriu-s* = **volunt[at]ariu-s* and this = **volunt[i-t]at-ariu-s*.

SANDHI (SATZPHONETIK).

§ 644. Words, united together so as to form a single thought, are mostly also spoken in a connected manner, so that the whole sentence, or at least a member of it consisting of several words, forms a complete phonetic unity. The sounds of the

1) The first consonant was dropped in Irish in such cases, and the vowels, thus brought together, were contracted: e. g. **arob-rō-nenasc* became *arob-rōinasc* 'I have betrothed you' (*nascim* 'I bind'), where *oi* is to be read as a pure diphthong (Thurneysen Rev. Celt. VI 323 f.).

word are dependent on the varying position of the word in the sentence. It makes a difference whether a word with this or that set of sounds precedes or follows another, whether the word begins or ends the sentence, whether it has the chief accent of the sentence or not. As a word has generally life in connected speech only, it develops itself phonetically also in connexion, and those variations of position are often at the same time the active cause which produces the change. Thus e. g. in Skr. *tāt phālam* 'this fruit' and *tād datrām* 'this gift' the difference of the final sound of the first word was caused by the difference of the initial sound of the second word, in *śúcīṣ tvām* 'splendidus tu' and *śubhrās tvām* 'nitidus tu' the difference of the initial sound of the second word was occasioned by that of the final sound of the preceding word. The shortening of prim. Balt. *-a* in the Lith. nom. sg. fem. *gerà* 'bona' was brought about by the position at the end of a sentence (absolute finality, position in pause), and the reduction of *ϑϑ-* = Indg. *sr-* to *ϑ-* in Gr. *ῥεῖ* 'flows' (Skr. *srāvati*, cp. *ῥρεῖ* 'flowed' Skr. *ásravat*) by the position at the beginning of the sentence (absolute initiality). OHG. *mo* 'to him' *nan* 'him' beside *imo inan* arose from the fact that they were used unaccented (enclitically) in the sentence as a whole; when preceded by the chief accent they became subject to the law of syncope (§ 635).

Those changes, which absolutely initial and final sounds underwent and which were caused by such positions of the word, may generally be separated as forming a special category of phonology.

But the sound-affections, which a word suffered through its connexion with a preceding or following word, are not to be separated from those, which were caused through the connexion of the sounds and syllables of the same word as a whole. In many cases no one even thinks of making such a separation. Thus no one treats under the laws of sandhi the Att. *η* = prim. Gr. *ā* in *τιμή* or in *ἥγον*, which is of the same nature as that in *μητέρες*. But e. g. in the acc. pl. like *ρύμφας*, *νόμος* (in several dialects equal to Att. *ρύμφας*, *νόμους*), in

Att. *καὶ* Dor. *κῆπι* = *καὶ ἐπὶ*, in *τὸλ λόγον* = *τὸν λόγον*, *ἐρ* *Ῥόδῳ* = *ἐν Ῥόδῳ*, *κὰν νόμον* = *κατ νόμον*, in Hom. *ὅττι* (Att. *ὅτι*) = **ὄδ τι* (§ 363) etc. we can also only speak of such laws as generally held good for the sound-combinations in question. *νύμφᾱς* arose from *νύμφᾱνς* in combinations like *νύμφανςκαλάνς* according to the same law as that by which **κυστός* became *κεστός* (§ 204 p. 171). *καὶ* *κῆπι* from **κα(χ)επι* like *τιμᾶτε τιμῆτε* from **τιμα(χ)ετε* (§ 603). As regards *τὸλ λόγον* etc. and *ὅττι*, such assimilations, it is true, did not take place at the same time in the body of a word — we take the term word here in its narrowest sense, thus we do not regard compounds like *πάλλευκο-ς παρησίᾱ* as one word —, but it was only because the sound-groups in question did not occur in the body of the word at the time when the change took place¹⁾. The latter is just as much a secondary consideration for the sound-change itself, as it is immaterial for the changes which take place in a word when isolated, if the sound-group in question at the time of the change occurred in the isolated word only as e. g. in the transition of *-κχ-* to *-σσ-* or of *-γκ-* to *-ζ-* in Greek.

The following circumstance also does not occasion an exceptional condition for the laws of sandhi in question. After the ending of a word has assumed a different shape caused by the varying nature of the following initial sound and the activity of the respective sound-law or of the respective sound-laws has become extinct, the different forms are often used promiscuously, irrespective of the conditions by which the difference was brought about, or at least one of the different forms goes beyond its original sphere. Thus in Greek *νύμφᾱς* came to be used also before vowels while *νύμφᾱς*, which had arisen in combinations like *νύμφανςαὐτάνς* (cp. *πᾶσα* from *πάνσυ*) and when absolutely final, appeared before consonants²⁾. The same holds good with regard

1) On account of *κὰν νόμον* observe that the syllabic division *κατ|νόμον* was in opposition e. g. to *φά|τνη*.

2) On the newly found inscription of Gortyn the old phonetic division still shows itself in preferring especially the article form *τόνς* before vowels and the sister form *τός* before consonants.

to initial sounds. Double forms like Gr. *στέγος* : *τέγος* 'roof' were originally dependent on the varying form of the end of the preceding word (§ 589, 3). But both forms then became generalised in use. Now this fluctuation did not for the most part stop here. One of the different forms gained the mastery and entirely suppressed the other or the others. Thus in the Attic dialect the accusative forms *νόμφας*, *τάς*, *νόμους*, *τούς* came to be the only forms in use, *νόμφας*, *τάς*, *νόμος*, *τός* became extinct¹⁾; in Latin *steg-* entirely gave way to *teg-* (*tegō toga*). It is here everywhere merely a question of the effects of analogy, which followed after the regular change had taken place, and the case is essentially the same as if e. g. in OHG. *jungro* had arisen by syncopation beside *bezziro* etc. and *jungiro* had then been formed after the latter and similar forms (§ 635). The latter new formation is parallel to the younger *τόνς παῖδας* (*τούς παῖδας*) instead of the regular *τός παῖδας*.

If, in sandhi-changes, transformations of finals through the following initials are much more frequent than transformations of initials through the preceding finals, it fully corresponds also to what we may observe with regard to the changes in the body of a word, namely that transforming operations are far more frequent in a regressive direction (anticipations) than those in a progressive direction.

In the so-called laws of finals and initials it is not merely a question of the last or the first sound in the body of the word, but often also of the medial sounds. The important part is that the cause of transformation lay outside the body of the word, in the first case in the following, in the second case in the preceding word. The most striking examples

1) The existence side by side of *εῖς* and *ἕς* (older *ἐνς* and *ἕς*, originally *ἐνς* only) is the same as *τάς* and *τάς*, *τούς* and *τός*. If in Attic the fluctuation between *εῖς* and *ἕς* continued long after the victory of *τάς*, *τούς* was decided (see the author *Ber. d. sächs. Ges. der Wiss.* 1883 p. 186 f.), this is to be explained from the fact that the accusatives with compensation lengthening were the regular, often used pause-forms, while the preposition was generally pronounced only in close connexion with following words and *εῖς* only occurred rarely as pause-form.

are the Skr. combinations like *prá hanyatē*, *agnēr áveṇa*, where *ṇ* took the place of *n* through the influence of the *r* in the preceding word (§ 648, 3). The expressions laws of finals and initials are thus too limited. We retain them however in default of a more appropriate short name. —

On the basis of the above explanation we ought, in the discussion of sound change, to separate from all other changes, those which happened in the beginning and end of a sentence and were caused by this position of the sounds. With the present state of our science, this is unfortunately impossible in an exposition of the history of sounds, which everywhere starts from the prim. Indg. sounds: the cases are too numerous, in which we do not know whether the word has obtained its present form when absolutely initial or final respectively or conditionally so i. e. in the juxta-position with the sounds of other words. Every thing, which preceded in the prehistoric periods of the separate developments, is known to us by induction only. But processes certainly happened even then, quite as complicated as those we can so often observe in the later phases of language: conflict of the pause-forms and the forms at the beginning of the sentence with the medial forms and of the latter with one another, utter loss, without leaving any trace, of one or several of the different forms which had arisen phonetically, etc. We are mostly not in a position to reconstruct these prehistoric processes in their course with any certainty. And even where we work on the basis of historic records we are often badly off from the fact that the written exposition, as regards the formation of the final and initial parts of words, is generally still less a faithful picture of the living speech than as regards the medial syllables, since they had arisen by sound-laws which operated independently of the connexion in the sentence. In writing one generally recalled to mind the isolated word as an independent whole and either overlooked the sandhi-operations altogether or only imperfectly paid regard to them. In this point, it is true, the exposition of the Sanskrit forms a brilliant exception. But what in the

other languages is too little, is too much here. The sandhi-system of the Hindoos is not free from various pedantic niceties and exaggerated generalisations; it is quite inconceivable that the naive speech, uninfluenced by grammatical theorising should always have moved in the track, which the grammarians prescribe, and which became the normal for the written exposition of the language. The fettered language of the Vedas already furnishes the proof that the sandhi-system of the classical Sanskrit is not a thing of natural growth. —

In face of the overwhelming difficulties we shall therefore not undertake the theoretical division mentioned above. But it seemed to me necessary to point out here at least the aim which a more searching investigation of details should have specially in view in the future even more than hitherto.

Rem. Cp. among others Schuchardt Romania III 1 ff., Sweet Transact. of the Philolog soc., London 1875—76 p. 470 ff., Curtius Stud. X 205 ff., Sievers Paul-Braune's Beitr. V 61 ff. Phonet. 205 ff., Paul Princip, der Sprachgesch. p. 100 ff. and elsewhere, Neumann Ztschr. f. roman. Phil. VIII 243 ff., Holthausen Die Soester Mundart, 1886, § 44 f. §§ 204—222.

Prim. Indg. period.

§ 645. Only a few changes can be established with probability in conditionally final and initial sounds.

Finally.

1. *-ōy* became *-ō* before certain consonants in the nom. acc. du. of *o*-stems, say **dyō sunū* 'two sons' beside **dyōy ēkyōy* 'two horses'. This is shown by the fact that the Vedic has mostly *-ā*, rarely *-āu*, before consonants, and *-āu* rather more frequently than *-ā* before vowels.

In classical Sanskrit the forms in *-āu* came to be the only ones in use. Conversely in the European languages the forms in *-ō* almost entirely supplanted those in *-ōy*: Gr. *δύ-δεκα*, *ἑπτα*, Lat. *duo*, O.Ir. *dā*, Lith. *dù* from **dyūā*, *gerù* from **gerā* (§§ 184. 664, 3), O.Bulg. *dva*, *vlūka*. *-ōy* was retained in O.Ir. *dau dō* (older *dāu*) 'two' and Goth. *ahtāu* 'eight' (§ 85). Cp. Meringer Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 217 ff.

From this it may be assumed that $-ōy$ once interchanged with $-ō$ in the loc. sg. in $-ōy$ also as $*sanōy =$ Skr. *sūnāú* etc. (§ 85).

Compare Indg. $*gōm$ acc. sg. 'bullock', which probably arose from $*gōy-m$, § 188.

It is more doubtful whether $-ēi$ interchanged with $-ē$ in a similar manner. Vedic loc. sg. *agnē* of *agnī-š* 'fire' suggests the conjecture that there existed in prim. Indg. a loc. sg. in $-ē$, which had arisen from $-ēi$. The latter form is said to be represented by Goth. *anstái* (stem *ansti*). Cp. the accidence.

Compare the hypothesis according to which Indg. $*rēs$ 'res' arose from $*rēi-s$, § 150.

Rem. 1. That nominatives like Gr. *Πρω* and Skr. *sākā* (pl. *sāk-hāy-as*) represent an Indg. $-ō$ from $-ōi$, as has been maintained, seems to me very doubtful.

2. $-i$ and $-u$ were pronounced as consonants before sonants. E. g. $*prōti$ beside $*prōti$ 'against' (Skr. *prāty* and *prāti*, Gr. *πρός* and *πρоти*, cp. *πρόσω* from $*πρωτιω$), the former e. g. in Skr. *praty-abharam* = Gr. *προς-εφερον*. $*upéri$ beside $*upéri$ 'over' (Skr. *upāry* and *upāri*, Gr. Hom. *ὑπείρ* and $*ὑπέρι$, cp. Hom. *εἰν* and *ἐνι*, § 131 p. 119). $*médhy$ and $*médhu$ 'honey', the latter e. g. in Skr. *mādhv asti* 'mel est'. Cp. §§ 122. 156.

In like manner $-ŋ$ and $-m$ probably interchanged, e. g. acc. sg. $*bhrđtor-ŋ$ (Gr. *φράτορα*) and $*bhrđtorm$ (Goth. *brōþar*). Cp. § 192. 231 rem.

Rem. 2. On the accusative forms like $*dīēm$ (Skr. *dyām*) see § 188. If the conjecture given there is right, there existed between $*dīēm$ and $*nāyŋ$ (Hom. *νῆα* Lat. *nāvem*) the same relation as between $*bhrđtorm$ and $*bhrđtorŋ$.

3. Voiceless explosives and spirants became voiced before voiced explosives and spirant, say $*édōdbhrđtraī = *édōt+bhrđtraī$ 'he gave to the brother' (Skr. *ādād bhrātrē*); $*tāzgiās = *tās+giās$ 'these sinews' (cp. Skr. *tā jyāh*). Cp. $*-bd-$ from $*-pd-$, $*dydbhis = *dyt+bhis$ § 469, 2, $*zdhi = *s+dhi$ § 589, 1. Conversely voiced explosives and spirants became voiceless before voiceless explosives and spirants, say $*uit'tōtpflū = *uit'tōd+pflū$ 'know thou (let him know) much' (Skr. *vittāt purū*),

**tótsijet* = **tód+sijet* 'that may be' (Skr. *tát siyāt*). Cp. **juqtó-* = **jug+tó-*, **petsú* = **ped+sú*, § 469, 1.

Sanskrit and Greek especially point to such assimilations.

4. Bremer (Paul-Braune's Beitr. XI 38 f.) assigns it to this also, that the nom. endings sg. masc. fem. of *n-* and *r-* stems sometimes have *-n* and *-r*, sometimes not, e. g. Gr. *ἄμωρ*, *πατήρ*, but Skr. *áśmā*, *pitā* (see § 92). The duality was formerly frequently explained by assuming that the forms without *-n* and *-r* were once the only ones in use and that the final consonant was transferred from the other cases. In the *n-*stems one might also imagine that the forms with *-ōn-* without gradation like Gr. *ὀυρανίωρ*- Goth. *raþjōn*- O.Bulg. *poljan*- (§§ 219 extr. 311. 585, 3) had originally the nominative with *-n*, the others without *-n* and that then intermixture took place. The uncertainty however prevents anything being here definitely arrived at.

Initially.

1. *ś-* disappeared before consonants after *-s*, perhaps also after other consonants, hence the double forms like *steg-* and *teg-* 'cover'. See § 589, 3.

3. Double forms like **siēm* and **sijēm* 'sim' **duō* and **duyō* **mriētai* and **mriētai* 'moritur' were due to a varying construction of the preceding syllable. See § 120 p. 112 § 153 p. 138 f.

3. Indg. **toi* from **tyoi*? See § 187.

Aryan.

§ 646. Prim. Aryan.

Finally. 1. Nasals adjusted themselves to the organ of the following consonants, so that e. g. *-n* and *-m* became *-ñ* before *k-*, and *-ñ* before *c-*.

2. The ending *-am* attained complete supremacy in the acc. sg. of most consonant stems, the origin of which must apparently be explained from sandhi relations. Analogously *-am* in preterites like *ás-am* 'eram'. See §§ 231 rem. 645 p. 489.

3. The explosives and spirants, which had become voiced before initial voiced explosives and spirants, remained voiced;

correspondingly those, which had become voiceless before initial voiceless sounds, remained voiceless (§ 645 finals 3). *t* and *d* occurred most frequently finally. The aspirates, from of old rare finally, may have then lost the aspiration in this position. *-z* stood beside *-s*, *-ž* beside *-š*; *-ž* and *-š* = Indg. *-g* and *-k* were rare (§ 396).

-as and *-ās*, when absolutely final, passed into *-aḥ* and *-āḥ* (Skr.) or groups similar to these, and it seems that these forms, introduced also into the position before voiced explosives and spirants and before vowels, became here *-ō* and *-ā* already in prim. Aryan. See § 556, 3.

Initially. 1. *kt-* became (when absolutely initial?) *t-* : Skr. *tūrya-* Av. *tūrya-* 'quartus' from **ktur-*, cp. Av. *a-xtūrya-* 'four times repeated'. See § 471.

2. *s-* became *š-* after *-i*, *-u* etc. (§ 556, 1), whence Skr. *ś-*. Hence such combinations as *hí śāḥ*, *hí śma*, *diví śtha*, *ná śhirám*.

Rem. Since we are not justified in assuming that the transition of *s* to *š* (§) was still active in the Sanskrit separate development, this phenomenon of sandhi must be referred back to the prim. Aryan period. It is immaterial whether in individual cases we have to deal with a prim. Ar. word-combination or with one which had first come into being in Sanskrit itself. In the latter case it is a question of imitation of older models.

§ 647. Sanskrit. Finals.

1. The *-ē*, which arose from prim. Ar. *-aḥ* when absolutely final and before consonants, was also introduced if the next word began with a sonant, e. g. *-ē a-* for regular *-ay a-*, cp. Av. *zastay-a* O.Pers. *dastay-a* 'into the hand', loc. sg. + *a* 'towards a thing'. Before *a-*, which for its part disappeared, *-ē* remained, before other sonants it was shortened to *-a*. *vānē 'smín* from *vānē asmín* loc. 'in this forest'. *vāna āsīt* from *vānē āsīt* 'he was in the forest'. This loss of *a-* was in its first beginnings in the Vedic period.

The *-ō* which had taken the place of *-as* (§ 646) was treated in like manner. *anyō 'nyám* 'one to the other'. *rāmā uvāca* 'Rama spoke'.

-ay became -ā before sonants. *striyā adadāt* 'he gave to the woman'.

2. The assimilation of the nasals to following consonants (§ 646), remained e. g. *tān kavīm* 'this sage', *tān dēvām* 'this god'. -m passed into the so-called 'Anusvāra' before sibilants, *h* and *r*, e. g. *tā sīhām* 'this lion' (cp. § 199 rem. 1).

3. -r became -ḥ when absolutely final. Voc. *mātāḥ* 'mother' = Av. *mātar* Gr. *μητήρ*. 3. pl. perf. *as-ūḥ* = Av. *ānḥ-ar* from Ar. *as-* 'be' (§ 290).

The *r*, which had first become final in Sanskrit (by 7), also underwent this change. *ākaḥ* = *ākar* 'thou madest, he made', when 2. sg. arose from **a-kar-ṣ*, when 3. sg. from **a-kar-t*.

4. Absolutely final explosives and spirants were pronounced voiceless only, hence here e. g. *tāt* 'this' from **ta-d*, Indg. **tó-d*.

The law, inherited from the pre-Aryan period, that explosives and spirants were pronounced voiced before voiced and voiceless before voiceless explosives and spirants (§ 645 finals 3), was followed by an analogical innovation. They said *tāt phālam* 'this fruit', *tād dātrām* 'this gift' (prim. f. **tód*) and *ābharat phālam*, *ābharad dātrām* (prim. f. **ébheret* 'he brought'), but *tād ānnam* ('food'), *tād vāstram* ('dress'), *tād mādhu* ('honey') opposed to **ābharat ānnam*, — *vāstram*, — *mādhu*. The latter state was levelled out and *ābharad ānnam* etc. introduced.

ābharad ānnam for regular **ābharat ānnam* after *ābharad dātrām* and *tād ānnam* may be compared with *śagmā-* 'powerful, helpful', for regular **śakmā-* after *śagdhi* and *tigmā-*, see § 472 rem.

-t remained in the old combination *bhārat-u* 'let him bring' (injunctive *bhārat* + particle *u*), because it was felt as a single word. See Osthoff Z. Gesch. des Perf. 42.

5. -t c- became -cc-, as *ādācca* 'dabatque', -t ś- became -ch- (-cch-), as *ādāchatām* 'dabat centum'. Cp. §§ 352. 355. Cp. also § 557, 2 on *tāñchātrūn* acc. 'these enemies'.

6. The endings -as and -ās have been treated in § 556, 3. 646. 647, 1.

-h appears in pausa for the § which arose from Indg. *s* prim. Ar. *ś* after *i*- and *u*-vowels (§ 556, 1), e. g. *ávih* 'sheep', *sūnūh* 'son'. It is uncertain whether the transition to *h* was phonetically developed or whether it is a question of analogy after *áśvah* = *áśvas* etc. -§ was retained in Vedic before *p*- and *k*-, e. g. *dyāuṣ pītā* (= Ζεύς πατήρ), but the pause-form in -h forced its way in also before these initial sounds, just as there still appears the older ending -as (e. g. *yás pátih* 'qui dominus') in Vedic before *p*- and *k*-, but beside this already also -ah. -§ too is still Vedic before *t*-, where *t*- was pronounced cerebral (§ 352), e. g. *śúcīṣ tvám* 'splendidus tu'. But beside this also *śúcis tvám*, a new formation after the analogy of -as *t*-.

-h for -s and -§ also where these did not become final until after the loss of a following consonant (7.), e. g. *dāh* 'he was' = **as(t)*, *ájāih* 'he overcame' = **ajāiṣ(t)*; cp. *ákah* = **akart* above 3. Also -t = -ṣt, e. g. 3. sg. injunct. aor. *nát* = **naṣ-t* from *naṣ-* 'to attain' (cp. 3. sg. *váṣti* 'he is willing' from *vaṣ-*, § 399).

Original -is, -us had become -iṣ, -uṣ in prim. Aryan before voiced explosives and spirants, e. g. **patiṣ dadāti* 'the master gives'. -ṣ (= Skr. -ṣ) already at an early period, perhaps in the Aryan prim. community (cp. Av. *duṣ-ita-* 'difficult of access' *duṣ-vacah-* 'speaking badly'), came to stand also before vowels, liquids and nasals through generalisation by analogy and here passed into -r in Sanskrit, e. g. *śrīr iyám* 'this splendour' from **śrīṣ*. This -r then came to be used by analogy also before voiced explosives and spirants, e. g. *pátir dadāti* 'the master gives', *sūnúr dadāti* 'the son gives', *pátir bharati* 'the master brings': the regular forms had been **pātiṣ dadāti*, **sūnūṣ dadāti* (cp. *dū-dāṣ-* 'impious', § 591) and **pātiṣ bharati* (cp. *dviḍbhīṣ* *ibid.*). *r* was even also transferred to the ending -as in Vedic, as *áśvar* 'horse' *śrutár* 'renowned'.

7. Of two or more final consonants (except *i* and *u* as the second components of diphthongs before consonants) the first only was preserved. *ábharan* 'they brought' from **a-bhara-nt*. *ákar* 'he made' from **a-kar-t*: Av. *cor-p* (prim. Ar. **car-t*, Indg.

**ger-t*). *ās* 'he was' from **as-t*. *á-jāiṣ* 'he overcame' from **a-jāi-ṣ-t* : Av. *cōišť* 'he made known' from *caēš-*. *āp* 'water' from **ap-s* : Av. *afš*. *dēvā-tat* 'divine service' from **-tat-s* : Av. *a-mer'ta-tas* 'immortality'. *dik* 'region of the sky' from **dikš*, prim. f. **dik-s* (§ 401 rem. 2). *vāk* 'speech' from **vākš* : Av. *vaxš* Lat. *vōx*, Indg. **uōq-s* (§ 556, 1).

ābhār 'he brought' from **a-bhār-ṣ-t* (*s*-aorist). Nom. sg. *prānō* 'turned forwards' from **prānōk-ṣ*. Nom. sg. *tudán* 'tundens' from **tudánt-s*.

-nn appears instead of *-n* after short vowels, as *ābharann*, *tudánn*.

The simplification of final consonant groups was older than the origin of short nasal vowels from short vowel + nasal before *s*. This is shown by the gen. sg. *dán* (*dánn*) from **dáns*, 2. sg. *ágan* (*ágann*) from **a-gans*. See § 199.

If a long vowel preceded the nasal + *s*, *-n* stood in only absolute finality, in conditioned finality a long nasal vowel was pronounced and *-s* had the same form as after non-nasalised long vowels. *áśvān* 'equos' in pausa, but *áśvās t-*, *áśvāš c-*, *áśvāḥ p-*, *áśvā a-*. *sūnūn* 'filios' in pausa, but *sūnūḥ p-*, *sūnūr a-*. *vidvān* 'knowing' in pause, but *vidvās t-* etc. *ātān* 'he stretched' (*s*-aorist, from **a-tān-s(-t)*), 1. sg. *ātās-am* in pausa, but *ātā a-*.

Rem. From this it seems to follow that *n*, after long vowels before *-s* not ending the sentence, had become with the preceding vowel a nasal vowel earlier than elsewhere. Of course in this question there comes into consideration the fact that the long vowels in the accusative endings *-ān -ūn -īn* have not yet been satisfactorily explained (the last attempt at an explanation by Hanssen in Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 615), and that the nom. *vidvān* was a new formation for **vidvās* (cp. Av. *vidvā*, Gr. *εἰδώς*). Thus the ending long vowel + *n* + *s* is not proved as old inherited in any of the cases here.

§ 648. Sanskrit. Initials.

1. On the loss of *-a* after *-ē*, *-ō*, see § 647, 1.
2. *-ch-* (*-cch-*) fr. *-t ś-*, see § 647, 5.
3. *r* also caused cerebralisation of a following *n*, if the two sounds belonged to different words. In Vedic *pári nas*,

vār nāma, prā hanyatē, indra ēnam, agnēr āveṇa. Cp. *bhāra-māna-s* in § 199 and the phonetic explanation of its origin given there.

4. -ṣ changed *t-* into *t-*, as *śuciṣ tvām.* Cp. §§ 352. 647, 6.

Rem. On *hi śāh* etc. see § 646 initials 2.

§ 649. Iranian. Finals.

1. In late Avestic final *-ā*, *-ī*, *-u* were shortened in polysyllabic words. Nom. sg. *haēna* 'army': Skr. *sēnā*. Nom. sg. *brāta* 'brother': Skr. *bhrātā*. Nom. du. *pupra* 'the two sons': Skr. *putrā*. Nom. sg. *ber'zaiti* 'alta': Skr. *bṛhatī*. Nom. du. *paiti* 'the two masters': Skr. *pātī*. *mainyu* 'the two spirits': Skr. *manyū*. On the other hand e. g. *z'mā* instr. to *zā* 'earth': Skr. *jmd*.

All final vowels are written as long in Gāpā, not only *haēnā mainyū*, but also e. g. *barā* 2. sg. imper. = Skr. *bhāra* Gr. *φῆρε*, *ásti* 3. sg. indic. = Skr. *ásti* Gr. *ἔσσι*. It is probably rightly assumed that these longs are due to a later transformation on the part of redactors and that they were pronounced short — perhaps with a few exceptions — in the same manner as elsewhere, at the time of the origin of the hymns. See Bartholomae Die Gāpā's p. 67 ff., Handbuch p. 3.

In Old Persian the deviations from the quantity, which is to be expected by the prim. Ar. sound-laws, are likewise only of a graphic nature, e. g. 3. sg. *akūtā* 'he made himself': Skr. *ākṛta*; *abara(n)ta*: Skr. *ābharanta* Gr. *ἐφάρποντο*; *amīy* 'I am': Skr. *āsmi* Gr. *εἰμι*; *pātūv* 'let him protect': Skr. *pātu*. Cp. § 21.

2. Late Av. *-ē* fr. *-ia -iā*, as *yē-he* = Skr. *yā-sya*. See § 125 p. 115.

Av. *-ē* from *-ai*, as *aspē* = Skr. *āśvē*. See §§ 62 rem. 78. 94.

3. Av. *-ā* (written *-a*, *-an*, *-am*) from *-ām -ān*, as *īwāq īwāqm* = Skr. *tvām*. See § 200.

4. Av. *-r* fr. *-r*, as *antar* = O.Pers. *a(n)tar* Skr. *antár*. See §§ 260. 624. The anaptyctic vowel arose before initial consonants, at the same time perhaps in absolute finality.

5. Final combinations of consonants were mostly permitted. Cp. the Av. forms *cor^hp*, *cōišť*, *āfš*, *vaxš* in § 647, 7. Exceptions under 6.

6. Prim. Ar. *-t* and *-d* after vowels (also anaptyctic) fell together in Av. in *-ḥ*. This sound or a similar one, in any case a consonantal element, was also spoken in O.Pers., since *-a* appears for prim. Ar. *-at* and *-ad*. If the sound *-a* had ended the word, this vocalic finality would have been expressed by the addition of the *a*-sign (in the transcription *-ā*). See § 21 rem. 3. sg. Av. *abaraḥ* O.Pers. *abara* 'he brought': Skr. *ābharat*. Av. *ciḥ* O.Pers. *ciy*, indefinite particle: Skr. *cid*, Lat. *quid*.

-t appears unchanged in Av. in *-st* = prim. Ar. *-tst* prim. Indg. *-t^ht*, as *hīšast*, and in *-št* = prim. Ar. *-št* prim. Indg. *-st*, as *cōišť*. On the other hand *-s* from prim. Ar. prim. Indg. *-st*, as *as*. See § 474 rem. 2.

-t was dropped after *n* in prim. Iran.: 3. pl. Av. *abaren* O.Pers. *abara*: Skr. *ābharan ābharann*, Indg. **ēbheront*, rt. *bher* 'bear'.

7. On Av. *-as* *-ō* O.Pers. *-a* = prim. Ar. *-as* see §§ 556, 3. 558, 4. 646 finals 3.

Ar. *-ās* appears in Av. as *-ā*: nom. pl. fem. *yā* 'quae' = Skr. *yās*, 2. sg. conj. *barā* 'feras' = Skr. *bhārās*. Beside this *-a* (from older *-ā*, see 1): nom. pl. *aspa* 'equi' = Skr. *āśvās*. *-ā* probably corresponds to Skr. *-āḥ*, and *-a* to Skr. *-ā*. The ending *-ās-ca* (*ca* 'and'), as in *yās-ca*, seems to be a transformation of regular **-ās-ca* after *-ā*. Only *-ā* occurs in O.Pers., e. g. nom. pl. *martiya* 'men', which may also correspond to Av. *-ā* and *-a*. Cp. § 556, 3.

Opposed to Skr. acc. pl. *tān* (§ 647, 7) and Gr. *τόνς* Goth. *þans* stands in Av. *tā* (also written *tān*, *tām*).

Prim. Ar. *-š* = Indg. *-s* (§ 556, 1) was, as it seems, the rule in every connexion in both Iranian languages. Av. *aši-š* 'dragon': Skr. *āhi-š*; *mainyu-š* 'spirit': Skr. *manyū-š*. O.Pers. *fravarti-š* Phraortes, *kūrū-š* Cyrus. Sanskrit relations of sandhi (see 647, 6), which certainly partly represent prim. Ar. differences

of finals, show that the Iran. *-š* did not stand regularly in all word-combinations.

§ 650. Iranian. Initials.

1. The development of anaptyctic vowels in Av., as *'rista-*, and the metathesis of *vr-*, connected with it, as **rvāta-*, may regularly have taken place partly in absolute initiality and partly after certain consonants. See §§ 157. 260. 624.

2. So also the transition of prim. Ar. *sm-* (through the intermediate stage *hm-*) to *m-*, in Av. *mahi* 'sumus' = Skr. *smāsi* etc. See § 558, 3.

Armenian.

§ 651. Finals.

1. The vowels in the originally final syllables of polysyllabic words disappeared, whether they themselves, or consonants following them, ended the word. *em* 'I am': Skr. *ásmi*. *mardoy* 'of man': Skr. *mṛtásya*. Nom. *dustr* 'daughter' fr. **dustir*, older **dustēr*: Gr. *θυγάτηρ*. *astl* 'star': Gr. *ἀστὴρ*. Nom. acc. *mard* 'man': Skr. *mṛtá-s*, *mṛtá-m*. Nom. *akn* 'eye' (gen. *akan*): cp. Gr. *τέκτων*. *haur* 'of a father': Gr. *πατρός*. *dster* 'of a daughter': Gr. *θυγατέρος*. Acc. *marts* (*mards*) 'men' from **mardo-ns*: Gr. Cret. *ρόμο-νς*.

Monosyllables retained the vowel. *mi* 'lest': Gr. *μή*. Nom. *šun* 'dog' from **kūōn* (§ 87), but *akn* (see above). Acc. *eris* 'three' from **ris*, **trins* = Goth. *þrins*, but *sirts* from **sirtins* from stem *sirti-* 'heart'.

2. *-m* disappeared: acc. *mard* = Skr. *mṛtá-m* (§ 202). *-n* remained: nom. *šun*, *akn*.

Rem. Therefore *tasn* 'ten' cannot be derived regularly from Indg. **dekṃ* (Skr. *dāśa* Lat. *decem*). We must start, as in the case of Goth. *taihun*, from **dekmt*: the labial nasal became dental before *-t*, **tasant* became *tasn*. Or did the word receive its *-n* from *inn* 'nine' = **enue*, as Lat. *novem* conversely took the place of **noven* after *decem*?

3. *-s* disappeared after vowels: nom. *mard* = Skr. *mṛtá-s*; gen. *haur* = Gr. *πατρός*. It remained, if a nasal preceded it: acc. *marts* (*mards*) = Indg. **mṛto-ns* (cp. § 202).

Initials. *e*, *o* or *a* was prefixed to an initial liquid, as *erek* 'evening' = Skr. *rájas*. See §§ 263. 625.

Greek.

§ 652. Prim. Greek finals.

1. Short vowels often suffered elision before vowels. The elision, e. g., in *ἀν' αὐτοῦ*, *οἱ δ' ἄλλοι* etc. may be regarded as prim. Greek. See § 603 p. 457.

2. The contrast between *πρὸτι* and **πρῶτι* (*πρός*), *ἐνι* and **ἐνχ* (*εἰν*) was inherited from the pre-Greek period. See § 645 final 2.

If a word ended in an *ι*-diphthong and the following word began with a sonant, *ι* was dropped as elsewhere (§ 130), e. g. *κα(ι) ἐπὶ*, *κα(ι) ἀγαθός* = Att. *καπὶ*, *καγαθός*.

3. *-m* became *-n*, as *τό-ν* = Skr. *tá-m*. See § 204 p. 171 f. This occurred in absolute finality and also before dentals. Cp. § 653 rem. 2.

4. *-τ* became *-αρ* in absolute finality, as *οὔθαρ* 'udder' from **οὔδτ*. See § 285.

5. All explosives were dropped. 3. sg. *ἔφραε*: Skr. *ábharat*. 3. pl. *ἔγνον* from **ἔγνω-ντ* (cp. § 611): cp. Lat. *era-nt*. Dor. *ἦς* 'erat': Skr. Ved. *ás*, Indg. **ēs-t*. *τό*: Skr. *tá-d*. *τί*: Lat. *qui-d*. Voc. *γύναι* from **γύναικ*, cp. acc. *γυναικ-α*. 3. sg. *ἦ* 'spoke' from **ἦκ-τ* (to Skr. perf. *áh-u*), with which goes the new formation 1. sg. *ἦν*.

The exceptions as Hom. *ὄττι* from **σφόδ τι*, *ὄππως* from **σφόδ πως*, *ἐκ*, where the consonant remained on account of the close connexion, show that this change belonged entirely or especially to the absolute finality.

6. *-s* and *-z* (e. g. **τίς δὲ* 'but who') had come over from the pre-Greek period. See § 645. final 3.

-ss became *-s* before consonants and when absolutely final. *μῦς* 'mouse' *μείς* 'month' from **mūs-s* **mēns-s*. Dor. *πώς* 'foot' Att. *νεότης* 'youth' from **pōss* **neyo-tāss*, older **pōts* **tāts* (§ 490).

§ 653. Finals in the separate dialects.

1. The prim. Gr. elision (§ 652, 1) was extended further.

With this went contraction (crasis), as Att. *τάλλα* from *τὰ ἄλλα*, to which was joined aphaeresis, a phenomenon differing from the former rather in the written representation than in reality, as Att. *ἑμοῦ 'πάκουσον*.

The tendency to remove hiatus, was intentional in the literary language and in some works it is avoided altogether.

Rem. 1. The so-called *ν ἐφελκυστικόν* has not arisen from an attempt to get rid of hiatus. Its use in antiquity was not at all regulated according to the theory of later grammarians. The consonant rather had an original etymological value in some forms and then became further extended by analogy. See the author's Gr. Gr. § 64 rem. and the literature quoted there and G. Meyer Gr. Gr. ² 297 ff.

The contractions in cases like Att. *καὶ* Dor. *κηπὶ* from *καὶ ἐπὶ* belonged to the period of the separate dialects (§ 652, 2).

2. The loss of the *-ι* in *-ημ -ωι -αι (-η -ω -α)* as in Att. *τιθη̃ τιμη̃ ἵππω χῶρα* was effected in the same manner as medially. See § 132.

3. *-ν* (= Indg. *-n* and *-m*) was assimilated to following guttural and labial sounds, e. g. Att. *γῆγ καὶ, τῆμ πόλιν, μισθούντωμ μὲν*. The omission of the nasal in writing in Cyp., e. g. *na-o-to-te* = *ναὸ(ν) τό(ν)δε*, permits our assuming that here, as medially, a nasal vowel only was spoken. Cp. § 205.

Rem. 2. *χθών* and *χίων*, already discussed in § 204 p. 172, show that Indg. final *-m* was not retained in *τόμ, τῆμ* (cp. Skr. *tā-m, tū-m*) before labials. If Indg. *-m* had been preserved before labials to any extent in prim. Greek, *χθονός, χιόνος* would not then have taken the place of **χθουμ-ος, *χιουμ-ος*. *-ν* = Indg. *-m* had been once generalised in prim. Greek.

4. *-ρ* became assimilated to *δ-* in Cret. (Gortyn), as *ἀνῆδ* *δῆρ* = *ἀνήρ* *δῆρ*.

5. The tendency, inherited from the pre-Greek period, to level explosives with different form of articulation (tenuis and media) operated further. *ἐγ Βυζαρτίου* Att., *ἐγ Βαχυιδᾶν* Corinth. *ἐγβάλλω* Paros, *ἐγ δίκης* Att., *ἐγ δακτύλων* Att. (*ἐγ* = *ἐξ*, cp. *ἐκ ποδῶν* Att.), *ἐγδικάζω* Chios, *καδ δέ* Hom., *κάββαλον* Hom.

Assimilation of the position of articulation: Hom. *κατ πεδιόν* from *κατ π.*, *κάππεσον* from **κάτ-πεσον* Thess. *αὶ τᾶς* from *ἀπ τᾶς*, Hom. *κάββαλον* from **κάδ-βαλον*, Cret. *ἐδδήται* from **ἐγδήται*.

6. *-s* and *-z* (§ 652, 6) became assimilated in Cret. (Gortyn) to *θ*, *δ*-, *λ*-, as *τᾶθ θυγατέρας* (cp. *πρόθθα* from *πρόσθα*, § 566), *νίεδ δέ, πατρὸδ δόντος* (cp. the verbal ending *-άδδω* from **-αζδω*? § 493 rem.), *τοῖλ λείονσι*.

-z passed into *-ρ* in El., e. g. *τίρ* = *τίς*, *τᾶρ* = *τᾶς*, *πεπολρ τευκίρ* = *πεπολιτευκίως*. *-s* beside this existed in the older periods. But the old regular spheres of use of *-ρ* and *-ς* were even then no longer kept apart (e. g. *γᾶρ τᾶρ* . . . instead of *γᾶς τᾶρ* . . .) and the forms in *-ς* were gradually driven out by those in *-ρ*.

-ρ from *-z* also in the dialects of Laconia and Thera.

Cp. Thess. *Θιορόδότης* beside Ion. etc. *Θεόδοτος* i. e. *Θεόδοτος* and *Λιόζοτος*, § 593.

§ 654. Initials in prim. Greek and later.

1. It was remarked in § 626 that doublets like *μόργγνῦμ* and *μόργγνῦμ* (Skr. *marj-*) arose from differences of sandhi.

2. *r*-, *ř*-, *l* always appear as *ᾶρ*-, *ὀρ*- (before consonants), *ὸλ*- (before consonants), as *ᾶρκρος* 'bear', *ὀρθός* 'upright'. This is undoubtedly the form for absolute initials. On the other hand the particle *ῥά* = Lith. *ir* Indg. **r* arose after consonants. Cp. §§ 292, 306.

3. On differences like *στέγος* and *τέγος* 'roof' from rt. *steg-*, *σμερόδαιος* 'terrible' (OHG. *smertzo*) and *μειδῆσαι* 'to smile' (Skr. *smayati*), which mostly seem to go back to the pre-Greek period, see §§ 562, 6, 589, 3.

4. Where double consonants had arisen by assimilation, they were simplified when absolutely initial, and probably also after consonants. *ῥά* = *σπῆρῶν* beside *ἔρῶν* (§ 565). *ρίφα* beside *ἄρῶν* from *ῥᾶ* *σπῆρῶν* (§ 565). *ασπῆρῶν* beside *φίλο-μυτιδής* (see 3). *ασπῆρ* beside *ἰσπῆρ* : Skr. *spṛ-* (§ 489). The geminated consonants still appear in : Hom. *τε γαῖαν* M. 198, as *ἑρρεῖα*; *ἑτε ποσειδῶν* P. 462, as *ἑπῆρῶν* *ἑπῆρῶν*; Ionic *στῆνᾶ* *σῶα*, Att.

ὁποῖά ττα, πηρίκα ττα from *qīa, cp. Cp. also Thess. inscript. οἱ τολῖα, τολιαρχέντος, Λεττίναιος, see § 333).

Rem. In ὁποῖά ττα, σμικρά ττα etc. v causal dependence of the ττα on preceding were felt as ὁποῖ' ἄττα, σμικρ' ἄττα. The τ used independently also. Thus in Plato τ manner arose the postposition οὐνεκα = ἔνεκα like ἐκείνουνεκα, where ἐνεκα had been fusec Wackernagel in Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 10

5. τραπέζα '(four legged) table' *πτραπεζα, Indg. *qtux-. See § 490.

Italic.

§ 655. Finals. Owing to the Samnitic materials, handed down to what period certain processes of sand

1. Prim. Ital. -i became in La dropped. The former: *mare*, *animi* see § 33. The latter: *aut* : Osc. *avi tot* : cp. *toti-dem. et* : Gr. ἔτι 'still', *per-māgnu-s* : Gr. περί. *animal*, *ex* no mere accident that the latter especially in such words as seldom or

Prim. Ital. -e was in Latin dropped. The former: *equē*, *legite*, latter: *nec*, *neu*, *quī-n*, *sati-n*, *dīc* Umbr. *pum-pe* 'quomque' and *nei-j* voc. *Tefre*. Osc. *nei-p ne-p* 'neque,

Prim. Italic. -o and -a became *ēneo* (§ 81). *pede* instr. : Gr. πεδά (Lat. *ap-eriō* (§ 499) and so *ab eō* etc Gr. ἄπο; -o was retained in Lat. *p* prim. Indg. loss of the initial *a-* pre pearing.

Prim. Italic -i, -e, -o, -a had Latin. This was connected with tl

syllables. Loss of the vowel occurred regularly before vowels, partly perhaps also by syncope (before consonants), see §§ 633. 679.

Rem. 1. It is doubtful whether the elision of vowels, which became the rule in Lat. verse (e. g. Lucret. I 234 *átque ante ácta*, four syllables), is directly connected historically with the loss before vowels. In any case however the custom of the poets, which extended itself to long final vowels also (e. g. *spatio átque* in the same verse, four syllables), was founded on a stopping of hiatus in the ordinary language of the people.

2. The Romans began to shorten *-ō -ā* already in the pre-literary period. First of all in iambic words. The rest followed gradually, for the most part probably by form-transference. *duo* : Gr. *δύω*. *ego* : Gr. *ἐγώ*. *modo* instr. sg. : cp. Lith. *gerì, gerũ-ju*. *fero* : *φέρω*. *homo* : cp. Skr. *áśmā*. *equa* : Skr. *áśvā*. *juga* : Skr. Ved. *yugā*. In the poets the forms with long vowel still occur beside those with the shortened, and it is pretty easy to follow in them the course of development, which the shortening took; e. g. *ambō* beside *ambō* came into existence later than *duō*. Cp. Stadelmann *De quantitate vocalium Latinas voces terminantium*, Lucerne 1884¹⁾. Especially instructive are the numerals as *trīgintā septuāgintā*, old nom. acc. pl. neut. *-ā* remained here, because these words were early isolated from the connexion in thought with *juga bona* etc. (cp. *trīgintā virī*). They prove that the shortening of neuters with non-iambic ending, *armenta* etc., was due to the analogy of *juga* etc.

Contemporaneous shortening of *-ē* in locatives from *i*-stems as *peregre*, if it is true that these with Skr. loc. as *agnā* go back to Indg. *-ē*. See p. 489 and the accidence.

-ā -ē, which arose by contraction, also underwent shortening in iambic word-forms. In the dramatic poets imper. *roga puta mone habe* etc., originally **-ā-ie *-ē-je *-ē-je*. But no generalisation took place here (not imper. *plantā* etc.). In the classical period it was again (with few exceptions) *rogā* etc.; the long

1) With reference to this treatise and other expositions of the vowel shortening in question, it does not seem superfluous to point out that *equā* cannot be the old vocative form (cp. Gr. *ῥύμφῃ*) nor *duō* identical with Gr. *δύο*. By 1. we should expect **eque* and **due*, like *pede* and *sequere*.

was assimilated in the same language, as inscript. *im bello* etc. shows. On *-m* and *-n* in Umbr.-Samn. see § 209.

On Umbr. *-r* see § 270.

7. *-t*, so far as it was not dropped, appears in Italic as *-t* and *-d*. Lat. *siet sient, erat erant*; on archaic inscriptions *feced fecid* etc. Osc. *fusíd 'esset'* (cf. Lat. conj. perf. *fuertit*), *pútiad 'possit'*. I am not satisfied with any of the various explanations of this duality (Bugge Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXII 385 f., Osthoff *Rhein. Mus.* XXXVI 487 f., Stadelmann *De quantitate* etc. p. 64 sq., Danielsson in Pauli's *Altit. Stud.* III 148).

-t disappeared in Latin after *c, s, r*. *lac* fr. **lact*; the form *lact* in Varro was formed anew after the analogy of the other cases. *os* fr. **ost*, cp. Av. gen. sg. *ast-ō* 'of a bone'. *sem-per tantis-per* etc. : Osc. *petiro-pert* 'quater', Gr. Pamphyl. *περτ-ἰδωκε*; was the cpf. **perti*?

8. *-d* remained in Lat. after short vowels : *id, quid, quod, illud, ad*. It disappeared after long vowels in the archaic period, from which many forms with *-d* are handed down to us: abl. *equō(d) equā(d) mē(d) tē(d)*, imper. *estō(d)*.

Umbr. *asam-a asam-ar̥* 'ad aram' (*r̥* from *d*, § 369 p. 280). It was dropped everywhere after long vowels: abl. *pihaclu* 'piaculo', imper. *sumtu* 'sumito'.

Osc. *píd* Pelign. *pid* 'quid', Osc. *púd pod* 'quod', abl. *dolud* 'dolo' *tovtad* 'civitate' *akrid* 'acri', imper. *estud* 'esto' *actud* 'agito'.

-d disappeared in Lat. or in prim. Italic after *r* : Lat. *cor* fr. **cord*, cp. *cord-is*.

9. *-s* after explosives remained in absolute finality in all dialects. Lat. *ex, vōx, au-spex, pēs novitās* from **pēs *novitās*, *agēns* from **agents*, *con-cors* from **-corts*, *puls* from **pults*, *nox* from **noctis*, *abs* i. e. *aps*. Umbr. *fratreks fratrexs* 'fratricus', *pihaz* 'piatus'. Osc. *meddiss meddis* 'meddix' from **-diks*, *húrz* 'hortus', *az* 'ad' i. e. *ad+s*.

-nts in Umbr. forms an exception: *zeřef* 'sedens', like *abrof* 'apros' (see below).

For conditional finality cp. Lat. *ē* Umbr. *eh* (i. e. *ē*) from *eks*, § 570.

-s after vowels. Lat. *equo-s*, *genus*. Umbr. *puntes* 'pontes'. Osc. *scriptas* pl. femin. 'scriptae', Lúvkanateís gen. 'Lucanatis'.

-s is often wanting on Lat. archaic inscriptions, e. g. *Cornelio* = *Cornélius*, *locu* = *locus*, *mino* = *minus*. The archaic poets (as also Cicero in his juvenile poems) allowed the sound sometimes to make strong position, sometimes not, e. g. in dactylic hexameters *imāgini(s) fórmam, flúctibu(s) mándet*. The writers of the classical period restored *-s* in all cases. It is frequently left out again on the inscriptions of the later imperial period. The conclusion drawn from these facts, that *-s* after vowels had throughout a weak articulation already several centuries B. C. which was retained in the vulgar language, while the full articulation was restored in the classical period in the language of cultured persons is unsatisfactory from the very fact that the sound has remained in some Romance developments down to modern times. It ought rather to be assumed that just as *s* (like *z*) disappeared medially before nasals, *l* and *d* (§§ 570, 594), it was also dropped before these consonants at the end of words; they said e. g. nom. *manu laeva* gen. *manū laevae* (like *corpulentu-s* from **corpozlento-s*) beside *manus parva* etc.; the different forms were then used promiscuously, especially by the poets, to whom these sentence-doublets, in the case of final syllables with short vowel, afforded considerable ease; grammatical reflexion, regard for clearness of word-form, and regard to Greek (*equos*: ἵππος, *genus*: γένος etc.) procured complete supremacy for the forms in *-s* in the literary language of the classical period.

Just as *s* had become *z* medially between vowels (§ 569), *-z* may also have arisen regularly finally before vowels. The *-r*, which is to be expected as its continuation, exists only in *dir-imo* and similar words.

In Umbr. nom. pl. *Ikuvinus* *Ikuvinu* and *Iiovinur* 'Iguvini', Indg. *-ōs*; the last form presupposes *-z*. What the sandhi processes were which gave rise to these differences remains

undetermined; it must be taken into account that *s* beside the voiceless sound perhaps represented the voiced sound also.

Rem. 2. The question of postvocalic *-s* in the Italic languages requires a thorough investigation, in which the next following initial sound in the texts handed down to us must carefully be taken into account. Our exposition given above is especially intended to suggest such an investigation.

-s after liquids had disappeared throughout the Italic branch. Cp. the nom. sg. Lat. *par*, *fūr*, *sōl*, *ager* (st. *agro-*), *acer* (st. *acri-*), *famul* (st. *famulo-*), Umbr. *ager* 'ager' (gen. *agre*), katel 'catulus' (acc. *katlu*), Osc. Frunter 'Frunter', *famel*, Mutīl 'Mutilus'. We may assume that the changes **agros* **agrs* **agers* *ager* and **akris* **akrs* **akers* *aker* were effected in the period of the prim. Ital. community. Cp. Lat. *sacerdōs* from **sacro-dōts* and *sēcernō* from **sēcrinō*. See § 33. 623 rem. 1. 633.

-s after nasals. Lat. *aprōs* Umbr. *abrof* fr. prim. Ital. **apro-ns* (cp. Goth. *vulfa-ns* 'wolves'), Osc. *feihúss* 'fines'. See §§ 208. 209.

§ 656. Initials.

1. In the vowel elision mentioned in § 655, 1, the *e-* was lost in *est*, which was attached enclitically: *itast*, *sitast* = *ita est*, *sita est*. These forms being felt as *it'a'st*, *sit'a'st*, there were formed after them also *autemst*, *situst*, *situmst*, etc.

2. *ñ-*, *ř-* appear in Latin as *an-*, *ar-*, as *antae*, *arduos*. See §§ 253. 306. They were the forms of absolute initiality.

3. *f* = Indg. *bh dh gh* maintained itself in Lat. only initially, as *ferō fūmu-s formu-s*. See § 509. It was the form of absolute initiality.

4. Lat. *slīs slīs līs* etc., see §§ 503. 570.

Old Irish.¹

§ 657. Finals.

1. Final short vowels were dropped in polysyllabic words,

1) With my insufficient knowledge of the sound-laws of the Britanna-dialects I am not in a position everywhere to keep apart properly what

except when *i* preceded. This loss was not effected until after the vowels had imparted their timbre (palatal, labial) to the preceding consonants (§ 640), and thus the quality of the dropped vowels is mostly still recognisable.

Voc. *a maicc* 'son' from **makye*: cp. Gr. ἄδελφε. Imper. sg. *beir* 'bear' from **bere*: Gr. φέρε. Imper. *berid* 'bear ye' from **berete*: Gr. φέρετε. *ad-cón-duirc* 'conspexit' from *(de-)dorce: Gr. δέδορκε. *berid* 'he bears' from **bereti*: O.Bulg. beretŭ. *is* 'is' from **esti*: Gr. ἔστι. *berit* 'they bear' from **beronti* (cp. § 212): Gr. Dor. φέροντι. Dat. (loc.) *athir* 'patri' from *(p)ater-i or *(p)atr-i (cp. *briathar* from **brētra*, § 623 rem. 1): Gr. πατέρι πατρί. Cp. also *imb-* 'around, about': Gall. *ambi-* Gr. ἀμφί.

Pres. secund. 3. sg. *no-bered no-berad* 'ferebat, ferret' from **bereto*: Gr. φέρετο Skr. bhārata. Also the 3. pl. pres. *do-berat*, which cannot be explained from **beronti*, may be middle: Gr. φέροντο; for another explanation see § 82 p. 76. Loss of Indg. -a in the voc. *a thuath* 'folk'? cp. Gr. ὠμυῖα. *suth* n. 'fetus' fr. **sutu*: Gr. cp. μέθυ.

2. Similarly long vowels disappeared, except when *i* preceded.

Nom. acc. du. *sūil* 'eyes' from **sūli*: cp. Skr. pātī 'masters'. Nom. sg. fem. *Brigit* from **brigentī*: Skr. bṛhatī femin. 'high'.

as-biur 'I bring forward, say' from **-berō*: Gr. φέρω. Dat. (instr.) sg. *fiur* (to nom. *fer* 'man') from **uirō*: Lith. gerū gerū-ju. Nom. *tuath* 'folk' from **tōta*, **teuta*: Goth. þiuda. Nom. acc. pl. neut. *trī chēt* 'three hundreds' from **centā*: Skr. Ved. trī śatā.

Nom. sg. fem. **brētrā* 'word' became **brētŕ*, then *briathar*. Gen. **cēlli*, dat. **cēllō* (stem *cēllo-* 'song' from **can-tlo-*, pl. nom. *cēlla* dat. *cēllaib*) became *cētil*, *cētul* through an intermediate stage with *l*, which in the former case had an *i-* and in the latter an *u*-timbre. See §§ 623 rem. 1. 634.

is to be ascribed to the special Gaelic and what to the prim. Keltic period of development.

3. After *i* (*ii*) short vowels united with this and formed sonantal vowels (cp. pp. 124. 125) and long vowels were shortened.

Voc. *a chēli* (st. *cēlijo-* 'companion') beside *a maicc*.
no *raidiu* 'I speak' beside *as-biur*. Dat. instr. *aíliu*, *cēliu* beside *fiur*. *air-mitiu* 'honour': Lat. *mentiō*.

Rem. *-iu* further became *-i*. Hence e. g. dat. *duini* beside *duiniu* 'homini'. This phenomenon is parallel with the transition of *gním** to *gníma* (§ 640 rem.).

4. *i*-diphthongs became monophthongic and were then treated like long vowels. Nom. pl. *eich* 'equi' from **ekyi* **ekyoj*, see § 82. Nom. acc. du. fem. *tuaiθ* from **tōtī* **teytaí*, see § 98; cp. *dī* 'two' = Skr. *dvē*. Dat. sg. *tuaiθ* from **tōtī* and older probably **teytaí*: Gr. *-y¹*).

5. If a consonant followed a short final vowel in polysyllabic words, the vowel disappeared, where it was not preceded by *i* and had not become long by 'compensation lengthening'.

fer 'man' from **uīro-s*. Nom. acc. neutr. *tech* 'house' fr. **tegos*: Gr. *στῆγος*. Gen. *bethad* 'of life' from **biyo-tūt-os*: cp. Gr. *ποδ-ός*. *athir* 'fathers' from **(p)ater-es*: Gr. *πατέρ-ες*. *faith* 'poet' from **uati-s*: cp. Lat. *hosti-s*. *fid* 'tree' from **uidu-s*: OHG. *witu*.

fer n-(aile) 'virum' (aliu) from **uiron*: Lat. *viru-m*. *sūil n-(aile)* 'oculūm (aliu)' *from **sūlin*: cp. Lat. *sili-m*. *fid n-(aile)* 'arborem (aliu)' from **uidu-n*: cp. Lat. *fructu-m*. *deich m-(bai)* 'ten (cows)' from **decen*, Indg. **dekṃ*. *ainm n-(abstīl)* 'nomen (apostoli)' from **an-men*, Indg. **-mṃ*.

no beir 'fert' from **beret*: Gr. *φέρει* Skr. *bhārat*.

In *eter etir* 'between' = Lat. *inter* **-ter* had in the first instance become **-ty*. Cp. *criathar* under 2.

A short vowel combined with preceding *i* (*ii*) and formed a sonantal vowel (cp. 3.). Nom. *aile cēle* acc. *aile n- cēle n-* beside nom. *fer* acc. *fer n-*.

1) If this explanation of the dat. sg. *tuaiθ* be right, the dat. *fiur cēliu*, which we brought under 2. and 3. as instr. in original *-ō*, cannot at the same time be, as has been believed, the Indg. dat. form in *-ōi* (Gr. *-οι*). For it is not probable that *-ōi* should have become *-ō*, while *-ai* became *-ai*.

6. If a consonant (except *-m*, see 7.) still followed an original long final vowel, the vowel was shortened. So, too, were long vowels which had arisen by 'compensation lengthening'.

athir 'father': Gr. *πατήρ*. *siur* 'sister' from **svi(s)ur*: Lat. *soror*, older *sorōr*.

Nom. *tuatha* 'peoples' from **tōtās *teytās*: Goth. *þiudōs*, Osc. *scriftas*; cp. *mnā* 'women' = Skr. Ved. *gn̥ds*. Voc. *a firu* 'viri' from **uirōs*: Goth. *vairōs*, Osc. *Núvlanús*. Compar. *laigiu* 'smaller' from **lag-iōs*, see § 139.

Conj. *-air-ema* 'auscipiat' from **emat*: Lat. *emat*. Indic. *no chara* 'he loves' from **carat*, originally **-a-je-t*; conj. *ro-chara* from **carat*, orig. **-a-ia-t*.

Long vowels by compensation lengthening. Acc. pl. *firu* 'men' *fathi* 'poets' *cruthu* 'forms, shapes' from **-ōs *-īs *-ūs*, orig. **-o-ns *-i-ns *-u-ns*. Nom. *care cara* 'friend' (gen. *carat* dat. *carit*) from **carent-s*. *fiche* 'twenty' (gen. *fichet* dat. *fichit*) from **uicent-s*, orig. stem-form **uik̑nt-* or **uik̑nt-*. *tricha* 'thirty' (gen. *trichat* dat. *trichait trichit*) from **tricont-s*. Cp. § 212.

7. Long vowels seem to have been early shortened before nasals (cp. Latin § 655, 4) and then to have been treated by 5. Conj. *do-ber* 'afferam, dem' from **berām*: Lat. *feram* O.Bulg. *bera*, cpf. **bherā-m*. Gen. *ech n-(aile)* 'equorum (aliorum)' from **ek̑uōn* (Gr. *ἵππων*) or from **ek̑uon* (cp. O.Bulg. *vlūkū*)? cp. the accidence. —

All the vowel shortenings and loss of vowels discussed in 1.—7., were caused by the development of the strongly expiratory accent at the beginning of words. Cp. 634. 684. 685.

8. *-m* became *-n* in prim. Keltic. This was often retained at the beginning of the following word, before vowel or media. Examples under 5. and 7. and in § 211.

9. *-t* was dropped. *no beir* from **beret*. *for-tē s-fut*. 'he will help' (1. pl. *for-tiasam*) from **-stēkst* i. e. **steigh+š+t*. Did the dental in original *-nt* remain? See § 76.

10. *-s* was dropped everywhere.

Vowel + *s*. *fer* 'man' from **uiro-s* (5.). *tuatha* 'peoples' from **tōtās*, *mnā* 'women' from **bnās* (6.).

-ns. *firu* 'viros' from **uiron-s* (6.). *mī* 'month' (gen. *mīs*) from **mēns* : Gr. *μῆς*.

-ts -nts. *beothu* 'life' (gen. *bethad*) from **tāt-s*, *cara cara* 'friend' from **carents* (6.).

-ks. *rī* 'king' (gen. *rīg*) from **rīss* **rīks* : Gall. *-rīr*, Lat. *rēx*. *ail* 'rock, stone' (gen. *ailech* dat. *ailig*) from **aileks*.

§ 658. Initials.

1. Just as *t* and *c* became *þ* (written *th*) and *χ* (*ch*) in the body of a word after vowels (§ 514), spirants also arose initially after words ending in a vowel. This affection took place, before the final consonants had been dropped (§ 657). For no spirants show themselves where a final consonant did not originally stand. Thus we arrive at the following important conclusion for the investigation of the history of sounds: word-forms, after which spirants generally make their appearance, originally ended in vowels, and those, after which the tenues remained, originally ended in consonants. To these were added various innovations by transference of forms, and the law can still be observed with any consistency in our monuments only in groups of words which are syntactically closely connected. *a thuath* 'O folk', *a chara* 'O friend': Gr. *ὦ* Lat. *ō*. *dā charit* 'two friends', *dī thuath* 'two peoples': Skr. *dvā*, *dvē*. *ro charus* s-pret. 'amavi', *ro* = Gr. *ῥό*. Cp. the list of the forms, behind which spirants appear for the tenues, in Windisch's Ir. Gram. § 92. Compare also the initial sound after the members of compounds: *oenn-chossid* 'one legged' from **oino-* c., *so-thenga* 'eloquent' from **su-t*.

t became *d* in pre-accentual syllables, when absolutely initial, e. g. *do-gáir* 'he calls', but *tó-gairm* 'a call'; *do-máthir* 'thy mother', but *co-t-máthir* 'with thy mother' *t-és-erge* 'thy resurrection', cp. Skr. *táva* Gr. *τεό-ς*). So also Mid. Cymr. *dy wlat* 'thy land' (*gulat*), but *yth wlat* 'in thy land'.

In the same positions where the tenues became spirants, *s-* passed into *ś-* (*h-*) and *f-* was dropped (the muteness of the *f* is represented by *f̊*). *no sessam* 'or standing': cp. Lat. *sistō*. *a fir* 'O man'. Compare the transition of medial *s* to *h*, see § 576, and the loss of medial *ʒ*, see § 174.

We saw in § 522 that *b*, *d*, *g* had become *b̃*, *d̃*, *g̃* after vowels, while the letters *b*, *d*, *g* were retained in Old Irish writings. That this change was also effected in conditional initiality, that e. g. *a dē* 'O god' was pronounced *a d̃ē*, may be concluded from the modern orthography which also puts *bh*, *dh*, *gh* initially.

A similar relation existed between *siur* and *fiur* 'sister' from **sue(s)ōr* as between *s-* and *š-*. The form with *f-* stands regularly after words ending in a vowel. Cp. § 175.

2. We saw in §§ 212. 513 that *-nt-* and *-nc-* became *-nd-* and *-ng-* and the nasal disappeared, e. g. *cēt* pronounced *cēd* (Mod.Ir. *ceud*) 'hundred' = Cymr. *cant* Lat. *centum*; *ēc* pronounced *ēg* (Mod.Ir. *eug*) 'death' = Bret. *ancou*. Further by § 520, that *-mb-* and *-nd-* became *-mm-* and *-nn-* in O.Irish, e. g. *cam* 'crooked' = Gall. *cambo-*. Both previous stages occur also in the junction of connected words.

From gen. pl. **inna n-cert* 'of the rights', **inna n-tuath* 'of the peoples' (cp. *inna n-anmann* 'of the names' etc. §§ 211. 657, 5. 7. 8) arose *inna gert*, *inna duath*, generally written *inna cert*, *inna tuath* (like *ēc*, *cēt* instead of *ēg*, *cēd*); it was only in few cases in the O.Ir. period that account was taken of the change which had taken place, by the writing of the media. In Mod.Ir. orthography they write *gc-*, *dt-*, e. g. *na gceart* = O.Ir. (*in*)*na cert*. This phenomenon is called *eclipsis destituens* in Keltic grammar.

Gen. pl. *inna m-bō* 'of the cows' became *innu mmō*, *inna mō*, *inna n-dath* 'of the colours' became *inna mnath*, *inna nath*. The old spelling was however retained, and the spelling *-mb-* and *-nd-* also existed medially in the O.Ir. period beside the phonetic spelling. Cp. also *athconnarc* beside *athcondarc* 'I looked' (to Gr. *δέδορκα*). This phenomenon is called *eclipsis nasalis* in Keltic grammar.

Gen. pl. *inna sūle* 'of the eyes' from **inna n-sūle*, just as medial *n* disappeared before *s*, e. g. in *gēs* 'swan', see § 212.

3. *s-* disappeared before *t*, e. g. *tiagaim* 'I stride, go': Gr. *στειχω*. See § 575.

Germanic.

§ 659. Finals in Prim. Germanic.

1. Final long and short vowels underwent no reduction at this period.

**fexu* n. 'cattle' Goth. *faihu* : Skr. *páṣu*. **berizi* 'thou bearest' **beridi* 'he bears' Goth. *bairis batriþ* : Skr. *bhárasi bháratī*. **uṣin-i* loc. sg. of the st. **uṣsen-* 'ox' Goth. *auhsin* : cp. Skr. *ukṣān-i*. **uaiti*, older **uaitē* 'he knows' Goth. *vait* : Gr. *oide*. **ulfi*, older **ulfe* voc. 'wolf' Goth. *vulf* : Gr. *λύκε*. **aba* 'of, from' Goth. *af* (*ab-u*) : Gr. *ἀπο*.

Rem. Some assume that all short vowels except -u were already dropped in prim. Germ. in unaccented syllables. But then **berizi beridi* must necessarily appear in Goth. as **bairs bairþ* and the 2. sg. imper. **uadīi* = Skr. *vartāya* Indg. **uortēje* as **vardi* (whereas it is *fra-vardei* 'destroy').

**friiðndi* fem. 'friend' Goth. *frijōndi* : cp. Skr. part. fem. *tu-datī* 'tundens'. **zumō* 'homo' Goth. *guma* : Lat. *homō*. Nom. acc. pl. neut. **iukō* 'yokes', Goth. *juka* beside *þō* : cp. Lat. *oppida oppida*, Skr. Ved. *yugā*. Nom. sg. fem. **ainō* 'una' Goth. *dina* beside *ainō-hun sō* : Gr. *οἰνὴ* 'the ace on dice'.

2. In like manner -*ai* = Indg. -*oi* and -*ai* suffered no change. Nom. pl. **blindai* 'blind' Goth. *blindái* OHG. *blinte* : cp. Gr. *καλοί*. Loc. sg. **ulfaī* (**ulfa-* 'wolf'), OHG. *wolfe* O.Icel. *ulfe ulfi* : cp. Gr. *οἴκου* 'at home'.

3. -*ōi*, -*ōu* became -*ai*, -*au*. Dat. sg. fem. **zēðōi* 'to the gift' became **zēðai* Goth. *gibái* : cp. Gr. *χώρα* (cp. also dat. sg. Goth. *þizái* and Skr. *tásyai*). OHG. *wolfe* (2) was also probably a dat. form, which arose from **ulfōi* : Gr. *λύκω*. **axtōu* 'eight' became **axtaū* Goth. *ahtáu* OHG. *ahto*. Loc. sg. **sunōu* (*sunu-* 'son') became **sunau* Goth. *sunáu*. It is more uncertain whether Goth. *anstái* (st. *ansti-* f. 'favour') came from **anstēi* (§ 645 finals 1.)

These shortenings were carried out in absolute finality and before initial consonants. Cp. **flaižē* (O.Icel. *fleire*) fr. **flēižē* § 614.

4. Vowels remained unshortened before nasals, liquids, ex-

plosives and spirants, e. g. nom. sg. **uulfaz* nom. pl. **uulfōz* : Skr. *vfkas vfkas*.

5. *-m* became *-n* and thus fell together with Indg. *-n*. Acc. sg. **uulfa-n* **sunu-n* Goth. *vulf sunu*, cp. Goth. *þan-a* 'the' : Skr. *vfka-m sūnū-m tā-m*. Gen. pl. **zebōn* Goth. *gibō* : cp. Av. *vanəm* 'of trees'. Indg. *-n* e. g. in nom. sg. **raþiðn* 'account' Goth. *raþjō* : cp. Gr. *μήκων* 'poppy'. Later *-n* dropped out after short vowels, whereas it was only reduced in some way or other after long vowels. **uulfa-n* **sunu-n* became **uulfa* **sunu*, but **zebōn* **raþiðn* became **zebō* **raþjō*. Cp. § 214 p. 182.

-rm (through the intermediate stage *-rn*) probably became *-r* in prim. Germ. For Goth. acc. *brōþar* 'fratrem' probably arose from **bhrātorm*. See § 645, finals 2.

6. Explosives dropped out. It cannot be determined whether they had previously undergone all the stages of sound-shifting (§ 527 ff). If we assume that they disappeared after undergoing complete sound-shifting, the prim. Germ. changes are to be exhibited as follow: — 3. sg. opt. pres. **bérai(ð)* 'he may bear' Goth. *bairái* : Skr. *bhárēt* Indg. **bhéroiť*. 3. sg. opt. pf. **béri(þ)* Goth. *bēri* : cp. Lat. *velit*; the ending *-i-t* was a new formation for Indg. *-iē-t*, see the accident. 3. sg. **iīē(ð)* 'went', Goth. *iddja* : Skr. *á-yāt*. 3. pl. opt. pres. **béraiñ(d)*, probably a Germ. new formation, Goth. *bairáin-a* (the particle *-ō* may have been first added after the dropping of the dental) : cp. Gr. *ῥέπουσ* subsidiary form of *ῥέπουεν*. 3. pl. opt. pf. **berín(þ)*, certainly a Germ. new formation (see the accident), Goth. *bērein-a*. 3. pl. indic. pf. **bērún(þ)*, Goth. *bērun*; *-un(þ)* = Indg. *-ñt*, § 226. **téxun(d)* 'ten', Goth. *taihun* : cp. Lith. st. *dėszimt*; the same ending in Goth. *niun* 'nine', but this is probably a Germ. new formation after the word for ten, since judging from the other Indg. languages we should rather expect **niu* (= **neuy*) in Goth. (§ 179).

Goth. *þamma* 'to the' may have been ablative, prim. f. **tosmēd* (cp. *hvammē-h*), in which case OHG. *demu* would be fr. **tesmōd* : Skr. *tásmāt*; but the prim. Germ. ending *-ē -ō*

might equally have been an instrumental ending, Indg. *-ē -ō* (Goth. instr. *þē*). The same doubt exists in the case of Goth. *vulfa*, which can be traced back to Indg. **uľqēd -ōd* abl. and to **uľqē -ō* instr. and possibly was a continuation of both Indg. cases at the same time. Cp. the accidence.

7. Indg. *-s* and *-z* may for the most part have been levelled to *-s*, when Verner's law began to operate. By this law, the double endings like *-ōz* and *-ōs* in the nom. pl. of Indg. *o*- and *a*-stems then arose. See § 583. Was *-z* in the nom. sg. already at that period generalised?

-ts became *-ss -s*, *-ks* became *-xs* according to § 527. One said e. g. **fōss *fōs* 'foot' (Gr. Dor. *πός*, Indg. **pōts*, stem *ped-*, cp. 311 p. 249) and **meluxs* 'milk' fr. **melxs* (§ 628); Goth. *fōtus* and *miluks* were new formations.

§ 660. Finals in Gothic.

1. With the exception of *u* all other prim. Indg. final short vowels, or short vowels which became final in prim. Germ. were dropped and also in the final syllables of polysyllabic words when followed by a single consonant other than *i, u* (§ 659, 1. 4. 5. 7).

2. sg. *bairis* fr. **birizi*. 3. sg. *vāit* fr. **uaiti*. Voc. *vulf* fr. **uľfi*. 2. sg. imper. *fra-vardei* fr. **wardī(i)*. *af* fr. **aba*. But *faihu*: § 659, 1.

Acc. *vulf* fr. **uľfa*. Acc. *gast* 'guest' fr. **zasti*. But *sunu*. § 659, 5.

For the different treatment of the *u* in *triu* 'stick, prop' fr. **trių(a-n)* and *lēv* 'opportunity', fr. **lēų(a-n)* cp. § 179 p. 156.

Nom. sg. *vulfs* fr. **uľfa-z*. Nom. sg. *gasts* fr. **zasti-z*. Nom. pl. *gumans* 'homines' fr. **zuman-iz*: cp. Gr. *ῥέκτορες*. Nom. pl. *sunjus* fr. **sunių(i)z* (cp. § 179 p. 156). Nom. pl. *gasteis* fr. **zasti(i)z*. Adv. *mins* 'less' fr. **minns*, further **minniz*, cp. adj. *minniz-a* gen. *minniz-ins*. But with *u* nom. sg. *sunu-s*, 3. pl. *bērun*; with double final consonants acc. pl. *vulfa-ns*, *gasti-ns*.

Rem. 1. The acc. *brōþar* would also form an exception, if *-n* was dropped already in prim. Germ. See § 659, 5.

Rem. 2. So far as the vowels in final syllables are concerned the language on Norse runic inscriptions is more archaic than Goth. Acc. sg. Neut. *horna* 'horn' = Goth. *hauru*. Nom. sg. *dagaz* 'day' = Goth. *dags*. Nom. sg. *gastiz* 'guest' = Goth. *gasts*. Nom. pl. *dohtr-iz* 'daughters'.

When Consonant + nas., liquid, *i* or *u* preceded the vowel, the nas., liquid, *i*, *u* became sonantal (Samprasāraṇa):

Nom. **ēbna-z* acc. **ēbna(-n)* 'even', nom. **maiþma-z* acc. **maiþma(-n)* 'present', nom. **akra-z* acc. **akra(-n)* 'acre', nom. **fuzla-z* acc. **fuzla(-n)* 'bird', respectively became *ibns iby*, *máiþms máipm*, *akrs akr*, *fugls fugl*, in like manner gen. **faðraz* 'father's, loc. *faðri* (= Gr. *πατρός παρ*) became *faðrs fady*. We do not know however whether these forms remained disyllabic in Goth. or whether they had become monosyllabic by further reduction (*ibns ibn* etc.). Cp. §§ 215. 277. 635.

2. sg. imper. *hiri* 'come hither' fr. **hir-ii*, older *-ie* (2. pl. *hirjiþ*): Gr. *κλαῖε* fr. **κλαF-ιε*. Acc. sg. masc. *hari* 'army' fr. **har-ia(-n)*. Nom. acc. sg. neut. *kuni* 'race, sex' fr. **kun-ia(-n)*. Nom. *skadu-s* acc. *skadu* 'shadow' fr. **skadūa-z -ua(-n)*, as is to be concluded from the derivatives *ufar-skadvjan* 'to overshadow' and from OHG. *scato* gen. *scatawes*.

Rem. 3. Nom. like *harjis* 'army', *aljis* 'alius' present difficulties. Forms in *-jo-s* and *-ji-s* had descended from pre-Germanic times, cp. Lith. *naū-ju-s* 'new' and *mėdis* 'tree' (fr. **med-ji-s* § 147 p. 131). See § 84 rem. 1. I believe that both categories first of all regularly fell together: **alja-z* (Lat. *aliu-s*) became **aliz* and **alji-z* (O.Lat. *alis*) became **aliz* (with the latter compare **þunag-* fr. **þunag-* § 180 p. 158). Goth. then re-introduced the *i* (*aljis*) after the gen. *aljis* on the analogy of the (regular) formal equality of the nom. *vilpeis* ('wild') and gen. *vilpeis* etc. Did *niujis* 'new' appear for **nivis*?

2. Prim. Indg. long final vowels, or those which became final in prim. Germ., were shortened in the final syllables of polysyllabic words (§ 659, 1. 6).

Nom. *frijōndi* fr. **frijōndī*. *guma* fr. **zumō*. *batra* 'I bear' fr. **berō*: Gr. *φέρω*. *aina* fr. **aiñō*. Acc. *hvan-a* 'whom?' fr. **χvan-ō*, cp. *hvan-ō-h*; *-ō* particle. *hvamma* fr. **χammē*, cp. *hvammē-h*. *bēri* fr. **bērī*.

3. Prim. Germ. *-ai* = Indg. *-oi -ai -ēi* (P) *-oi* (§ 659, 2. 3. 6) and prim. Germ. *-au* = Indg. *-ōu* (659, 3) remained unchanged: *blindái*, *gibái*, *anstái* (P), *batrái*, *ahtáu*.

4. The reduced nasal (§ 659, 5) disappeared after long vowels, but the long vowel remained unchanged. Nom. sg. fem. *raþjō* fr. **raþjō**. Gen. pl. *gībō* fr. **ʒēbō**. Nom. acc. sg. neut. *haiṛtō* 'heart' fr. **χertō**, cp. nom. acc. pl. *haiṛtōn-a*. Gen. pl. *vulfē* fr. **uulfē**. Nom. sg. fem. *managei* 'multitude' fr. **manazī**, cp. gen. sg. *managein-s*.

Rem. 4. Acc. sg. *giba* was the nom. form which supplanted **gībō* (cp. Skr. *dāṣā-m*). 1. sg. *tavida* 'did' was the form of the 3. sg. = prim. Germ. **-dēd**, which was supplanted by *-dō* fr. **-dō-m* (Norse run. *tavido*), in like manner also in Norse the real old 1. sg. in *-dā* later gave way to the form of the 3. sg. in *-de di* (Noreen Aisl. and Anorw. Gramm. § 449).

5. *-b, -d, -z, -z* became voiceless (for *-rz* see 6.). *af* 'of, from' fr. **ab(a)*. *bairiþ* 'bears' from **birid(i)*. Acc. sg. *vig* 'way', read *viχ*, fr. **uiz(a-n)*. Nom. sg. *vulfs* fr. **uulfa-z*, pl. *vulfōs* fr. **uulfōz*. *bairis* 'bearest' fr. **biriz(i)*. This change regularly took place partly in absolute finality, and partly before voiceless spirants (cp. nomin. sing. *liufs* 'dear' from **liubs*). See §§ 531. 539. 583.

We conjectured in these passages that in like manner the voiced explosives became voiceless, even though the writing does not exhibit them as voiceless sounds, e. g. *band* 'he bound'.

6. *-rz* became *-rr -r*. Nom. *vair* 'man' fr. **uir(a)-z* (gen. *vairis*), correspondingly *baúr* 'son' *stiur* 'bull', *káisar* 'emperor', *anþar* 'second', *unsar* 'our'. Exceptions are adjectives like *hōrs* 'adulterous' (Eph. V. 5) *skeirs* 'clear' in which the *-s* was restored to distinguish them from the neuter. Cp. footnote on p. 221.

Rem. 5. Compare on the other hand the adv. *vairs* 'worse' fr. **uirsiz* (adj. *vairsiz-a*).

§ 661. Finals in West Germ. especially in OHG.

1. Final long vowels, inherited from prim. Germ., were shortened in prim. West Germ. (§ 659, 1. 6). OHG. *biru* 'I bear' fr. prim. Germ. **berō*. OHG. instr. sg. *tagu* fr. prim. Germ. **dazō*, st. **daza-*. Ags. nom. sg. fem. *ziefu* 'gift' fr. prim. Germ. **ʒēbō* (OHG. *geba* is the acc. form). OS. nom. acc. pl. neut. *fatu* 'vats, vessels' fr. prim. Germ. **fatō*. Ags. *ðon-e* OS. *than-a* 'the' (acc.) fr. prim. Germ. **pan-ō*. Ags. nom. sg. fem. *hæð* 'field, heath', older **haiþi* (2.), fr. prim. Germ. **χaiþi* (Goth. *haiþi*). OHG. 3. sg.

opt. pf. *zigi* 'he may have accused' (l. sg. indic. pres. *zihu* 'I accuse') fr. prim. Germ. **tizwþ* (Goth. *taíw*).

2. After the completion of this process the West Germ. law of syncope operated (§ 635) according to which final short vowels or short vowels followed by a single consonant disappeared in the final syllable of disyllabic words with the accent on the first syllable), when the first syllable was long; they likewise disappeared in trisyllabic and polysyllabic forms when the penult had the secondary accent. The purely regular relation was often disturbed through new formations made by levelling.

OHG. *sunu* 'son' = Goth. *sunu-s*, *rihu* 'cattle' = Goth. *faíhu*, but *fluot* 'tide' = Goth. *flōdu-s*; the forms *sun*, *lid* (Goth. *lihu-s* 'member') etc. were new formations after forms like *fluot*. OHG. *chumi* 'a coming' = Goth. *qums* prim. Germ. **kumi-z*, but *gast* 'guest' = Goth. *gasts* prim. Germ. **gasti-z*; *stat* 'place, stead' = Goth. *stafs* prim. Germ. **stadi-z* (OS. still *stedi*) etc. were new formations. Here are also to be compared the compounds like OHG. *situ-līh* 'moral' (*situ*, Goth. *sidu-s*) *witu-hopfo* 'hoop' i. e. 'wood-hopper' (*witu* 'wood') beside *lust-sam* 'pleasant' = Goth. *lustu-sams* 'wished for'; *steti-got* 'genius loci' *slegi-rind* 'a bullock to be killed' (OS. *slegi* 'a slaying') beside *gast-hūs* 'inn' (cp. Goth. *gasti-gōdei* 'hospitality').

OHG. *wolf* = Goth. *vulfs* prim. Germ. **wulfa-z*, *sceffin* 'sheriff', *drigil* 'servant-boy', *irdin* 'earthy' = Goth. *airþeins* prim. Germ. **irþina-z* etc. were regular, and after them were formed such as *tag* 'day', *weg* 'way'. In like manner also neut. *joh* 'yoke' (prim. Germ. **iuka(-n)*) after *wort* 'word' etc. Cp. *tago-līh* *taga-līh* 'daily' *wego-wīso* *wega-wīso* 'sign-post' with *wīn-garto* 'vineyard' *himil-rīkhi* 'kingdom of heaven'.

Prim. Germ. **gasti-i-z* 'guests' regularly became **gasti-z*, through the intermediate stage **gasti-i-z*, (after this **þri-z* 'three') which gave OHG. *gesti* (5. 6.).

After *hīlf* 2. sg. 'help' fr. **hīlf* were formed such as *bir* 'bear' for **biri* (Gr. *φῆρε*); prim. Germ. **naziji* 'make whole' (Goth. *nasei*) became **nazi*, thence (by 6.) *neri*. After *bant* 'he bound' (prim. Germ. **bandi*, Skr. *babāndha*) *chōs* 'he chose'

(prim. Germ. **kaysi*) etc. were formed such as *was* 'he was' *nam* 'he took'. 3. sg. indic. pres. *birit* fr. **biridi* (Goth. *bairip*). Instr. pl. *blintēm* 'blind' fr. **blindai-mi* (Goth. *blindaim*). *aba* 'from': Gr. *āno*.

1. sg. *biru* 'I bear'; forms like *hilfu* were either formed after *biru* or had regularly remained unshortened before enclitics and then came to be used in other cases (cp. Paul in Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 160). Instr. *tagu*; after this and the trisyllabic forms, in which the case endings had a secondary accent and therefore remained (§ 689), arose forms like *sēwu* (nom. *sēo* 'sea'); in this the effort not to leave the form phonetically equal to that of the nom. and acc., might have formed a factor. Ags. preserved the regular double forms in the nom. sg. of the Germ. *ō*-stems: *ziefu* 'gift' (Goth. *giba*), but *sorz* 'sorrow' (Goth. *saurga*) *firen* 'sin' (Goth. *fairina* 'debt'); OHG. had the regular forms in *buoz* 'improvement' (Goth. *bōta* 'benefit') *kuningin* 'queen' adj. *blint* 'caeca' (Goth. *blinda*) etc.; the forms *buoza kuninginna geba* etc. beside these were accusatives. In the nom. acc. pl. neutr. the regular state shows itself in Ags. OS. *fatu* 'vats, vessels' against Ags. OS. *word* 'words' (Goth. *vairda*); on the other hand OHG. *faz* a new formation after *wort*. Ags. *don-e* OS. *than-a* 'the'. Ags. *hæð* 'heath' = Goth. *háiþi*, beside this OS. *thiui* 'maid' = Goth. *þivi*. OHG. 3. sg. opt. *zigi*, but also *hulfi bāri* etc.; that the regular forms **hulf* **bār* were put aside, was due to the influence of the other persons of the same mood (cp. the 3. sg. opt. of the Alemanic weak preterites like *salbōti neriti mohti*, where the influence of the other persons is still clearer, cp. 2. sg. *salbōtis* 1. pl. *-im(ēs)*).

In all the cases named it is a question of loss of a vowel by which the word lost one syllable. On the other hand forms like OHG. *eban* 'even' *acchar* 'acre, field' *fogal* 'bird' had experienced samprasāraṇa: the first form e. g. had passed through the stages **ēbnaz* **ēbnz* **ēbn* *eban*. See §§ 215. 277. 635. 660,1. Here perhaps also belong forms like nom. sg. masc. *gelo* 'yellow' (gen. *gelawes*) from **zelu-a-z* (cp. Lat. *helvos*), nom. acc. sg. neut. *melo* 'meal' (gen. *melawes*) from **melu-a(-n)*.

3. The *-og* which arose from *-ap* in prim. Germ. (639, 31) became *-ō* in West Germ. at the same time with the other *ap* in unaccented inflexional syllables. Hence OHG. OS. etc. 'eight' = Goth. *ahtau*. The shortening of the *-ō* took place according to 6.

4. The weakened nasal of prim. Germ. forms as nom. sg. **hanō*, 'cock' (beside **zan* = Goth. *hans*) gen. pl. **dagō* 'of days' (beside **dagz* = Goth. *dagis* nom. sg. **managō* 'multitude' (Goth. *managai*) was dropped in prim. West Germanic: OHG. *kano*, *tago*, *managi* *wenigi*. The shortening according to 6.

5. Of the prim. Germ. postvocalic *-s* and *-z* the former remained in West Germ. e. g. OS. *dag s* = Goth. *dagūs*. The latter was preserved as *-r* when closely connected with a following word, as in OHG. *ir* = Goth. *is*, in other cases it was dropped, e. g. OHG. OS. nom. *sunu* = Goth. *sunns*. See § 583. On the shortening of the long vowels after the loss of the *-z* see 6.

Rem. The *-s* of the OHG. 2. sg. opt. *beres* (prim. Germ. **bēraiz*, Goth. *bairais*) and of the 2. sg. indic. *biris* (prim. Germ. **berizi*, Goth. *bairis*) is due to the pronoun *du* prim. West Germ. **pū* being frequently attached enclitically. The sibilant was pronounced voiceless before *p*- and *p*- became *t*- (cp. Goth. 2. sg. perf. *list* from **luspa*, §§ 541, 1. 553, 1). Thus arose OHG. *berestu*, *biristu*, correspondingly also opt. *bāristu* and Indic. *neritōstu*. From these were then made by false etymological division *birist du* (*thu*) etc., in which process the 2. sg. *bist*, which had already previously come into existence for *bis* after the analogy of the preterite-presents *kanst tarst*, helped to set the model.

But beside these still appear in OHG. *wili* = Goth. *vileis* (Lat. *celis*), *bāri* = Goth. *bēreis* etc., which represent the undisturbed development of the West Germanic ending *-iz* (cp. von Fierlinger Kuhn's *Ztschr.* XXVII 430 ff.).

6. Later than the shortening mentioned under 1. occurred the shortening which was experienced in polysyllabic words by the long vowel, after which *-a* (4.) or *-z* (5.) had been dropped, and by *-ē* and *-ō* (§ 83 p. 79) from *-ai* and *-au*, which were either already final in prim. Germ. or had become so after the loss of *-z* (5.), as well as by the *-i* (2.) which had arisen from *-iji*. This shortening also, as it seems, occurred already in the period of the West Germ. prim. community.

OHG. *hano* from **hanō*(ⁿ). *tago* from **dagō*(ⁿ). *managi menigi* from **managū*(ⁿ); the form *managī* existing beside this had its -ī after the analogy of the other cases (*managīn*).

OHG. 2. sg. *wili* from **wilā*(*z*). *bāri* from **bārī*(*z*). Nom. pl. *gesti* 'guests' from **gastū*(*z*) prim. Germ. **gastiiz* (Goth. *gasteis*); cp. beside this *drī* 'three' (Goth. *þreis*). Nom pl. masc. *taga* 'days' = Goth. *dagōs*. Nom. pl. *geba* 'gifts' = Goth. *gibōs*; I leave it undecided whether the form *geba* had its long vowel from other cases with long vowel or from once present secondary (originally oxytoned) forms in -ōs (§ 583).

OHG. nom. pl. masc. *blinte* 'blind' = Goth. *blindái*; beside this *dē* 'the' = Goth. *þái*; in *andrē*, which is met with twice, the -ē was transferred from *dē*. Loc. sg. *tage* from prim. Germ. **ðazai* (cp. § 659, 2. 3). 3. sg. opt. *bere* 'he may bear' from prim. Germ. **ðerai*(ð) = Goth. *batrái*. *ed-do* 'or': Goth. *aiþþáu*. *ahto* 'eight' = Goth. *ahtáu* Skr. *aṣṭáu*. *suno* 'of the son' from prim. Germ. **sunayz* = Goth. *sunáus*.

OHG. 2. sg. imper. *neri* 'make whole, heal' from **nazī*, prim. Germ. **naziī* Indg. **noséje*.

§ 662. Initial sounds.

1. Prim. Germ. *χ* from *k* seems to have undergone the transition to *h* first initially before vowels, perhaps already in the prim. Germ. period. **hunda-n* 'hundred' Goth. *hund* OHG. *hunt* etc. See § 529.

2. *wr-*, *wl-* became *r-*, *l-* and *hw-*, *hr-*, *hl-*, *hn-* became *w-*, *r-*, *l-*, *n-* in OHG., e. g. *riz* 'stroke' = Goth. *vrītis*; *waz* older *hwaz* 'what' = Goth. *hva*. See §§ 178. 529.

3. Notker's († 1022) law of initials, the so-called canon Notkerianus. For *d-*, *g-*, *b-* (= prim. Germ. *þ-*, *ǵ-*, *ð-*), which remained after vowels, liquids and nasals, were put *t*, *k* (-*c*), *p*- after tenues, after voiceless -*d*, -*g*, -*b* and after voiceless spirants as well as in absolute initiality. *eines tritten*, *dih tritten* beside *demo dritten*. *ih tih* beside *dih*. *mag ter* beside *dū daz*. *gab cold*, *des coldes*, *daz cold* beside *demo golde*. *sīnes pruoder* beside *mīn bruoder*. *salig pin*, *ih pin* beside *dū bist*. Since *d*, *g*, *b* were pronounced voiceless and *t*, *k*, *p* without aspi-

ration, it is here merely a question of the various grades of stress with which the sounds were produced¹).

I cannot feel convinced that Noth's law only exhibits an arbitrary orthographical adaptation of fluctuating spelling (cp. Steinmeyer *Ztschr. f. deutsch. Altert.* XVI 139, Scherer *Z. Gesch. d. d. Spr.*² 143), but believe that there existed a real observation of an actual difference.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 663. Finals in prim. Balt.-Slavonic.

The following changes seem to belong to this period.

1. *-ōm -ōn* became *-ūm* (cp. 2.), whence Lith. *-ū* O.Bulg. *-y*, e. g. Lith. gen. pl. *dērū* (*dērū*) 'deorum', O.Bulg. nom. sg. *kamy* 'stone'. See § 92.

2. *-m* became *-n*, e. g. Lith. acc. sg. *tā*, dialectically *tan* 'the', Indg. **to-m*, O.Bulg. *sūn-ēsti* 'comedere', Indg. **som*. See §§ 217. 218. 219.

3. *-t* and *-d* were dropped. 3. sg. opt. Lith. *te-vežē* O.Bulg. *vezi* (Lith. *veži* O.Bulg. *veza* 'I drive, ride') = Skr. *vāhet* Indg. **ueghoi-t*. O.Bulg. 3. sg. aor. *veze* = Skr. *vāhat* Indg. **ueghe-t*, 3. pl. aor. *reza* = Skr. *vāhan* Indg. **uegho-nt*. Lith. nom. acc. sg. neut. *vėžė* (see Kurschat Gramm. d. lit. Spr. § 1345) from **vežant*, cp. Gr. *φείοι* from **φείοι*. O.Bulg. *to* 'the' = Skr. *tād* Indg. **tō-d*. It is less certain that the gen. sg. Lith. *vilko* O.Bulg. *vluka* 'of a wolf' corresponds to the abl. Skr. *vkad* Lat. *lupō(d)*, see footnote to page 108.

Rem. The assumption of some scholars, that *-r* was dropped in the period of the Balt.-Slav. prim. community, is exceedingly uncertain. Lith. *možė* 'wife' O.Bulg. *mati* 'mother' and Lith. *sesė* 'sister' : (Skr. *mātā*

1) With our sound-law is compared a law which obtains in the middle and south Italian dialects as also in Sardinian, according to which we have e. g. *sas cosas*, but *una gosa* (like *connosco* : *formiga*), *sos poveros*, but *su boveru* (like *ispingo* : *pobulu*), *sos tempos*, but *su dempu* (like *postu* : *istadu*) (Schuchardt Verhandl. der Leipz. Philolog.-Versamml. 1872 p. 208 and Romania III 1 ff.). Cp. also French *gras*, which had arisen from *crassus* after vowels (Neumann Ztschr. f. rom. Phil. VIII 255), and O.Ir. *inna gert*, *inna duath* (§ 658, 2).

... coming at all, cp. § 645, finals 4. That O.Bulg. nom. *вода* 'water' in the ending with Gr. *ὕδωρ* and voc. *brate* 'brother' ... in Gr. *ἀδελφός*, and that the loss of *-r* in the former case ... transition to the *ā*-declension (acc. *vodā* etc.), and in the latter ... declension (nom. acc. *bratū* etc.), are mere hypotheses.

§ 664. Finals in Baltic, especially in Lithuanian.

Final short vowels, except *-u*, were dropped under conditions which are not clear. Lith. 3. sg. *ėsti* and O.Bulg. *jesŭ* Gr. *ἔστω*. Instr. sg. *aki-mi* and *aki-m* 'in the eye': cp. O.Bulg. *paŭ-mŭ* (*paŭ* 'way') Skr. *sānē-mi* 'in the old, olim'. *sukū-si* and *sukū-s* 'I turn myself'. 2. pl. *veze-te* and *veza-t* 'ye drive, ride': O.Bulg. *veze-te* Gr. *ῥέτετε*. O.Lith. *mōtyna* and *mōtyn* (nom. *mōtyna* 'mother'): O.Bulg. *mōtyn* 'wife' Gr. *ῥιμυγᾶ*. From *pirmā* adv. 'before' arose the preposition *pirm* 'before'. The latter form shows that these shortenings took place in conditional finality.

-a suffered such a loss nowhere, as it seems. Neutr. *gražū* 'beautiful' (masc. *gražū-s*): cp. Gr. *ἡδύς*. O.Lith. loc. pl. *akisū* 'in the eyes': cp. O.Bulg. *paŭ-ch-ū* Skr. *āvi-ṣu* (*āvi-ṣ* 'ovis').

Thus disappeared dialectically also by 3. the *-i*, which had been shortened from *-ī*, in the feminine forms *tó-ji* 'the same' class part. pret. (to *āgu* 'I grow'): *tó-ji āgu*s.

2. *e* was dropped in the ending *-es* in a prehistoric period in Lithuanian. Nom. pl. *ākmens* 'stones', *dūkters* 'daughters', *desimts* and *desimts* 'decades': O.Bulg. *kamen-e* from **-es*, Gr. *λίθων-ες*, O.Bulg. *deset-e*. Gen. sg. *akmeņs*, *dukterš*: O.Bulg. *kamen-ŭ* (§ 665, 4), O.Lat. *salūt-es* class. *salūt-is* (§ 81 rem. 1).

At a later period *a*, *i*, *u* also disappeared before *-s*.

sēna-s and *sēns* 'old' (on the accentuation cp. § 691 rem.), *dēva-s* and *dērs* 'god': Skr. *sāna-s* *dēvā-s*. This shortening of the nom. sg. of Indg. *o*-stems is more frequent in some Lith. dialects than in others, but seems nowhere to be entirely wanting.

Conjecture that it had its beginning in forms of three or more syllables like *obāla-s* 'apple' *āvina-s* 'ram' and participles in *-dama-s*.

-a disappeared only in forms of three or more syllables. Instr. *akim* beside *akimis*, *mergōms* beside *mergomis* (*mergā* 'girl'): cp. Skr. *akīm*.

So also a *Da* in *relatus* from *relatus* (cp. § 691 rem.). The form may be identical with *relatus* (see the accident).

3. Long vowels and also *ē* and *a* were shortened in final syllables, if they had the broken accent: § 691: see Leskien *Archiv. f. slav. Phil.* V 188 ff. Since *a* appears for *i*, it may be assumed that this shortening took place, when *a* or at least very open *ō* was \bar{a} pronounced for *ē* (cp. § 184).

Nom. sg. fem. *gerā* 'home' from **gerā* cp. the compound form *gerā-jā* so too to the beside *gerā* cp. Gr. *gerā*. Instr. sg. fem. *gerā* beside *gerā-jā* so too to beside *ri* the latter originally only preceding the ending *-ā* from **-ām*. Acc. pl. fem. *gerās* beside *gerā-jā* so too to beside *ās* the latter to be judged like *tā*: *-ās* from **-āa*. Nom. sg. fem. *poti* 'wife, spouse' from **poti*: cp. Skr. *pōti* 'goddess'. Nom. acc. du. *nakti* (*naktis* 'night') *imō* to *imogāt* (*imāt*) from **nakti* **imogā*: O.Bulg. *nošti* (*nošti* 'night') *svyā* *svyā* 'son'. 3. sg. fut. *būs ris* beside 1. sg. *būsia* 'I shall be' cp. *svā* 'I shall swallow'. Nom. pl. masc. *geri* beside *gerā-jā* (beside this strangely *tē*): cp. Gr. *zaloi*, *toi*. Nom. acc. du. fem. *geri* beside *gerā-jā*, so also *dei* 'two': Skr. *dātvē*, *dē*, Indg. *-i*. Instr. sg. masc. *gerū* beside *gerā-jū*: cp. Lat. *molō*, Indg. *-ō*. Nom. acc. du. masc. *gerū* beside *gerā-jū*, so also *dū* from **dēū* § 184): cp. Gr. *inno*, *dū-dēna*. 1. sg. *sukū* 'I turn' beside the reflex. *sukū-si* *su-kū-s* (1.).

Rem. Compare the retention of long vowels with slurred accent in gen. sg. *anō* 'illius', gen. pl. *mergū* 'puellarum' gen. sg. *mergōs* 'puellae', gen. sg. *naktēs* etc.

Such shortening also before *g*, *i*, *r*, *l*+s. It shows itself here by the broken accentuation passing into the slurred. Compar. *geriaūs* adv. 'better' beside *geriāusiai* 'best'. 3. sg. fut. *gaūs*, *kelaūs*, *pa-lēis*, *gērs*, *kēls* beside 1. sg. *gāusiu* 'I shall get', *kelāusiu* 'I shall travel', *pa-lēisiu* 'I shall let loose', *gērsiu* 'I shall drink', *kēlsiu* 'I shall raise'. Cp. the author Lit. Volksl. u. Märch. p. 315, Bezzenberger in his Beitr. X 202 ff., and § 691 rem. below.

4. Prim. Balt. *-āi -ai* became *-ui -ai*. Dat. sg. masc. *vilkui*: Gr. *λύκῳ*. Dat. sg. fem. *rañkai* 'to a hand' *tai* 'to the': Gr. *χώρα, τῇ* (Dor. *τῇ*). With this compare *vitkaīs* § 148.

5. Assimilation of final nasals to explosives and spirants of different organs, as *in kltq* 'in alium' *im pōnq* 'in dominum'. The treatment of *-n* (= Indg. *-n -m*) in other respects has already been discussed in § 218.

6. *-s* became assimilated to following *sz-* and *š-*. *vėnaszėvė* 'one shot' = *vėnas szėvė*. *tėkiošėvys* 'such fishes' = *tėkios šėvys*. So also *s-* following *-sz-*. *asiūsiu* 'I shall send' = *ās sz siūsiu*. *isvėto* 'out of the world' = *isz svėto*.

7. Of the numerous other final changes of the Lithuanian dialects, suffice it here to mention the shortening in certain districts of *ō, ē, y, ū* to *a, e, i, u*, which took place at the end of words and before final single consonants, if the syllable did not bear the chief accent. Gen. sg. *rañkas* 'of a hand' (standard Lith. *rañkos*) beside *mergōs* 'of a girl'. Nom. sg. *mergėle* 'girl' (stand. Lith. *mergėlė*) beside *srovė* 'a flowing'. Nom. pl. *pātis* 'ipsi' (stand. Lith. *pātys*), *sūnus* 'sons' (stand. Lith. *sūnūs*). This shortening was caused by the expiratory accentuation.

§ 665. Finals in Slavonic, especially O.Bulg.

1. In prim. Slav. *o* became *u* before nasals in final syllables. **vilku-n* 'the wolf' (O.Bulg. *vlūkū*) from **ulqo-m*: Skr. *vfka-m* Gr. *λύκο-ν*. **nesu-n* 'I carried away' (O.Bulg. *nesū*) from **neko-m*: Skr. *ābhara-m* Gr. *ἔφερο-ν*. **vilku-ns* acc. 'wolves', whence further by § 219 **vilkūs* (O.Bulg. *vlūkūy*): Gr. Cret. *λύκο-ς*; Goth. *vulfa-ns*.

2. Then the *-n* of the endings *-un, -in, -ūn* was dropped, and there arose *-ū, -ī, -y*, the historical endings of O.Bulg. Acc. *synū* 'son': Skr. *sūnū-m*. Acc. *vlūkū*: Skr. *vfka-m* (1.). Acc. *gostī* 'guest': cp. Skr. *āvi-m* 'ovem'. Nom. *kamy* 'stone': cp. Gr. *ἄκμων* (§ 663, 1).

Rem. The ending of the gen. pl. *-ū*, e. g. *vlūkū* 'of wolves' *mater-ū* 'of mothers', must be explained from *-om*. See the accidentence.

So also prim. Slav. *-en* and *-in* (the latter = Indg. *-n̥, -p̥*) lost the nasal and there arose *-e*. Nom. acc. sg. neutr. *polje* 'field' from **polje-n*, older **poljo-m*. Acc. sg. *mater-e* from **mater-in*. See § 219 p. 186 f.

On the other hand *-an* and *-en* became nasal vowels. Acc. sg. fem. *ženā* 'wife': cp. Skr. *āśvā-m* Lat. *equa-m*. Nom. acc. sg. neutr. *imę* 'name' from **i-mēn*. See § 219 p. 186 f.

3. Indg. prim. Balt.-Slav. *-ai* became *-ai* and fell together with Indg. *-ai -oi* and *-ē* in *-ē*. In historical times there appears partly *-i*, e. g. O.Bulg. nom. pl. masc. *ti* = Lith. *tė* Gr. *τοί, matī* 'mother' = Lith. *motė*, partly *-ē*, e. g. dat. sg. fem. *racē* 'to a hand' = Lith. *rañkai* (§ 664, 4), loc. sg. masc. *vlūcē* (*vlūkū* 'wolf') = OHG. *wolfe* (§ 659, 2). To what this duality *-i* and *-ē* is due, remains undetermined. See §§ 76. 84.

Indg. prim. Balt.-Slav. *-ōu* became *-ou*, further *-ū*. Loc. sg. *synu*: Skr. *sūnāu* Goth. *sunāu* (§ 659, 3).

4. Originally final *-s* and the *-s* which later became final, were dropped. Nom. sg. *synū*: Lith. *sūnū-s*. Nom. pl. *synov-e*: Skr. *sūnāv-as*. Gen. sg. *kamen-e*: Lith. *akmeñ-s* (§ 664, 2). Nom. acc. sg. neutr. *nebo* 'sky': Skr. *nābhas* Gr. *νέφος*. 2. sg. *veze* 'thou drovest': Skr. *vāha-s*. 2. sg. opt. *vezi*: Skr. *vāhē-ṣ*. Acc. pl. *syny* from **sūnūs*, older **sūnuns* (§ 219): cp. Goth. *sunu-ns*; *vlūky* (1.) : Goth. *vulfa-ns*; *kraje* (*krajī* 'edge') from **kraĭens*, older **kaĭo-ns* (§§ 84. 219). 2. 3. sg. *da* (1. sg. *dachū* 'I gave', 2. pl. *daste*) from **dās*; prim. Balt.-Slav. 2. sg. **dōs-s* 3. sg. **dōs-t*. 2. 3. sg. *ja* (1. sg. *jusū* 'I ate' prim. f. **ēts-o-m* i. e. **ēd+s-o-m*, rt. *ed-* 'eat') from **ēs*; prim. Balt.-Slav. 2. sg. **ēts-s* 3. sg. **ēts-t*.

This loss of *-s* was probably brought about in absolute finality and before words beginning with a consonant. See § 281 rem. 3.

5. *-š* and *-ū* disappeared in the O.Bulg. period, after imparting their timbre to the preceding consonants, e. g. *pātem(š)*, *pātech(ū)*. See §§ 36. 52. The transition of *-ū* to *o* in combinations like *iz-bavito i (jŭ)* 'liberat eum' *iz-bavlĭeto i (jŭ)* 'liberant eum' etc. is to be explained from the fact that the

The first of these is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The second is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The third is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The fourth is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The fifth is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The sixth is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

The seventh is the fact that the word 'misch' is not found in the list of words given by the author of the 'Vergl. Gramm.' (see above).

Further examples for Slav. *j*- and *-* in Miklosich's Vergl. Gramm. 12 110 f. 214 f.

Rem. 1. We have seen that a single expiratory impulse determine, between what have been called *sonants* and *non-sonants* in each single case and how the position of the latter varies, whether anything prevents our regarding the beginning of the latter of these glides as the *sonant-sonant* intermediate movement. (Cf. *Esti O. Bulg. jact. etc.*.)

2. *e*-uniformity becoming *a* in certain Latin derivatives (*asū* = *esū* 'I eat', *āsa* = *esa* 'I shall eat', *āsa* = *esa* etc.). If we remember that every consonant before a palatalised pronunciation of the vowels *i* and *e* undergoes change is easily explained as an effect of *e* becoming *a*.

3. In Slav. *ě* from *i* and *e* becoming *a* in *oīno-s* *āno-s*. See § 64.

Rem. 2. We have previously seen in regard to *ā* that assuming that *i* was first developed before *ā* as a glide and then became *ā* in *ā* (cf. § 64 p. 22). Such an *i* before *ā* yet, so far as I know, been established.

ACCENTUATION.

The nature of accentuation, and the accentuation of the Indg. languages in general.

§ 667. 1. Accentuation of syllables, words sentences.

By accentuation in the widest sense is understood gradation of a sentence according to the stress and pitch members.

In every separate syllable, i. e. in every quantity of produced with a single independent expiratory impulse, is always one element which with respect to accentuation the precedence of the rest, e. g. *a* in English *man*; this el is called the sonant of the syllable. The form of the movement in the whole of the syllable, the relation, in non-sonant members of the syllable stand in respect of accentuation to one another and to the sonant, may differ,

1) Cp. among others Sievers Grundsüge der Phonet. 3 178 ff. mann Die Ausspr. des Lat. 15 ff.

where the accent is strongly expiratory, often shows very distinctly, how the different quantity of these syllables and the different grades of the secondary accent stand in mutual relation to one another.

None of the Indg. languages had and has exclusively expiratory and none exclusively musical accentuation. But one of the two methods of accentuation always appears in the stages of development accessible to our observation as dominant and typical for the history of sounds. Essentially expiratory accent appears in Old Armenian, in the Old Italic dialects, in Keltic, Germanic and Lithuanian, essentially musical in Sanskrit and Old Greek; we have no satisfactory information concerning the accentuation of the Old Iranian dialects and of the Old Bulgarian.

3. Three accent-grades.

Between the highest imaginable and the lowest imaginable grade of accentuation there are, strictly speaking, innumerable intermediate grades. For all practical purposes it is sufficient to distinguish three grades. The highest grade of the expiratory accent we designate the principal accent, that of the musical accent high tone, the lowest grade absence of accent (also loss of accent) and low tone. Between these lie secondary accent and medium tone.

Rem. 2. The grammatical terminology here roughly resembles that for the positions of articulation of the lingual palatals; here as there we have to deal with an unbroken graded series, and the ordinary division into dentals etc. leaves free scope, since such division fails to draw sharply defined limits.

4. The different forms of syllabic accent.

Expiratory accent. An expiration, simply allowed to die away, contains but one point of expiration. If on the other hand fluctuations in the expiratory impulse take place, still other points become perceptible alongside the principal point; these owing to their smaller force are felt as subordinate to the principal point. Where the accentuation has only one point, the sonant, the bearer of the syllabic accent, is separated from the following consonant simply by the change of position in the organs of articulation, it is cut off by the consonant, and such accent is called clear cut accent ('), e. g. English *hát*. Where

the accentuation has two (˘) the second point may still fall upon the sonant of the syllable, e. g. Mod.G. *sǝ* (in certain cases), or on the consonant immediately following, e. g. *mān* (Thuringian).

Musical accent. Whilst the sonant or the syllable lasts, the voice remains on the same level (level tone), or ascends from its level (rising tone), or descends (falling tone), or within the same syllable both rises and falls, or falls and rises (musical circumflex). The level tone also combines in different ways with the rising and falling tones, e. g. /—.

These differences of accentuation hold good for all syllables, not merely for principal accented and hightone syllables, in which alone according to the ordinary mode of marking accentuation they are usually indicated. This conclusion is established by the following considerations. In Lithuanian the nom. sg. **várna* 'crow' became *várna*, just as **gerá* became *gerà*, and the gen. sg. *átlo* 'of the bridge' retained the length of the *-ō* just like *anō* (§ 664, 3). The final syllables of **várna* and **átla* (*átlo*) had thus an accent of the same form as the final syllables of **gerá* and **anā* (*anō*)¹). In Greek lowtone final *-α* was counted long for the word-accentuation, in case the syllable, if bearing the accent, shows the circumflex, e. g. loc. sg. *ὄχραι* beside *Ἰσθμοῖ*, on the other hand it was treated as short where the syllable, if bearing the high tone, shows the acute, e. g. nom. pl. *ὄχραι* beside *καλοί*; the *-α* of *ὄχραι* was thus circumflexed, but the *-α* in *ὄχραι* had the acute.

§ 668. Our means for determining the accentuation in the older periods of the Indg. languages are the works of the native grammarians, metre, the accent marks of the texts handed down to us, the modifying influences, exercised by the accent on the sounds, and the accentuation in those living languages which form the continuation of these older stages of development.

1) Native Lithuanian scholars affirm that the differences of syllabic accent appear also in syllables which do not bear the principal accent, that e. g. in the instr. sg. *kirrfū* the same slurred ('geschliffen') accentuation is heard in the first syllable as in the nom. sg. *kirvis* 'axe'.

Notices of grammarians we possess for Sanskrit and the classical languages. They are not precise enough to furnish us with a clear and complete picture of the accentuation.

Metre hardly requires consideration elsewhere than in HG.

For the same languages we have accented texts. The system of indicating accent is however very incomplete. The Hindoos marked with the udātta only the word-accent, without betokening the differences of accentuation between the syllables which had not the high tone and without taking account of the kind of emphasis, the quality of syllabic accentuation. Sentence accent was indicated only in so far, as under certain circumstances words with subordinate tone in the sentence as a whole, remained without mark of accent. In Greek the tone movement, which was worked out within the individual syllable, was expressed by the distinction of acute and circumflex, only however, if the syllable was the most prominent in the word. Both accents thus served at the same time to indicate the position of the high tone in the word. First attempts at indicating sentence-accent were the use of the grave (e. g. βασιλεὺς ἐγένετο but ἐγένετο βασιλεύς, *πρὶς τοῦτου* but τοῦτου *πέρι*) and the non-accentuation of words.

From sound-changes we may often gather what the accentuation was. Reduction and total loss of syllables point to a more strongly developed expiratory accentuation. If the accent-force of several syllables is concentrated upon one, those left without force lessen their duration and firmness. Thus the position of the principal tone is at once recognisable.

Conclusions, drawn from the younger periods of languages, are not to be applied to the older without great care. As the languages, whose course of development we can trace through considerable periods of time, show, the accentuation of a language may undergo complete modification in a comparatively short time. Only where on the whole a coincidence in the accentuation of earlier and later periods seems already probable on other grounds, ought the younger phases of language to be ad-duced, e. g. in HG., to clear up the phenomena of the older periods.

Primitive Indg. period¹⁾.

§ 669. The position of the word-accent can be arrived at through comparison of Sanskrit, Greek and prim. Germanic

1) Of the older works on the accentuation of the Indg. languages in general or of single Indg. languages we may mention here: L. Benloew *De l'accentuation dans les langues indo-européennes*, 1847, F. Bopp *Vergleichendes Accentuationssystem*, 1854, C. Göttling *Allgem. Lehre vom Accent der griech. Sprache*, 1835, W. Corssen *Über Aussprache, Vokalismus und Betonung der lat. Sprache II*² (1870) p. 794 ff.; op. the list of literature in F. Misteli's *Über griech. Betonung*, 1875, p. 3 ff.

Modern literature. General: L. Masing *Die Hauptformen des serbisch-ohorwatischen Accents nebst einleitenden Bemerkungen zur Accentlehre insbesondere des Griechischen und des Sanskrit*, 1876. A. Hillebrandt *Zur Lehre von den starken und schwachen Casus*, *Bezenb. Beitr.* II 305 ff. (cp. also X 318 ff.). — Sanskrit: R. Garbe *Das Accentuationssystem des altind. Nominalcompositums*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXIII 470 ff. W. D. Whitney *Sanskrit Grammar*, 1879 p. 29 ff. F. Knauer *Über die Betonung der Composita mit a priv. im Sanskrit*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXVII 1 ff. — Greek: F. Misteli *Über griech. Betonung*, 1875, *Erläuter. zur allgem. Theorie der griech. Betonung*, 1877. J. Wackernagel *Der griech. Verbalaccent*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXIII 457 ff. L. Schroeder *Die Accentgesetze der homer. Nominalcomposita, mit denen des Veda verglichen*, *ibid.* XXIV 101 ff. Th. Benfey *Die eigentliche Accentuation des ind. praes. von ῥ; und πα sowie einiger griech. Präpositionen*, in: *Vedica und Linguistica*, 1880. F. Blass *Über die Aussprache des Griech.*, 1882, p. 106 ff. M. Bloomfield *Historical and critical remarks, introductory to a comparative study of Greek accent*, *Americ. Journ. of Philol.* IV 21 ff. J. Kuhl *Die Bedeutung des Accents im Homer*, *Progr. von Jülich*, 1883. R. Meister *Bemerkungen zur dor. Accentuation*, in: *Zur griech. Dialektologie*, 1883. Brugmann *Griech. Gramm.* in I. Müller's *Handbuch d. klass. Altert.-Wiss.* II 48 ff. F. Hanssen *Der griech. Circumflex stammt aus der Ursprache*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXVII 612 ff. B. J. Wheeler *Der griech. Nominalaccent*, 1885. — Latin: F. Schöll *De accentu linguae Latinae*, *Acta soc. phil. Lips.* VI 1 ff. R. Kühner *Ausführl. Gramm. der Lat. Sprache I* 145 ff. F. Hartmann *Ein merkwürdiger Fall von Verbalenklise im Lateinischen*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXVII 549 ff. E. Seelmann *Die Ausspr. des Latein*, 1885, p. 15 ff. F. Stolz *Lat. Gramm.* in I. Müller's *Handb. d. klass. Altert.-Wiss.* II 192 ff., *Gibt es wirklich gar keine Spuren einer älteren Betonung des Lat.?*, in: *Wien. Stud.* VIII 149 ff. — Keltic: H. Zimmer *Über altir. Betonung und Verskunst = Kelt. Stud.* II, 1884. R. Thurneysen *L'accentuation de l'ancien verbe irlandais*, *Rev. Celt.* VI 129 ff., *Zur ir. Accent- und Verslehre*, *ibid.* VI 309 ff. — Germanic: K. Verner *Eine Ausnahme der ersten Lautverschiebung*, *Kuhn's Ztschr.* XXIII 97 ff. E. Sievers *Zur Accent- und Lautlehre der*

(Verner's law). The word-accent was free, that is, unrestricted either by number of syllables or by questions of quantity. E. g. **pátē(r)* 'father': Skr. *pítā*, Gr. *πατήρ*, Goth. *fadar* O.Icel. *faðer* *faðir* prim. Germ. **faðēr*. **bhrátō(r)* 'brother': Skr. *bhrāta* Gr. *φράτωρ* Goth. *brōþar* prim. Germ. **brōþōr*. **oktō* 'eight': Skr. *aṣṭā*, Gr. *ὀκτώ*. **dykōnt-es* nom. pl. part. act. from *derk-* 'see': Skr. *dyśānt-as* Gr. *δυσάοντι-ες*. **ēi-mi* 'I go' **i-més* 'we go': Skr. *ēmi imás*. **lelip-mmé* or **lelip-mé* 1. pl. indic. perf. act. from *leip-* 'smear, stick to': Skr. *līlipimā* Goth. *bi-libum* prim. Germ. **libumí*. **uortéiþō* causat. from *uert-* 'turn': Skr. *varáyami* Goth. *fra-vardja* prim. Germ. **uordīþō*. Sanskrit preserved most accurately the word-tone, nevertheless we find even in this language also not a few instances of shifting, see § 672.

For the relation to one another of the syllables of a word which do not bear the high tone (§ 667, 3 p. 529) we have no certain information as regards the time immediately before the breaking up of the Indg. prim. community. From certain fluctuations perceptible in the historical periods and affecting the accentuation of certain classes of genuine nominal compounds, owing to which the accent rested sometimes on the first, sometimes on the second member of the compound, we may conclude that the less accented member had preserved as medium tone the high tone originally belonging to it as an independent word, just as the syllable *-zieh-* in Mod.HG.

germ. Sprachen, 1878. F. Kluge Das germ. Accentgesetz, in: Beitr. zur Gesch. der german. Conjug. p. 131 ff., Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 68 ff. W. Scherer Zur Gesch. d. deutsch. Sprache² p. 75 ff. H. Paul Zum Verner'schen Gesetz, Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 538 ff. and elsewhere. — Lithuanian: F. Kurschat, Gramm. der littau. Sprache, 1876, p. 57 ff. A. Baranowski and H. Weber Ostlitaunische Texte, 1882, p. XV sqq. A. Leskien Die Quantitätsverhältnisse im Auslaut des Litauischen, Arch. f. slav. Philol. V 188 ff. Bezzenberger Zur lit. Accentuation, in his Beitr. X 202 ff. — Slavonic: L. Masing Die Hauptformen etc., see above. Nemanic Čakavisch-Kroatische Studien, 1. Accentlehre 1883—85, Sitzungsber. der Wiener Akad. B. 104. 105. 108. J. Hanusz Über die Betonung der Substantiva im Kleinrussischen, ein Beitrag zur vergleichenden Accentlehre im Slav., 1883. A. Leskien Untersuchungen über Quantität und Betonung in den slav. Sprachen, I, 1885.

wéchsel-beziehungen still exhibits the word-accent of *beziehungen* or the syllable *-lai-* in Lith. *vaĩk-palaĩkis* ('ne'er-do-well') that of *palaĩkis* (§ 691 end). The misplacing of the high tone in the former case resembles that in the German *unbeschreiblich* beside *unbeschrëiblich*, *ungemëin* beside *ungemein* etc.

So far as sentence-accent is concerned, the enclitic use of certain words and categories of words in Sanskrit, Greek etc. was doubtless inherited from the period of the prim. community.

Thus enclitic were:

Certain particles, as **qe* 'and': Skr. *ca* Gr. *τε* Lat. *que*; **uě* 'or': Skr. *va vā* Gr. **fε* in *ή-ε* from **ή-fε* (§ 677) Lat. *ve*.

The interrogative pronouns (st. **qo-* and **qi-*: Skr. *ka-* and *ci-*, Gr. *πο-* and *τι-*, Lat. *quo-* and *qui-*), if they had an indefinite meaning, cp. e. g. Gr. *τις* 'who?' and *ἀνής τις*.

The personal pronouns, if no contrast of meaning prevailed, as between *I* and *thou* etc., cp. e. g. the enclitic Skr. *mē* Gr. *μου* O.Bulg. *mi* 'to me' ¹⁾.

Further, probably in many instances, the vocative, see § 672;

Lastly the finite verb also to a large extent, always if the temporal particle **é*, the augment, immediately preceded it, e. g. **é dyket* 'he looked': Skr. *ádṛśat* Gr. *ἔδραξε*; apparently already in the period of the Indg. prim. community an agglutination had taken place here which obliterated the feeling for *é* as an independent word. Further, the verb in the principal sentence was frequently appended with the low tone to those adverbs which appear in the separate languages as prepositions, as **pró bherō* = Skr. *prā bhārāmi* ²⁾; more rarely the verb was welded into a unity with living case-forms. But apart from such definite categories of words with which the verb showed a special pre-

1) It is assumed that this enclitic use had occasioned the weakening of a form **tuoĩ* to **toĩ* 'to thee' (Skr. *tē* Gr. *τοι* O.Bulg. *ti*). Cp. § 187.

2) So also the passive participles and verbal abstracts with suffix *-ti-* had the tone on the prefix, e. g. **próbhṛto-s* **próbhṛti-s* (Skr. *prā-bhṛta-s* *prābhṛti-ṣ*) beside **bhṛto-s* **bhṛti-s* (Skr. *bhṛta-s* *bhṛti-ṣ*).

ference for enclitic connexion, the verb in principal sentences had the low tone. In these it preserved its accent in Sanskrit only when the first word of a sentence (§ 672).

§ 670. Did the expiratory or the musical accentuation preponderate at the time of the breaking up of the primitive community?

The reduction and rejection of vowels point to a more strongly developed expiratory accent. This method of accentuation therefore must be referred to that period of the Indg. primitive language in which the syllable preceding the principal tone underwent the weakenings, mentioned in § 310 ff., when e. g. **pet-é-* and **derk-é-* became **pté-* and **dṛké-*. That between these processes and the close of the primitive language a certain time had elapsed, is shown by the fact that the state of the language, phonetically produced by those accentual influences, was altered by a series of new formations which with good reason are referred to prim. Indo-Germanic.

Rem. E. g. dat. sg. **bhrátr-ai* 'to the brother' (Skr. *bhrátre*) had come in either for older **bhrátor-ai* after the analogy **pátr-ai* 'to the father' (Skr. *pitré*) or for older **bhṛtr-ai* after the analogy of the stem-form of the strong cases **bhrátor-* (e. g. acc. **bhrátor-m*). Nom. pl. **mātr-es* 'mothers' (Skr. *mādras*) with strong grade radical vowel beside **pátr-es* must in like manner have been influenced by analogy. Prim. Indg. is also the levelling of **dérko-m* **dṛké-s* **dṛké-t* **dérko-mem* **dṛké-te* **dérko-nt* (rt. *derk-* 'see') on the one hand to **dérko-m* **dérke-s* **dérke-t* etc. (Skr. *dárśa-m* *dárśa-s* etc.), on the other hand to **dṛkó-m* **dṛké-s* etc. (Skr. *dṛśá-m* *dṛśá-s* etc.).

Towards the end then of the Indg. primitive community the expiratory character of the accent seems to have no longer preponderated. The fact that Sanskrit and Greek with preponderantly musical accent show as separate languages hardly any phonetic changes which could be ascribed to the effects of expiratory accent, points to this conclusion¹⁾. If at the time of the separation of the peoples and accordingly still in the oldest periods of their separate existence the accent had had

1) In Aryan the only difference to be considered is that of *a = ą* and *an = ą* (§§ 228. 230) and Skr. *yāt-ás* beside *yāni-am* (§ 198).

Artau

It has been already remarked in § 467 that the Hindoo preserved on the whole the prim. Ind. position of the word-accent. Changes were doubtless due only to analogy: in one set of instances however it is impossible to decide whether the variation belonged to the Sanskrit or the prim. Aryan period.

Examples. For *gámas* 1. d. 'we come' (from **gṛ-ús*, § 229) came *gámas* after the singular forms like *ginti*; the formal similarity with the forms, accented on the root, which had arisen phonetically, occasioned this innovation. cp. alongside these *ga-thás ga-tás* etc. Presents with original *á* in the root syllable, as *bhárāmi*, caused the accent in those verbs whose root syllable had unaccented *a* to pass over to the root syllable: *gáchāmi* 'I come' for **gachāmi* from **gṛ-śkó* (cp. *ichāmi gchāmi* etc.), *dāśāmi* 'I bite' for **daśāmi* from **dṛ-śkó* (§ 224). The transition from *mati-ś* to *māti-ś* ('thought'), from *pakti-ś* to *pākti-ś* ('a cooking') etc. is connected with the circumstance that these nouns from the Indg. prim. period had a final and initial accentuation which varied in the different cases. The accentuation *pañcá* (Atharvaveda V 15, 5) for *pañca* 'five' follows *saptá* 'seven'; cp. *pañcābhiḥ* : *saptābhiḥ*.

... to have
 ... A least the
 ... in: forms of
 ... and of the
 ... p. 534.
 ... unless at the
 ... I praise
 ... The vocative
 ... syllable, e. g.
 ... It had
 ... of a
 ... original,
 ... vocative, if
 ... form
 ... *vāṣṭi* *sāṁhi*
 ... *sahasā*
 ... Sanskrit
 ... rate helped
 ... *vāṣṭi* *sāṁhi*
 ... 'house master'
 ... Jupiter (see

... IN NATIVE GRAMMARIANS
 ... It is obvious that
 ... differences of voice
 ... have been very
 ... Opposed
 ... the *udatta*-syllable
 ... the first
 ... it was

... from the Indg. primi-
 ... the latter perhaps for **dāṣ*-
 ...

only in the originally penultimate syllables, while in earlier syllables *i* and *u* were rejected and *ē*, *oi*, *ea* were reduced to *i*, *u*, *e* (§§ 31. 47. 63. 79. 632), the accent must have been concentrated on the originally penultimate syllables.

Further conclusions depend upon the answer to be given to the question of the chronological relationship between the weakening in originally final syllables and the weakening in syllables earlier than the original penultimate. I believe we must assume with Hübschmann that the first mentioned weakening was earlier in time. Consequently we must conclude that in the first place a withdrawal of the accent from the final syllables in general took place, but that at the period when gen. **duster* became *dster*, accentuation of the final syllable was the regular principle.

The abandonment of the prim. Indg. word-accent presupposes the development of an expiratory secondary accent, limited by number of syllables. This gradually overpowered and drove out the original accent.

Greek.

§ 676. The prim. Indg. freedom in the position of the word accent and the capability of the prim. language to use enclitically in the sentence words of any number of syllables whatever (particles, pronouns, forms of the finite verb), were materially limited in Greek through the development of a secondary accent, of the accent, which displays itself in the so-called law of three syllables. The chief points are as follow (cp. Wheeler's treatise, cited above p. 532.):

1. Dissyllabic words with a short final syllable were not subject to the action of the secondary accent but generally preserved the old inherited word-tone. πόδα πόδες, ποδός ποσί: Skr. *pādam pādas, padās patsí*. τρεῖς from **τρι(λ)ες*, τρισί: *tráyas, triśú*. πέντε δέκα, ἐπτά: *pāñca dáśa, sapṭá*. πέρι: *pári. ārkto-: fksa-s. γόμοφο-: jámbha-s. ἵππο-: áśva-s. ἀγό-: ajá-s. ὀρθό-: ūrdhvá-s. μισθό-: miṭhā-m. θυμό-: dhūmá-s. ἀγνό-: yajñá-s. κλυτό-: śrutá-s. γνωτό-: jñatá-s. βαρύ-:*

gurú-ḡ. ἡδύς : srádú-ḡ. μέτε : mēta. νεφός : nábhas. άνθος : ándhas. εἶμα : váma. Here belong also word-combinations like ὅς τε : Skr. *yás ca*.

2. In disyllabic words with long final syllable and in all trisyllabic and polysyllabic words, as also in similar combinations under one accent, there was developed, in the period of the Greek primitive community, a secondary accent on the third mora from the end or, if the word ended in a trochee, on the fourth mora. Accordingly at the end of a word or combination of words not more than two, or in the case of a trochaic ending three morae could remain unaccented. In words with long final syllable the effect of the law was to permit only the acute and not the circumflex to stand on the penultimate. The secondary accent conquered the older accent, situated nearer to the beginning of the word.

Thus arose *ἡδύων* from **ἡδίων*¹⁾ : Skr. *srádīyān. φερόμενος* *φειρομένιο -ου* from **φίρομενος *φίρομενιο : bhāramānas bhāramānasya. Ἀγάμεμνον* from **Αγαμεμνον* : cp. *ἄδελφε* beside *ἀδελφός* etc. *ἀπό-τισις* from **ἀπο-τισις* : Skr. *āpa-citiṣ. ἀν-επι-θετος ἀν-επι-θέτιο -ου* from **ἄν-επι-θετος *ἄν-επι-θετιο : ān-ari-hitas ān-ari-hitasya. ὀππότερος, αὐτός πότερον* (i. e. **αὐτός πότερον* 'ipse utrumvis') from **σφόδ ποτιρος* (cp. Goth. *swa*), **αὐτός ποτερον. ζυγόν φερούμεθα* (i. e. **ζυγόν φερούμεθα*) from **ζυγόν φερούμεθα : yugām bharēmahi. Ζεὺς ἡμῖν* (i. e. **Ζεύς ἡμῖν*) from **Ζεύς ἡμῖν*.

Rem. 1. Almost all the forms of the finite verb had the recessive tone, cp. e. g. *ἔμην δίδωκε* with Skr. *imás dadārśa*. This is probably not to be explained exclusively from the enclitic use in the principal sentence (§ 669 p. 534). Nothing prevents our assuming that the accentuation of the subordinate sentence was still in force at the time when the secondary accent was developed. Then many forms of the principal sentence necessarily acquired the same accent as the forms of the subordinate sentence. **ἔ φερομεν* of the principal sentence (Skr. *ἔ bharāmas*) became *φερόμεν*, the form of the subordinate sentence (Skr. *bhārāmas*), **ἔ φεροιμεθα* of the principal sentence (Skr. *ἔ bharēmahi*) and **φεροιμεθα* of the subordinate sentence (Skr. *bhārēmahi*) fell together in *φερούμεθα*, etc. Such falling together of a part of the forms, led to considerable levellings, after the

1) We give the words as they exist in Ionic or Attic. Strictly speaking we ought to have given the prim. Greek forms.

analogy of the accentuation of the forms of the principal sentence, e. g. *ἰδοίμεν of the subordinate sentence (Skr. *vidéma*) gave way to ἰδοίμεν of the principal sentence.

The newly developed accent had not suppressed the old one in ἀνθρωπὸν τινα, ἄγγελός που, σῶμά μου from *ἄνθρωπον τινα, *ἄγγελος που, *σῶμα μου. The accent, which the first word bore, if it was not burdened with any enclitic, was too strongly fixed in the mind, to have absolutely no value. We have thus to do with the operations of analogy. Such influence shows itself still more clearly in cases like σῶμά τε. If the development had not been disturbed we should have had σώμα τε (cp. σῶμα : σώματος); the Greek left the circumflex on σῶμα and accented after the analogy of καλός τε etc.

Irregular, too, is ἄλγεά τινων for *ἄλγεα τίνων (*ἄλγεα-τίνων), cp. πατήρ ἡμῶν; the accentuation here followed the analogy of ἄλγεά τινος, τινι etc. Conversely ἄλγεα ἡμῶν for *ἄλγεά ἡμῶν after ἄλγεα ἡμῶν.

3. No changes took place if the position of the original accent and that of the secondary accent coincided. Voc. θύγατερ : Skr. *dúhitar*. ὑστιστος : *úttara-s*. Neut. ἡδιον : *śādhīyas*. ὀκτιώπους : *aṣṭā-pāt*. φίλος τις, Σωκράτης τις, πατήρ μου, ποταμοί τινες.

4. If the original accent stood nearer to the end of the word than the place of the secondary accent, the former partly remained and was partly thrown back.

The old tone had remained e. g. in γενετήρ : Skr. *janitā*; ἱερός : *īśāś*; παυλός : *paṇḍitā*; πικρός : *bīṣṇāś*.

The acute on long vowels and diphthongs is parallel to the 'broken' tone in Lithuanian, nom. *τίμᾱ*: Lith. *geró-ji*, see § 171. The circumflex corresponds to the 'slurred' tone in Lithuanian, e. g. gen. *τίμᾱς*: Lith. *geròs-ios*, loc. cit. The accent in voc. *Ζεῦ* corresponds to the Skr. independent svarita *dyāuṣ*: the whole rising movement fell to the first mora (cp. *πάτερ* beside *πατήρ*), and thus there remained for the second only the falling movement, see §§ 671. 673. The new circumflex which arose by vowel contraction (*τρεῖς* from **τρεές*, *οἶνους* from *οἰνόεις*, *φοβοῦμεν* from *φοβέομεν*, *τίμῃντα* from *τῖμῃεντα*) teaches us that the second of the sonants which have run together, had the same or a similar tone movement as the Sanskrit enclitic svarita. Thus the svarita in Skr. *divīva* from *diví i va*, may be compared with this circumflex, see § 673.

Besides the acute and the circumflex the old grammarians ascribe to Greek the grave accent (*βαρεῖα προσῳδία*), marked by ` . It is alleged for two essentially different cases.

Firstly, for the last syllable of proclitic words, e. g. *τινὰ γάρ*, *περὶ τούτου*, *ἀλλὰ ταῦτα*, *ἥ ἐ σὺ*. The accent of these words, when not used proclitically, was *τίνα*, *πέρι*, *ἄλλα*, **ῆ-φε*; the last form is proved by the fact that *-φε* is the old Indg. enclitic **-me* (Lat. *-ve*), § 669 p. 531.

Rem. 2. That the Byzantines and we along with them write the proclitic *ἐν*, *ἐξ*, *ἐς*, *ὅ* *ἡ* *οἱ* *αἱ* without accent, but *πρός*, *περί*, *τό*, *τόν* with the grave, has a purely graphical reason. When in the case of initial vowels the signs for accent and breathing coincided in the same letter, the proclitic monosyllables were relieved of their accent-sign. See Wackernagel Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVIII 137.

Secondly, as substitute for a final acute, when the word did not close the sentence (*βασιλεὺς ἐποίησε*), with the exception of *τίς* *τί*, which always retained the acute (*τίς ἐποίησε*).

Whether in both cases there was precisely the same tone movement, is not clear. Equally obscure is the character of the modification undergone by the acute in *βασιλεὺς ἐποίησε*.

Rem. 3. If we speak of a 'weakened' or 'stified' acute, the matter is as obscure as before (see L. Masing's excellent remarks loc. cit. p. 19 ff.).

Only this much is certain, that the explanation of the phenomenon must start from the fact that the grave had its position where a syllable was spoken directly after in which the tension of the voice began to rise or reached a point. In cases like **ῥέε;* (*ῥέει;*), *ἄλλο;*, *τέ-δε*, *ὁ;* *τι;*, *καὶ οὖν*; the syllable following the acute had a falling movement, the tension of the voice began to relax in it, and after *ἰπότεν βασιλέ;* came complete absence of tension, the pause. On the other hand in **βασιλέ;* *Σπάρτη;* and in **βασιλέ;* *ἔγχετο* a rising tone movement directly followed the rising acute. Compare with **βασιλέ;* *Σπάρτη;* the fact that, in the body of a word, two acutes are not tolerated in two successive morae, whence, e. g., there is no **ἄγγέλος τις*, as might be expected (see Wheeler op. cit. pp. 126. 129). We may thus conjecture that the grave was not solely a rising tone.

§ 678. In matters of accentuation only trivial differences appear between the different Greek dialects.

The Lesbians alone instituted a more important innovation, by throwing back, as the grammarians tell us, the accent in every case according to the law of three syllables, e. g. *σόφ.ος*, *βασιλέ.ς*, *Ἄτρ.ε.ς*, *θῦ.μος*, *πό.τα.μος*.

Rem. When it is said that prepositions and conjunctions as *ἀνὰ*, *διὰ*, *ἄλλα* retained their accent on the last in Lesbian too, it is simply a question of the proclitic grave (§ 677), which formed no opposition to baryton accentuation.

The Lesbian accentuation seems, in the main, to have arrived at this position through the great bulk of forms with baryton accent dating from the Greek prim. period having gradually drawn over the forms which were otherwise accented.

Italic.

§ 679. While the native grammarians tell us something of the accentuation of Latin, in the investigation of the accentuation of the other Old Italic dialects we are thrown back on what their phonetic form teaches us when compared with that to be presupposed for the period of the Italic and Indg. primitive period.

There is nothing to contradict and much to support the assumption that the prim. Indg. accentuation had already, during the prim. Italic unity, undergone a complete revolution. In polysyllabic words the accent which was expiratory was borne by

the first syllable. Thus a secondary accent had developed on the first syllable and driven out the competing original accent.

Rem. The assumption of F. Stolz (Lat. Gramm. p. 148 and Wiener Stud. VIII 149 f.), that the Indg. final accent in **aiyó-m* (*aerom*), gen. **nāy-ós* (*nāvis*) etc. still survived in the separate Lat. development, does not convince me in the slightest.

This accentuation also held good for the compound verb, and it was here certainly not merely caused by the mechanical principle of initial accentuation, but represents the prim. Indg. accentuation of the principal sentence. Such compounds with accentuation of the preposition in the Italic prim. period are e. g. Lat. *prae-hibeō* *praebeō* Umbr. *pre-ha-bia* 'praehibeat', Lit. *pro-hibeō* Osc. *pru-hipid* 'prohibuerit', Lat. *in-eo* Umbr. *en-etu* imp. 'inito', Lat. *con-vertō* Umbr. *co-vortus* 'redierit'. To the prim. Indg. enclisis of the verb in the principal sentence may also be due Lat. *nē-sciō*, *nōn vīs*, *mā-vīs* etc. So also *igitur* which is the same as the second member of *ad-igitur* and occurred originally only in such combinations as *quid igitur?* = **quid agitur?* etc.; if *igitur* at a later period appeared as the first word in a sentence this is parallel to the similar use of Greek *τοι* in *τοι-γαρ-οὐν*. Here belongs further also the unaccented forms of the indic. of the substantive verb, as Lat. *pōtis-sum* *pōssum*, *sītus-est* *sītus*, Umbr. *peretom-est* 'peremtum est', Osc. *prúftú-set* 'probata sunt'.

The enclisis of certain pronouns and particles was also descended from the early period. Lat. *sí quis*, *núm quis* etc.. Umb. *sve-pis* Volsc. *se-pis* Osc. *svae-pis* 'si quis', Osc. *pútúrúspíd* pl. 'utrique'. Lat. *ne-que*, Umbr. *nei-p* 'nec, non, neu', Osc. *nei-p* *ne-p* 'nec, neu'; Lat. *uter-que*, Umbr. *putres-pe* 'utriusque'. Lat. *sī-c*, *hī-ce* *hī-c*, Umbr. *eso-c* 'sic', Osc. *ion-c* 'eum'. Lat. *alter-ve*.

Postpositions too were enclitic in primitive Italic. Lat. *quō-cum*, Umbr. *asa-ku* 'apud aram'. Lat. *tantis-per* *parum-per* *sem-per*, Umbr. *trio-per* 'per tria, ter', Osc. *petiro-pert* 'quater'. It is impossible however to make out if this usage was pre-Italic.

Certain vowel weakenings may have been called into being in the prim. Italic period through the action of initial ac-

centuation. Cp. the nominatives Lat. Umbr. *ager* Osc. *Frunter* against Gr. *ἄγρός*, Lat. *famul* Osc. *famel* 'famulus', §§ 623 rem. 1. 633. 655, 9. Compare further the loss of the final vowel in some prepositions, as Lat. *ab* = Gr. *ἄπο*, *s-ub* = Gr. *ὑπο*: Lat. *ab-dō*, Pelig. *af-ded* 'abdidit', Lat. *sub-dō sub-tendō*, Umbr. *su-tentu* 'subtendito'. Here syncope might be suspected (§ 633). Yet it must be remembered that these prepositions often stood before vowels, and thus the form which had lost its final vowel before other vowels, might have become generalised (§ 655, 1).

§ 680. In Latin the initial accentuation, descended from the prim. Ital. period, caused vowel reduction in the next syllable, which had the weakest accent. The method of its action was twofold, the syllable either retained its syllabic value or, as a syllable, entirely disappeared.

pepercī from **péparcī*: *parcō*. *cectdī* from **cécaidī*: *caedō*. *cōn-scendō* from **cón-scandō*: *scandō*. *an-hēlō* from **án-(h)anslō*: *halō* from **(h)anslō* (§ 208). *ex-erceō* from **éx-arceō*: *arceō*. *ob-sideō* from **ób-sedeō*: *sedeō*. *cōn-ficiō cōn-fectu-s* from **cón-faciō *cón-factu-s*: *faciō factus*. *prae-hibeō* from **prái-habeō*: *habeō*, Umbr. *pre-habia* 'praehibeat'. *cōn-stituo* from **cón-statuō*: *statuō*, Osc. *Anter-statai* dat. '**Interstitae*'. *ex-īstumō* from **éx-aistumō*: *aestumō*. *in-clūdō* from **ín-claudō*: *claudō*. *sē-cernō in-certu-s* from **sé-crinō *ín-crito-s*: Gr. *ἄκριτος*. *in-imīcu-s* from **ín-amīco-s*: *amīcu-s*. *con-tubernali-s* from **cón-tabernali-s*: *taberna*. Cp. §§ 33. 65. 81. 97. 109 d. That this vowel weakening was not one of the oldest historical characteristics of the prim. Latin period, is shown by the form of the borrowed words *Alixenter*, *Agrigentum*, *Tarentum*; these came by their *e* instead of *a* through the same phonetic law and were at the time accented on the first syllable.

Rem. Historical forms like *ab-arceō* beside *ab-erceō*, *ob-tractō* beside *ob-trectō*, *ex-pandō* do not prove that the law worked irregularly. Such forms depend on a re-composition, just as e. g. Mod.HG. *ur-theil dritt-theil* for *urtel drittel* show a revival of the second part of the compound after the analogy of *theil*.

ind-uō from **ind-ovō*. *ēluācru-s* from **ēlavācru-s*. See § 172, 1.

reppulī from **ré-pepulī*. *ūndecim* from **ūnu(s)-decim*. *surpulī* from **sūb-rapulī*. See § 633.

Perhaps the fact, that *o* remained unweakened before consonants in final syllables, e. g. *novo-s socio-s (sociu-s)*, but became an irrational vowel in middle syllables, e. g. *novi-tās socie-tās*, is to be explained from a secondary accent carried by the final syllable in polysyllabic words. Cp. § 81 p. 73.

§ 681. In trisyllabic and polysyllabic words an expiratory secondary accent developed itself in pre-literary Latin according to the quantity of the penultimate syllable. If this syllable was long it bore the accent, if short, the accent was carried by the antepenult. Thus **pépercī* became *pepércī*, **inimīcu-s inimīcu-s*, **ēxīstumāmus exīstumāmus*, and **ēxīstumō* passed into *exīstumō*, **cōnficiunt* into *cōnficiunt*, gen. **cōntubernālium* into *contubernālium*.

Rem. "The Romance languages, by preserving, as a rule, the first syllable of Latin words while unaccented middle syllables often disappeared show that the first syllable always retained a considerable secondary accent; cp. **mānsiōnāticum* French *maisnage, ménage*". Thurneysen *Revue Celt.* VI 313.

Through loss of vowel in final syllables this new word-accent came to stand here and there on the last syllable, as in *llīc(e)*, *tantō-n(e)*, *audīn(e)*, *disturbāt* from *disturbāvīt*, *mūnīt* from *mūnīvīt*. Whether the nominatives as *nostrās Arpīnās Samnīs Compāns*, usually classified with these forms, were genuine Latin nominative formations, may be doubted.

It is difficult to get a clear idea of the nature of the newly developed expiratory accent as syllabic accent.

According to the native grammarians there were an acute (´) and a circumflex accent (^). The former stood on all short vowels, e. g. *nūx, bēne, véterem*, on long vowels in the antepenult, e. g. *dēleō*, and on long vowels in the penultimate, if the final syllable was long, e. g. *rēgēs*. The latter stood on long vowels in monosyllables and on the final syllable of polysyllabic words, e. g. *rēx, illīc*, and on the long vowels of the penultimate, if the end syllable was short, e. g. *rēgis, rēgina*. So far as the accentuation of the long vowels is concerned

(*régēs*, but *rêgis*), this difference in the forms of the syllabic accent is probably rightly regarded as a pedantic fiction of the grammarians.

Vowel shortening in *Júppiter* (*Jupiter*) etc. points, as we saw in § 612, to a clear cut accent. Nevertheless the reason for the separate treatment of the words in question, while other words apparently similarly formed have no shortening, is quite obscure.

§ 682. Besides the cases of enclisis, mentioned in § 679, there are others whose age we are not in a position to determine. Here may be mentioned especially combinations like *in-vice*m, *dénuō* from *dé novō*, *ílicō* from **in slocō*, *profecō* from **pró factō* originally something like 'as good as a fact' (cp. *cōnfectu-s* § 680).

Compound words with an enclitic as second member were also subjected to this new law of accent (§ 681). **tántō-ne*, **úter-que*, **útrā-que*, **útrōrum-que*, **scéleris-que*, **scélerum-que* passed over into *tántōne*, *utérque*, *utrāque*, *utrōrúmque*, *scelerisque*, *scelerrúmque*; here too the accent of the initial syllable was retained as secondary accent. On the analogy of such accentuation people also said *tántāne*, *utrāque*, where the new law had nothing to do with the giving up of the original accentuation, and *scelerá-que*, for which **scelérāque* might have been expected. In the latter case moreover this analogy was not, as it seems, the only influence; the circumstance that the last syllable of polysyllabic words had originally a secondary accent (cp. § 680 p. 548) was also not without effect. In combinations like *scelera-que* which were always felt by the speaker as a combination of two elements, the tone movement of the uncompounded first member (*scélérà*) counteracted the accentuation of the antepenult (**sceléraque*) which formed a sharp contrast to it. This seems to be specially supported by *agité-dum* which had no form so accentuated as *sceleris-que* alongside it.

The retention of the old accentuation by *íta-que úti-que* etc., is to be explained from the fact that they were no longer felt as

reppulī from **ré-pepulī*. *reppulī* is additional proof that *reppulī* from **sub-rapulī*. See § 683. Pronunciation.

Perhaps the fact, that in the times Umbrian-Samn. *sonants in final syllables*, e.g. *osatu*, of Latin. Hence the *an irrational vowel in mid* *osatu* in these dialects, as Umbr. *osatu* is to be explained from *osatu* 'liam' from **ópesa-*, see § 633. *syllable in polysyllabic* *osatu* prevailed at the date of our

§ 681. In trisyll *osatu* system of accentuation had already *secondary accent* *osatu* for further investigation. The *to the quantity of* *osatu* in final syllables, as in Umbr. *long it bore the* *osatu* 'publicus' (§§ 633. 655, 5), leads *antepenult.* The *actual accentuation was retained.*

**osatu* *osatu*

**osatu*

osatu

Old Irish.

cent on the form of words, prove
c period the first syllable had
owing to the development of an

tion prevailed in noun forms
or compound. O.Ir. *necht* O.Corn.
O.Ir. *cloth* 'renowned' O.Bret. *clot*
tall. *Tri-casses*; the accentuation
its Romance form, French *Troyes*
leadership, superiority, beginning,
**tó-yessu-s* = **to-yed+tu-* (O.Ir.
derivative in *-ako-* **tó-yessako-s*
ysog 'guide, leader, chief' O.Kelt.
i; the great antiquity of the ac-
ws from the *t-* instead of *d-* in
ic branch.

ere was a difference according as
ed by a preposition or not. While
initial accentuation (e. g. O.Ir.
e), the compound verb was not
the word, but on the first syllable
ombination; the imperative formed

in it the preposition bore the word-accent. A
 gloss to be referred to the prim. Indg. verbal
 The accentuation of the prim. Indg. subordinate
 retained and generalised; the imperative alone,
 no place in the subordinate sentence, still represents
 continuation of the principal sentence (cp. Skr. *prá-bhara*,
abhi-gac). Irish has best preserved these relations, e. g.
do-mélim 'vescor', but imper. *tó-mil* 'vescere'; *do-bérid* 'fertis',
 but imper. *táibrith* 'ferte, date'. The prefix form *do-*
 with *d* shows that the Britannic branch once shared in them
 (Thurneysen *Revue Celt.* VI 311).

The fact that, in the time of the prim. Keltic unitary
 period, when the initial syllables received the word-accent,
 combinations like O.Ir. *do-mélim* did not take the accent on the
 pre-position, proves that the latter was not yet fused with the
 verbal form into an indissoluble unity. The *n* of *con-* etc.
 points also to this as will be seen below.

Thus far the relationships of verbal accentuation allow
 themselves to be without difficulty connected with those which
 we must presuppose for the Indg. primitive period. Now Irish
 still shows a rule of accentuation which also seems to date
 from prim. Keltic, viz. the same accentuation as in the impera-
 tive 1. after the negative particles *nē nī* 'non' (*manī* 'si non',
conī 'ut non' etc.), *nā nād nāch* 'non'; 2. after the relative (s)*a(n)*,
 if it was suffixed to a preposition, including the particle *in-* 'in
 which' and the conjunctions *ar-an-* 'ut', *di-an-* 'cum', *co-n-* 'donec,
 ut'; 3. after the interrogative particle *ind- inn- in-*. E. g. *nī*
épur 'non dico' beside *at-biur*. That this accentuation goes
 back to prim. Keltic, is shown by the double form *con-* and
cóm- of the preposition, corresponding to Lat. *cum*. Thus *con-*
écat 'possunt', but *nī cúmcat* 'non possunt'. The transition from
m to *n* cannot be comprehended from the difference of accent-
 uation by itself, but only from the prim. Keltic sound-law ac-
 cording to which final *-m* became *-n* (§§ 211. 657, 8); *com* thus
 became *con* at a time when as yet no closer connexion with
 immediately succeeding verbal forms had been introduced (cp.

Goth. *and-baita* 'I scold', § 687). The retention of the *m* in *nā cūmrat* will then have been due to the same cause as in the imperative, that is, the firm connexion of the preposition with the verb and the accentuation of *cōm-* in *nā cūmrat* were prim. Keltic. It has not yet been satisfactorily explained how this method of accentuation in the case of preceding negative particles etc., was arrived at in prim. Keltic.

Enclisis, inherited from the prim. Indg. period, probably appears in O.Ir. *ad-ch* O.Cymr. *pan-p* 'everybody', O.Ir. *ne-ch* Cymr. *ne-p* 'quisquam, ullus' (scarcely to be connected directly with Gr. *-τε*, since we should expect **cāich* **neich*).

§ 635. The accentuation, characterised in the last paragraph as primitive Keltic, appears to have experienced no material alteration in the special Irish development down to the Old Irish period.

How the strongly expiratory word-accent occasioned in many cases sound-weakening and loss of syllables, has been remarked in §§ 66. 92. 90. 98. 106. 613. 623 rem. 1. 634. 657. Consequently the Indg. vowels retained their qualitative and quantitative differences with comparative purity only in syllables under the principal accent.

We have seen in § 634 that in a certain prehistoric period of Irish the syllable immediately following the accented syllable in trisyllabic and polysyllabic words had the weakest accent, cp. e. g. dat. *cūirt-ib* beside gen. sg. *cárat*, to nom. *cára* 'friend'.

The prim. Keltic accentuation suffered greater changes in Britannic. Cymric accents almost all polysyllables on the penult. Matters are more complicated in Bas Breton.

Germanic.

§ 636. Verner's law, treated in §§ 530. 581, shows that the prim. Indg. free accentuation had still long existed in the special primitive Germanic period. On the chronology of this sound-law cp. also § 541. The word-accent had at that

time, as has been remarked in § 670 p. 536, an expiratory character.

§ 687. During the prim. Germanic period a new expiratory accentuation came into being, which in all material points was similar to that of Keltic.

The first syllable became the bearer of the accent in nominal forms, both simple and compound. Goth. *fádar* OHG. *fáter* etc. 'father' from prim. Germ. **fáðer-*, older **faðér-* : Skr. *pitár-*. Goth. *háidu-s* OHG. *héit* 'manner' : Skr. *kētú-ṣ*. Goth. *ánda-vaurdi* OHG. *ánt-wurti* 'answer'.

The simple verb likewise took initial accentuation. Goth. *vitum* OHG. *wtizum* 'we know' from prim. Germ. **ūtumi*, older **ūtumí* : Skr. *vidmá*. Goth. *sátja* OHG. *sézzu* 'I set' from prim. Germ. **satiþ*, older **sattiþ* : Skr. *saddýami*.

On the other hand in the compound verb¹⁾ the first syllable of the second member received the accent. Goth. *fra-llusa* OHG. *far-llusu* 'I lose'. OHG. *fir-tuom* 'I extirpate, destroy, execrate', cp. *frá-tāt* 'scelus'; *ir-loubōm* 'I permit' cp. *úr-loub* 'permission'; *ob-lāzzu* 'I forgive', cp. *áb-lāz* 'pardon'; *zir-gāngu* 'deficio', cp. *zúr-gang* 'defectio', also Ags. *zea-twe* pl. 'equipment' = Goth. **gá-tēvōs*. The different forms, which the prefix assumes in Goth. *and-beita* 'I chide' *and-hafja* 'I answer' and *anda-beit* 'blame' *anda-hafis* 'answer' show that this accentuation of compounded verbs was due to the fact that the preposition did not form a word-unity with the following verb. The pre-Germanic form of the prefix was **antá* (cp. Gr. *ἄντα*), and if the prim. Germ. **anda* in *and-beita* etc. had lost its final *-a*, this loss can only be explained by the law of finals (§ 660, 1), thus *anda* must at that time have been still an independent word. Cp. O.Ir. *con-* in *con-écat* § 684 p. 551.

Rem. The tmesis in Gothic, as *ga-u-láubjats* 'do ye two believe?', *ga-u-hva-sēhoi* 'if he saw aught'; *bi-u-gitái* 'shall he find?', *diz-uh-þan-sat* 'and he then seized' (see Bernhardt on I. Corinth. XV, 15) seems, at first sight, yet more distinctly to point to this slack connexion of the pre-

1) Denominatives like OHG. *ántwurtien* 'to answer' from *ántwurti*, *úrchunden* 'to testify' from *úrchundi* 'testimony' do not of course belong to this class.

position with the verb in the prim. Germ. period. But Kluge (Kuhn's Ztschr. XXVI 80) assumes with good reason that the prefix was not proclitic here, but had the full accent and that the verbal form was enclitic, just as in Skr. *āpa ca tiṣṭhati* etc. If this is right, this tmesis does not prove anything for cases like *fra-lusa*.

In Germanic, so far as we can see, the imperative of compounds does not, as in Keltic § 684, form an exception. For Gothic cp. *andbindiþ* John XI, 44 'loose ye', *andhassjiþ* Mark XI. 30 'answer ye' not *anda-*. It had thus no doubt the accentuation of the subordinate sentence on the analogy of other verbal forms. An extension of this accentuation beyond its original sphere may be observed in the noun formations which attach themselves closely to the verb. That the passive participles had originally, in agreement with Skr. *prá-bhṛta-s* etc., the nominal accentuation, is still shown by e. g. Goth. *ánda-pahts* 'discreet' beside *and-págkjan* 'to deliberate', OHG. *úntar-tan* Mod.HG. *únter-than* 'subject', *dúruh-noht* 'perfect' (to *duruh-núgan*), *missi-lungen* 'miscarried' (to *missi-língan*), Ags. *frá-coð* 'despised' = Goth. *fra-kunþs*. But beside these already Goth. *and-húliþs* and *bítans*, OHG. *far-hólan* etc. Cp. Kluge loc. cit., p. 68 ff.

Enclitics descended from pre-Germanic. *-h* in Goth. *ni-h* 'and not' = Lat. *ne-que*, *hvō-h* fem. 'each', cp. Lat. *quae-que*. *-k* in Goth. *mi-k* (OHG. *mi-h*) 'me', cp. Gr. *ἐμὲ-γε*.

The new accentuation of Germanic had probably occasioned to some degree vowel absorption in the prim. unitary period. See § 635.

The question is, did the new accentuation arise through the development of an expiratory accent on the first syllable of the word, which struggled for a long time with the old word-accent and finally overpowered it, or is Verner right in saying (Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIII 129): "The transition to the fixed accentuation (root accentuation) is an analogical formation, completely carried out. The cases, in which the accent rested upon the root-syllable, were already under the old principle of accentuation in the majority, and this mode of accentuation then spread itself in the Germanic primitive language, since the word-forms,

which had the accent on the ending, gradually threw it back on to the root syllable". That in certain cases the analogy of forms, accented on the first syllable from of old, had influence, is not to be denied, but I do not think that we can rid ourselves of the assumption of a free development of the recessive accent. I do not see e. g. how the effect of analogy helps us in the case of the numerous polysyllabic adverbs and prepositions whose initial syllable, as has been established by Verner's law, had originally no accent.

§ 688. In Gothic there are a number of sound-weakenings which show that the new Germanic accentuation remained for a certain time in this dialect on the whole unchanged, e. g. *sátja* 'I set' from **sátijō*, *súnjus* 'sons' from **súniujiz* (cp. with this *qius* from **qiya-z*, § 179 p. 156), *batris* 'bearest' from **btrizi*. See § 635. 660.

It cannot be decided with certainty whether this system of accentuation existed still at the period of our monuments. The alterations in Gothic, which appear in the period after Ulfilas, do not prevent us from assuming that the traditional accentuation had remained, and so we may believe that it did remain.

§ 689. In West Germanic, especially in High German, the new accentuation has persisted in the main down to the present day.

The West Germanic law of syncope (§ 635) shows us the position of the word accent, and at the same time the relation of stress, which the accents of syllables without the principal accent, had to one another. If e. g. in OHG. *hórta* (Goth. *háusida*) the *i* was dropped, but remained in *néríta* (Goth. *násida*), the second syllable must have had a weaker accent in the first case than in the second; and *hórta* shows further that the last syllable in the older form **hóritu* had a secondary accent. According to Paul (Paul-Braune's Beitr. VI 136 ff.) the secondary accent in polysyllables did not merely follow mechanical routine, but was guided also by logical principles. The logical character of the secondary accents is shown by their varying with the flexion in the same word. Thus

e. g. the ending of the nom. and acc. sg. and probably also of the plural had a weaker grade of accent than the endings of the other cases, so that in the nom. and acc. of trisyllabic nouns the penult had stronger accent-stress than the last, while in the other cases the reverse held true. Paul conjectures that these functional differences of accent were already in existence in the primitive Germanic period.

In a number of cases vowel loss is to be explained from frequent enclitic or proclitic use of the word. Thus OHG. *mo nan* from *imo inan*, see p. 484; *mih* 'me' *daz* 'that' with final vowel loss in contrast with such forms as *chumi*, see p. 517. Cp. Paul loc. cit. pp. 125. 132. 144 and elsewhere.

Baltic-Slavonic.

§ 690. Lithuanian and a part of the Slavonic languages show freedom of accentuation, and there can be no doubt that this method of accentuation extends back to prim. Baltic and prim. Slavonic. But the two branches go in details only partially hand in hand, and neither of the two systems quite agrees with the system which must be presupposed for the prim. Indg. period.

There are here two possibilities — either new principles of accentuation came into being as in other Indg. languages, which caused a new word-accent but which are still concealed from us, or the innovations in accent were the affects of analogy only, the old inherited word-accent having been generalised differently in different categories of forms. The latter, so far as we can see at present, is the more probable hypothesis and two examples may be given to show how in this way deviations from the prim. Indg. word-accent could have arisen. The accent falls on the ending in the 1. and 2. sg. in Lithuanian, and in Slavonic (i. e. in the dialects which retained the original Slavonic accentuation) in all the persons of the pres. indic. corresponding to the Skr. *vāhami* (Indg. **uégħō*): Lith. *vežù vežì*, Russ. *vezú vezés' vezét* etc., Bulg. *vezú vezés vezé* etc.

Servian *vèzēm vèzēs vèzē* etc. (for older **vezém* etc., see § 692). We may assume that in the period of the Balt.-Slav. prim. community, the accent was already at any rate on the 1. sg.¹⁾ pushed from the root syllable towards the end of the word (cp. Leskien Archiv. f. slav. Phil. V 509 f.). If we consider now that the final accentuation in present forms composing the Skr. 6. class (*tudāmi*) comes from prim. Indg., that this accentuation therefore in such forms as Lith. *sukù* Russ. *skú* 'I turn', may be treated as original, it is not hard to conjecture that in prim. Baltic-Slavonic **uēžō* was modified into **uēžō* after the analogy of **sukō*. In Lith. and Slav. the masculine noun stems in *o* never have the accent on the final syllable in the nom. and acc. sg. If then e. g. Lith. *dūma-s dūmq* and Russ. *dym* (O.Bulg. *dymū*) correspond to Skr. *dhūmā-s dhūmā-m* and Greek *θῦμός-ς θῦμό-ν*, this may depend on a generalisation of the accentuation of such nouns as Lith. *vīlka-s vīlkq* Russ. *vólk* (Skr. *vṛka-s, vṛka-m*). Whether the whole of the deviation in Baltic-Slav. accent from the prim. Indg., may be thus explained, rests with more accurate investigation to show.

It seems to me to be highly probable that the Balt.-Slav. innovations, as regards the position of the word-accent, were brought about in this latter manner, owing to the fact that the twofold quality of the Lith. syllabic accent is historically connected with that of Greek (§ 671), although this duality of the syllabic accentuation has directly nothing to do with the contrast between syllables with and syllables without the high tone (see p. 530).

It may be further mentioned that Baltic-Slavonic, like all other branches of languages, possesses old inherited enclitics. Lith. *nè-gi* 'not surely' *kàs-gi* 'who surely? who then?', O.Bulg.

1) The prim. Slav. and O.Bulg. form *vezq* was not in any case, it is true, the Indg. form **uēghō*, but a conjunctive form **uēghām* = Lat. *veham* (see § 219), which suppressed the indic. form. Bnt this conj. form too had the accent originally on the root syllable and we may assume that the accentuation of the indic. and conj. forms was identical at that time of the prim. Slavonic period when the two forms were used indifferently i. e. shortly before the suppression of the indic. form.

ne-go ne-že, the strengthened comparative particle *ne* (cp. Skr. *ná* 'not' and 'even as'): Skr. *gha* in *ná gha* etc. O.Bulg. *mi* 'mihi' enclitic beside *mīnē*, like Skr. *mē* beside *māhyam*. Indefinite pronouns Lith. *ka-s* O.Bulg. stem *ko-* (nom. *kū-to*), e. g. Lith. *nē-kas* O.Bulg. *ni-kūto* (dat. *ni-komu*) 'nobody'.

§ 691. Baltic.

The accentuation of Prussian is not known.

Lettic always accents the first syllable, and it is clear that this accentuation is younger than the Lith. free accentuation. The syllabic accent is of a twofold character. We have to distinguish between broken ('gestossen') and lengthened ('ge-dehnt') tone; for further information see Bielenstein *Die lett. Sprache* I 32 ff.

Lithuanian accentuation seems on the whole to be the unchanged continuation of that of prim. Baltic.

It is essentially expiratory throughout, as it seems, the whole sphere of the language. The musical accent does not however play a subordinate part.

In certain Lithuanian districts the word-accent is thrown back on to the initial syllable. This phenomenon is apparently most widely spread in the Memel dialect, and in this case it might perhaps be due to the influence of the Lettic dialect (*des kurischen Dialektes*). In the other dialects, e. g. that of Godlewa (see Brugmann *Lit. Volksl. u. Märch.* p. 295), such influence cannot be assumed, except in case that the eastern, little known dialects similarly share in the change, and thus a geographical communication with the area of the Lettic language be established.

Frequent elaborate attempts have been made to explain the differences of syllabic accentuation, which is either broken ('gestossen') or slurred ('geschliffen' better 'schleifend'). But the descriptions of these differences differ materially from one another; so that it is not easy to form a correct picture from them. The chief points are as follow :

1. Short syllables have always the same single-pointed accent, e. g. *bū-tas* ('house'). Syllables, in which a tautosyllabic liquid or nasal follows the short vowel, form an exception to this

rule; these sound-combinations stand on the same level as the diphthongs (*ai* etc.).

2. In long syllables, that is, in such as contain a long vowel or short vowel + *i*, *u*, nasal, liquid, it makes a difference whether the moment of the greatest intensity of expiration falls on the first or last mora. In the former case we have the broken ('gestossen') accent, e. g. *bú|ti* ('to be'), *láu|kiu* ('I abide'), *vár|na* ('crow'), in the latter the slurred ('geschliffen'), e. g. *kū|das* ('thin, lean'), *tvā|nas* ('an overflowing'), *lau|kas* ('field') *viļ|kas* ('wolf'). No fluctuation seems to take place with broken accentuation, the voice-stress slackens steadily. On the other hand a secondary point seems to exist with slurred accentuation. Kurschat says of the latter accent, that a leap is made to a higher step, "so that such a vowel appears, as it were, compounded of two vowels of which the first is unaccented, the second accented", and that also a "falling" takes place between the first and the second step. The secondary point — which in any case is insignificant — is thus situated before the chief point. Sievers *Phonet.*³ 203. also indicates this accent as double pointed. Musically speaking the broken tone is a simple falling, the slurred either a simple rising (/) or a combination of a rising and a level tone (/ —).

Rem. The quantity of syllables was taken too little into account in the older investigations on Lith. accentuation. Baranowski and H. Weber in the *East Lith. texts* p. XV sqq. throw light on the relation of this to the accent. That which is published here is unfortunately only the beginning of a systematic exposition of the Lith. accentuation, so that in a work like ours it is only possible to take account of it incidentally. The chief points are as follow:

In Lith. a distinction is to be made between short, medium long and long vowels and syllables (˘, ˘˘, ˘˘˘). Liquids and nasals, which follow a vowel, can form one or two morae. The varieties of accentuation are caused by these differences of quantity, not conversely.

If no tautosyllabic liquid¹⁾ follows a middle long vowel, the accent always falls on the second mora of the vowel (˘˘), e. g. *tvā|nas*. Medium long syllables always have the slurred tone.

If a tautosyllabic short liquid follows a medium long vowel, the accent falls on the first mora of the syllable (˘˘˘), e. g. *vār-na*, as if *vār|na*.

1) That which we have said here and in the following exposition of the liquids, also holds good of the nasals in all cases.

But if the vowel is short and the tautosyllabic liquid medium long, the second mora of it, that is, the third of the syllable, has the accent (◡◡), e. g. *vař|das* ('name'), as if *varř|das*. In the latter case a shifting of quantity took place in certain dialects, the vowel becoming medium long and the liquid short, *varř|das* became *vaaf|das*.

Long vowels (◡◡◡) can be accented on the first (◡◡◡) and on the last mora (◡◡◡), e. g. *bú|ti* = *búuu|ti*, *sū|das* 'justice' = *suuú|das*.

If we apply these laws to the law of vowel shortening in final syllables, treated in § 664, 3 (p. 523), we have the following results: As **gerá* became *gerà*, the final syllable was deprived of two morae, ◡◡ became ◡. *anō* had a medium long vowel (◡◡) and retained it. In the transition of *gērs* to *geřs* ◡◡ (*éer*) first became ◡◡ (*ér*); but the medium long syllable did not tolerate this accentuation, ◡◡ necessarily arose, thus *geřs*.

We saw in § 664, 2 that *sēnas* 'old' *gēras* 'good' became *séns gērs*. The second syllable being abolished as such and in the former case the *n*, in the latter the *r*, adding a mora to the preceding medium long vowel (◡◡), the result was first of all ◡◡◡. This accent position was not tolerated, there arose ◡◡◡, thus *séns, gērs*. Has not also the dat. pl. *vilkāms* from *vilkāmus* been brought about in the same manner (cp. § 664, 2)?

If a short vowel was dropped in the last syllable which had the word-tone (§ 664, 1. 2), the syllable immediately preceding it received the word-accent in the shape of a slurred tone. This modification cannot have taken place in absolute finality. Loc. sg. *tojè* passed into *tāj*, instr. pl. *tomis* into *tōms*, instr. sg. *akimì* into *akiīm*, instr. pl. *akimìs* into *akiīms*, *pirmà* into *pirm̃*. According to this the gen. sg. *akmeñs dukteřs* had arisen from **akmen-ès* **dukter-ès*.

It may be mentioned lastly that in nominal compounds, if the first member has the word-accent of the whole compound, the second member exhibits its own word-tone as secondary accent, e. g. *vaik-palaikis* 'a worthless young fellow' *isz-kekszinis* 'bastard child', and that likewise verbal forms, if they had the prefix *pér-* 'over, through', retain their own word-accent as secondary accent, e. g. *pér-lěkti* 'to fly over' *pér-važiūti* 'to ride through'.

§ 692. Slavonic. Since the accentuation of Old Bulgarian is not recorded and the phonetic changes of the prim. Slav. and O.Bulg. periods offer insufficient help for the determination of the accentuation (cp. § 281 rem. 3 extr.), we are obliged to

have recourse in the first instance to the Modern Slavonic dialects.

Of these Polish, Sorabian and Czech have given up the free word-accent. They accent all words in the same position; Polish has the accent on the penult, Sorabian and Czech on the first syllable.

Among the West Slav. languages Polabian preserved the movable accent, the material is here however of a limited nature. The languages of special importance are the South Slavonic languages (Servian-Croatian-Slovenian and Bulgarian) and the Russian dialects. These represent on the whole the prim. Slavonic accentuation. But it must be noticed that in the greatest part of the Servian-Croatian dialects, in the so-called Štokavian dialect (i. e. in the dialect, in which the neut. interrogative pronoun is *što*, in contrast to Čakavian, where this pronoun is *ča*), a shifting of the principal accent has taken place in such a manner that it was thrown back from its original position near a syllable from the beginning of the word, so that it only preserved its old position when it originally rested on the first syllable.

Thus e. g. on account of Russ. *nesú* Bulg. *nesŭ* Ser.-Štokav. *něsēm* (from **nesēm*) Rezian. *něsě* we can deduce a final syllabic accentuation for O.Bulg. *nesq* and further for prim. Slav. **nesq*.

Rem. Many excellent treatises have been made on the accentuation of single Slav. languages and dialects. But a treatment on the whole Slavonic accentuation in general is still wanting, and since my knowledge of the modern Slavonic dialects is insufficient to undertake such a treatment and to be able to draw conclusions for the prim. Slav. period, I leave off with the above hints.

ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

- P. 10 l. 6 read *Manx* for *Many*.
 p. 15 l. 6 read *in* for *im*.
 p. 31 l. 8 read *Germanic* for *Teutonic*.
 p. 78 last line read *dröz* for *droz*.
 p. 94 l. 18 and p. 406 l. 19 (cp. also p. 95 l. 22, p. 274 § 354, l. 8, p. 350 l. 7 from the bottom) occurs the root *sqhajt-*, *sqhaid-* 'scindere'. Since Av. *scindayeiti*, which has been assigned to this root, belongs rather to *skenda-* 'blow' from **skanda-* (on the *i* in the root-syllable *scind-* cp. § 94 p. 89), while Av. *sid-* in the 3. sing. opt. perf. *hi-sid-yāh* 'might have torn, destroyed' corresponds to Skr. *chid-* (see Hübschmann Ztschr. d. deutsch. morgenl. Gesellsch. XXXVIII 424 f., Burg Kuhn's Ztschr. XXIX 358 ff.), the root must probably be put down with a palatal sound as *skhajt-*, *skhaid-* (cf. § 400) and Lith. *skėdrà skaistùs* be explained according to § 467 (cp. also § 414 rem.).
 p. 223 § 280 l. 2 read *bordering* for *boarding*.
 p. 224 last line but 4 read *Low Sorab.* for *Low. Sorab.*
 p. 288 l. 3 read **suekrú-* for **suekrú-*.
 p. 325 § 437 l. 1 read Ir. Brit. *b* initially and in the combination *æg*; and add O.Ir. *imb* 'butter' which by mistake has been put as an example to § 438^b) at the end of *a*) in § 437.
 p. 326 ll. 10—11 omit *On what I cannot say.*

ABBREVIATIONS.

- Ags. = Anglo-Saxon.
 cpf. = common primitive form.
 fr. = from.
 MHG. = Middle High German.
 OHG. = Old High German.
 OS. = Old Saxon.
 prim. f. = primitive form.



415
B891 a
V.1
C.2

STANFORD UNIVERSITY LIBRARIES
CECIL H. GREEN LIBRARY
STANFORD, CALIFORNIA 94305-6004
(415) 723-1493

All books may be recalled after 7 days

DATE DUE

Nov 23 1991
280 180 124

